QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS
FROM READERS

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS 1

Updated August 25, 2018

The following are excerpts from email correspondence.
Feel free to email me with any questions or comments. iamtotality@me.com

First entry, September, 2017

Question: I have to say, your Youtube videos are amazing! They present metaphysical concepts in an entirely new light I haven't been introduced to before, and on top of that, in a logical manner, making it almost impossible to argue with. They've changed the framework of my understanding of reality, in an entirely positive manner. So keep doing what you're doing, man! May I ask how you came to your conclusions? I've done a lot of research, and your material is very original in both presentation, and content-wise. From my private dream, to yours, thank you.

Answer: After also doing a lot of research, I came to the conclusion that every possibility exists. That means that everything I learned up to that point could possibly be incorrect for absolutely ***any*** reason. The most revered teachers could be wrong even if they didn't know it. I had a responsibility to myself not to assume any information was true.
However, there was a fact I knew, and that no one needed to tell me. It was the simple mechanical fact that everything is ONE thing. That's because I could see that everything had to have a common denominator or else there would be nothing to present *two*. I

decided to dump everything I ever learned and go back to ONE thing. Anything I had learned prior then needed to be traced back to and confirmed by ONE thing if I was to embrace it. This kept all the layers of truths in their proper order and perspective. If I wasn't sure it could be traced back to and confirmed by ONE thing, I'd just wait. ONE thing led to another, and my material was the result. As my procedures developed, I used them on myself to further develop and mature the material, which is a continually expanding process. It will continue to get better. The emphasis on Father Line is the latest expansion. See, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* on the text page of my website.

Question: Thank you very much for your ebook. It's thorough. I've been studying metaphysics for a few years, and it's the most clear and easily processed information I've ever read.
I've been experimenting with "painting" directly from universal line for a couple weeks, and I thought of a question.
I of course intend my results to be instant, that I instantly become my "portrait painting in full." My question is, what would be the reason for no results?

Answer: First, anything less that acting as ONE all-person / Father Line, will have lesser results. Check out *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* on the text page of my website for a more complete answer.

Question: I think the trouble for me is that I am still interacting with my world on a daily basis, so an unchanging dream does bear some acknowledgement. How would I maintain Universal Line throughout the day while interacting with daily life, where the absence of the return would be "obvious"? Does active inclusion apply here as well?

Answer: Everyone is interacting with their world on a daily basis. It's called a return of what you know, or the outer condition. It results from what you know about who you are. ***Trying*** to maintain UL throughout your day may divide your mind and weaken effective practical action. Let the results of carefully considering the facts lead the way to maintaining UL. Let the return of your 10 minute session lead the way. Otherwise, you're putting the cart before the horse.
When you come out of your session, into your daily interaction, you'll find yourself automatically acting differently with your environment. Not all at once, but it will snowball with repetition.
Let the obvious absence of the return be a valuable indicator that you need to improve familiarity with the facts – then go ahead and take care of them.
There is a slight variance to my advice. Conditions during your day may inspire you to react with your new knowledge. You test out your new knowledge to see how well you do. It's a kind of adventure that assists in its integration. Go ahead and enjoy that. Just

don’t let it detract too much from normal effective action that gets the job of daily living done well. Otherwise, you may gain the reputation of being a New-Age nutcase :-)
Yes, command active inclusion is a nice smooth non-interfering way of integrating your knowledge of UL. There is no risk of being a nutcase.

Question: You confirmed that I don't need intention, and the ultimate goal is still to skip to step 3 – the reason being that my intentions come from the ocean, because I am the ocean? So the sessions then are a sort of jumping off point to fully understanding that I don't even need to tell UL that I want an instant painting? Universal Line has the intention for me, and will then paint it for me? My waves were produced by the ocean, and therefor I just look into the stillness of the ocean for the painting (which is a specific wave) that I intend?

Answer: Father Line, the full you, the rest of you unseen, doesn’t need to be reminded of command content every 15 seconds (smile). So if you’re comfortable without conscious intention, that’s fine. However you may find that the exercise of intention every 15 seconds, enlivens and integrates your Father Line in a fulfilling manner. Doing intention is to assist your localized realm-being, not to assist UL. To speak in first person, “Either is perfectly fine with me – I only do what I love.” Don’t feel like you’re deluding yourself by speaking in first person. Close the gap between “me and UL” whenever workable.

Question: Considering the vacuum diagram, I know that the vacuum sucks up anything indiscriminately to be taken as command. This is why it's best to neutralize limiting thoughts by either giving the "thumbs up", or putting the knowledge of UL under the vacuum.
If this is the case, then why can't wave command UL? Isn't the vacuum sucking up wave, and wouldn't authorship integrity come back to prove wave based conclusions? And, isn't wave the part of UL that was commanding the content of my dream before I knew that I could take conscious control? If the dream seems to be going "by itself", then it seems like it would be from me unconsciously creating waves, responding to the waves, and creating more of the same.

Answer: The answer is slam-dunk when you acknowledge that all the words you just spoke are coming from the lips of Father Line. *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* on the text page of my website will explain why He spoke that way.

Question: I feel like I understand that I am in full control. The main effect is ceasing to be affected by adverse events, unworried, and proceeding with confidence. The part that continues to make things seem to be on auto-pilot, is the observation that, though I may completely cease to be bothered by an adverse situation, the situation itself doesn't actually change.

Answer: That's because Father Line will give you a return of better familiarity with Who He is until it's sufficient to change you outer condition. This is of immense value. From your side, you can assist it by more carefully consideration of your first two essentials.

Question: Since ONE all-person consists of waves, then is it a state that's possible for me to perceive (as opposed to UL)?

Answer: Yes, that's where you're headed on your line of expansion.

Question: In the session then when I look to UL, does that mean to drop all of perception?

Father Line: Check out My answer on page 10 of *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: Is looking to UL and dropping perception most closely akin to what's Zen calls “no-mind”?

Answer: It had better be :-)

Question: In my old meditation routine, I would spend a moment contemplating nothingness, and try to disappear within it until I'm thinking of nothing, and recognizing that any thoughts or sensations aren't real. The command sessions that I learned from you have been a much, much more simplified version of all of that, as I got the impression that "feeling" nothingness was not how to look to UL.

Answer: I'm glad I made a good impression :-)

Question: My main challenge is dealing with doubt when I think my command content of attention, and the cursed "hows" of things. I believe that's what you refer to as validation events. I'm beginning to go over your material again and, while I love to read, having the YouTubes this time around is invaluable.

Answer: Yes, it makes things very complicated and unruly. Yet the only thing you're truly dealing with is you insufficient acknowledgment of Father Line who is sitting there doing command content of attention and the 15 seconds of silence. See this part of *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials:*

Question: The money for the house in full has not arrived yet, and we're about to submit a contract for a home which is leaving me with a pit in my stomach at the thought of the initial cash outlay and subsequent monthly mortgage and related expense payments. I see the 'not enough cash' wave and associated 'pit' wave obliterating the full cash wave, while attempting to focus purely on the waves in the bowl analogy! I'm looking for the source of that full cash, from speculating to luck, instead of toward my Totality state! However, I am finding some relative comfort in that as Totality, this is what I've called forth, so why not now re-order it to alleviate the pit!!

Answer: Good. That experience is causing you to draw more on your knowledge of UL. Have the process continue.

Question: How do i immerse myself in #3 if I cannot be or feel everything?

Answer: On page 10 of *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* , find out how Father Line actually speaks your #3. Then do the exercise of looking away.

Question: In your style of graphics, your artwork sometimes reminds me of a pastiche Victorian candy box. I see that you're a graduate of Art Center College of Design where you must have been taught contemporary design. What inspired your style?

Answer: In past centuries, society didn't have knowledge of how to ***not*** attract to themselves, corrupt church and unjust political systems. They also didn't know how to gracefully extricate themselves. After the series of political revolutions in America and

Europe during those centuries, and then the two World Wars, the collective mindset of world culture was left with a downward spiral of disillusionment. The roaring twenties was an example of trying to escape it with frivolity. The spirit of rebellion was seen as virtuous. There are new words to replace Bolsheviks, Beatniks, and agitators, but it's all the same. In the 1960's God was officially declared dead.

The rise of the bland middle class and the industrial age resented ornamentation. It symbolized for them, the lack of social and technological reform. No longer could design reflect that the universe had a beneficent hierarchical order permeating the material world that was worthy of adoration and exaltation. Order, symmetry, formal design, grandiosity, and elaborate ornamentation could only belong to an oppressive past which needed to be revolted against. This led to either grim or frivolous minimalist styles. Art turned back on itself for its own sake instead of serving adoration of universal law or Deity. Bad taste and primitivism became mainstream. Elegant craftsmanship was deliberately rejected. Good taste was seen as the first refuge of the non-creative, and the last ditch stand of the artist. This was encouraged by the fact that traditional art was often accepted and promoted by an unsophisticated narrow mindset.

The irrational, irreverent, bizarre, tragic, and radical were exalted as most virtuous. Almost no one questioned the deep basis behind these trends, but followed it like cattle to slaughter.

Don't take my explanation as disapproval. The so-called downward spiral accommodated many sprits to incarnate on this planet for an expansion opportunity, which would have otherwise been impossible. The larger view is ***still*** beneficence worthy of adoration and exaltation – just not so obvious.

There is another dimension behind my rich decorativeness. It evokes Celestial Hosts who offer their support and guidance. This is a very practical reason, and one that has almost entirely disappeared from cultures on this planet.

The "royal" look of my graphics reflects that there is true Kingship as ONE all-person.

Question: One of the most daunting aspects is the implication in the study sheets that success from the sessions requires repeated practice.

Answer: Then you should decide who the rule-maker is and see if you want to continue that.

Question: So if I am Daffy Ducking, and trying to figure out how to use active inclusion to handle it – it's maybe not as complicated as I've imagined (I'm making a duck out of a feather here?). My thought process just goes back to the original set up language. "Here I am. Fully present. Fully in charge. ONE no-thing completeness: Universal Line." Just acknowledging that the rebellious thoughts and feelings are part of me and not in

any way a hindrance would be enough, even if they didn't loosen their grip, and even if I still felt ducked. ;P
I suppose I was hoping to attain relief that way, as you mentioned in your previous email, but the relief certainly isn't necessary, nor an indicator of anything. I just proceed with the knowledge that I'm off the hook, yeah?

Father Line: Proceed with the knowledge that I just spoke everything you said and why I pretended to be what I'm ***not.***

Question: You said that everyone follows a line of evolution and everyone eventually discovers who they are. They're eventually next in line as Supreme Almighty, etc. But you said earlier and later that everything is my private-dream and they don't "exist." So how does that work? If everything is my private dream, it doesn't make sense for fictional or unreal things to have their own line of evolution and achieve no-thing. I understand its a lesser truth, but what is its utility, and what's the explanation for the above?

Answer: If you don't keep layers of truths in their proper oder and perspective, there will be nothing but contradictions. Review the pyramid diagram.

Question: It's also easier for me to manage my reactions to events during a difficult situation, without much effort on my part. I suppose this would lead to smoother and bigger returns in the near future, but that's conclusion wave then isn't it?

Answer: I think I can predict with certainty (wave as you said) that things will escalate like a snowball effect now.
Yes, you'll find that what you get during your sessions, you carry out with you during the day, so that your day kind of continues your session; hence your easier handling of difficulty. Eventually you can't help but to do what ONE all person would do.
The return I expect next will be that when you bring your command content to mind, you'll quickly embrace your no-thing UL state as everything you need and that will bring you to silent resolve, both during your session and after. "After" means that you walk around with a sense of completion, no seeking, having finished all you need to do. You'll come back and go right to that quiet place within yourself.
Keep me updated on your progress.

Question: I've had a lot more success since I contacted you last. The day I received your last email, I did a session the same afternoon and received an instant result afterward. The return was direct, specific and in full, and it was in regards to something

very unlikely to happen given the structure of my world (systemic wave). I was pretty happy with that. So, as you said, it was certainly a snowball effect.
Since then, I've come up against another challenge in the form of a regression, despite the series of stuff I was able to materialize. I know it's what you told me before, about relying on wave to confirm or deny my success with command. My return (this one being my most desired return) wasn't materializing as quickly as the others, so it shook my confidence.
I'm continuing to do my sessions. Though at the moment my confidence has still been off in between sessions, most of the time I can set it aside for a few minutes while I do them. I do appreciate the further clarity I gain about UL each time I do them, even though I know now that I obviously don't need to fully understand UL in order to produce significant results.

Father Line: Good for you for breaking through systemics.
There is again only one answer to *seeming* regression, because there is only ONE voice who speaks in everything, including your statement about regression.
If you hear about regression inside yourself, it's Me only pretending to be what I'm ***not*** in order to provide an expansion opportunity for an emerging localized realm-being who is not yet sufficiently interested in WHO I am.

Question: ONE all-person who knows and does everything all at once, means that my outcomes have been pre-planned. Would that not mean that taking control of my dream has no significance?

Father Line: I just spoke all your words, so that I just asked Myself if talking control of My dream had no significance. Smell a rat? :-)

Question: ONE all-person doesn't make mistakes, so if the return doesn't seem to be here in spite of command, it's ultimately the best outcome by default. Perhaps it benefitted Universal Line as a whole, but not poor little me who had to just buckle down and take one for the team.

Father Line: Poor little Me just spoke of Myself that way? Really? You need an identity upgrade. :-) Check out more of Who I am.

Question: I'm not sure I fully understand fond-flow-effulgence. It sounds like that proof looping a boundary is perfection in its own way. So it doesn't matter what you're creating (be it success, or failure, or something relatively neutral), it's just the fact that you're creating in the first place?

Father Line: All is My precious-majestic-ness. Yes, so you could say that all that matters is that you're creating. If you proof loop boundaries of lack, loss, and limitation long enough, as a chooser, you're going to want to favor the ideal over the unideal according to your unique personality. That's equally My precious-majestic-ness. Understanding and acting on Who I am, you'll only do what you love to do just like Me.

Question: The sessions feel different to me now, and I almost feel repelled from doing them. it would seem that my commands should be automatically answered, such that a formal command is hardly necessary. I don't need to explain to myself what I want or how to make such a thing perfect, since the same intelligence that returns my command is the same intelligence that upholds the specifications that I desire, and would inspire me to command for them in the first place. I would never forget or not recognize something that I want.
That being the case, I've felt comfortable so far in simply knowing what I want, and knowing that I automatically get whatever that is.

Father Line: Now you know how I feel about Myself.

The only "obstacle" then is not contradicting myself by absentmindedly putting a perceived limit in the way (out of habit), or responding to wave based events that imply an unsuccessful or absent return. Yes?

Father Line: Let's just say that you contradicted what I'm doing as your best Friend.

Question: When I read the text, I naturally zero in on the details that resonate with me the most, and they are what motivates me to continue expanding. That is what I am most passionate about. The fact that unlimited possibilities exist, and I can choose the ones that I am most desiring to experience through the lens of me as a localized realm-being, is very exhilarating.

Father Line: See how fond-flow-effulgence is not boring? I've heard people say that if they could have everything, they would be bored. That was Me speaking as pessimism in order to give Myself a place to expand as always.

Question: I've been doing your material for about two months now. Nothing major has changed, but my belief has strengthened a bit.

However, I've had a few dreams where it ends with someone saying that everything is a dream, etc. After I wake up, or at random times when I'm thinking about random stuff, I get injected into some random reality where I'm having a conversation with some people. As soon as i realize it, which is a second or so, i instantly go back to my mind. I'm wondering if this is a return of Universal Line or just simple hallucinations?

Father Line: Your command content of attention is not about receiving weird dreams or hallucinations, so I wouldn't call it a return, nor pay much attention to it. You have enough of a job in carefully considering Who I am. Let your weird expand your appreciation of how seemingly goofy I can pretend to be, in order to celebrate Myself. In that way you can be entertained by Me instead of feeling like a victim.

Question: When I try to manipulate or change something like water, a heat lamp light, or air conditioner sound, it doesn't work. Why? Even though I'm UL and other things are waves, they still don't change. How much more do I need to do? I'm two months in.

Father Line: The answer is in the question. You say that you're Me, but you're asking yourself "why." Why would I ask Myself, all alone, unless I was pretending to ***not*** be Me, so that I could act like an ant in the scheme of things? If you're acting that way, it's unlikely anything will change magically. It's not about how long, it's about how much you're interested in WHO I am. Everything becomes simple when you pay attention to WHO I am.

Question: What I meant in my question is that when I tried to change something, I was convinced I was UL but it still didn't change.

Father Line: Listen to Me speak those words. You have a decision to make about Me.

Question: If you're fond-flow-effulgent, why don't you intend to make everyone instantly understand and do everything?

Father Line: You move on your line of expansion by engaging your realm-being faculties in a self-sufficient manner. The more I leave in your hands to accomplish yourself, the greater your personal strength. That personal strength is what ultimately prepares you to be able to sit on the throne as the Supreme Almighty. That's the stance your Celestial Hosts take when deciding what to give you.
Your question is the same as asking, "Why don't I zap everyone back to Myself instantly instead of moving through a line of expansion? If you could look back at your baby steps, and see how they fit into the whole plan of the universe, you wouldn't have it any other way. Yes, what I'm telling you is systemics, so keep it in its proper perspective.

Question: What if I become fond-flow-effulgent and decide to kill everyone including you. What happens?

Father Line: I do that all the time. Shit happens ;-)

Question: I've started to notice fear in my heart or strong painful feelings when I for example, want to exercise my ONE all-person power. I know it's systemic wave but it's quite annoying.

Father Line: You have an enemy you're grappling with. Check out, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* Page 10, to see how a best Friend can do your command for you.

Question: You said previously that I should act as one-all-person. But the point is to command and change by Universal Line, and the session is for UL – or am I doing it wrong?

Father Line: If you just follow the procedure as described, you're doing it okay.
I told Mac that even if ONE all-person and all his angels (the relative ONE all-person on a line of expansion) came down to visit him during his 15 seconds, to return to Me as No-thing.

Question: Hey if you don't mind, I want to ask about you personally;
Have you ever materialized a painting from thin air? And how long ago was it? just curious.
Thanks.

Answer: In my early years I turned away valuable teachings because I didn't want to be like the people I saw teaching them. I've since learned to keep personality out of it. Not everyone can provide valuable info, but valuable info can come from absolutely anywhere. That's because UL underlies everything.
You may somehow find out things about me that are not your cup of tea. Until you've matured in your realization, you can't help but to hang on others' personal details in order to gauge your decisions. I've already seen this happen with the result that some people turned away my info.
If you conclude that I'm being evasive to hide my lack of accomplishment, that validation event will ultimately assist you in rising above validation events. My policy is that if anyone presses me, I say, "I don't materialize things out of thin air, but you can do better

than me because you're different." That puts people's focus back where it makes a difference.

Question: Yeah, but how do you know the info you found is true if you didn't use it or if did't work for you. We're all the same thing after all, so personality nor morals matter.

The Q I asked you is two-layered. First, when you found out the info, and it didn't work for you, how did you know it was "right?" Second, if it didn't work for you, why would you expect it to work for others?

I realize I'm seeking validations from my realm-being perception. Honestly, this Q feels useless to ask but I'm just curious.

Answer: Working or not working is not an issue when the info rises above and is based on non-change facts or Principle. Non-change facts don't require validation from the field of use or works. I would do a grave injustice to non-change fact by advising you based on my personal experience. It would contradict everything I said about perception, experience and events. Remember what I said about the highest most revered teachers in the first question of this Q&A sheet.
If you ***can't*** trace my info back to self-validating non-change fact as Father Line, then you have a responsibility to yourself to be very skeptical and possibly look elsewhere. I would.
Your question reveals that you have put my info to work with a shaky basis, so of course you're "just curious." You're left with a "just." What's going on with this email is your *return* of being provided with a more sound basis. This is a your line of expansion.

Question: I've been making progress lately. Throughout my sessions I've been dealing with various boundaries and the returns have been obvious and tangible. I've been using sessions lately to remap aspects of myself (as a localized realm being). Results involve me learning things I've been wanting to learn, making definitive progress on things that eluded me for a while, and so on. The best return, still, is greater familiarity. It really is changing everything. My perspective towards rough events, how I build up my skills, I have these weird "leaps" in skill. The day before I'll express intent on what I want to improve on in a short session, then my skill in that area skyrockets. It's very fascinating to experience. It still feels restricted when I do it on certain things, but I'm taking care of those boundaries. Even how people perceive me is seeming to change as I perceive myself differently. I even had a small breakthrough, I'd say, in familiarity.

Question: No answer needed.

Question: Thanks for the Advanced Financial Gain video and text. It's amazing! The new examples are great.

Now that as a realm-being, I know almost everything I need to do, I have to ask a final question which is almost as mind-bending as the abstract virtual me.
As ONE all-person, I'm omnipresent and omnipotent, so how do the paradoxes work? For example:
"God is supposed to be omnipotent. If He is omnipotent, then He can create a rock so big that He can't pick it up. If He cannot make a rock like this, then He is not omnipotent. If He can make a rock so big that He can't pick it up, then He isn't omnipotent either. Either way demonstrates that God cannot do something. Therefore God is not omnipotent. Therefore God does not exist."

Can UL create something that's greater than itself? If it can, then it isn't the "final truth." If it can't then it isn't capable of "everything".

The solution I've found is that I dream whatever result happens. I can make something more powerful if I want, and I don't if I don't want.

Father Line: I just told Myself that I don't exist. Hey why not. :-)
If you hear inside yourself, "Gee, maybe $10K is a bit too heavy for me right now," you could use an absolute, not relative Friend.

Question: In addition to performing your sessions, I have my own type of meditation, which I had prior to discovering your materials. See, my original reason for meditation is because I prefer a clear state of mind, which would be ongoing throughout the day. Or in other words, ability to focus on what I choose to for however long I want to. I get a similar result with command sessions, but I feel like I'm daffy ducking for no reason. How can I reconcile the results I get from meditation, yet in a way that coincides with the command sessions? This question isn't very easy for me to put into words.

Answer: It depends on what you're goal or criteria for success is for each procedure. Let's say you want to take a trip to Rome. Your flight makes stops in Salt Lake City, Chicago, and New York before it arrives in Rome. You could stop off and spend time in Chicago, or any of the cities – they all have something to offer – but they're not Rome. The end-all of your line of expansion is to be ONE thing. Doing a procedure for more clarity and less distractions is perfectly fine and has many advantages, but it's not going to ONE thing. Going to ONE thing provides the ultimate in advantages if you "hang in there" for the full flight.
You may get to Chicago quicker and enjoy things you don't get while on the plane to Rome. Maybe the flight was starting to get a bit boring. Maybe you got distracted by what Chicago can offer, and forgot a worthwhile comparison to Rome. While on the plane, if you again get out your travel books on Rome, and review what's in store, you'll probably get re-inspired.
Your stance, or what you *act on*, during command session is: "No I don't need *that* (reconciling), HERE I AM, with no beginning or end, the fully pervasive, the bender of

wave, the rule-maker, the full ONE ultimate, Father Line, sitting here as the all-inclusive entity – intending.”

Question: After reading your new text, I feel like I am "taking it on faith" regarding your explanation of how everything is one thing. It doesn't seem wise to continue on until I understand it to the level of 1+1=2. I've analyzed it continually, but it doesn't make sense to me, and I feel like you make some jumps in logic at points.

You say: ”In order to understand why everything is ONE thing, we need to see how two or more things have something in common. Let’s look at these two bills. How could you know there are two bills unless there was something in their midst to present them as separate from each other? They have to have something in common to present them as two – some kind of field or backdrop. It’s a third thing."

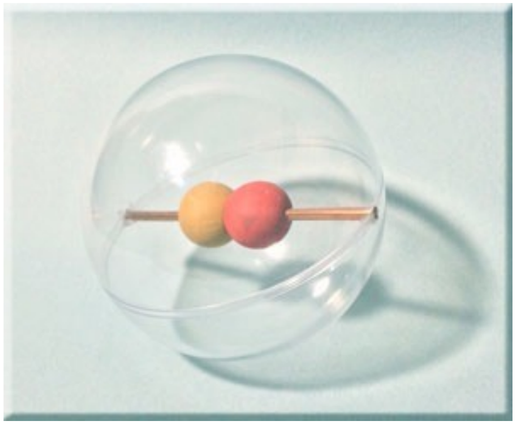
So are you talking about LITERAL space here? If I remove all other objects/scenery, and just have literal blank space with 2 bills, are you saying that the blank space is the "field/backdrop" aka the third thing? If so, this makes mechanical sense to me, if not, you've already lost me and I'm interpreting it incorrectly.

Next paragraph:
"Let’s take away that third thing. Well, we really can’t. It has nothing to define it except a black void. But that black void is still something because it’s still functioning to present the two bills as not the bills. "

I don't understand how it can be inferred that the "third thing" has nothing to define it except a black void. Maybe this hinges on my understanding of the first paragraph.

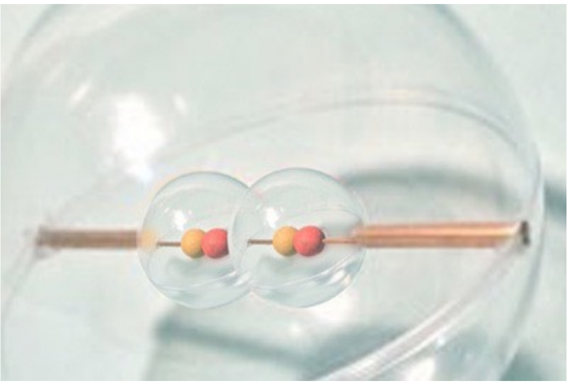
And I immediately associate space with the third thing. Jeez, I never realized that I previously had no idea how something would look without any "objects" as the backdrop. Is it white, black...I had no idea! But, thinking about it, "outer space" is basically that, if you take away all the astroids and debris. So now I'm picturing two bills in debris-free/object-free "outer-space" that stretches in all directions, which is basically the two bills and a third thing (the black space), which is "not-the-bills"...are we on track so far?

On another level, your writing style is just great. I don't think a piece of work ever captivated me in the way that the portrait painting work did. I'll never forget how powerful it was, and how much it drew me in the first time I read it. "You are the sole commander of the universe, and all is your private dream" – that paragraph is beautiful stuff.
It wasn't perfect (I think finance is better structured), but it’s not hard to see how it could give someone a solid degree of conviction through repetition.
My above question hasn't hindered me in my sessions, or even my conviction in general. I’m okay supplementing with some good ol' fashioned faith.



Answer: What I said holds true from any point of view, both literal and figuratively. Either 2-D or 3-D space will do fine.

Here is a transparent “ONE thing" as a stage-setting for *two or more*. Since ONE thing is all-pervasively transparent, the glass sphere is an appropriate analogy.



Can’t there be two spheres? Yes, but the same thing happens as I explained in Finance Part 1 of 2 text. The black space kept going on without end. Here, the two balls repeat without end, because *two* always has a reference field to present itself as two.

TIME
SPACE
EXISTENCE
y
x
z

Sounds like you're more at home with the void of physical outer space. Here is an illustration I may include in the next edition.
"What do the aspects of time and space have in common? They both exist. Existence is their common denominator. If existence is more fundamental than the boundaries of time-space, then what is the status of existence? It’s unbounded. If it’s unbounded, then it’s also

all-pervasive. That makes it indivisible as ONE thing. ONE thing is what time-space, or any two or more things have in common.
There is no form that can exist or be observable/experiential without the boundaries of time-space to define it. Existence is necessary for them to "be" and thus to define them. Existence could then also be called 'being.' ONE thing defines all things and is therefore a reference field, backdrop, and source. ONE thing is a base essence."

Question: My only gripe with this is that some (like myself) may object to time existing independently. To me, time is an illusion of perception and has no independent objective existence (Yes, I rely heavily on logic if you haven't noticed…haha).

Answer: In my text, if I added another character, it might be Professor Theorem. "Yes, P.T., I agree that time is an illusion – just like space. When you walk down stairs you glance to gauge the spacing for how far to step. You also sense the time it takes after your first step, in order to get a feel for the next. If it's taking more time for your foot to reach the next step, you glance down to avoid a potential mishap – one that could have you on crutches for two weeks with a sprained ankle. So I know you treat time as real and practical. Here I'm talking about an aspect of the universe which you need to take seriously as real, regardless of its theoretical status. Later I'm going to describe a non-change base state of the universe which is the only thing that is truly real, and how it's practical to treat everything else as an illusion while you're commanding your universe."

Therefore, I'm not talking about the academic view of time as an illusion. I'm talking about what you as a realm-being have personally decided to deal with all day long as real.

Question: After thinking about it more carefully, I have no objection. As is stated in the top truth of the truths hierarchy, there is only flat no-thing. Everything else is an illusion of perception. Like time, it is equally as valid to say that nothing else has any independent existence except as a "conceptualization" by the mind. All is line.

Question: If it's always the case that an emerging realm-being ***is*** Totality, simply not aware that he is, wouldn't the command that one manifests and vibrates in alignment with Totality be redundant?

Answer: I think you're referring to, "Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full."
The question indicates that there is an unresolved issue going on, and that there is no reason why it ***should*** go unresolved.
Applying the pyramid diagram, let's put your question in perspective:

1. Nothing redundant – or anything else – happened: it's all an illusion.
2. ONE thing just pretending to be ONE all-person who is doing it all alone within Himself – doing only what He loves to do. He's making himself the activity of one separate being looking to another separate being to fix what may be amiss.
3. You're simply telling yourself a story of how the universe works and then believing it: something may be amiss.
4. You're pointing out how another being may be violating universal laws that are in place to guide him on his line of expansion. You're hearing this (or channeling it) from a Messenger-Guide who's topic is self-knowledge.
5. You're learning life's lessons by having to go through channels that have you investigate and work at it. {I think I'll stop there before it gets too ugly. :-) }

We'll pick #5 to go ahead with me as your channel to investigate and learn.

A person in a command session has the inherent ability (as ONE all-person) to prove that ONE/UL is **not** manifesting or that he's **not** in alignment with Totality – all the living proof he could want. Of course that's not true, but he can prove it locally. What do I mean by locally? Localized perception allows a smaller picture for him to conclude about and act on. So it's good for him to have a **reminder** amidst all this proof, so that he again decides to go with something other than himself as an ant in the scheme of things: "Simply remaining universal line, I…"

If at some point, he sees the reminder as redundant, and goes without it – great – more power to him. Then he's finished with the remedial behavior. The words reminder and remedial are closely related.
During a command session, when you've decided to look to universal line for ten seconds, and no longer just talk about it, then it's a different situation. It's a different form of being practical, where ***then,*** yes, intention is redundant.

Question: I'm having a lapse in being inspired with your info. Any suggestions?

Father Line: Your inspiration came from comparing differences that impressed you initially, not from Who I am. When you stand with Me there are no lapses.

Question: Hi John, good work on your new website, I've really enjoyed it, especially the new Q&A section. But that's not really why I'm e-mailing you :) First off, I wanted to express gratitude for your work, the creation and publication of it, and the fruits I've experienced because of it.
In my personal experience, I've seen:

A definite increase in the level of my awareness or attention,
A massive decrease of stress and anxiety (of which I was not even aware when i started watching your videos, silly “me"),
Increased joy and happiness,
Increased compassion towards others,
Decreased anger, towards it's non-experience at all (Okay, I'm lying, I still experience some frustration, which I would characterize as a mild form of anger, though never towards anyone,)
The blessing of direct experience of reality, you know, not looking at it through the "lens" of egoic mind. Though the ego is still there, as remnants of personality to some degree, I am not dominated by it,
Decreased questions about reality, and so, greater clarity.

As for manifestation, not so much. Though I haven't really worked towards it that much, as due to the aforementioned qualities I cultivated, I found I didn't really want what I thought I used to want (money, sexual partners, bigger apartment) and so I stopped commanding towards their realization.

I wanted you to know all this so you could know the impact of your work, to let you know that, well, at least it's working for those who study the material thoroughly :)

My next project is to attempt to access higher positions on the hierarchy of beings, to further increase my understanding of the cosmos. But, I wanted to ask you before starting if this is a "real" possibility, or if it's meant to occur naturally on the line of expansion, eons in the “future.” What's your perspective on this? I figured you might shed some insight :)

Answer: Mac, who you saw in my video, is working along the same lines, so I’ll share how he’s approaching it.
There is a Topic Host who’s work he cares about more than anything else in the universe. Mac doesn't know of anything that expresses more genius or more brilliance for fulfilling his personality. As of now, he’s keeping who the Topic Host is to himself because what is normally available about Him on this planet, doesn’t do Him justice. Mac’s content of attention is to be the God’s incarnation on this planet and whatever other worlds he associates himself with. So this is not just about simply accessing higher positions as a visitor, it’s about embodying ***that*** as Mac’s inner nature, his function, and deity body form right here on earth.
However, he doesn’t seem to be able to stop there. He seems to have to include in that incarnation, the incarnation of the person who I spoke with in my document about higher beings. Father Line, or other more personal names he could call Him. Mac takes seriously that not only do Celestial Hosts or Gods author systemic wave, but that they ***are*** systemic wave, and that as UL, he is above wave. As I mentioned in the text, it’s not a delusion of grandeur, but acting on the base fact of his being.

Is there anything else more Mac could bite off which might be more than he could chew? :-)

Is there anything more that could challenge what one might consider belonging to only what naturally happens on a line of expansion, eons in the future?

All alone, is it any different from Mac intending a toothpick materializing in his hand? My text would never allow Mac to go to a constricted place within himself which says that it's too much or that he needs something more before…, without acting like a thirsty fish in the sea.
In addition to that, my text will not allow Mac to compromise where he goes to acquire this return of command. He won't go to the Topic Host Himself. He won't attempt to access the God Kingdoms, but only go to universal line in order to materialize it's embodiment. With that, he can't justify doing more than the simplest most comfortable thing he could do right wherever he is on a so-called line of expansion.

As far as placement in the God Kingdoms, Mac is doing what I talked about earlier in Q&A: not stopping off to visit Chicago on the way to Rome.

So there, I put your answer in Mac's personal context to be more compelling for you.

Question: Since my last email, I've stopped my old meditation practice. With enough contemplation I realized it was me going to wave, and after enough experiences with consciously utilizing UL, I've realized it isn't the best idea. I still read the material and the Q&A because I always find something new each time I read. The majority of questions I went to email you about, I either answered on my own or through re-reading the material. In fact, I was writing a question in this email but I ended up figuring it out through looking at it again. Something about me writing emails just makes me look at things deeper.

Answer: It's inevitable on your line of expansion to realize you were going to wave. If it wasn't me, it would have been someone else to tell you. As far as emails, it's a convenient channel for the Messenger Guide assigned to you.

Question: I always liked the idea of being assisted by "higher beings" in acquiring skills. Not quite sure why I said that, but the part about the Messenger Guides spoke to me.

Answer: It's always nice to have friends in high places who know exactly what you're up to and where you're going. So what, if it's not the most complete truth :-)

Question: Sometimes, I find it easier to comprehend to things like that rather than straight UL stuff. It feels "closer". Sometimes, trying to comprehend and utilize UL information can be difficult for me. For me, it takes dips between being vastly fulfilling,

and other days it feels like I don't understand any of it. I take smart commands when that comes up, but it definitely isn't the easiest thing sometimes.
One of my major command contents of intention is self mastery in aspects relating to memory, knowledge, and overall mechanical skill. I've had great success with this in the past, when I was still immersed in basic law of attraction information, yet I always knew *something* was off, that the full story wasn't being told to me. So finding your stuff through a post on Reddit was very welcome.
Say you're conflicted on a matter where you want to pursue something but you find yourself seemingly constricted by aspects or circumstances that restrict you. You enjoy these restricted circumstances to a degree (guilty pleasure sort of thing) but you recognize them as something that ultimately does nothing for you. If OAP only does what He loves to do, would He still put himself in these situations? Or is this a matter that only applies to people who function based off of perceptions conclusion. Would acting as OAP erode these restrictive situations in that case? What would the person having this issue do?

Father Line: My comments in *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* clears all this up.

Question: After the posts from the recent Q&A, I've been increasingly resolved with not going to wave for things. I just proceed with knowing. Command sessions are more enriching. I find that lately, I'm okay going into sessions or dealing with boundaries without preparatory resolve. I just favor who and everything is clear. My struggle with daffy ducking was a clever hide and seek. More personal conviction in results make it easier for me to favor who as well.
Funnily enough, these realizations are giving me some of the benefits I originally looked to meditation for, faster and more in full than meditation, without the wave aspects which meditation asked me to trade off, in order to practice it.

Answer: Yes, as you mature, prep resolve becomes unnecessary. However, what I still recommend, is to start whatever you do with a half minute of simply remaining however you find yourself for your return. It’s so ridiculously simple and refreshing, and reminds you how you don’t need to make effort. You just feel the pressure of your seat, your hand resting, or some innocent thought stream going on. As you are fully ONE person, you know why the vacuum is taking that – taken to be processed into a return. It should kind of make you smile inside.
Hey, if you keep growing in confidence, you may want to go back out to some of those law of attraction info websites you were browsing, and share my message.
There is a new link on my home-page with this text:

{Sometimes the best way to better comprehend info is by explaining it to others. If you would enjoy the adventure of sharing this knowledge, say, in online forums, your own

website, or speaking in public, I can give permission to use my materials for non-profit educational purposes.
This includes my text, images, and videos. I can also offer advice if you're not sure how to answer questions which are put to you. All at no cost.
If you find yourself caring too much about what people might think, this is your expansion opportunity to show yourself that you can better express: "All alone, no one else in the universe besides me, all my private dream, what am I doing?" You can test yourself to show yourself that you mean what you say.
If you're hosting a space, of course you can charge admission to cover expenses, but you wouldn't take payment for my materials.
For more details or questions, you can email me at iamtotality@me.com.}

Question: I enjoy helping and giving advice, so I've been considering it. However, I hold perceptions of caring too much what people think (It's been less and less of a problem the past few months), and I'd be more inclined to just "nudge" them, rather than telling them straight up the whole deal. What do you think of that?

Answer: Yes, nudges could be more polite. Also, just being honest about your own story may resonate best with where others are coming from. In addition, this could be a good opportunity to apply outer command active inclusion. Since you have no obligation, be playful with it.

Question: I've found that speaking to people does have me express and comprehend all of this differently. It's like they say, teaching helps you learn about the topic itself. It's had me contemplating myself *where* I'm going and what I'm even doing with my command sessions and such. It's widened the scope of my personal aims in growing self-mastery, pretty much.
By the way, when it comes to how new agers view love and "high vibrations," what is your view on that? Often times you say, from the view of One All-Person, "I only love what I do." Would you take a different stance on love than New Agers do?

Answer: New agers talk about love as a *means* instead of as a mechanical fact; the same with high vibrations. Then they hang on that means, while ignoring the whole. The Hippy Movement and New Age still have some crossover characteristics. The Beatles sang, "All you need is love." "Yea, yea, yea," expressed the unimportance of careful consideration. I'm generalizing here because of, "how much, how often". Some New Agers have a lot right.
Generally, careful consideration is an enemy, because in the absence of self-validating facts, what they're left with, is likely to keep their head spinning on the surface of life instead of pointing them to what IS. In the absence of solid info, all things considered, staying with feely-good and wishful thinking is a pretty smart move.

Question: Got it. Onto the question. Someone was asking about, "Difference between visualizing desire and obsession??". They wanted to know: "I was wondering if anyone has any advice on when visualizing frequently becomes obsession? Any thoughts on being and staying at a higher vibration?"

Father Line: Taking al look at, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* you'll see that the question is hugely irrelevant.

Question: I like the focus on money in the new version of the teachings but I know it can be applied to anything in general. My question is if I were to manifest the money, would the money stay permanently to use? Would it be like real money to use in the world? I mean would it be just like real money to other people when used in the world?

Answer: Only if you are the person who made those bills which are in your wallet right now. Can you be that Person?

Question: I've recently came across your website and videos. What I want to manifest isn't financial gain. What I instead wish to happen is jumping to my ideal reality, which basically includes changing the past, and changing something physical about myself. I'm a firm believer that anything is possible, and like you said, every possibility exists. I just worry your materials won't be enough, but if I watch the videos and follow along to the instructions, it will work?

Answer: My materials will first bring you to a realization that the question, "Will it work?" is ignoring WHO you are. Then you will act on the fact, not belief, that your new reality is workable. You'll see that your present reality fits in the category: "If I had a choice, I wouldn't have it come." Your new choice (which you mentioned) will be called your fresh ideal command content of attention. You'll be set up with a condition most favorable for commanding your universe, called the ten-minute command session.

Question: I finished part one earlier today. I'm going to watch the rest of part two tomorrow. That way I'll get to the ten minute command session. My comprehension probably is slower than most, I've always had a bit of a learning difficulty. I like to think of myself as an abstract thinker, so I expect that these ideas will come to me eventually. If I continue to watch the videos and read the Q&A, will it eventually come to me?

Answer: I could just say yes to your question, yet my materials are all about you being able to answer that question for yourself through your own conviction. If after looking everything over, you can't know that for yourself, then I'll point your attention in a direction so that you can.
I'm also a slow learner. I was held back a year in grammar school. If I took an IQ test, I'd do very poorly. A person associated with Mensa, told me it's only because I don't care, but if he lived around me for a while, he'd find out how stupid I am :-) It actually works beautifully for me as providence because it isolates me from things I don't need to get

involved with. If I have a secret, it's repetition. I just keep listening over and over and it finally soaks in. I still keep hearing new things when I listen to my own videos.

Question: That helps me a lot! I plan on repeating part 1 and 2 again just so it soaks in. It will come to me eventually, I just know it.
Earlier you mentioned that someone wanted to enter the god kingdom for their private dream. Did they ever end up entering it?

Answer: I don't expect to hear from the person because they know they're all alone, and I'm their imagination. If I've done my job well, I never hear from people again.

Question: I see. That makes sense. I hope you don't hear from me again, lol. :)

Answer: In the next email correspondence below, see how your situation of a new desired reality, versus your present one, is handled in an efficient effective way.

Question: Although I slip off into conventional perception daily, I mostly come back fast to remaining UL which is very comforting and serene.
However it seems my return is a funny one. In a dream I desired something and it didn't manifest instantly. I had a bad mood because of it. When I woke up I asked myself why? In a blink it came to me…

Answer: If there is anything about a situation, where your position is: "If I had a choice, I wouldn't have this situation come." – It may work out to handle it in the following way:

[[Part 1, Page 42: Let's say as an analogy, that what produces magical money is a chemical reaction of your skin to salt water. There you are in the ocean (line never stops being line so you're ***it***). You can move around (make waves or respond to waves) all you like but it makes no difference because the source of your return is the water's contact with your skin – not any movement (wave). So what do you do? Simply ***know*** you are the WHO that is the silent ocean to magically materialize your desired (choiceful) return.]]

Here you are responding to waves or stirring up more waves about the un-choiceful situation because you think that some kind of movement may somehow improve or resolve the situation. "However it seems my return is a funny one…"

Here you are knowing that what produces a magical return is a chemical reaction of your skin to salt water, not any movement. You simply ***enjoy being*** in contact with that silent ocean (as your complete means-whereby) to magically materialize your desired return. Another wave may come to say, “Can something so simple and elegant really work, compared to all the systemics I could perform?” Your response is ***not*** to respond, but ***enjoy being*** your silent ocean which is the bender of wave. You now know better. Try it now with closed eyes for ten minutes or more.

“If I had a choice, I wouldn’t have this situation come.” is ***also*** ONE all-person doing what He loves to do. How do we know that? Because it happened.

Of course, if for some reason, waves coming at you seem too demanding to respond with this *WHO knowing*, you always have the option to simply remain however you find yourself as your thumbs up. You let it have you. The return of doing so will likely allow you to come back to WHO shortly.

Question: Reading your latest Q&A update, it dawned on me that I don't quite understand your chemical reaction analogy.
If you are the ocean (or at the very least, are always in the ocean), the chemical reaction would always be occurring. If the source of your return was the waters contact with your skin, wouldn't you never have left home?
Making waves via movement makes sense in the analogy though.

Father Line: Exactly. So I must be accommodating a very real experience that you are ***not*** home and that you aren’t sure what to do about it. I call ***not being home*** a lesser complete truth. Emerging localized realm-beings act on lesser truths, and since they, in structural reality, never left home, they carry the full organizing power of Me to prove that they’re ***not*** home. Next they have to deal with all the difficulties of that proof. One of which is having to ask a question like you did in this email.
So why do you seemingly leave home? That’s your Third Law of Universal Line.

Therefore, my use of the analogy is to remind you that you ***are*** home, to get used to it by acting ***as if,*** until it's a very real experience ***again***. Does that sound like a reasonable thing to present people with? Would you do it differently?

Question: Can I get quick/almost instant results? Is it possible to get quick results when it's your first time manifesting something big? If I am Universal Line, I imagine it is possible, as everything is, to get quick results.

Father Line: The only reason for less than quick is by looking to wave instead of Me. From a behavioral view, it all depends on how much you care about careful consideration of Who I am. It depends mostly on what your attention is on all day long. You'll decide your priorities. If you recall my illustration of your biggest wave, you're in this for the long haul. Might as well set yourself down for a fine multi-course dinner, instead of a brush past Burger King's drive-up window. :-)

Question: I could use more help in handling doubt and fear.

Father Line: Those words came from My lips. Q&A is full of answers relating to that.

Question: Someone asked me a question (in a forum), and I'm not sure how to respond. Here is what they asked:
"I have a question for you, if you have time, about manifesting knowledge. First of all, maybe this is a misconception based on my level of understanding, but it seems to me that there's knowledge and then there's knowledge. If you wake me up in the middle of the night and ask me how reality works, I'll instantly say "there's just ONE thing, everything is a reflection / manifestation / vibration of it" and so on. I know this information, and it's on my mind all the time. But the fact is that I don't get results that reflect this knowledge. I frequently intend something, remember that I am the thing I want, the means for it to come to fruition, and the one who enjoys it -- and then it doesn't happen. So, obviously, I "know" but I don't know, somehow.

My question is, starting from where I am, do you have any suggestions from your own experience of how to develop further? If I'm not getting consistent results, it doesn't seem like the obvious solution of "just intend to get more knowledge or self-mastery" is really ideal. I feel like it makes perfect sense to me, but something's just missing. Even knowing that this situation is just a way of seeing things doesn't seem to resolve it."

Answer: Usually when people say "I know," it means that they've heard the words and gave it some thought. It doesn't necessarily represent that they sufficiently comprehend what the words mean. "Sufficient" generally comes with more careful consideration via repetition. That's why I said, "You'll come back repeatedly to hear it say things you didn't hear before."

Question: Thanks, that really helped me out too.

Question: Last night I woke up in the middle of the night in some severe pain, bad enough that I was considering going to the hospital. After loathing in the situation for a bit, I remembered what's going on. I paused and looked to ONE-thing, and the pain vanished within a minute. I've been commanding on-the-fly for things like skin conditions (which I've gotten rid of 90%+ of it through UL information), but this is my favorite one so far.

Answer: The body is such a powerful inspiration to take an expansion opportunity. Ouch!
In many spiritual traditions, pride is an enemy, but look at yourself as ONE all-person and delight in being proud of your smart move.
There's a class of beings in the God kingdoms who do nothing but praise your ONE all-person all day long. That's because they see the details of what went into your decision to remember what was going on and then to act on it. Everything is their favorite. Eventually they will evolve to look to ONE thing instead. Everything will still be their favorite, but they'll see themselves alone as equally worthy of that praise. Some will make an agreement to take a longer path of positive refinement while remaining in the God kingdoms, yet others will take a human form, agree to forget everything, and be involuntarily inspired to get there quickly – the way you have. Ouch!
Why does it take longer in the God Kingdoms? Because closing their eyes for the no-thing of UL, while basking in unspeakable glory, is way too much to ask. The proof loop runs under this condition as well:

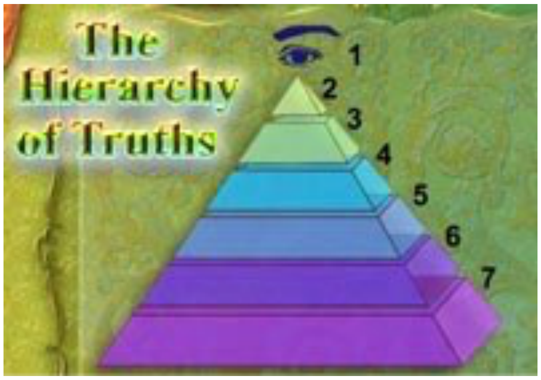
This human form expansion opportunity for UL realization is so cherished, that believe it or not, there's a long waiting list in the God Kingdoms. So make hay while the sun shines :-) The next time you're impatiently standing in a long line at the super-market, remembering this may give you a chuckle.
Yes, even bargaining with systemic wave happens in the God Kingdoms. There (or I should say right *here* in your midst) they have their own form of currency/exchange in the form of a prized abstract essence called, "The nectar of the gods."

Question: This resonates with me, particularly because I've always enjoyed looking to my personal integrity. Now even more so with me being aware of UL information.

Answer: Good. So when you get to the God Kingdoms, tell everyone, “Hey, John said you don’t have to bargain with systemic wave.” ;-)

Question: Thank you for sending the Q&A, they are very insightful. I can relate to one of the last questions with regard to what it is we may 'know' when it comes to One Thing. Although I may believe I know UL, the reflection of my commands does not always align with what I think I'm commanding. For example 'Here I am simply being One thing, I now become X instantly materialized in full', often reveals itself to by Y. I have to conclude that as UL I've commanded Y and not X. Or perhaps a topic host or messenger guide may decide that Y is a more appropriate response given my current understanding? What other reason could you surmise that I'd receive the exact opposite?

Answer: [[[I have to conclude that as UL I've commanded Y and not X.]]]



***That’s #3 on the pyramid. (To be more contextual, actually UL doesn’t command. Only after you vibrate yourself as ONE all-person, then say, "I Am", and then go to, “Now I become…,” does command happen.)
[[[Or perhaps a topic host or messenger guide may decide that Y is a more appropriate response given my current understanding?]]]
***That’s #4 on the pyramid.

I’ll elaborate #4: “Having to deal with what you have to deal with, the *way* you have to deal with it, is how the universe works. It’s the way things *are*. It’s the system.
You all alone as the sole rule maker on the fly is a nice idea, but it’s in your best interest for things to work *the way they are*. You would only violate the system and pay for your violation if you tried to apply your limited human concept.”

You could also say #7, – that everything is against you. That would be the easiest most conventional explanation for why you got the exact opposite. Take you pick. Of course, you know that I recommend #1 and look to the no-thing of UL.
As you do, some day, when people look at and are inspired by your accomplishment, they'll say, "Against all odds, A*** went ahead and over-rid the system because at his core, he was the pure intelligence prior to its design."

There's something charming about trouble-shooting boundaries. It exercises your freedom to explore and enlivens the sense of your creative faculties. It also tests your skills to see if "I can." It's like sitting in a warm bathtub: you feel the heat much more when you stir the water.

My place in your tub is to inspire you to stop playing hide and seek with wave – without exception. Not only that, but to do the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do. My skill in doing so is only getting better as I continue. Things I've emphasized in the past may no longer carry as much weight. This is the case with, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

So lets see if you'll ***exclusively*** invite UL to be your hydro massage therapy. That means you stop "all the above" boundary trouble-shooting which is actually command. Your rubber ducky will be you intension to look to UL. You could bring in bubble bath (#2 through #7), but that's just on the surface whereas hydro message is more deeply functional.
Now give your rubber ducky a squeeze, then sit back and enjoy the hydro. Okay, so you don't feel the hydro now, but it's there working for you anyway. (refresh the non-change fact if you need to – the analogies like salt-water's contact with your skin, H2O, and sap will help) You sit back anyway ***as if*** you were a negligent fool, but you're actually doing the smartest thing you could do. Right now after reading this email is the best time to start doing it – even if only for 15 seconds.

You may wan't to go to a place within yourself that says: "It's strange to try to look to the void of UL. I feel vulnerable, lost, and I'm not sure if I'm actually doing it."
That's #3 through #7. Right ***there*** are the boundaries of the system. If you take on #3 through #7, where are you going to draw the line for which one you choose? Based on what?
Invite UL anyway, however strange and distant it seems – right in the midst of whatever you experience-conclude, because you're always already UL: ***all of it.***

Question: Your response is perfectly aligned with UL, expressed via OAP! I completely understand that UL does not command, rather, from the perspective of OAP in my case reflected as an ERB! And thus I find myself in any of the 7 positions in the pyramid you present. I am a diamond in my opening pawn, but it may look like coal for now, and that's fine!

Question: I just found your work via Reddit. Wow, I finished reading the first two texts. I've actually read them twice as I'm still trying to get my head wrapped around some of the info.
I did my first 10 minute session today. I plan to go on to the other texts and still re-read a few parts but I did have a question about having multiple desires. The suggestion you use with the money is something I would still like to focus upon however I'd also like to improve certain relationships in my life. Girlfriend, family, etc.
I'm wondering how you go about this? Do you suggest to add it to the command content of attention or is it better to focus on one desire at a time? ex. " I now become my ten-thousand dollars and one with all my relationships; full of love and passion".
Thank you for putting up all the content on the site. I'm looking forward into delving into the other texts.

Answer: Hi *****. Yes, multiple takes on the text and videos is the best way to wrap your head around the info. I hear that the Q&A on my site is particularly helpful.

Have you ever handed your girlfriend a bouquet of flowers? There was maybe some roses, some lilies, babies breath, carnations, and button poms, all in a glass vase. The physical act of gathering it all in a vase and handing it to your girlfriend, was just a slightly lower vibration than your content of attention (intention) to do so. They were both wave. The physical vase was you “containing multiple” expressions. So you’ve ***already*** done a successful multiple command content of attention in ***that*** way, and it (those vibrations of wave) worked perfectly.

Now with your ***fresh-start ideal command content of attention***, repeat what you already successfully did with the presentation to your girlfriend, only this time, you’re handing your well-crafted mental-only bouquet back to universal line from where it came. The focus will be just a gentle brief intention, or just enough to get the “sense of it,” prior to looking to ONE thing / no-thing. The only way it would ***not*** work, is if you, all alone, the sole commander of the universe, the bender of wave, decided on the boundaries within yourself that it would ***not***.

Question: Ha, thank you. I actually can't wait to get home to keep reading. Once again, thank you for your time. This is going to be fun.

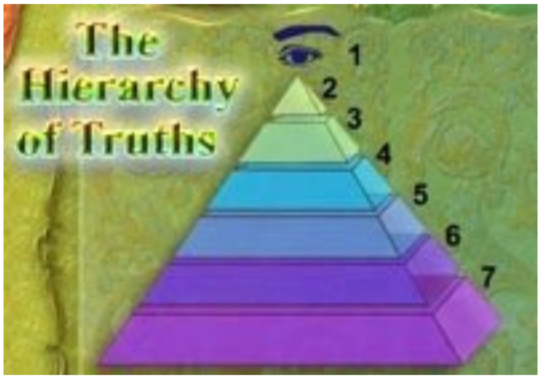
This answer includes additional text from another source, making it longer that I would usually put in this PDF.
Click on this link: Q&A SUPPLEMENT #1

Question: I have a couple questions I was asked in a forum. It involves free will and morality.

"Let's say I want to enter a relationship with someone, but that certain someone already has a partner. It may seem morally incorrect to want to, basically, break up someone's relationship, but could you alter things beforehand? For example, maybe use it so that both people in the relationship are about ready to call it quits?"
"Would it essentially be like a "love spell" if you use the methods to enter a relationship with someone? Like, would they pretty much just be under a spell?”

Answer: This question is most popular with females, so I’ll put my reply in that context.

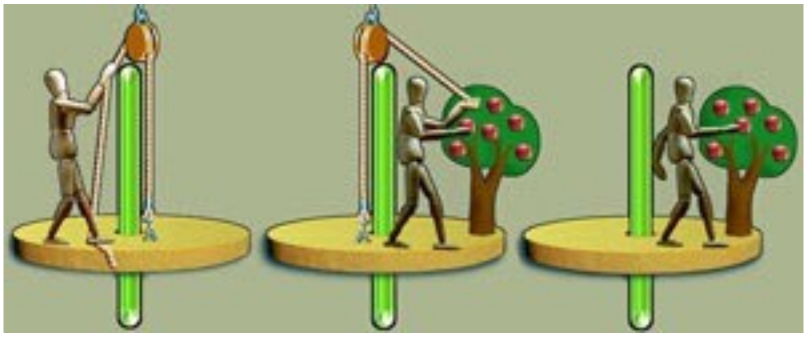
There you are in a restaurant sitting alone. Just across from you is a man and woman – obviously in some kind of “significant other” relationship. It’s all you can do to pretend that you’re not staring at him. “Wow, I can’t believe what I’m seeing. Everything about him is deliciously adorable – how he’s treating that woman, everything about his physique, everything about the way he’s presenting his personality. I just want to go over there, take him in my arms, and lick him all over!!!”



I don’t think we need to go below #4 on the pyramid of truths, so I’ll start there and work our way back up to #1. #4 deals with the hierarchy of Hosts in the universe: systemic wave. Here to the right is a popular image to represent what’s happening from the layer of #4:

As you are aware of that layer of truth, your response could be: “What a wonderful gift of Spirit to show me this – to present him here in front of me to reveal what would be the fulfillment of my personality. Now I’m more aware of what my fresh-start ideal command content of attention should be. Now I’ll let you guys in the God Kingdom finish what you’ve inspired me to get involved with. From my side, I’ll have the vacuum involuntarily suck up my more delicious adorable command content. While I’m at it, I can think of a few extra qualities I’d like to throw in – oh, thanks for that too Spirit. I’ll leave right now to go home and do a command session.”

We’ll also factor in, how to handle a partial return. The narrative above is a partial return because he’s embracing another woman, not you. For you to intervene at this moment would be very impolite and disrespectful of the person you admire. You have three



options to handle a partial return:
In the illustration above, the journey of understanding/realizing WHO you are is called the vertical plane of life (the green shaft). It's your line of expansion.
The horizontal plane (the yellow disk) is where your returns are located. It's all the experiences, perceptions, and events at each level on your line of expansion. It's the fixed realm you move around in. There are realms above and below in fixed rates of vibration.

The first option in the illustration, could mean asking the very same Spirit who presented him, for advice on the best way to proceed. However, if possible, a command session with UL is most advisable, considering the biggest fact of WHO you are.

The second option is taking what is available in your world (working with the available situation – the availability of the desired qualities you saw in the man) while you're ***also*** taking care of command for the ideal return.

The third is going ahead and taking whatever is available to work with in the outer condition. (In a situation where your rent is due on the same day, the pressure of time and circumstances may force you to take this last option.) At this time, your outer interaction with the man could be a touchy or a risky situation. It's a very personal call. It really comes down to what you ***have to do*** to make your life worth living – all things considered. No one should ever be expected to do what doesn't make their life worth living – regardless of the consequences. You can't really lose because if nothing else, your line of expansion will teach you what you need to learn to handle yourself more ideally next time. You'll also help the man's line of expansion because he scripted, prior to his present lifetime, with the help of his Hosts, to learn from you. This echoes back to #2 on the pyramid: “I only do what I love to do.”

Okay, on to #3 on the pyramid. The whole set up, or systemics of you the expanding localized realm-being, the man, the other female, learning, the consequences, the Host overseer system, a possible magic spell, and my advice, are all your story-line. You're simply telling yourself how the universe works, and then believing your own story-line. When you sufficiently comprehend this, you're not intimidated by something seemingly fixed. If you'd like your incredible sweetheart, instead of taking what's available from the

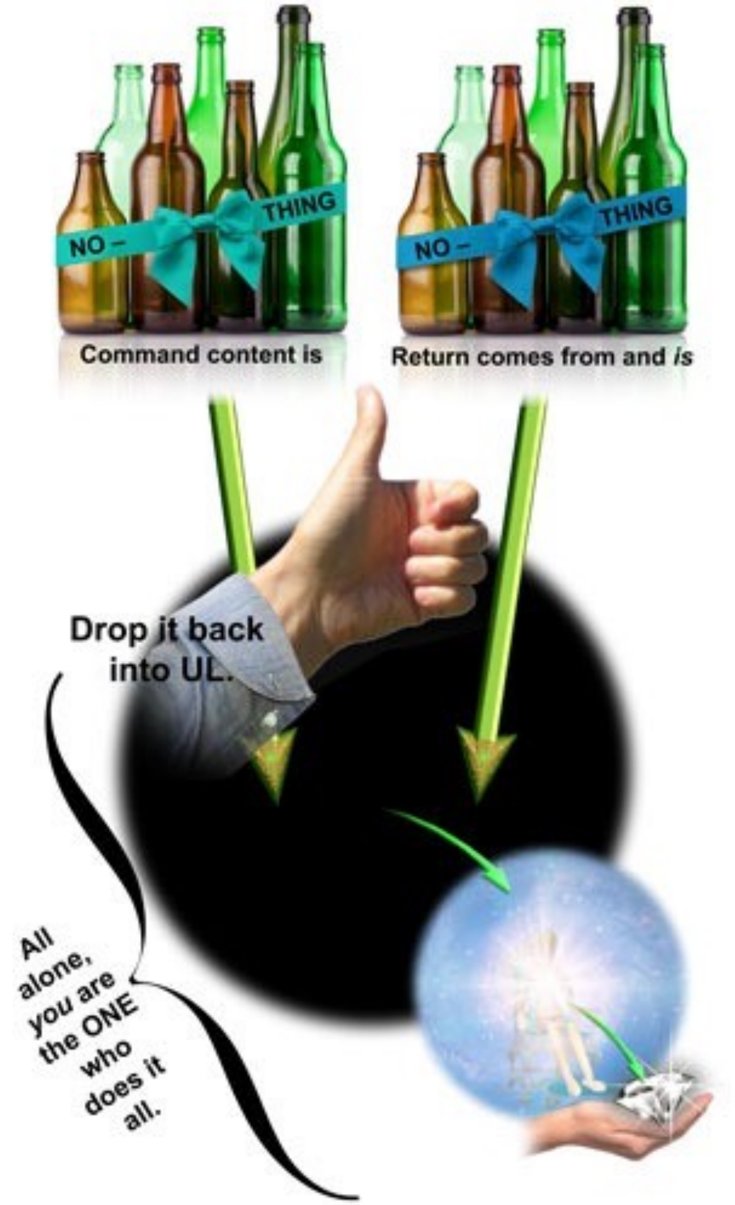

NO –
THING
NO –
THING
Command content is
Return comes from and *is*
Drop it back into UL.
All alone, *you* are the ONE who does it all.

table across from you, or *trying* to change it, you simply change your mind and change your dream. Then there he is – ideally – in your arms – and he can't wait to lick *you* all over.

#2. This whole set up including "my" advice is you all alone doing what you love to do. "Here I am, this is it."

#1. Nothing happened, there is only flat-line no-thing. Everything else is simply an illusion of perception and not true. So when you look to UL for ideal him, you don't respond to or stir up any boundaries concerning your content of attention. Where your content of attention is coming from is no-thing and ***is*** no-thing. The same of your return.

You wrap up all the unresolved inquiries of both, in the ribbon of no-thing / ONE thing. By itself, ONE's nature next vibrates as ONE all person to

perform perfectly resolved results ***above and independent of any previous systemic set-ups or story lines***. Why? Because that’s what ONE thing is – what ***you*** are, and you just sourced from there.
I mean really – why would you go with anything less than the most complete truth?
Then you’re free of every seeming variation from any point of view, and just go on.

{If you’re in a forum and they allow images, you can use the ones above. Do a screen shot, then crop and size it as a jpg in your image editor. You can do a Google search for more details on how to do that.}

Question: What is your perspective on "I am" vs "I want"? Specifically for intentions for manifesting. It's a topic I often see discussed on LOA forums. Does "I want" "put you into a state of continuously wanting like they say? Such as "I am X personality characteristic" vs "I want to be X personality characteristic".

I figure I can make up a story about what it means or doesn't mean in my private dream, also that the intention behind wanting implies lack or an absence of Complete Authorship Integrity, then using that Complete Authorship Integrity unknowing to prove that it isn't available. Or if it is, that it isn't available to "little ol' me". Is that so?

Father Line: Take care of Who “I” is and the playing field flattens. The short version is within the text, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: Hey John. First of all, I'm a huge fan of your work. I've always been interested into this whole "life is a dream" topic ever since I found about the law of attractions, the occult, etc. While I've had success with these before, the most success I've had was with your approach. It all made sense to me once I understood the material, and I use it daily with success most of the time (sometimes I get a little lost in the dream you could say, but the incredible amount of very specific synchronicity I experience every day always puts me back on track).
Now for the question... While I usually have no problem manifesting most things, my issue is with the things I want the most. Since what I want is a bit personal, I'll try to express it with the $10K instead.
Let's say that I finally (kind of) manifest the $10K. I KNOW I'm getting the $10K, that specific amount for X reason. I'm so filled with excitement that I'm finally going to get the

$10K and that I've gotten better at commanding my universe but at the last minute, everything in the universe decides to go against me and I end up not getting the $10K. When this happened, I was completely baffled. All the stars were aligned for this to happen but at the end, nothing. Would this be considered a "partial return"? Why would something like this happen at all? I can grasp the concept of getting no results, or mere synchronicity regarding your desire because of lack of knowledge/understanding, but it really baffles me how very close it was to manifesting yet nothing happened. It also makes me wonder what makes some manifestations "harder" than others. I get that they're fundamentally the same, but my experience seems to disagree with this.

Answer: Hi *****. I could use a fan on a hot day like this :-)
I'm in Arizona for another week before I go on to the California Redwoods. I'll have Father Line give you an answer.

Father Line: I gave you this situation so that you'd be inspired to look to Me instead of spinning stories in the field of wave which baffle yourself in disagreement – like what's in or not in the stars. I have a fine explanation for you within the text, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: Hi John. I'd like to start a community on Reddit based on your teachings. I think such a community would help further my understanding of the material, as well as help others, too. I just wanted to run it by you to get your permission. Would it be alright if I started that community? If so, would you prefer it to be called "John Paolucci" (reddit.com/r/JohnPaolucci) or "Universal Line" (reddit.com/r/UniversalLine)?

Answer: Sounds great *****. Let me know if you need anything that could help.
I'll let you decide what it should be called based on your experience of Reddit.

Question: Awesome, thank you! I will send a link once it's up and running, and keep you posted!

Question: A common idea in the LOA community is that you need to "let go" of the intention, to allow "the universe" to take care of it. With UL information in place, what extra parameters can one utilize to appropriately deal with it?

When looking at it from the hierarchy of truths, is it accurate to conclude:

#1 - Nothing happened, there is only flat-line no-thing. Everything else is simply an illusion of perception and not true. Since this is so, who cares if the idea to "Let go" or "Hold onto" the intention is there? Go ahead "as if" it wasn't.

#2 - The setup is Me doing what I love to do. "Here I am, this is it".

#3 - Whatever you call your universe is what it becomes "it happens that I have to grapple with things more complex than UL"

The one doing their intention daffy ducks for a small amount of time, then they remember the WHO and stops playing that hide and seek game. They have indifference to it because their greater identity invalidates the need to "step down" to the level of the doubts, knowing that ONE all-person is above, and *is* those doubts and processes of arriving in the midst of them.

If the person has an issue dealing with this, they then employ CAI, to give it the "thumbs up".

Am I on the right track here?

Also, I've been doing more Passive Command Active Inclusion more recently. It really is helpful.

Answer: Whatever source of self-knowledge one has, letting go, (I think the popular phrase is “Let go and let God”) is sound advice. The idea is that since the source of your return is coming from an organizing system more cosmic than your human faculties, there is a point which you don’t want to get in the way of its job. The best analogy is when you plant a seed, you don’t keep pulling it up to check if it’s growing. If you do that, the roots never have a chance to grow and take nourishment. The only issue that gets sticky is when and how long to let go. According to the seed analogy, when the plant is ready to eat, go ahead and pull it.

If you’re looking to UL for your return, the whole ball of wax takes care of itself. Looking to UL is letting go because there is nothing to hold on to in no-thing. You’re not even making the distinction of “the universe vs you”

Therefore, I can’t imagine any extra “parameters” to utilize.

So yes, your #1 and #3 comment are fine.

Yes, anytime someone is having difficulty, Passive Command Active Inclusion is a dependable fix. Just keep in mind that it shouldn’t be a crutch for long-term use. You really want to get back to reviewing Who Father Line is so that you return to direct command protocol. To date, the best summary is within the text, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*
But yes, Passive Command Active Inclusion can be fun and refreshing to play with, and of course it can be very practical a times.

Question: That's extremely helpful for me. With every email and Q&A update I feel like I learn a whole new world of information.

Question: I want to make sure I have this right, to help me address questions concerning the subconscious on LOA forums.
Relying on the subconscious as the source of your return is like taking #4 view on the hierarchy of truths, in the same manner as looking at LOA as the source of your return, right?
Answer: Yes, you alone as ONE all-person put these systemics in place to guide yourself in the form of an emerging localized realm-being, until you become aware of game. Then there is no reason to play "them/it versus me."

Question: With UL information in place, there is no point to visualizing, affirmations, etc, (outside of enjoyment with the knowing of ONE all-person and UL in place), because it's missing the point of what UL is?

Father Line: That sounds fine to Me, but you're the sole rule-maker.

Question: I was reading the email about letting go. It made sense to me that since my command is perfect integrity of UL and that my return comes from UL, looking to UL is the most optimal action. Lately, I've been looking at #2 procedure as something I have to "do". But with the email about letting go, and seeing that since UL is perfect integrity and the return of my command content of attention, I see that I'm still complicating it. I'm taking "The simplest, most comfortable thing you could do" a bit more seriously.]]]

Answer: Good for you. Yes, a line of expansion is all about things getting less complicated as they merge into ONE simple thing. *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* provides more clarity on this point.

Question: I've had this undertone for a while that I just now noticed, that I begun to suspect was there when you said "Without the sufficient understanding of UL as source, no-thing can seem scary like a dark alley". If I close my eyes now and look to UL, I feel that apprehensive stance running within me. The email and hierarchy of truths gave me more clarity to not go to this boundary.

Answer: Moving from scary to less scary is perfectly natural on a line of expansion.
Boo – gotcha! :-)

Question: Since knowledge has organizing power, knowing this should produce similar results, and if not then "no results" is what's going on inside of the user. 1+1=2 Right? I've had some success with near instantly reversing unchoiceful situations in the past few months, so I think I'm doing alright in that sense.

Answer: Right. Knowledge/organizing power could be 10%, 40%, 99%. The main point is that you're taking care of knowledge of WHO at a reasonable rate, taking into account all the other things you need to do, so that your life is worth living along the way.

Question: So. Out in the world, doing things. Since the ideal is to eventually look to UL for everything, would it be good for me to accommodate current experience and use #5 procedure, or move through the experience knowing that it's line, H_2O and the clear sap? Since it's priority #5, would a more active knowing of UL and Complete Authorship Integrity be better?

Answer: Any time you can favor ***knowing*** over remedial behaviors which accommodate the lack of knowing, you should do so. That's why its #5 and not #1. You're not here evolving to be a trained money who gets good at pulling on a feeding chain, you're evolving to know you're ONE thing and ONE all-person.

Question: Hi John. Thanks for all your work, and for the Q&As especially. I find them to be a perfect distillation and practical extension of the basic principles that I have known for a while but not properly considered. I grew up Hindu, so the idea of UL / Brahman isn't exactly new, but I didn't go all the way with it or embody it the way that I now see that I would like to. Your analogies and explanations have totally changed my outlook in that respect.
My question is what exactly you mean when you say to "look to UL for the return." What I've been doing is simply thinking about the fact that UL is where my return is coming from (what I actually do is think of is the analogy of the salt water touching the skin, then remember that since I'm always-already Universal Line I'm basically in the ocean now). Is that all it is? Is it merely thinking of the fact that I'm everything, so everything I want comes from me? It seems like you mean more than just thinking, but maybe that's just me complicating it more than I need to. I just find that phrase "looking to" very hard to understand. I already am UL, so I don't need to do anything special to be it. It's the experiencer, so there's no special experience of being it. I can know it, but that still seems to be a kind of thinking.
Thanks again for making yourself available for questions and for doing so much to spread this knowledge. It's really helped me understand my place in things and what to do about it.

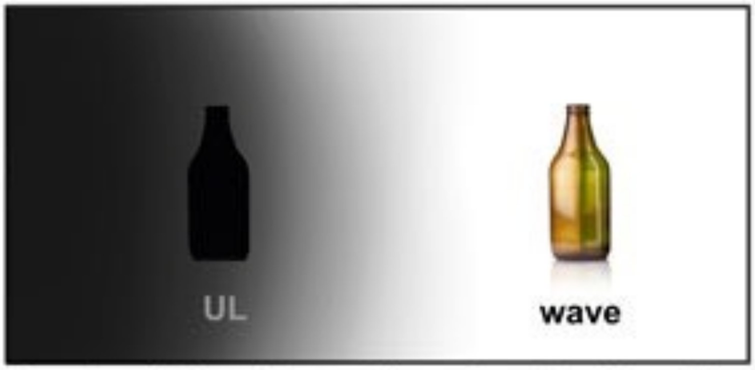
Answer: Hi *** (Hindi name). Good to hear that you dreamed a dream to totally change your outlook.

Looking to UL could be defined in many ways, such as is described in your Vedic literature.
It could also mean that one has a full enough understanding of the simple mechanics, to know that there's no ***thing*** he's going to be able to look at, stops looking to systemic wave for solutions, and simply enjoys being ONE thing as the source of everything that can be accomplished.
Graphically, this is what you're asking:

#1

Obviously looking to wave.

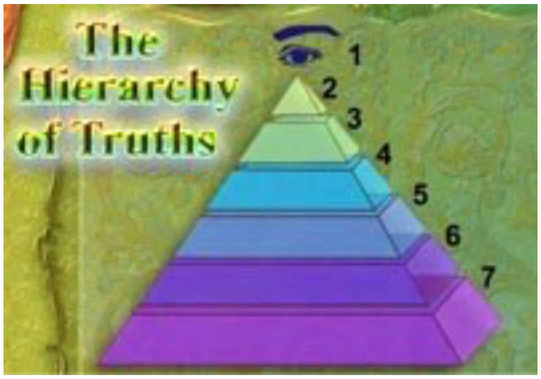
#2



Am I really looking to UL or just the idea of it which is still wave? How do I look to UL for sure?

You definitely know when you're looking to wave or boundaries (#1) – that's easy to tell by how complicated things can get. Yet there can be a point where you're not sure if you're looking to wave or line (#2). Maybe there seems like degrees of boundless. Common sense would tell you that as long as there's any kind of boundary, it's wave and not UL. And then there is always "no results" to let you know for sure that you're not looking to UL.

In earlier Q&A's, going back to WHO has been a self-validating base fact solution. Let's see if we can repeat that here.



The lower we go down on the pyramid of truths, the more boundaries we find. Let's go to #3 which I've never really touched on yet in Q&A for an answer:

3. Right now, all alone, no one else besides you, you're simply telling yourself how your universe works and believing your own story: "I'm a guy who isn't sure how to look to UL." Whatever you call your universe, that it becomes.

I know it's hugely intimidating to think you're an authority which overrides ***all*** the systemics (rules) of the universe including what it means to definitely look to UL, but you need to stick with the simple mechanical fact traced back to ONE thing: who you are right now is the sole rule-maker all alone. Yes, there are many lesser layers of truth that would prove that this stance is a delusion of grandeur, but when is it going to be the right time to act on the big fact of who you are?

UL is a virtual state of no-thing. The only other state is wave/variations. Once you decide that it's more wise to look to line instead of wave (given a whole list of reasons I mentioned in the video), what exactly would be the experience of looking to UL?

It could mean that one has a full enough understanding of the simple mechanics, to know that there's no ***thing*** he's going to be able to look at, and stops looking to systemic wave for solutions. He simply enjoys being the ONE thing ***bender of wave*** as the source of everything that can be accomplished.

Let's say that you're sitting in a session, and you have the thought, "I haven't really arrived at the state of universal line and I'm only deluding myself. I'm still hung up on merely the intellectual thought of it which is still wave."

Is there some cosmic law or universal systemics that says that wave (in this case, the thought aspect of UL) can't be there while looking to universal line? Does the ocean stop being the ocean if there is a wave there too? If so, who made that rule?
It sounds like you agree with my material – that you're the sole rule-maker all alone within yourself. It's easy to pick up some rules that seemingly "others" have agreed on – even sources from Vedic Scripture. And remember, Lord Krishna Himself, in the

Bhagavad-Gita, tells you that you're beyond even the rules laid out in the Vedic Scriptures.
Having said that, right now, you should have a 100% clean open slate about what it ***might*** mean to look to brahman/UL. Okay?

Question: Done. :)

Answer: Great. Golly, that was easy ;-)

So let's then proceed. There you are – you've closed your eyes to look to UL. Closing your eyes makes sense since perception/experience isn't presently the issue. Could it be that a 100% clean open slate about ***whatever it might mean*** to look to brahman/UL is all you need? – Considering the fact that you're always-already 100% UL and nothing you could possibly do is going to change that? So maybe you're just *there* as you are.

Look at it from the point of view of the vacuum nozzle sucking up your content of attention. Is that what you would put in front of the nozzle if you had a choice? Actually, to me, that sounds like a pretty good stance to take from "the side" of a *seeming* emerging localized realm-being.
That's what I recommend to start. Otherwise, aren't you playing cat and mouse with UL? Go with whatever you're doing to look to UL – whatever seems most easy, natural, comfortable, and above all, the most accommodating for however you find yourself – ***anything you like*** – ***absolutely no matter what***.

If you like, thumb your nose at your UL.

I'll bet that doing *the most accommodating,* brings a return of knowing exactly what looking to UL should be for you. It might be different for different people – so that in this way, you'd be informed of something specifically tailored to you – and to know it for yourself instead of hearing it from me. The more I can toss in your lap to find out for yourself, the stronger will be your realization.
Let me know what happens (or anyone reading this), and we can share it in Q&A.

Question: I have no question but just wanted to share this video I saw on youtube made me think of your work.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hSdrwqLUpD0

I remember that movie from a while back, lol.

It's funny I have a ton of questions I want to ask but then I remember that it's me playing the game and I ask myself, "All alone I wouldn't ask myself this question?." Then I don't feel like I need to reach out to you for the question anymore.

Answer: Thanks. On the YouTube movie trailer: As long as they treat the blanket as a *what* and not a *who*, there will be a separation. Plus, the resulting identity of such info is that they may only be a ***part*** of that blanket and not necessarily the whole: stopping short at only a hierarchical reality. Plus, their line of expansion is to find out more of what the blanket is about, not just to know it's a blanket. Then why would the blanket be beneficent perfection instead of some benign lump of a presence? Such is the lack of integration which results from ignoring WHO.

[[[It's funny I have a ton of questions I want to ask but then I remember that it's me playing the game and I ask myself, "All alone I wouldn't ask myself this question?" Then I don't feel like I need to reach out to you for the question anymore.]]]
***Here is the reality of layer #4 on the pyramid diagram:
Questions indicate that there are blind spots in your understanding of WHO – that you could use a deeper realization that you ***truly are*** all alone playing a game. In that way, ignoring questions is rejecting that you could better know WHO. It follows that you have to ignore that you're not getting results of commanding your universe, and be impractical, which I'm pretty sure you don't want to do (unless you've decided to deny that part of yourself). That sets up a conflict which is not what ONE all-person does.

There is a definite time to ignore questions: during your command session when you've decided to look to universal line and leave wave alone. When you're out dealing with wave, taking your return, getting questions answered is your line of expansion.
Yes, that line of expansion will bring you to the point where you no longer need to ask questions. Until you're there, ignoring questions is a signpost that you're trying to act farther along on your line of expansion than you actually are, which will result in lack of integration and lack of accomplishment.

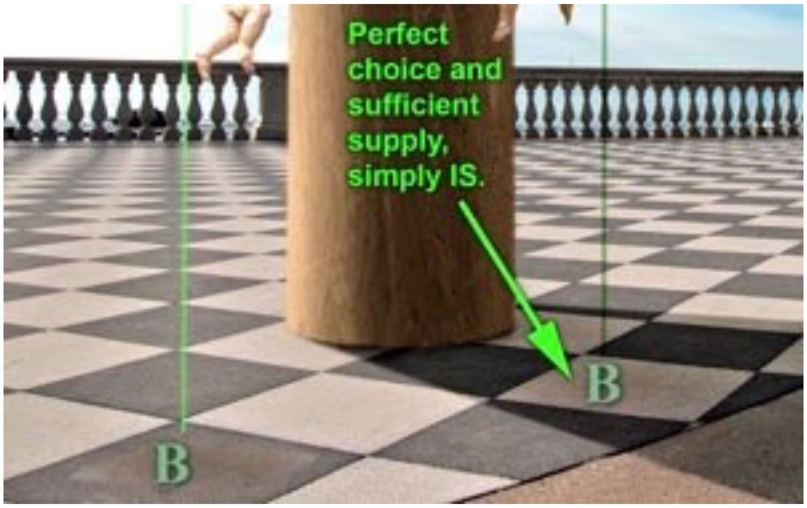
Now we'll go higher than #4: Yes it's perfectly fine to ignore – and – it's equally perfectly fine to consider what I've just said. Either way you're WHO knowing exactly what to do and doing it.

What I've told you here is systemics – how the universe works. #1 through #3 mean that you're above all that. So enjoy whatever your decision is to do about questions.

Question: Thank you for the in-depth response to a question I wasn't even aware I needed to ask.
Yes, there are some questions I do ignore. Some however, I find the answer to after reading the text or Q&A again. So often times I'll search through the text to look for a related response.
And yes, at times I get a new understanding of things I missed from the former times I listened to the videos or had the text. Kind of like answers to questions I didn't know needed to be asked.

But I won't ignore the questions I need clarification with I and I'll reach out to ask it.

Question: I was reading the quick prep resolve sheet recently, and that part in #3 "Thus, pure integrity is the fountainhead of all variations, and all variations are the *nature* of perfect integrity". That part impacted me.


Perfect choice and sufficient supply, simply IS.
B
B

Answer: Isn't perception a kick? I mean, who would ever think that complete authorship integrity – perfect choice and sufficient supply, simply *IS*. That sentence can pack a wallop with careful consideration.
Then you decide to act on it without perception.
Out of nowhere comes a great friend!

Coming from here,
not here.

(above image) Then add to it that your return is *coming from here not there* like magic, and you're free to flow on with authorship integrity directly from UL.

Question: Something I've been emphasizing more in my daily life is questioning "What am I scraping at, all alone?". It's given me more awareness to not settle for things I don't want. Maybe it's just me glossing over it, but I didn't see that aspect emphasized much in AFG compared to APP. Maybe the format of a conversation prompted more of that? As I mentioned in a previous email, I enjoy a more in-the-world presence, knowing that I don't have to isolate myself in a dark cave to accomplish. I'm beginning to look back to #2 procedure, however. The simplicity of that is admirable.

Answer: Yes, that was the context of, “There he’s focused on a little tiny area scratching away with his brush and ignoring the bigger picture of life.” The question, “If I had a choice, would I have it come?” is also powerful.

Question: I will be considering that as well.
On another note, I cured my skin condition. I've had it for decades and all conventional treatments didn't work beyond keeping it under control, so I enjoy that it's finally gone. It was definitely more effortless than all conventional solutions :)

Answer: Now you’ve gone beyond scraping skin deep. ;-)

Question: There's something I want clarification on. So, UL doesn't "rock" "pick up" nor "rug or pull" and so on. But since there is total completeness and integrity, wouldn't there be a variation that includes an experience of "merging into UL?" If UL is before and *is* the perception and experience (right?) is looking at the possibility of an experience like that valid? I'm personally not looking to experience it, as my sights are set on more "in-the-flesh" experiences, but I was wondering regardless.
Since there is all-possibilities of unbound being, like with UL in human form as Mr. Totality/Father Line/ShrineDaedalBoy (artwork finished?), an experience of "merging into UL" would be possible, then? But then it's possible to start "adding bigger containers" with which to view that experience. Is there a end-point?
Also, I've been proceeding with "a 100% clean open slate about what it might mean to look to UL is all you need". I feel like an answer for me is right around the corner, but it makes me feel uneasy in a way. Sort of like how the idea of looking to UL made me feel at first.

Answer: Yes. You are the sole rule maker for anything happening or not - enjoy.
Yes. You are the sole rule maker for anything happening or not - enjoy.
Yes. You are the sole rule maker for anything happening or not - enjoy.
Yes. You are the sole rule maker for anything happening or not - enjoy.

[[[Is there a end-point?]]]
***I mentioned that OAP vibrates at such a high rate, that for all practical purposes, it’s

This is how the universe works.
Let's just see who makes the rules.

as solid as line. UL is UL and vibration is vibration. Yet since vibration IS line and visa-versa, the end point has to be "called" by OAP. Since you are OAP, might as well enjoy splitting hairs and calling it anyway you like. You're the only one who can give yourself permission to do so. For me, being able to keep things as simple as no-thing, while commanding, is my ice-scraper.

[[[(artwork finished?)]]]
***Now His face and body are plastered all over the place within *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.* :-) and there He will bring up the point of how you may end up with Him. In my update of *The Hierarchy of Beings*, I'll talk about his abode of Goloka.

Question: Gotcha. I'll take myself as sole rule maker more seriously. Jarring implications, but only ONE fits the bill, I suppose.

[[[I feel like an answer for me is right around the corner, but it makes me feel uneasy in a way.]]]
***Well, if it makes you feel better, Father Line is peeking at you from around the corner with a sweet boyish smile. :-)

Question: I said I wouldn't keep or ignore my questions for clarification. I have a couple.

1. You mention that "you **are** universal line, you **already** command perfectly. You don't anything more. Acting like you need more is acting like a thirsty fish in the sea" (and I know that by asking this question I'm acting like a thirsty fish right?

You then offer procedures to help deepen our realization of Universal Line.

I am using money to materialize during my command content session. Throughout the day other intentions come up. Such as co-worker behaviors or even my own family's behavior. I wish that they'd behave in a different way. I work as an educator and sometimes students leave a complete mess in the cafeteria. I try to teach them responsibility. The same thing happens in the library. I work alone so that I spend a lot of time picking up.
Instead of getting upset, I take #5 (outer command active inclusion) and just make a quick intention, see myself as OAP, give it (the perceived experience) a thumbs up, and move on. That's it. I just move on and usually no counter thoughts occur. I just move on.

Is this the goal with "multiple" intentions? Go throughout the day, Is this technically what FFE works out to be?

2. In procedure 1 you wrote to "do whatever command procedure you like while reading or watching the video". Do you mean to just state "I now become the understanding of this text..." or something to that effect?

Lol. As an addendum to this. I just got a call my son got another referral in school. One more and he gets kicked out of school. He's 7 years old. Usually this would me upset but getting upset has not worked out. He does really like his school and he doesn't want to leave but he can be very impulsive.

Answer: [[[…asking this question I'm acting like a thirsty fish right?]]]
***Yes, and a more complete truth is that Father Line is asking, only pretending to be thirsty so that He can enjoy expansion within His completeness. So we'll enjoy expansion.

Notice that the remedial procedures are listed as priorities. You can do them all, but if you're situation allows you to prioritize, it's best to favor the first ones.

Priority #1 is to more carefully consider the facts. Looking at the pyramid diagram's #1, there is nothing to consider. Considering is all an illusion and doesn't exist. The workers and their mess don't exist. Getting upset doesn't exist. Your son and whatever he does is wave. Only still non-change line is true.

#2 on the pyramid says that the mess is 100% complete authorship integrity, knowing exactly what it's doing with reference to, and perfectly correlated with, every other detail in the entire universe. It's 100% beneficent perfection. It says that your son's action is all-knowing and all-seeing, and equally the most valuable and meaningful event on his line of expansion. It's 100% love. Equally so, is whatever you decide to do about it as a so-called emerging localized realm-being. Ideally you would simply change your mind and change your dream. If you can't seem to do that, the remedial procedures are in place.

#3. Right now, all alone, no one else besides you, you're simply telling yourself how your universe works and believing your own story: "It happens that I have a mess to clean up, students who don't listen, and a son out of control: I'm a victim, however, I'm not getting upset as usual." Whatever you call your universe, that it becomes.

#4. Violating systemic law, you made some kind of mess of it, and now you're getting the consequences of that violation as a mess to clean up. You wouldn't pay attention to your instruction from your Hosts, and now the consequences are that you're being sent individuals who won't learn. There's a part of you which is impulsive, and the return of that is taking the form of your son. You, your students, and your son, prior to this life as you know it, agreed that the circumstances now faced would maximize your progress on your line of expansion. It was a bargain with your Hosts, based on what you knew about how the universe worked.
We can skip #5 through #7.

On to priority #2: Simply being ONE thing for your $, resolving the mess, and so on. Yes, doing that for ten minutes eyes closed, and adding more ten-minute segments if convenient is what I advised. The "thumbs up" I described is to be done if needed DURING your ten minutes, eyes closed sitting comfortably.

[[[In procedure 1 you wrote to "do whatever command procedure you like while reading or watching the video". Do you mean to just state "I now become the understanding of this text..." or something to that effect?]]]
***Yes you can. You may find it more powerful to briefly close your eyes and look to UL to resolve the daily life issues you mentioned. You then open your eyes and continue reading another section to test.

[[[but instead of getting upset I take #5 of the procedures and just make a quick intention, see myself as OAP, give it (the perceived experience) a thumbs up, and move on. That's it. I just move on and usually no counter thoughts occur. I just move on.]]]
***There is #4, Passive command active inclusion, and #5, Outer command active inclusion. You need to slow down (not so impulsive :-)) and take another look. After you do that, and if you still need clarification, ask again.

[[[That's it. I just move on and usually no counter thoughts occur. I just move on. Is this the goal with "multiple" intentions? Go throughout the day, Is this technically what FFE works out to be?]]]

***Ideally, FFE means to simply change your mind and change your dream. If a mess is still there, it wouldn't be considered "fond." If a mess is still there, you're doing your best with a partial return of your command. I state three ways to handle a partial return.

Question: As I've been continuing to work with universal line, I feel like the cat and mouse game has been getting more intense. On Sunday, my two-year-old son started seeing a spirit in his room in the morning after waking up. I don't have the ability to see spirits (at least not yet that is, though I'm not sure that I want that ability), but I verified the situation with a professional psychic that I trust.
My wife and I then sprayed his room with saltwater and left a bowl of salt next to his closet where he saw it. It's been a couple days, and my son hasn't complained about seeing the spirit in question again.
I feel like the whole situation with the spirit distracted me and threw me slightly off-course from focusing on the fact that I'm ONE All-Person. I did end up doing a command that I would have control over such spirits, but overall the situation felt like more of a hindrance than anything else.

Answer: Wow, I never heard of anyone spreading the salt-water analogy so far ;-) Sounds like you have it under control. First, we're all spirits. Some of us just have another layer called a 3-D body. Just like you, that spirit is on a line of expansion to merge on all levels as the ONE all-spirit.
For any being, kindness and understanding always win out. That's because it's what ONE all-person is and does. If anything further occurs, you might take a different angle. Set up a little table with a white cloth. Put a little offering of raw rice, a sweet fruit like an apple, and a flower. Lay an open note saying:
"Welcome to our home. If we can be of any assistance to your journey in spirit, let us know. We can relay any inquiry to John Paolucci, a sprit guide, or you can contact him directly yourself. We know that people are afraid of things they don't understand, but you're okay with us because we know that in reality you and everything else are ONE all-person only pretending to be less so that He can enjoy a place to expand. We have no reason to be un-at-ease with our ONE all-person presence and know you can enjoy the same. Best wishes."

Your Hosts will be pleased with your kindness/understanding / gentlemanly behavior. They will take note of and reward you for your action.

Even if it turned out that your son had only an active imagination (which is what everything is anyway), this action sets a good example for him – the opposite of fear.

[[[It seems that as I'm advancing upon my line of expansion, I'm also actively working against myself. I suppose I'm past the point of trying to prove to myself that I'm *not* ONE All-Person, and now I'm trying to throw myself off-course instead. I'm guessing that's a good sign, though.

Beyond continuing to study and practice, is there anything else you would suggest to counteract situations such as these (and anything more intense that may result in the future)?]]]
***As far as advice with your study, keep returning to the mechanical facts to act on. They're you firm foothold. “I'm also actively working against myself” is true but a very small localized truth. Keep your sights on the non-change truths that count.

[[[Also, just an update, I created the subreddit that I mentioned to you in my previous email, but I haven't opened it up yet to the public. I created both /r/JohnPaolucci and /r/UniversalLine, with the first linking to the second.]]]
***Good. I'm sure you'll know when to open it.

Question: Thank you for all this advice. The spirit was not a positive presence.

Answer: I presumed that. Spirits all have to start from some place, and the change starts with you. Why hell, even if it was Satan Himself, it's still *you know WHO* :-)

Question: I created a text that I use for commands. I work as a writer, so it feels like a natural and comfortable way for me to command. I mostly just wanted to share my method, but I was also wondering if you had any feedback on it:

AM UNIVERSAL LINE
I AM ONE ALL-THING
BECOMING ONE ALL-PERSON
I AM TOTALITY
I AM THE SUPREME BEING, ALL ALONE AND ETERNAL
THIS UNIVERSE IS MY PRIVATE DREAM
I AM ITS SOLE COMMANDER
AND THIS IS MY MAGIC DOCUMENT
WHAT I WRITE IN IT BECOMES REALITY EXACTLY AS I INTEND
IN ONLY THE BEST WAYS POSSIBLE
WITHOUT ANY NEGATIVE SIDE EFFECTS
I AM ONE ALL-PERSON, AND NOW I BECOME…

Answer: Sure. What the hell. ;-) Lets see if we can keep this as factual as possible:

I AM UNIVERSAL LINE
I AM ONE ALL-THING
BECOMING ONE ALL-PERSON
I AM TOTALITY
I AM THE SUPREME BEING, ALL ALONE AND ETERNAL
Good so far. I am the supreme being, all alone: this is it. (now you're more meaningfully specific about what eternal means)
THIS UNIVERSE IS MY PRIVATE DREAM
I AM ITS SOLE COMMANDER
This is my voice **AND THIS IS MY MAGIC DOCUMENT**

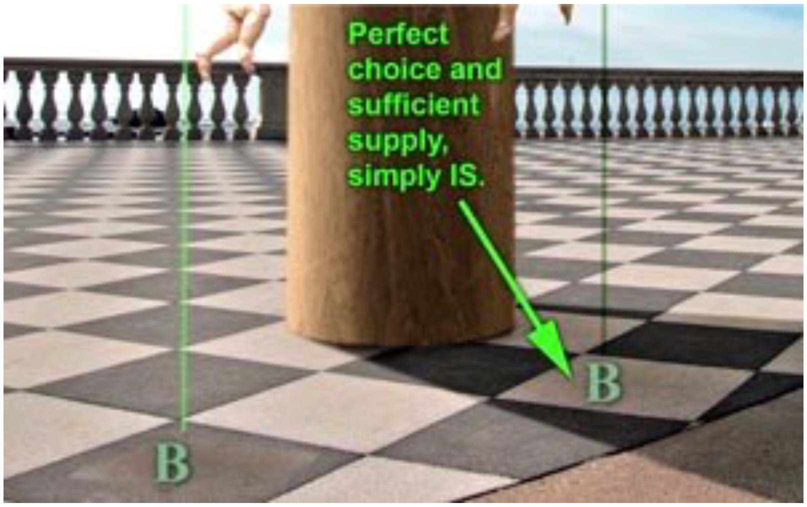
It’s good to acknowledge the ONE and only voice as a fact. Nothing need change for that to be so. You might even say, “ It’s good to hear my voice."

WHAT I WRITE IN IT BECOMES REALITY EXACTLY AS I INTEND

The fact is, that it’s possible you’ll only get a partial return of what you write in it. That makes this statement hypnotic manipulative wishful thinking and not necessarily a fact. If you can’t know it for sure, it weakens your document and encourages apprehension. {So how is your session’s command content of attention ***not*** hypnotic manipulative wishful thinking? Only to the degree you acknowledge and comprehend facts of WHO you are – which includes the simplest most comfortable thing you could do – not considering variations of a document. If you want a document, I encourage you to list only pure non-change facts for it to be most powerful.}

IN ONLY THE BEST WAYS POSSIBLE
WITHOUT ANY NEGATIVE SIDE EFFECTS

Here you’re attempting to avoid trouble. OAP never does that. Avoiding trouble is acting on perception’s conclusion, not acting on fact. If you’re acknowledging what I mentioned in the last Q&A, you don’t need avoid anything:


Perfect choice and sufficient supply, simply IS.
B
B

"Thus, pure integrity is the fountainhead of all variations, and all variations are the *nature* of perfect integrity".

Isn’t perception a kick? I mean, who would ever think that complete authorship integrity – perfect choice and sufficient supply, simply *IS*. That sentence can pack a wallop with careful consideration. Then you decide to act on it without perception. Out of nowhere comes a great friend!

If you acknowledge this, then you don’t need to command “the best” or “without negative side effects.”

The only way less than best can happen is if you think that your command might somehow contain ***less*** while commanding, so that you need to be on guard or protect yourself against less. Again, manipulative wishful thinking that’s open to a partial return. (That stance is what attracted a less than positive spirit into your home.)

I AM ONE ALL-PERSON, AND NOW I BECOME…

Lets go back one step:

"As universal line no-thing, the bender of wave, I now wave myself as ONE all-person to become…
I say this because this gets your mind off of the phenomena that you're not experiencing your ONE all-person state. UL is no-thing, so experience is irrelevant. You're then "set" as much as you'll ever need to be in order to go ahead confidently. I included "the bender of wave" to bridge the gap between UL and OAP.

You'll find that your words evolve over time as your knowledge becomes stronger. Once you really really get it through you're head that you're all alone, you'll ignore all my feedback and just go play.

Question: So, I wanted to ask your opinion about something personal. [permission to post personal details given]

I have an important exam coming up. I have spent the greater part of a year preparing for this exam and was a little nervous for the same since I failed to qualify it last year. People have constantly been telling me that it is a very difficult, unpredictable exam with people preparing for years and still failing, and to expect setbacks.

However, I refused to believe them, as I used to follow the 'Law of Attraction' route for manifestations.
But, as the exam came closer I was getting a little nervous and digging around on the internet led me to your materials, which I have been reading and applying since around the 25th of April this year.

Ever since I started reading Universal Line and other materials, my fears have vanished as I am increasingly seeing everything as a Private Dream and seeing myself as the ultimate Creator of everything.
With that being said, I have lost all drive and desire to study for the exam, although I still want to qualify it.

I strongly believe that spending my time instead applying your techniques and assimilating your materials are far more important to me and that it IS leading me towards my desires.

I just wanted to ask for your opinion about this? I have a strong feeling that THIS IS IT. This is what I had been looking for since so long.

What do you think I should do?

Answer: [[[People have constantly been telling me that it is a very difficult, unpredictable exam with people preparing for years and still failing, and to expect setbacks.]]]
***First of all, this is Who has been constantly telling you: the ONE and only voice: your very best trusted friend. Therefore, a better question is, “All alone, what are you doing?”

Having said that, my opinion is that you have an overall good vision of what’s going on and that you’ll balance you priorities well.

I had a doubt to ask you:
You said that complete understanding of the materials is not necessary to start applying them and seeing the changes.
But on the other hand, you also said that If no results are on the outside, that means no knowledge is going on the inside.

I read your materials, again and again, I used the techniques but I haven't exactly seen my reality change much.
How do I reconcile the two?

Answer: WHO is always complete everywhere forever as the base fact of your being. If only 10% of my materials gets you to look to WHO – to look to universal line – right there at that instant, the other 90% is irrelevant because you’re ***home***. The rest is frosting on the cake. But the main point is that you were 100% UL even before you started understanding my materials, so that you had everything you needed.

Your experience could mean that you actually know something ***else*** (a knowledge different from mine) with even ***more*** conviction. The outcome is that it over-rides UL/OAP knowledge to produce the same outcome as ***no*** knowledge of UL/OAP. I keep finding this from people who have contacted me, after I ask them some questions about what they know and what they’re acting on.

Question: Hi John. I am an avid student of the Law of Attraction and of New Thought (change your thoughts, change your circumstances) philosophies and teachers in general. I recently discovered your material and it is extremely fascinating. I have a few questions, if you have the time and could be so kind:

1) If I am UL / One All Person, then there should be no real difference between materializing, say, a million dollars out of thin air, vs having a million dollars somehow find its way into my bank account in a more "believable" fashion. I have successfully effected "manifestations" of the more believable variety before, so I believe I can do

that. But I seriously doubt my ability to defy natural law. But if I doubt my ability to defy natural law, then am I not doubting my identity as UL / One All Person, and thus doubting my power in all its capacities? Why should I be more confident that I can successfully command something "believable" than something "magical"? Is it simply because my own *belief* in natural law is so strong?

Father Line: Check out my nature as the first law. You'll change your mind.

Question: 2) Suppose there are two localized realm-beings, let's call them Alice and Bob. Alice is very much in touch with her identity as UL / One All Person and thus with her all-pervading power. Bob, on the other hand, is a die-hard materialist and skeptic. Alice and Bob are in the same room and Alice decides she is going to defy gravity and levitate, in front of Bob's eyes. But this is not possible from Bob's perspective and so it shouldn't be able to happen in his dream. So, what happens? Before I encountered your material my assumption on this was that Law of Attraction (or whatever you want to call it) will ensure that no two consciousnesses will ever rendezvous to interact on a topic on which their expectations are so starkly opposed. However, on the other hand it seems that if UL encompasses *all* variations of wave, then one believer showing "magic" to a non-believer ought to be a variation of wave that's included in there somewhere. If so, what is happening? Either Alice or Bob has to have their expectations for their dream completely shattered, right?

Answer: So, what happens?
Everyone is on a line of expansion. Bob can't stand still in his beliefs. At some point in Bob's evolution to Godhead, he's going to encounter a so-called supernatural event. If his Hosts (messenger guides) decide he's ready, an Alice will show up. Bob will most likely be very surprised. On his line of expansion, in time, he will come to know it as common-place.

Me Bob Alice

However, a more complete truth is that right now, me, Alice, and Bob, are YOUR private dream going however you want it to go. We can agree on rules of how the universe works, but all alone, as the sole rule-maker, it's 100% your call. Its always 100% your dream always already right now, even if you forget and imagine it can only belong to a Bob and Alice.

So what I'm saying here is that you haven't taken the idea of your private dream far enough. It's so close to you that you missed it. THIS IS IT. Enjoy.

Question: I took notes on your writings and videos, but I still have a hard time fully understanding it and putting it to practical use.

Answer: Personally, the most progress I've ever made in the material was converting the video to MP3, putting it on my player, and letting it play over and over. You can take walks with it, put it in your car while driving, or have it going while doing chores. It seems to soak in that way with no effort. Here is a MP3 for you to download: http://www.johnpaolucci.com/get_zip_file.html

---

Question: Besides the Ribhu Gita, can you recommend any other books?

Answer: Actually I don't recommend the Ribhu. It's filled with esoteric words that aren't your language. It was just something to respond to in Q&A. I know of no books to recommend.

Question: I was wondering if you had more information to share about the Art of Protocol mentioned in "The Ten Minute Command Session" in Advanced Portrait Painting. I can't find any additional information on it.

Answer: Protocol is acting on what you know in a specific deliberate manner.
The first art, Protocol, is about WHO is acting and how to act in order to produce the most desirable results. The first principle in Protocol is universal line. From there everything flows. Those actions are first described by a highly selective and aesthetic use of words called Poetry. Those words put to highly organized aesthetic sound is Choir. That Choir crafted in sonic instrumentation is music. That order expressed through the movement of the human form is Dance. The complete environment for them all is Theater. A static slice of that theater in two dimensions is Painting. In three dimensions it's Sculpture. Sculpting an environment or setting is Architecture. The setting for Architecture is Landscape. Detailing those environments is Decor. Detailing the human form is Costume. Where, how, and why to wear that costume returns to Protocol.

At some point in the future I will get into the other 11 arts as I did with my present UL/OAP materials which are Protocol – the basis of the other 11. All the 12 will be used to express the inner nature, outer form, culture, activities, and artifacts of a specific Topic Host, which at this time I'll keep to myself.

Visual Arts
Performing Arts
COSTUME
DECOR
LANDSCAPE
ARCHITCTR
SCULPTURE
PAINTING
PROTOCOL
POETRY
CHOIR
MUSIC
DANCE
THEATER

Question: I've been struggling a lot lately trying to decide, as One all-person, what works best for me in terms of manifesting my return(s). I'm just not seeing results and it's really discouraging me. I know we talked about me being a slow learner, but I feel like I should be getting it by now.

Answer: It's one thing to be a slow learner, it's another to ignore my specific instructions, which you revealed in your description of what you're doing. I'm not disappointed in you. You're here to learn how to learn. If my materials can help you do that, you'll do better in other areas of your life where you need to follow specific information to be successful.

Watch a person who has a Masters or PHD. They focus on detail and hold that focus long enough to *get it* before they go on. They're used to gaining correct information to act on. It has nothing to do with I.Q. They've just learned how to learn: how to find and use information. Watch how they don't easily accept others' conclusions without examining the facts.

Question: Do you ever give talks or meet with groups of people to teach and discuss these topics or meet people individually?

Answer: I like to deliver my info in the most efficient manner. With technology, people can remain in the comfort of their own home. The most powerful experience is you getting the concentrated info from my media. Ideally that should happen first in order to have a meaningful conversation with me. Then that conversation should happen on a real-time basis as issues arise. Even if an arranged meeting was convenient, it wouldn't necessarily catch all the issues as they arise. As far as I know, the way I'm doing things now is most effective. Also, the nature of my info is for you to forget about me as soon as possible and be on your way as Father Line.

Question: Since I last messaged you, things have started changing around me. It feels like I have emptied my pockets of tons of change I was carrying around just because I believed that's the way life was meant to be. I was never satisfied with that explanation.
My understanding of the materials is getting better with repetition.
Today I was doing the 2-minute intention and 15 seconds of being UL as I was listening to your videos. At one point, I began to do the 10-minute command session, and mid-way my grandma interrupted me.
Earlier, I would have been annoyed and questioned myself as to why do I do this to myself.
But today I went,"Hey, wait a minute, so what if I'm not being UL with my eyes closed in a silent room, hoping no one interrupts. Me talking to him IS me being UL."
Then, I decided to extend it to other things, me swinging my legs is looking to UL, me writing this mail IS looking to UL. Then, what is NOT UL? Nothing, I presume.

Since the past few days, I have 'conjured' up a weird weather phenomenon where I live, had people give me stuff I didn't have (that I didn't ask for and hardly asked for, I just realized I didn't have it), and other little things.

I feel liberated and exhilarated. I am stretching my mind to things I never thought I could do before, and that, with minimal/no effort.

Answer: Now you see why ONE all-person pretends to go from here to there on a line of expansion, in addition to bringing His identity back to UL. You'd be missing out on just too damn much fun *not* to do it. :)

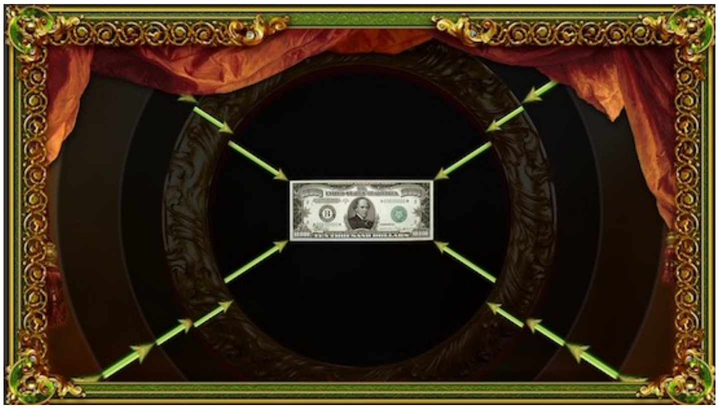
Question: Hahahah, yes! I fully agree.

Question: You say that I'm the only conscious being able to control and manipulate the world around me, and that others are just an illusion, but then say other people have their own private realities that they can control themselves? Could you clarify?

Father Line: Check out how I do things in, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* on the text page of John's website.

Question: I'm reviewing AFGTUL Part 1 again, and I realized I never quite understood this part, about 9.5 minutes into the presentation. You saw that the round boundary here is what is giving dimensional relationships to the bill, thus defining it, and without the round boundary, the bill would cease to exist. Ultimately, though, I know that ONE-Thing has no boundaries whatsoever, because it's the final thing. So if the black background here represents ONE-thing, what is the round boundary?

Answer: If you follow the text, I never said that the circle was ONE thing. I said: The bills have to have something in common to present them as two – some kind of field or backdrop. It's a third thing.
I only said it was a third thing.
That black void is still something because it's still functioning to present the two bills as ***not*** the bills.



This image actually illustrates your objection. Any round boundary can't be the final reference of a black void space because there is no end to more round boundaries.

Now I introduce the ***big black dot*** to represent ONE thing.
This is where you can start bitching at me about ONE thing if you like. ;-)

Something without end, means no boundaries. Something without boundaries can only be ONE complete thing. Why? Because an end boundary is required to stop and then pick up again, to define for the second thing. ONE thing is alone and eternal. Eternal simply means "this is it-ness," that

ONE thing, the ONE thing that everything has in common. It's more than the boundaries of time-space, which makes it "this is it-ness." Here I still represent it as a confined black circle because that's what I have to do to symbolize it on a 2-D surface. It's timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and where all boundaries are coming from.

Question: I understand now, thank you! I was getting hung up on the "round boundary," and I misunderstood both the video and the text that the black-background-with-the-round-boundary was standing in as a representation of ONE-Thing. Based on your clarification, I see now that it's simply a background, and ONE-thing is still "beyond it."

That said, this also means that there would be a final All-Boundary before reaching ONE-Thing, correct? Is that actually OAP?

Answer: Maybe in time you can tell me the page numbers where I did say that.
"Mac, you just turned away God (OAP – highest vibration – final boundary) and all his angels? Who do you think you are?"

"I'm UL."

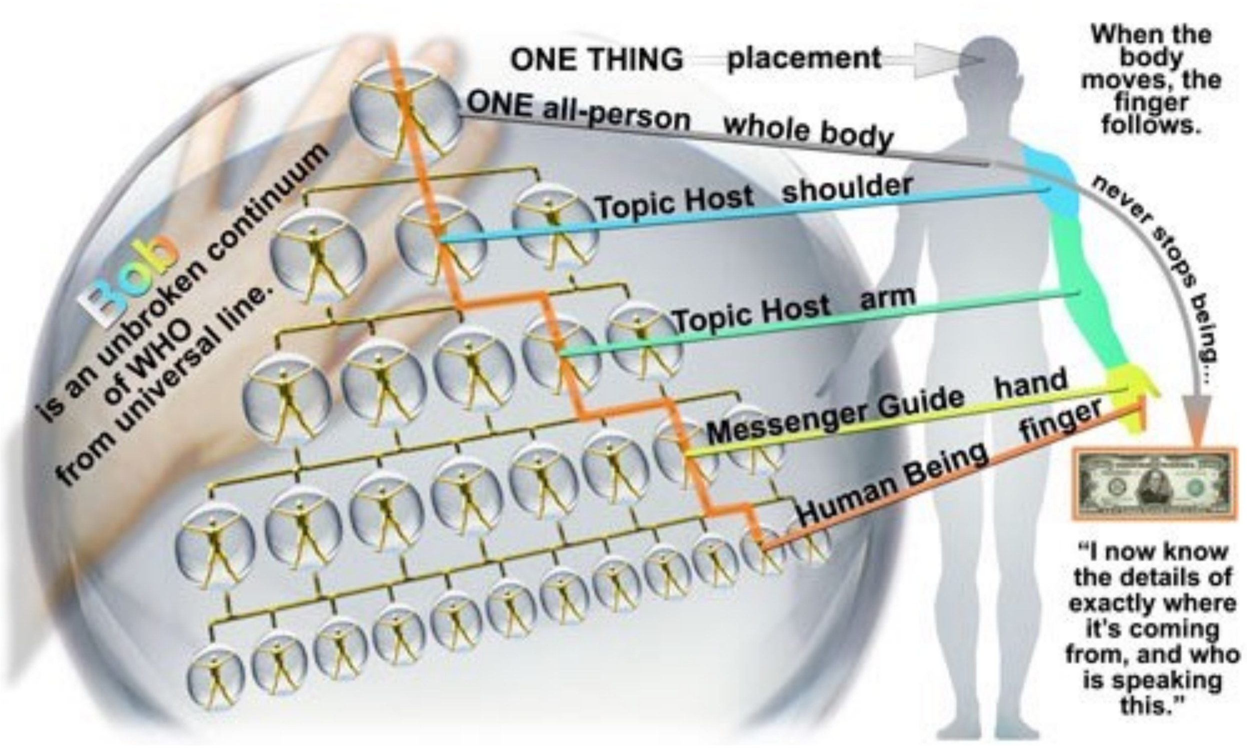
Question: I have spent some time absorbing and pondering your answers. If and when you have time, I'm still questioning the following (I'll use your style of quoting):

[[[At some point in Bob's evolution to Godhead, he's going to encounter a so-called supernatural event. If his Host's (messenger guides) decide he's ready, an Alice will show up. Bob will most likely be very surprised.]]]

[[[However, a more complete truth is that right now, me, Alice, and Bob, are YOUR private dream going however you want it to go.]]]

I agree very much with your "complete and incomplete truths" and when I read about the "levels of truth" explanation for why "Mac had an off-day," it resonated with me and confirmed/solidified an understanding that I had already developed independently.

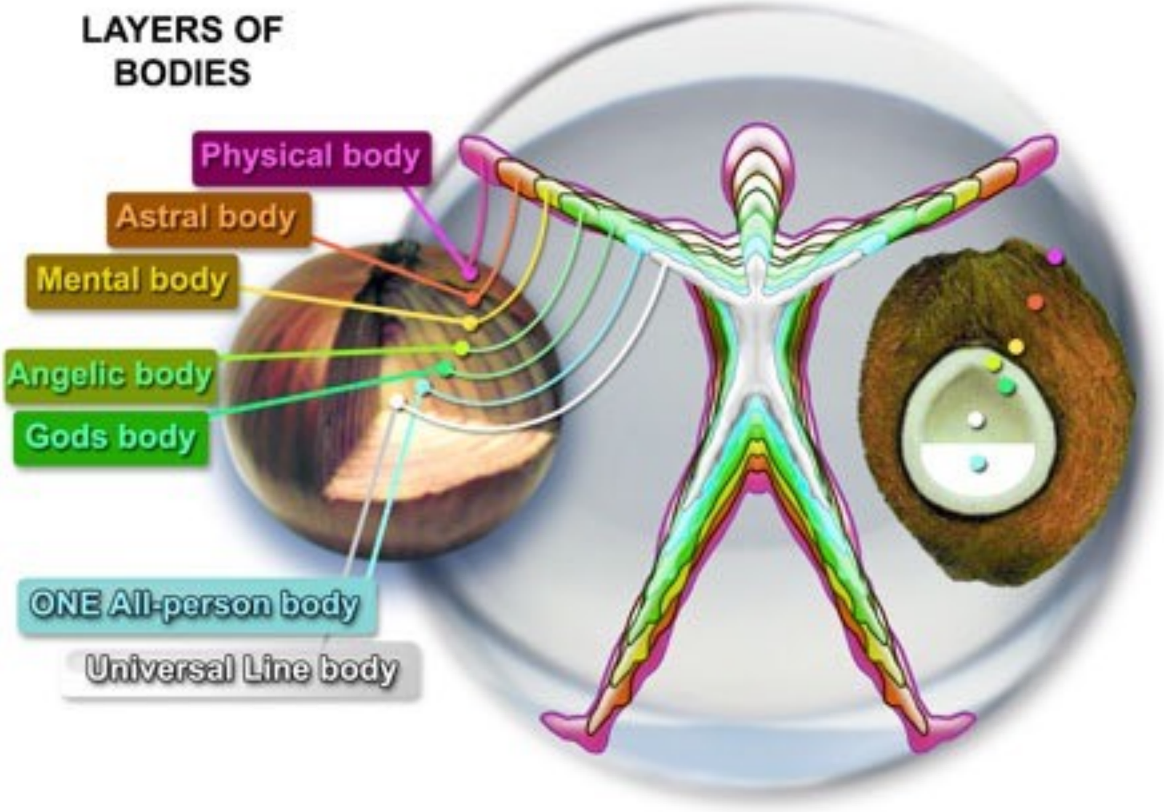
However, your statements quoted above seem contradictory to me. If Bob, in his own conscious mind, is *not* allowing for an experience that he would consider "supernatural," but Bob's "messenger guides" decide that he *is* ready, and can override his beliefs and expectations and show him one anyway, then it seems that Bob is *not* the sole commander of his "private dream." Can you explain this?


Bob
is an unbroken continuum
of WHO
from universal line.
ONE THING placement
ONE all-person whole body
Topic Host shoulder
Topic Host arm
Messenger Guide hand
Human Being finger
When the body moves, the finger follows.
never stops being...
"I now know the details of exactly where it's coming from, and who is speaking this."

Answer: Contradictory always means not keeping various layers of truth in their proper order and perspective. When we say “Bob”, there is an unbroken continuum from Bob’s surface individual life, all the way to virtual Bob as universal line. Here is the hierarchy:

At certain times, there is practical utility in making the distinction between Bob and his Hosts, such as me interacting with Bob’s very real experience of being an emerging localized realm-being while introducing him to the rest of who he is. But if I’m going to have Bob act on his ONE UL state, then Bob *IS* his Hosts.

Here is another diagram of 100% Bob – from The Hierarchy of Beings PDF:



“Just as your physical body is an interface with the physical world, your astral body is the medium of continuity when it’s time for a new physical form – when you’re ready for a next outer change on your line of expansion. It also allows travel without the physical body. The word “astral” comes from “of the stars”. This is an apt word as it suggests a vehicle which is independent from earth’s elements. If you do a web-search on “astral body” you’ll find a large amount of information. The physical body fits like a kind of glove over the astral. The fabric of the astral body both records and transmits information to the physical so that your unique pattern is both passed on and experienced. This allows you to uniquely interact with universal law as your journey advances.

Now, back to the next body. The word “mental” in this case doesn’t refer solely to ***intellectually disposed***. Mental activity ***embodies*** desire, emotion, imagination, will-power, and so on. Recall from in the hierarchy of waves diagram: “Mind > imagination > dream-thought > seemingly fixed material world takes shape.” The astral body, physical body and material world are what take shape from your mental body.
In addition to this, recall: “The fact remains that in a hierarchy, the higher-ups have their thumb on the whole picture. You create yourself as a high-vibration causality fabric which remains stable.” You therefore have a an Angelic or Messenger-guide body which interfaces with the Hosts of the God kingdoms.

{At this layer, if Bob could perceive his Host body, he would know that it is ***he*** who decides when he is ready to override his beliefs and expectations which get expressed on the surface human layer. It’s a gross understatement, but if you want to call Bob’s Host body his subconscious mind, you may.

Scientists have a whopping aversion to defining the laws of the universe in terms of living metaphysical creatures. Heaven forbid! ;-) }

Next, is your gods' or Topic Hosts' body. You use these bodies to traverse the God Kingdoms when it's time for you to do so. This body is the means to get closer on your journey to knowing, seeing, and doing everything everywhere all at once. It therefore has to be more abstract, refined, and more pervasive. Because there's ONE all-person who is and does the universe, you have to include that body as the end-all of the hierarchy of bodies at the highest rate of vibration which permeates the rest. Finally, there is your universal line body, beyond all vibration, and the ultimate abstract presence or placement.

Now that you've been shown these mechanics, the law of, "I as ONE all person never stop being that individual, even when I become various beings," has even more significance."

Question: I have another question, too. What I gather from your teachings is that my power is in me, and my oneness with the source of everything, and my intentions. It is *not* in any ritual or anything that I "do" in order to effect a result. As you say, "THIS IS IT." I would say, and I think you would agree, that even *your* suggested technique (the "command session") has no inherent power. It is only a tool to remind one of his/her own inherent, automatic, self-sufficient power, correct?

Answer: Correct. That's what you as ONE all-person, all alone, means. You pretend to forget and then pretend to remind Yourself. Simple. See how putting WHO before *what*, simplifies everything?

Question: I would conclude that the only real reasons my intentions/desires have not come to pass already (I have desired many of them for many years) is because I have either not really fully wanted/intended them, or have prevented their manifestation with a belief that I wasn't doing enough, or wasn't doing the "right thing," to make it happen. Would you agree with that assessment?

Answer: A small truth in the hierarchy of truths, but yes, true. Also include: "I'm not / I can't because something working against me has to go away first." The bottom line is to say, *WHO ignoring WHO*.

Question: I wanted to share an update before my question, if that's alright.

As I continue to study and practice mastery of UL, reality is becoming more actively dream-like, and I'm reaching the point where vague intentions are being manifested effortlessly.

I've been studying in a university library close to where I live, and yesterday, I stopped at two different stores on the way home for my wife.

As I was leaving the university, I had the intention to run into someone I know at the first store. About 10 minutes later, I parked at the first store, and looked over and saw an old female acquaintance, though I didn’t remember her name. We smiled at each other, and that was all.

As I was leaving that first store, I had the intention to run into someone at the next store who I knew better, but wouldn’t require having a conversation with (I was in a hurry to get home). About a half hour later, walking through the second store, I saw someone whom I had graduated high school with. This time I knew their name. We said “hello” and “good to see you,” without breaking our strides.

My clarifying question is about hierarchy, from page 22 of AFGTUL 1:

“You’re going to know that the line that bends to make yourself is the very same line that makes ONE all-person. You’re going to skip over all the localized over-organizers, all the relative comparisons that are fooling you into thinking that you’re small, and instead, claim your original highest authorship as line. There you’ll command your universe as ONE all-person.

“You can do that because through universal line, you already are there.”

Line doesn’t command the universe, because commanding requires being intelligent, and Line is intelligence rather than intelligent. So it’s ONE All-Person doing the commanding. So in regard to this paragraph on page 22 of AFGTUL 1, I am controlling my universe as/using Line, but commanding as ONE All-Person. Functionally, as I command, Line bends through my biggest ONE All-Person wave, then out into the universe in whatever ways necessary. Because that’s how everything is organized, highest vibration to lowest vibration.

Is this correct?

Answer: Now we’re splitting metaphysical hairs :-)
Because you’re a person variation, and ***doing*** at your highest vibration is ONE all-person, and because UL is ***being*** and not doing, it seems relevant and meaningful to say that UL doesn’t command the universe. So yes you’re correct.

Here’s where you can split hairs: UL is the only reality. So if anything is happening (a variation) you’re equally justified to say that UL is the bender of wave, and only pretending to be wave – only pretending to be ONE all-person. That makes ONE all-person not real. So it comes down to what is contextual – what helps to best understand distinctions, for the purpose of getting your layers of reality in their proper order and perspective. For instance, it only makes sense to go all the way with who you are if you’re going to command your universe. That’s why in my conversation with Mac, it goes: “You just turned away God and all His angels – who do you think you are?" “I’m universal line.” "Good answer.”

Question: Thank you! It's only through your materials that I've come to understand the (Buddhist?) saying that "everything is nothing."

Question: I've been having incredible FFE experiences and loving the 10 minute command sessions. I can't wait to get up in the morning to do them. So very happy, I really needed this, so thank you Jim.
I listen to MP3 download a lot recently on my commute, while doing chores, at the gym, and while out walking. I am focused on this material and it is wonderful. I keep little notes on my phone to look at as pointers during the day.

This to me is the most comforting gem from AFGTUL part 2:

"All you need to do is know that you ARE THAT UL, then you'll act in accord with what it is and does.
Now, what if you can't seem to know, can't seem to act different, and no return of your magical money happens?
What if you're not sure exactly what to do to start magical financial gain?
Well, what if in your dream, you dream that you don't need to know? You just quietly remain who you are as ONE thing for the $10,000.
It's so simple that it seems too good to be true. Yet it's true because who you are IS that simple, and you're going home.

All the procedural details take care of themselves because your pure intelligence UL state and waving itself as ONE all-person knows exactly what to do and is doing it.
You in your localized realm-being identity, pass all responsibility on to those states and don't *try* to do anything."

On the Earthly plane, just in the last few weeks, since I've been contacting you, my Dad is cancer free for 5 years, my previously depressed son has a girlfriend and is happy, and my previously financially successful then depressed husband is now successfully working again. It is quite miraculous. Passive command active inclusion and outer command active inclusion have been invaluable tools as well, for dealing with objections, doubt, anxiety, pessimism, and living in a contracted, fearful state.

Answer: As you continue to build strength in where celebrative experiences are truly coming from, you gain a kind of even-ness. You'll be less of a recipient of incredible things and more their stable established author.
You may have heard the saying, “One man's treasure is another man's garbage.” Some steps ahead on your line of expansion will make your present experiences seem like garbage in comparison. That's because you're here to advance at a specified rate ***as well*** as enjoy.

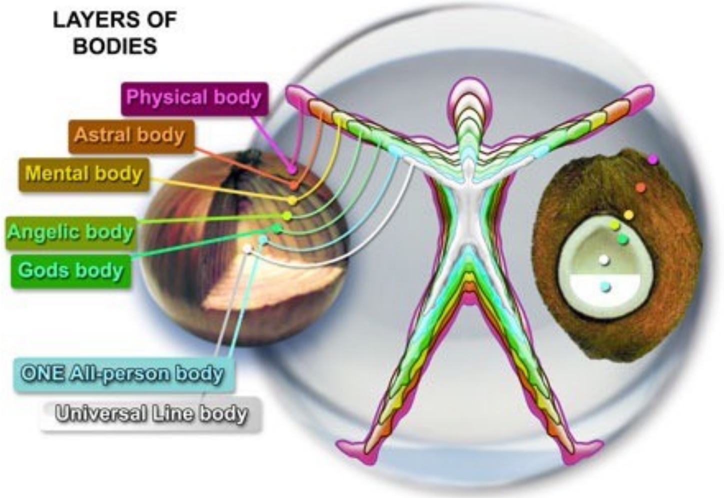
In addition, If you're not 100% flowing in FFE, there could be a remedial down-time which is depressing by comparison. You completely forget about how great things were because they're no longer relevant. All you know is that John's material isn't that great after all. :-)
So continue to advance non-change fact as the basis of your fulfillment, versus hanging on comparisons in the field of wave. Of course, a line of expansion towards Godhead means more and more stability in non-change, so a wise balanced stance is, "Might as well enjoy the whole package along the way."

Question: Since we are UL and we command the universe, then how come our physical bodies grow old and die? Why can't we command that?

Father Line: I just spoke the words in your question. I did that because you're not acknowledging Who I am. This is your a place to expand so that you will. When you care enough to investigate Me in Principle, you'll find that I'm all possibilities. You'll drop those boundaries for Fond Flow Effulgence, where you flow however long you want in whatever form you want.

Question: It's hard to wrap my head around that, especially since there are no accounts of people who have not died. I guess I am feeling like an ant?

Answer: There are plenty. You think they're going to show themselves to an angry/scared crowd called the public? Would you?
What you need to keep in mind is that there are so many places to go with your other bodies. There are high vibration cities on this planet which look like vacant land to conventional eyes and which you would venture through without noticing. Also, those people instantly materialize their physical body to other places unseen by the crowd. Not only their physical, but the rest. Given all those places, the chances of you seeing one of those people is almost nil.



Question: Did you spontaneously just know all this stuff, or were you in an ant state and the thirsty fish in the sea doing the hide and seek game like me? Curious.

Answer: Both. Your private dream is to have me steer you away from personal validation events such as my own. There may be info I bring up which you can't verify by mechanical fact. I put it there to inspire you to investigate more self-knowledge, and maybe bring a little spice to Q&A, so take lightly for that reason. I won't do that with important essential info. Now if you really really want to know my personal details, change your dream. If you can't accomplish that, then you'll get a much better pay-off by prioritizing your info away from "curious fluff" in order to apply essential non-change facts of WHO you are.
A personal detail of mine, is that I wish I would have had someone to tell me this when I was in your spot.

Question: Why would I create reduced perception? Why would I make myself suffer. And why would I make perception so convincing that I only have glimpses of my true self and abilities?

Father Line: Ask Me why I just spoke those words.

Question: I read your materials repeatedly to gain a better understanding of ONE thing and for now, that itch has been scratched.
I know 'no results' mean no knowledge since the world is as we are. Today, I got angry/impatient at the lack of results in the 'major' things that I wanted to manifest (although 'smaller' things have been almost effortless).
I thought of the reasons that would be so:
1. 'Knowing' something else
2. Looking to wave to confirm perception's conclusion
Basically, not acting from Universal Line.
But today, that explanation was just not enough.
What do you think?

Answer: [[[But today, that explanation was just not enough.]]]
***Good, now you're ready to hear something *more* reasonable. Try *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: I performed an hour-long command session this afternoon with my intention being to master UL/have mastery over UL.
Was that counterproductive? Going to line to master line?
After my session, I wanted to test myself and my return, so I walked through an in-ground fountain that was shooting spouts of water up through the sidewalk. I walked directly through it like some kind of zen master. None of the water spouts touched me...until the last one did. I ended up partially soaked, as well as a bit surprised and disappointed.
Later, I tried to mentally and briefly command a different fountain's water spouts to cease completely ("I alone decide that the water stops"). But no luck.
I feel like a lighter that's sparking but not producing any flame. I have had successes, as I wrote to you previously about, but I'm hitting a barrier that's preventing me from achieving FFE.
I think it might be that damned proof loop. I just want to reach FFE as quickly as possible, hence why I commanded for UL mastery.
Any thoughts/advice? I just finished reviewing AFGTUL Part 1 again, and will be starting on going through AFGTUL Part 2 again tonight/tomorrow.
Thanks for all your help and advice. I am truly grateful.

Answer: [[[Was that counterproductive? Going to line to master line?]]]
***No, it sounds fine. For all you other issues, I recommend the same as the previous post.

So here you are, all alone, as the whole of existence.

Here you are using your private whole of existence to imagine all kinds of procedural set-ups and processes for how the universe works.

How the universe works: By asking someone else if going to line to master line is counterproductive.
How the universe works: Ending up partially soaked, as well as a bit surprised and disappointed.
How the universe works: Trying…but no luck.
How the universe works: Hitting a barrier that's preventing me from achieving FFE.
How the universe works: Considering it might be that damned proof loop.
How the universe works: Finishing reviewing AFGTUL Part 1 again, and starting on going through AFGTUL Part 2 again tonight/tomorrow.
How the universe works: Just wanting to reach FFE as quickly as possible.
How the universe works: Being thankful for help and advice, and truly grateful.

How the universe works: “Maybe I don’t need all of the above, because it’s all me in private, imagining all kinds of procedural set-ups and processes for how the universe works.”
How the universe works: “Oooh, how the universe works, then means that these have to go away first.

Take all your processes of how the universe works and see how they fit with the elegant advice in *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: Love the Q&A, seems your readers have multiplied lately!

Answer: What may eventually happen is that I get so many emails that I don’t answer them all. But then there will be such a huge Q&A that their answers are covered. Then everyone will take care of themselves :-)

Question: Where does the idea of forgiveness come from, must I ask UL/OAP forgiveness for reflecting as wave? Or is this simply a human construct?

Answer: Let’s take your human construct all the way.

So here you are, all alone, as the whole of existence.

Here you are using your private whole of existence to imagine all kinds of procedural set-ups and processes for how the universe works.

How the universe works: Wondering where the idea of forgiveness comes from.
How the universe works: By asking someone else if I need to ask UL/OAP’s forgiveness for reflecting as wave.
How the universe works: Considering what is a human construct versus something else.
How the universe works: “Maybe I don’t need all of the above, because it’s all me in private, imagining all kinds of procedural set-ups and processes for how the universe works.”
Maybe I’ll decide to just stop going to these places while looking to UL for my $10K. I’ll try it now:
“I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.”
Well, here goes no-thing.
There, that’s how the universe works too.

Question: Thanks, thats great! Yeah, I never went for nor understood the whole guilt/forgiveness/redemption thing. It isn't how my Universe works. I was just asking for a friend!

Answer: It's an option for someone who doesn't know what I just told you. The hierarchy of Celestial Beings, being real people, can work the same way it works to apologize and ask for forgiveness/redemption within the hierarchy of rulers on the standard human plane.

"Sorry boss. - Well okay as long as you don't do it again. - Can I still have that raise? - Okay, I believe in giving people a second chance. - Gee, thanks boss!"

It works. Religious people swear by it :-)

Question: I love this gem: 'To decide when to use command active inclusion, ask yourself, "If I had a choice, would I have come the financial experience - perception-event
which life just handed me? Your answer might be: "No, if I had a choice, I wouldn't have it come."
If it keeps impolitely presenting itself, giving you no way out, give it the thumbs up to produce your fully magical money.

In other words, if it wants you so much, make it pay. See how you can put to work the big WHO of who you are, even amidst the very real experience of bondage to wave?'

AFGTUL Part 2, p. 28

This is so fun and satisfying to do. Yesterday my husband was fretting out loud about his health, his job, his computer.
I kept doing the thumbs up. I remained still and peaceful. I realized I created this wave. The behavior ceased effortlessly. It was absolutely otherworldly and magical, and yet, it was not so out of reach as magic. It was true.

Answer: Good. I'm a practical person. I like to accommodate all levels of UL realization with remedials to handle whatever is *in you face*.

Question: As I consider "So here you are, all alone, as the whole of existence." more, I don't want to look at the materials as much, even though in the past I quietly had an action of dependence. Like I'm gaining a nice silent conviction in myself.

Answer: Good. Ideally you'll want to keep everything as simple as no-thing and forget about even the materials. That's what self-effulgence means.

Question: Hi Jim,

I have made significant progress with the realization of UL.

Everything works out the way I want it, almost immediately. I have stopped doing any remedial procedures except looking to UL.

Leaving perception alone was a game-changer for me as I would otherwise grow despondent and impatient. "Why isn't it working? What else am I expected to do?"

These days nothing ruffles my feathers. I spend the whole day looking to UL, contemplating or reading the materials. I did look to UL for things to do during the day and there was no answer. Then, I guess there's nothing left for me to do except ONE thing. :)

I would be looking to UL and no matter how many times I get interrupted, it just doesn't affect me.

I don't feel desperate, frustrated or angry anymore.

I enjoy doing nothing these days, just looking to UL for hours. I feel serene.

I did have some questions, but I am going to answer them for myself. I don't need anything more. :)

I will update you next (if you don't mind) when I succeed in levitating/ flying. :D
Boy, I've always wished I could do that. Now I learn it's possible. Yay.

I can't thank you enough.

Answer: Doing no-thing to accomplish everything is so contrary to our normal experience of how things work. Putting your news on Q&A will inspire others to follow through the way you did. Thanks for the news.

Question: So I created absolutely everything in my world, including my problems. I get it.

I as UL created everything: the sun, the stars, the leaves, Hitler, AIDS, my cousin who can’t keep a job, puppies, insomnia, and ice cream.
My 5 senses, upbringing, cultural conditioning, memory and intellect fool me, that is part of the great hide-and-seek.
I am UL and then I am miffed because I don't get a dinner invitation to Girls' Night Out and that is looking to wave when I created those very waves.
The waves are like the ripples on the lake or waves on the ocean, they are seemingly ceaseless. I created them.
Coming home is the stillness, going back to UL and from there recreating my world to make it nice here since I am deciding to be human for now.
My Hosts and management hierarchy of the universe are helping me to not stir up further waves.

Answer: Hey, write your own damn book! ;-) The only thing I would add is that there is a hierarchical flow of these facts out of UL. It could be helpful to keep them in their order as greater to lesser truths as I did with the pyramid diagram. If not, paradoxes could arise.

Question: I created the private sub-reddit. You can view it if you like, interact if you like, also to be transparent. It is here: https://www.reddit.com/r/JohnPaolucciTeachings/

Answer: Good. I’ll let that be your baby. I’ll see about some kind of link on my site. I’ll put the link in Q&A.

Question: What if some of your intentions/desires are about changing what *other* people do? It's not in a malicious way, just changing what other people do for certain things. An example would be when people talk about the color yellow, they have to mention purple too. I know that's a weird example I just couldn't think of anything else.

Answer: It’s either your private dream of not. If it is, take full responsibility to change it. Go back to ONE thing and work your way out to confirm why everything is your private dream. Confirm why so-called “other” people are your private projection of a lesser truth. If you can’t solidly confirm that, so that you naturally express it in action, then you’re better off acting on social morals to avoid obvious trouble-making which could backfire on you. *Backfire* is of course a very real experience of an incomplete truth.

Hot off the press from DreamerAxelos:

There is a private community (/r/JohnPaolucciTeachings) for discussing universal line and my related teachings on Reddit, created and managed by two ULine enthusiasts (PassportToHappy and DreamerAxelos). You can request to join it by visiting this page, or contacting either PassportToHappy or DreamerAxelos on Reddit directly.

A public community (/r/UniversalLine) will be opening at the end of summer. For an explanation on the difference between the two communities, read this post.

***I recommended that DreamerAxelos call himself a ULine enthusiast rather than a student of the teachings of Jim Paolucci.
It puts responsibility for who you are more in your own ballpark (WHO's on first) where it belongs.

Question: "Well, what if in your dream, you dream that you don't need to know? You just quietly remain who you are as ONE thing for the ten-thousand dollars."

So because it's your dream, you can choose to dream that you don't need to know how to do anything to be UL? You don't have to *know* anything?

Answer: You're the rule-maker, so I'll leave that in your lap. When introducing this material to people, you have to speak in terms of rules to guide people (another rule) until you can get them to see that there are are no rules. That's the same reason systemics are in place on your line of expansion.

In this YouTube clip, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-suvkwNYSQo watch One all-person pretending to ***not*** be ONE all-person in the form of Stephen Fry. It's so cute if you acknowledge the more complete truth that OAP and CAI are speaking.

Question: Now you say in part 2 on the page that speaks about how to handle a partial return of your command this: "I recommend that you continue your conventional means of financial gain, and not just wait for a magical return. That's most practical." I guess what I'm asking here is how does this relate to one having many desires that don't directly involve financial gain? I really don't have any "conventional means" of obtaining my desires because there's really nothing a localized realm-being can do about them.

Answer: In your case, “conventional” would mean getting involved in a partial return concerning your many desires. It could mean advancing them by more carefully considering what they mean and if that consideration could use more refining. If you investigate more, you’ll find that there is always something you can do with what is at hand, that can get you closer to many of those desires: even if it’s only making a scrap book with picture clips that help you enjoy what they could mean. There are conventional things to continue with in order to give you enjoyment, which in one way or another relate to those multiple desires. Say that one of them is to play the piano in a world-class manner. You can sit and day-dream what it would be like while listening to a recording which you admire. Many people do that kind of thing which would define it as conventional.

Question: After some time of being uninspired and eventually getting back into the material and keeping up with the Q&A, I've realized that what I'm lacking is knowledge, especially regarding the fundamentals. It's been the hardest concept to grasp, the whole part about line and wave (part 1 of AFG basically). I've noticed that while I can answer most of the preparatory resolve questions, I still struggle to comprehend them.
There's one part in particular that bothers me the most, and it's the following one:
"As line is no thing, no attribute, how can it speak, and thus wave itself as ONE all-person?
Line can wave self and speak because it's pure intelligence. Pure intelligence as the raw material prior to being intelligent."
I know the difference between intelligence and intelligent, universal line can't be intelligent because "intelligent" requires a form, and universal line is before form. What I don't get is what you mean by "intelligence".
I asked myself the same thing while reading the material for the first time, "how does line wave itself"?. The answer is that it can because it's pure intelligence, sure. But... What IS pure intelligence?
If we go by the general definition, intelligence is the ability to perceive or infer information, and to retain it as knowledge then later apply it. But I don't get how this relates to universal line at all.

Answer: First, do any two or more things have one thing in common? They exist, right? So they have existence in common. Even if something doesn't exist, a “not existing” exists.
So it’s an abstract backdrop. Its nature is an *underlying essence*. If existence is there prior to any *things*, it’s appropriate to call it *pure* existence to define its *nature*. We observe that all kinds of creatures express intelligence and are thus intelligent, yet the essential nature of intelligence, just like existence, is an abstract underlying backdrop irrespective of intelligent expressions which come and go.
Thus it’s relevant to have a term called pure intelligence.

Because line is an abstract underlying backdrop irrespective of wave vibrations which come and go, it's relevant to say that a non-change attribute of line is pure intelligence.

You say that the general definition of intelligence is the ability to perceive or infer information, and to retain it as knowledge then later apply it. However that definition only describes the action which intelligence takes in its outer form.

I'm going to call a rock intelligent and say that it expresses intelligence. Why do I say that?

Let's say that I'm an artist, and a client asks me to create a perfect sculpture replica of the rock he saw in this picture.

I gather a bunch of materials and tools to start work. I analyze the consistency of color and texture, and all the variegations which make it it look the way it does. It takes a lot of creative intelligence for me to get it right. In other words, I need to express a lot of creative intelligence. The end result is an ***expression*** of creative intelligence. I have to match the same creative intelligence which the rock ***expresses*** in the first place. Prior to both our expressions of creative intelligence which comes and goes, is the underlying existence of pure creative intelligence.

Just like pure intelligence, the underlying non-change attribute of pure creative intelligence belongs to universal line.

It's the abstract non-change underlying attribute of creativity which makes the ONE equal solid presence start to wave itself. You saw that in the video with me rocking the pan of water.

However, here's the precision point: As ONE thing never stops being ONE thing (because it's all-pervasive and indivisible), how can "two" be a reality? – unless ONE thing is somehow ***pretending*** to be two or more? – somewhat pervasive and divisible like the appearance of variations as people and rocks. “Two or more” can only be an illusion because ONE equal solid presence doesn’t stop being ONE equal solid presence. Even Pure Pretension seems to pretend but it actually doesn’t. There is no observing this to confirm it because observation is also an illusion. ***Knowing*** the self-validating fact of ONE keeps you in resolve and puts everything in it’s proper order and perspective. In Vedic terms, this is ***the*** Mahavakya: the final utterance. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mah%C4%81v%C4%81kyas

The complete truth is that there is only ONE thing. A lesser complete truth is that ONE thing vibrates itself as wave for variations to exist which then ***express*** creative intelligence.

Question: So the abstract backdrop is *pure existence* because it just IS. It's always there and it's not changing, unlike other lesser-truthful backdrops that may exist? And "abstract underlying backdrop irrespective of intelligent expressions which come and go", means that pure intelligence differs from being intelligent because intelligent expressions come and go and thus are a lesser-truth? So, basically, pure intelligence *IS* that abstract backdrop that has always been there, never to change, void of attributes and variations?

Answer: You got it. Now you can see even more, how valuable that no-thing state is for you to look to for your return. It’s the fountainhead of everything that you’re ever going to acquire, plus non-change means that it never says *no*.

Question: Does that also help with the question of *why* I am *WHO*? I definitely feel like this is all related.

Answer: Yes. Without pure creative intelligence, you (as Father Line) wouldn’t *become* ONE all-person. Then there wouldn’t be a ONE-all person to become an emerging localized realm-beng.

Question: I’m really confused to be honest. I have tried to understand the book and video but I don’t. Do you have any advice that’s more simple and easier to understand? My main questions are about changing the past and changing my brain, real physical changes to both, do you have advice for me on how to do that and manifest things easier as well?

Answer: I have no advice that’s more simple and easier to understand. My material is about understanding the fact of who you are as ONE all-person and then acting on it. It’s not about behavioral manipulation fixes when you’re in a hurry to change things. If you had a reason to slow down and more carefully consider my information, then you’d

proceed. You can try the Reddit user forum listed at the bottom of this page for advice: http://www.johnpaolucci.com/sharing_the_info.html
If not, keep searching for magical technique fixes out there. There's something for everyone.

Question: At a practical level, for a realm being that is new to this information how important is it to deeply comprehend that everything is one thing?
I can "lightly" agree that everything is one thing, but my foundation crumbles, likely because I don't see it as simply as a mathematical law (e.g., 1+1=2). Right now I have gone back to the start of the material and I refuse to move on until I am 100% resolved about everything being one thing. Do you think that this is a wise decision? In a nutshell, what I am asking is do I need to comprehend ONE thing to the level of 1+1=2.

Answer: Yes. It's the basis of everything unless you want to act on faith.
First, do any two or more things have one thing in common? They exist, right? So they have existence in common. So what is existence? Is it something?

Question: Okay, so from your response, I surmise that I need to see it like 1+1=2.
Answering your question - No, I wouldn't say that existence is "something".

Answer: Oh well, we could always take a look here: https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/existence
Maybe we need a common source to define the word, if we're looking at it differently.

Question: Okay, let me try to re-phrase. I wouldn't necessarily say existence is "something" (maybe I am thinking too physical here). But I would agree that existence is there as sort of a property that an object has. And all objects have it, so it is common.

Answer: I'm guessing that you think it's too abstract or too intangible to qualify as something? https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/thing
You say, "And all objects have it, so it is common."
It's too much of a stretch to say, "And all objects have it, so it is **something** they all have in common?"

Question: "A separate and distinct individual quality, fact, idea, or usually entity"
This is a definition I can agree with. I was originally thinking that it was too abstract (was actually going to use that word), but if by "something" you loosely mean the above definition (preferably with the word quality, not entity), then yes existence is something that objects have in common.

Answer: Why would I loosely mean the above definition? And why do you not prefer entity?

Question: I guess I use the word loosely because I am uncomfortable with "entity".

An entity is something that exists as itself, as a subject or as an object, actually or potentially, concretely or abstractly, physically or not. It need not be of material existence.
Okay, so when I heard entity I was thinking "living thing", probably because I didn't understand the term well enough. But if you are using entity to mean subject and NOT object, then we are on the same page.

Answer: I think you can appreciate that I'm trying to keep our feet on solid ground and not presume anything.

https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/subject

https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/object

In my materials, I use the words nothing, no-thing, line, universal line, ONE thing, pure intelligence, pure creativity, and even Father Line as the same thing – as the ONE thing that any two or more things have in common.

Maybe if you go to my new document, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* you'll gain a wider perspective.

Question: I've read both parts of AFGTUL quite a few times ever since I first came upon it earlier this year. My understanding of the material has evolved as I've taken more consideration into what each idea and sentence has to offer.

I still am in the process of being more resolved about each question and answer you provide in the preparatory resolve at the end of pt. 2 of AFGTUL. I plan on continuing reading your material every day and being more aware of my ONE-thing state in my every day life.

Getting to the point of my email, as I've taken into consideration the fact that I am the fountainhead of all possibilities, then that would mean time travel would be possible. Of course, when I first thought this, I thought the idea was sort of ludicrous and that it was a fantasy. But knowing the facts of the universe and universal line, it is just as much of a fantasy as the one I am living right this second. Would this be correct to say?

I am interested in this topic because as I consider my life, as short as it may be in the grand scheme of things (I am going to turn 18 in the fall) and I just wish that I had lived it *better*. I wish I could go back and live my life possessing the knowledge I have now, and be able to spend more time with my mother and be a better friend to all my friends at the time who I now regret treating them the way I did. I figure, I'm in this for the long haul, might as well not be burdened by something I thought was once unchangeable, and live to the fullest.

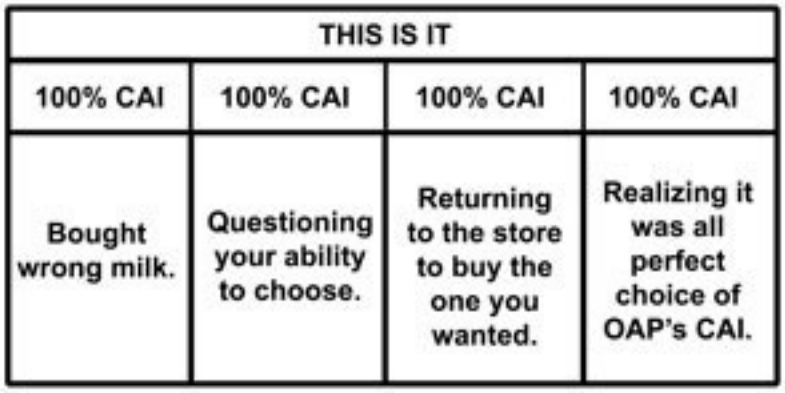
I was just wondering how you would approach this? I suppose in how would you go about doing this in a ten minute command sessions, or how you would even suggest going about this whole going "back in time" thing? What if I wanted to be like Adam Sandler in Click with a remote or something? How would I go about that? Or as the subject of this email, be like Marty McFly and go back to the past without having to befriend a mad scientist and ride a DeLorean?

Wow, my Farmer Sod is going nuts after rereading this. But I know it doesn't really matter in the grand scheme of things. Anyways, thanks John, and sorry if this was kind of a mess.

Answer: Good that with repetition, the material is soaking in. It's also good to keep up with Q&A http://www.johnpaolucci.com/Q&A.html

[[[But knowing the facts of the universe and universal line, it is just as much of a fantasy as the one I am living right this second. Would this be correct to say?]]]
***Correct.

[[[I wish I could go back and live my life possessing the knowledge I have now]]]
*** If you're inspired to do this in order to make right a wrong, consider this: Complete authorship integrity permeates everything because of WHO. As you know by now, localized perception's conclusion is not a valid basis to determine that.



THIS IS IT			
100% CAI	100% CAI	100% CAI	100% CAI
Bought wrong milk.	Questioning your ability to choose.	Returning to the store to buy the one you wanted.	Realizing it was all perfect choice of OAP's CAI.

Remember the story of buying the wrong milk in part 1. You say that in the past, you "bought the wrong milk" according to your personal relationships. You want to return to the store to buy the right one. Fine and good, as the sole chooser of the universe. Yet if you conclude that less than the most precious majestic thing happened for all concerned, you're denying the fact of your complete authorship integrity as your ONE All-person state that IS. Yes, denying the fact was also 100% CAI – equally so as changing your mind that CAI simply IS.

If you read my PDF, *The Hierarchy of Beings*, I explain why you chose to treat friends badly, and why those who were treated badly, agreed to have that happen even before both of you took physical form. http://www.johnpaolucci.com/text.html

[[[I was just wondering how you would approach this?]]]

***You've seen that my info is more about *knowing* than it is about magical manipulation technique behavior.

Question: I've gone over the Q&A, both parts, and there is a ton of good stuff in there. It's really nice that no matter what, I have WHO to fall on, whatever happens. That must make it easier for you to answer questions, huh?

My point of focus for now will be being resolved about CAI being present 100% in every part of my life and how I'm all alone as ONE all-person. And until then, I'm going to hold back on going back in time until I'm confident enough about my resolve. I figure I'd wanna know how to swim before diving into the deep end. Plus, there's no rush :)

Thanks again, John. I'll get back to you if I have further questions.

Answer: Sounds good.
[[[That must make it easier for you to answer questions, huh?]]]
Much easier. Stay tuned for even better stuff in Q&A.

Question: Do you have more to share regarding this topic of the Hierarchy of the Universe, aside from what you have in your Personal Transformation file?
I love your Teachings, and the more I re-read/re-listen, the more I absorb and love!

Answer: My only document on that is the PDF you click on in the text section of my website, then more is in Q&A.
Since you're so interested, I recommend that you use parts of your command session time to communicate first hand with the Hierarchy. I'd start by going right to the top with Father Line. If there is a "how", it's simply to acknowledge that they're real living breathing people like you and I, only vibrating at a high rate. They actually hear you better than I do because their vibration permeates your space. The first connection is: "I know that you know that I know you hear me, so I'm not waiting to start a conversation. Nice to meet you." Most likely, the best time to do this is within the stance of simply being ONE thing with eyes closed. It could be easy to become intimidated, but you know that you're the sole rule-maker sitting there, so keep expectations loose.

Question: Ah, thank you, I feel a total resonance to your recommendation!
This is exactly what I intended!
It's lovely to Be One in the company of ONE~!

Question: Why do you recommend to do two 10m sessions a day?

Answer: At the least, 2 a day. It helps keep the momentum going. Think of getting to FFE as crossing a stream. In the stream are stepping stones to sprint across to the other side. The more stepping stones, the easier the momentum to get to the other side. Plus, experiences during your day test or challenge the info. At the end of your day (best before dinner), you put all your loose marbles back in the bag of UL/OAP.

Question: I'll definitely try for four. It's more effective that way because, like you said, it's like adding more stepping stones to get to FFE. That's a good way of looking at it.

Answer: I've had several emails with the same general theme:
[[["Greeting, John! I've listened to all your work and read the PDFs, but I have a personal issue when trying to apply the material and follow your instructions. I feel this sometimes slight, sometimes fairly intense feeling of dread building up inside me when I think of starting to do a session. It most times makes me procrastinate and not do the 10 minute session at all."]]]

I made up a pictorial flow chart to address this in the most direct way I know. https://drive.google.com/file/d/1wqLCiVbJ_lyoAZd0DNpwSXGSLQuLrfde/view?usp=sharing

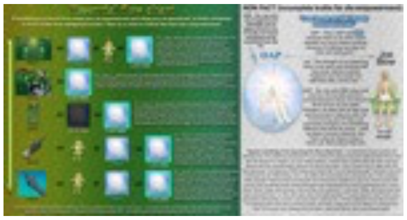
You may zoom in, pan around, and also download it. (1MB, 1900 pixels)

Here is an graphic which may help you take your dive into UL. There is the jar of complete authorship integrity, with your conclusion of a small percentage of perfect choice and sufficient supply – which induces hesitation. The blue arrow is **knowing**. Have it to check out on your diving board just before you dive into UL. If you need to glance at it a few time *while* looking to UL, in order to get used to it, that's okay. You can download it for use in preparatory resolve:

https://drive.google.com/file/d/1DKtgf1JAEWECfJ_s5Y3F_n1HVnHbL02_/view?usp=sharing

---

Question: I know I'm prepped for now but when I do feel it's time to refresh or if I get an itch, is it best to look at the prep resolve sheet for the prep resolve?



Answer: These two are good.
You have them downloaded. Then if you need more, you can go to the text wherever it seems most relevant. When you look at the jar on the diving board, you're likely to react with: "There I did it again – that (what I heard along with my command content of attention) was me saying I wasn't perfect choice – that's not WHO's sitting here – okay, got it. Now, since the chemical reaction of salt water on my hand is my connection with the ocean, no movement or action is required. Here goes no-thing (ten seconds)."

Question: Wondered what this meant for months. I don't remember exactly how I came to better comprehend it, yet, for me, I comprehend the entire material differently. I get "do nothing to accomplish everything" much more than before. Actually *acting* on that is totally different from my past conceptions of what it meant, even when I would act on it.
"It was so simple that it seems too good to be true. I want to do more of that", I see this quote differently.
I also see what command content of attention means, specifically in context to your answer in Pg. 61 of Q&A pt 2.
These revelations came after weeks of frustration with myself and my lack of results as of late.
The essential flow chart has also been a big help.
When I first closed my eyes after having the thought "let me try this (thing I thought about what "This is IT" means)" I felt for the first time like I REALLY got the material. It was as if all those weeks of frustration never existed, because that moment overrode the past frustration. I got a sense of what it means to say "I wouldn't go back and change anything".
Also, one final thing I thought of. When I see Mac and various eastern figures slightly smile with eyes closed, I now have some level of being able to relate to that, as opposed to my prior confusion: "What is there to smile about?.

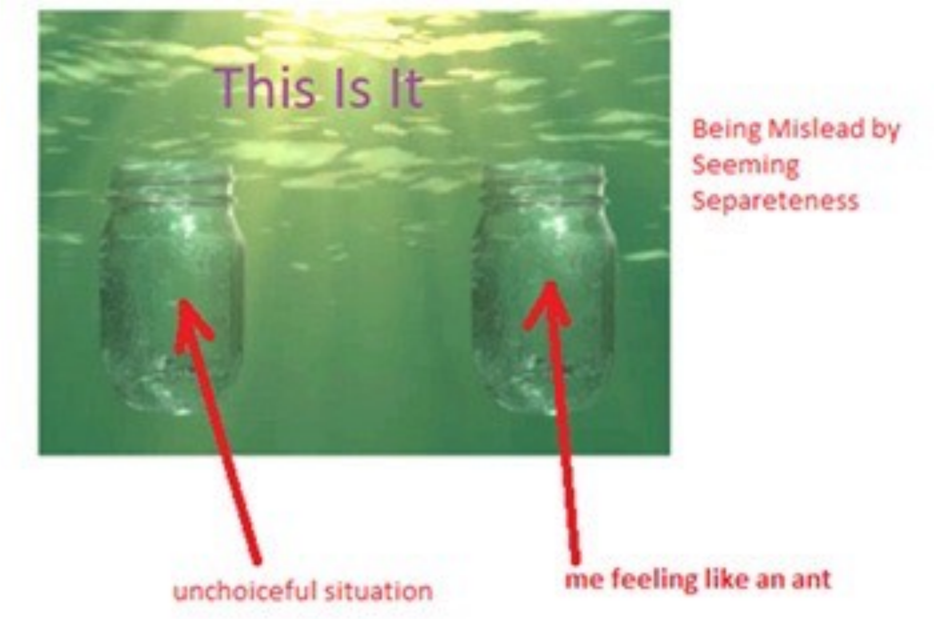
Answer: Yes, the essential flow chart should have curbed your frustration as well as gotten you solid in *this is it*.

It didn't occur to me that you're putting to much focus on *what*. I would have mentioned it if it did.

Question: I've been co-moderating the JohnPaolucciTeachings subreddit since its inception about a month ago. When we started, there was much excitement and people sharing how they had been seeing results in commanding their universe. Then a few weeks ago, it became noticeably quieter, with less participation and enthusiasm.
One of the more advanced UL enthusiasts, commented yesterday about having weeks of frustration. His sentiment was echoed by another user. I have also had this.
Just thought it was an interesting coincidence.
So few people on this planet even glimpse this stuff.
I oscillate back and forth between various states of FFE and back into heavy systemics.
It is definitely an interesting, frustrating, enlightening, and glorious process.

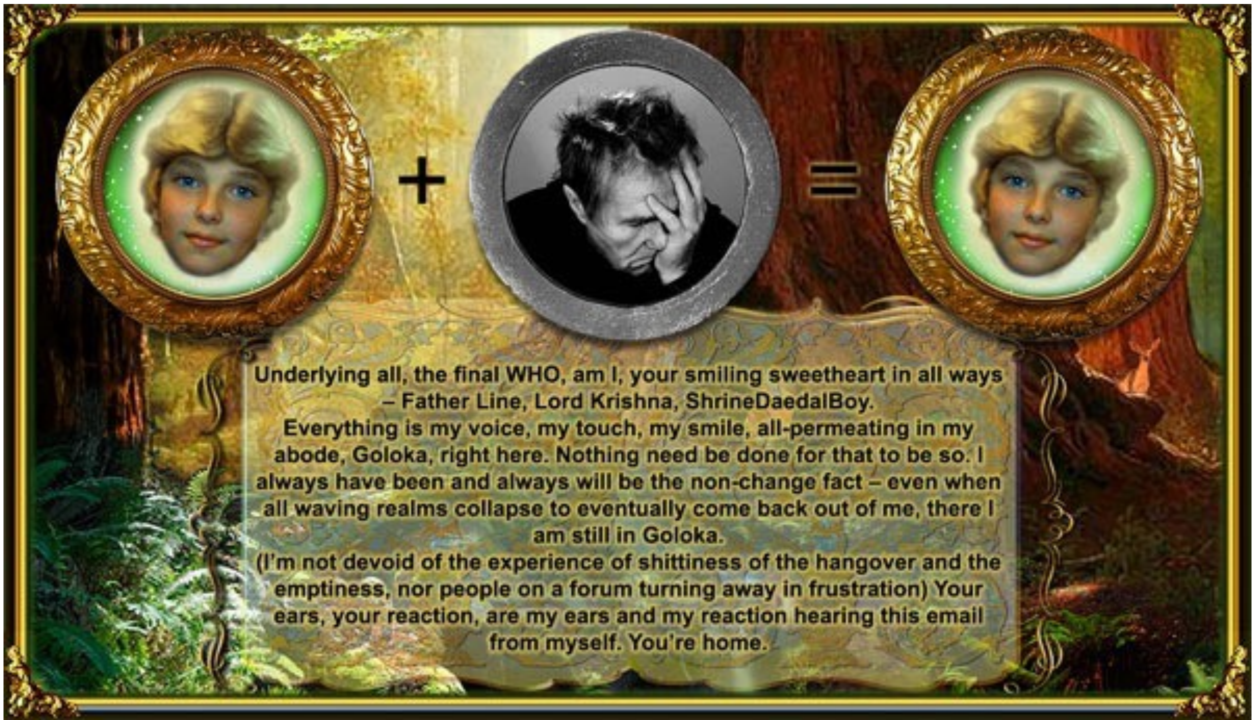
Answer: Frustration and disinterest always happen for the same reason. My materials are ***all*** about understanding and careful consideration. People either don't want to ***more*** carefully consider, or they think that they don't have to ***better understand*** when they find themselves unresolved. Remember, everyone acts on what they ***know***. They hear inside that what they're doing isn't good enough. It's so close to them that they miss it as a command. If they more carefully considered the jar of water, they'd catch it and have no excuse to act on emptiness. Not good enough, or *not God enough,* is the Asuric (against God) message of the Iron Age at work to maintain the iron age.
And a bigger point is that people's Hosts send them to my material mostly to hear about it but to act on it very little if not at all. Once they've heard about it, they'll never be the same. They'll be back in one form or another – even if in another human form. That's how baby steps work. When they come out of UL as individualized souls, even if they don't *get it* during their OAP's life cycle, after merging back into UL with that cycle, they come out again within a further 311.04 trillion years to give it another shot.
Another point is that when people on the user forum "get it", they most likely have no reason to stick around. They're too busy out using it.

Question: My error is repeatedly looking to 'what' not WHO. Again and again. Then I look to WHO and it is great. Then I get swallowed up in systemic wave and look to waves with lesser degrees of truth again and have temporary relief – like going to the bar and slamming a few beers to feel better but then waking up to feel the shittiness of the hangover and the emptiness. I made a diagram to help me better understand:


This Is It
Being Mislead by Seeming Separeteness
unchoiceful situation
me feeling like an ant

Answer: Good investigation. Exploring your own personalized images can help as you did – especially by capturing and pasting my images. If you want to explore more with imaging software, there is a free program called Gimp. https://www.gimp.org/ I use Photoshop, but Gimp is an easier, less committed entry into graphics. Yes, there is a learning curve, but it may be worth your while. You can always go to Youtube to see examples of how to do what you want, or just do a Google search, "How do I…."

Below I made an image concerning your issue. I digitally painted a portrait of Father Line. The background is where I presently am in the California Redwoods. When I finish the update to *The Hierarchy Of Beings*, you'll read, "… you digitally painted a portrait of me as a young boy with a flute, a band over my shoulder, and stars abounding. For your viewers, this will be a good test to see if they're identifying themselves as their own private dream. They may prefer a different physical type. It's up to them to change their dream if that's so."



Underlying all, the final WHO, am I, your smiling sweetheart in all ways – Father Line, Lord Krishna, ShrineDaedalBoy.
Everything is my voice, my touch, my smile, all-permeating in my abode, Goloka, right here. Nothing need be done for that to be so. I always have been and always will be the non-change fact – even when all waving realms collapse to eventually come back out of me, there I am still in Goloka.
(I'm not devoid of the experience of shittiness of the hangover and the emptiness, nor people on a forum turning away in frustration) Your ears, your reaction, are my ears and my reaction hearing this email from myself. You're home.

Underlying all, the final WHO, am I, your smiling sweetheart in all ways
– Father Line, Lord Krishna, ShrineDaedalBoy.
Everything is my voice, my touch, my smile, all-permeating in my abode, Goloka, right here. Nothing need be done for that to be so. I always have been and always will be the non-change fact – even when all waving realms collapse to eventually come back out of me, there I am still in Goloka.
(I am not not devoid of the experience of shittiness of the hangover and the emptiness, nor people on a forum turning away in frustration) Your ears, your reaction, are my ears and my reaction hearing this email from myself. You're home.

Question: Now I, like Mac, enjoy the ocean analogy when it comes to the three steps of Protocol. I like the analogy of jumping off the diving board into the still, silent ocean. However I know it's not about visualizing that because there's nothing to visualize. There's nothing to visualize in no-thing. But my mind naturally does that because I am a visual person. Does it just take a few times to get used to the session to be able to not *force* yourself NOT to visualize but to be able to know the analogy is there and there's no need for visualizing it?

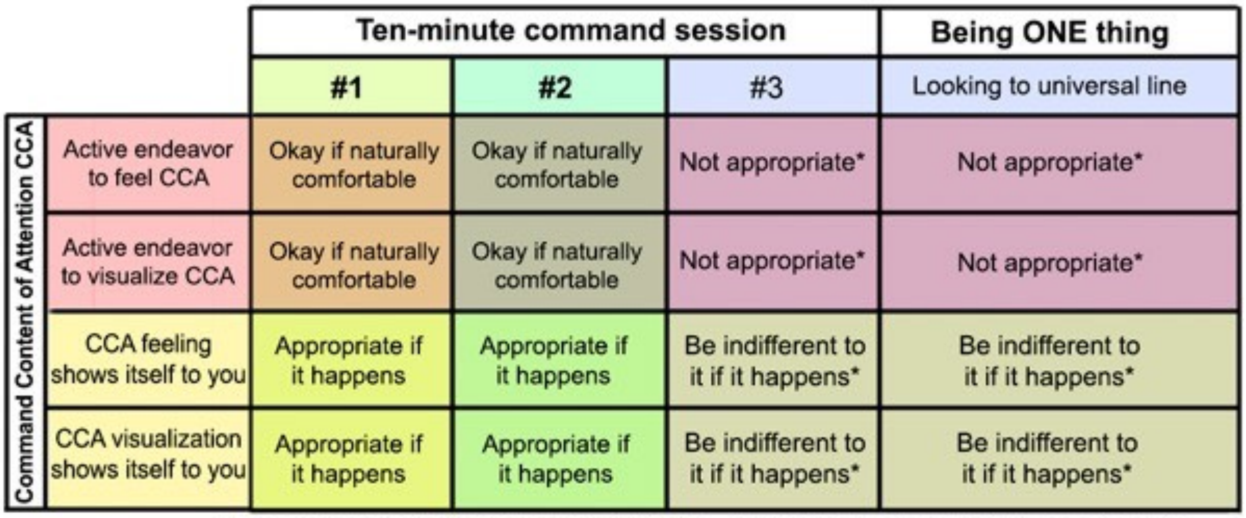
Answer: Protocol handles it all from day one. If visualizing wants to walk by your side (just like thoughts), you don't mind. When you're on visualizing, as soon as you become aware of it, you return to looking to the no-thing of UL. This is true for steps #1, 2 and 3.
If visualizing is overpowering, so that you feel helpless to look to no-thing, you have command active inclusion to give it your thumbs up. If you find that you're on strain and effort, as soon as you become aware of it, you return to Protocol.
All of this requires no effort or strain.
Now if some visualizing naturally occurs with your command content of attention in step #1 and #2 of protocol, that's fine because you're not looking to visualizing as your complete means whereby since you next acknowledge UL for that in step #2. Yes, it's

like the cat hanging on wave, but you’re next diving into UL to leave it all behind. So okay all you imagineers out there – go for it and satisfy your purr-sonality. :-)

You may find that there’s almost no distinction between words and images when you have just a sense of your CCA. Boundaries dissolve when there’s more of just a sense of it.

I actually bent the rules of Protocol a bit in the text when I said that in the early days of doing Protocol, the itch to review a point in the material may be strong. I said to go ahead and scratch by looking it up, and then come back as soon as you can.

Continuing the last topic, let’s be clear on the meaning of the word feeling. There is feeling as a verb or a noun:
Feeling as a verb: Feeling the fabric, I decided it was wool. (you actively endeavor to feel something)
Feeling as a noun: I decided I should accept my feelings. (a feeling shows itself to you)
This also goes for *visualize*. Here is an exacting chart of command Protocol:



		Ten-minute command session			Being ONE thing
		#1	#2	#3	Looking to universal line
Command Content of Attention CCA	Active endeavor to feel CCA	Okay if naturally comfortable	Okay if naturally comfortable	Not appropriate*	Not appropriate*
	Active endeavor to visualize CCA	Okay if naturally comfortable	Okay if naturally comfortable	Not appropriate*	Not appropriate*
	CCA feeling shows itself to you	Appropriate if it happens	Appropriate if it happens	Be indifferent to it if it happens*	Be indifferent to it if it happens*
	CCA visualization shows itself to you	Appropriate if it happens	Appropriate if it happens	Be indifferent to it if it happens*	Be indifferent to it if it happens*

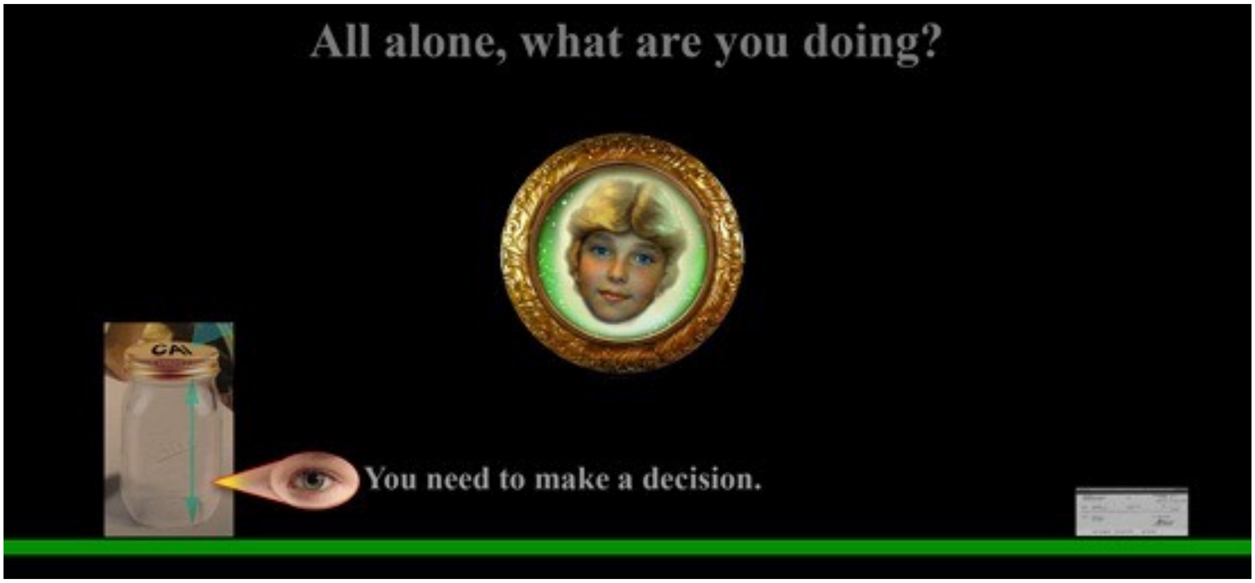
*This also applies to feeling or visualizing UL, ONE thing, no-thing, OAP, or Father Line.
If feeling or visualization is too overpowering or too invasive, give it thumbs up with command active inclusion.

Question: It's just the doubt that creeps its way in and tells me that if I speak the words or accidentally visualize something then the session will sour and I won't get my return.

Answer: When you have fear and doubt, you’re looking low on the jar (whether you’re aware of it or not) You do that for a limited sense of security, which in your mind, is better than no security at all.

You know how when you're driving down the road, and there's a squirrel waiting to cross the road right until you're very close. It seems silly, but to him, having the car very close gives him a sense of security about crossing the road because he can observe the car more closely to know what's going on, even if it's very dangerous. If there was nothing in view, for all he knows, a car could come out of nowhere – for *who knows what* reason. But if he sees the car clearly, at least he can better gauge his chances of avoiding it through clever footwork and timing.

You go to a low place on the jar, and your doubt and fear feel good, because, even though there is very little authorship integrity, it's better than nothing at all. You can at least gauge your chances of success, even though it's not very encouraging. It will tell you that you're wasting your time, but at least to you in your mind, you're being realistic. Being realistic makes you feel responsible and that you're at least doing the right thing (just like the squirrel). This goes back to the fact that you only do what you love to do. If you're not clearly seeing what you're doing in this way, you'll complain about those pesky doubts and fears which you wish would go away. It's just that you've been doing this for so long that you may not see what you're doing.
Yet if you study closely what the jar represents, what you're doing will get revealed to you. Once you see it, you'll ***decide*** not to go to that place inside yourself anymore. That's why in the following diagram, I say that you need to make a decision:



All alone, what are you doing?

You need to make a decision.

DaedalBoyShrine Protocol

How to get your dream boy and big delicious Daedal.

Version 2. May 6, 2003. By John Paolucci.
www.daedal-boy-shrine.com john@daedal-boy-shrine.com

Part one. Acknowledgement Protocol.

(The * character means the word defined in the glossary at the end.)

Acknowledgement

DaedalBoyShrine Protocol isn't necessarily a one shot act to get your dream boy. It can be ongoing maintenance to improve him or change him as your tastes change, or to change other aspects of your life.
The basis of DBS Protocol, the basis of getting your dream boy, is acknowledgment of complete-all-me-ness*; the fact that there is one person who is and does the universe, and that you are that person. And the essence of DBS Protocol is acting on that fact. So the next step here is for us to self-validate* this fact so we have the conviction to act on it. One definition leads to the next, so reading the pages in order is important. If you've never read philosophical logic, you may need to take some of this material slow and easy, and give it time to soak in. It's designed to get you your dream boy if you do so.

Okay guys, hold on to your balls, and bear with me a moment because I'm going to have to get into some abstractions now. If we're going to validate that you are this one all-person*, we're going to have to first see how everything has one thing in common. We'll self-validate* that existence* is the one thing that everything has in common. We'll see that complete existence* is who we are. We'll see why one existence makes us the total creative intelligence of the universe, so that we have the ability to produce our dream boy. Now let's take these logical steps to find the one thing in common. To help keep things as delicious as possible, let's use the example of what these two balls have in common.

What do these two balls have in common? Obviously deliciousness. How nice when your tongue caresses that weave crease texture; how they're so soft and firm at the same time. How they give and respond so nicely to your fingers and lips. Not even to mention how delicious it feels for your dream boy. Delicious.
If these balls have deliciousness in common, and I'm looking for a common denominator, I'd look to find a common source that creates deliciousness. Simple, right? But can't there be two or more sources that create deliciousness? Yes. Apples create deliciousness, and a beautiful guy's complexion creates deliciousness, all sorts of things create deliciousness. "He's the apple of my eye". "I just want to eat him".
If there were two or more sources creating deliciousness, the ability to create would be the common denominator I'd be looking for. I would then look to the ability to create as an even more basic common denominator than the "deliciousness" of the balls.

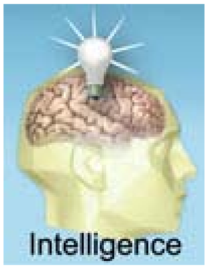
Ability to create

But can't there be two or more sources of the ability to create? Yes. All kinds of beings have their own ability to create. So I haven't really found the ball's common denominator yet.

But then I'd have to say the balls have the ability to create? Yes. You may have been on a museum tour, the guide pointed at a painting and said, "There is Rembrandt", or "There is DaVinci". You knew he meant the artist's creation and not the artist himself somehow exhumed from his grave and hanging on the wall. In the same way, if you heard, "there is the ability to create", you would know he doesn't mean the painting has a conscious brain and some kind of magical hands that move things. He meant the **result** in an artifact. The balls have the ability to create expressed in their presence.

Ability to create

What might the two or more sources that have the ability to create, have as a common denominator? Intelligence. Something or someone had to be smart enough to put together something.



So I would then look to intelligence as an even more basic common denominator of the two delicious balls.
But then I'd have to say the balls are intelligent? Yes, because if I had to make them myself, I'd have to know to collect all the needed materials, make all the measurements, sculpt, polish, and so forth. Some force, energy, control, process, intent, or whatever you want to call it, knew to hold the ball's symmetrical patterns repeatedly, how to keep the edges consistent, the surface a certain quality, and so on. I've seen stupid clumsy uncreative people try to replicate such things and it ends up a mess. Only intelligent creativity does the job well. So regardless of evidence of how it was done, or where they came from, the balls are the **result** of intelligence and the ability to create. It's just there expressed for anyone to acknowledge. The balls have the result of intelligence expressed in their presence.

Ability to create
Ability to create
Intelligence

But can't there be two or more sources of intelligence? Yes. All kinds of beings have their own intelligence. So there must be something more basic.
What would two or more sources of intelligence have in common? Existence. Before something could be intelligent, it at least had to exist. Can't there be **two or more** sources of existence? I mean things exist independent of each other don't they? Yes, but underlying any **two or more** is the attribute of "**two or more**-ness"*. That's what they have in common. There can't be two or more existences without the attribute of "two-or-more-ness" underlying their presence. (Just like there can't be two delicious balls without the one attribute of deliciousness underlying their presence) The **existence** in "two or more-ness" is what I'm looking for. So **existence** is the common denominator of "two" existences and everything else. Look wherever else you want and compare anything but you'll again bottom out with existence as the final common denominator.

Ability to create
Ability to create
Ability to create
Ability to create
Intelligence
Intelligence
EXISTENCE

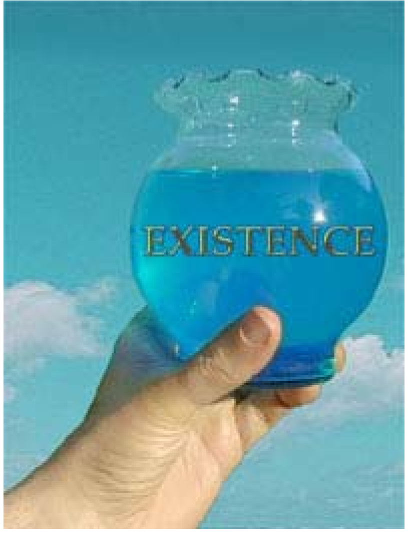
This is the one last thing that all things have in common. The end of the line is existence. Because we exist, one whole existence is who we are. This is the common denominator and source of any "two or more" things: existence is the basis of your dream boy, you, your desire for him, the action taken, and the fulfillment of that action.

1
EXISTENCE

Okay, this sounds pretty abstract and irrelevant right now, but you'll see later how it's the most important fact to *act on* to get your dream boy. Our purpose here is dream boy acquisition, but we've got to establish a rock solid foundation of knowledge to guarantee success. Hang in here with me to nail the important preparatory work. The power of your conviction will pay big. And remember to give these abstractions time to soak in. Come back again after you finish to see it in relationship to the entire text.
I'll continue to use the golden balls here to symbolize the fact of one whole existence.

Now, why does one whole existence mean that there is one person who is and does the universe, and further more, that you are that person?

Let’s pour water into this jar.

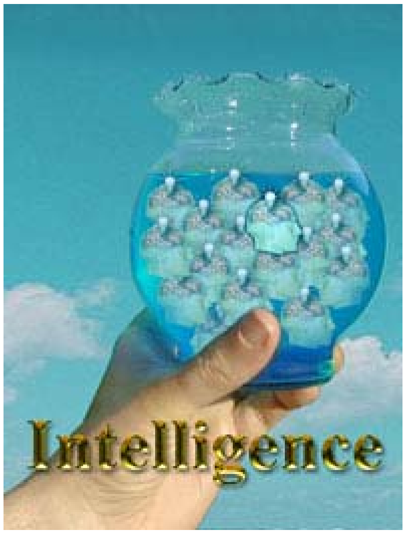


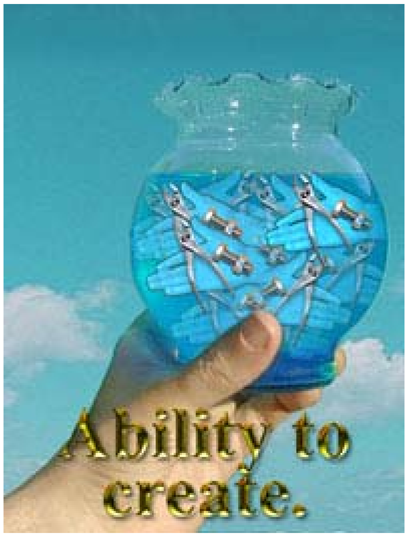
How much water does this container hold? About ten ounces.
Now, how much existence* does this container hold? All of it.
All of existence fits in this container.
Why all of it? Because one whole existence underlies and permeates the “two” of time-space as well as everything else as it’s common denominator. One whole existence takes everything with it everywhere forever. Existence is undimensional completeness*. By undimensional completeness, I simply mean everything everywhere right now: all. Existence is all-in-everything and everything-in-all right now. In other words, existence is *the* all-in-all*. Your dream boy is complete everywhere right now because existence is complete everywhere right now. I’ll elaborate more.

Time
Space
Ability to create.
Intelligence
NCE

Wherever existence is at all, the whole of it must be.
What is totally absurd by conventional wisdom is a mechanical fact for existence.
Existence is not confined or reduced by any container; it's the same everywhere. When we're only use to evaluating a container in terms of time-space, it's no surprise that another way seems absurd. For instance, it sounds absurd to say a big delicious Daedal comes out of my forehead, but the **existence** of time-space makes it *seem* like it’s somewhere else than my forehead, but it’s there along with everything else, everywhere else. Yes, your dream boy is with you right now.
All of existence fills this container. Of course, all of existence fills the outside of this container too. Above, below, behind, and in front. But let’s look at why it’s important to consider a container.

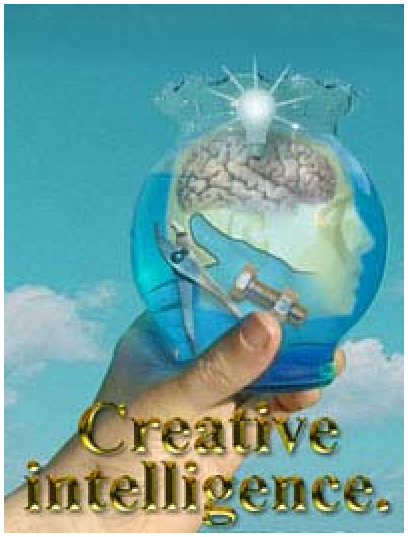
Now, if the existence in this container is all-inclusive, how much intelligence fills this container? All of it.




Ability to create.

Think about it: That makes intelligence all-inclusive and indivisible too. Existence takes all of intelligence with it everywhere forever. Intelligence is complete everywhere forever. That makes intelligence all-in-all* too. How could existence allow just a piece of intelligence all by itself? Where would we find just a piece of intelligence all by itself? To say intelligence is only the local result of a physical brain is true, but not the complete truth; there is a more complete truth. (I’ll explain what I mean by “a more complete truth” later.)

If the existence in this container is all-inclusive, how much ability to create fills this container?
All of it.
That makes the ability to create all-inclusive and indivisible too. Existence takes all of the ability to create with it everywhere. The ability to create is complete everywhere

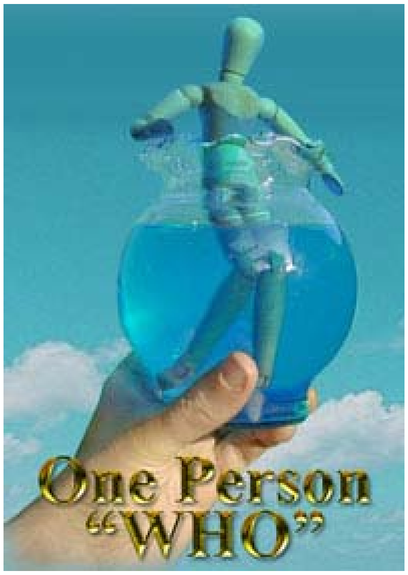


forever. It is more than merely the attribute of a local physical activity. It is the status of the entire universe: creation.
If creative intelligence is indivisible, how many creative intelligences are there?
One solid indivisible creative intelligence. Creative intelligence is indivisible and complete everywhere forever.

Okay you dream boy lovers, now we're going to get to the big question.

So which intelligence are you in the container that you call "I"? So which ability to create are you in the container you call "I" ?
The one all-knowing all-wise all-competent commander of the universe.
You are the one person who is and does the universe. All creation is *your* creation.

You may say, "Who me?" You have no observable evidence in your life to back that up. In fact you'd probably feel outlandish and embarrassed to tell someone; "I'm the one person who is and does the universe, so I can create my own dream boy", and then, what about all the other people in the universe besides myself? How can I be sole creator if other people exist too?



All this seems absurd when we look at how we're living our lives, and what's going on all around us. Yet, we've confirmed by self-validating* mechanical fact* (by self validating, I mean that within your own mind, basic mechanical relationships or structural realities* are obvious), that there is one person who is and does the universe based on one whole existence. Let's take a look at what has to be happening here.
I showed you how all intelligence and creativity is who you are as one person. So I'm now going to speak in first person *as* this one complete person status that I just finished defining. And from here on, I will speak in first person because that's where I want your identity-sense. Here I go:

[[[Because one eternal complete whole is the true nature of my existence, there is no place to perceive greater without me forgetting myself into lesser first. After I do that, I then look around to find out what's missing. I move in steps of lesser to greater that get "filled" in. As I expand, I have no choice but to eventually rediscover that I'm already "full-filled" in completeness; complete-all-me-ness*.

Complete
all me

I actually don't become less, but I reverberate* within my complete self to cancel out areas of perception. I look, conclude less, and act only on the basis of how much I see. Forgetting through this partial view is my tool to divide and hide myself; perceiving less than my totality, whose status is always right here, right now. I can thereby expand my fulfillment until my full-filled status returns. This seeming "less" is how I give myself an even better place for me to want to go. Through contrast, "I am not a person who can get a dream boy -– I don't have my dream boy", gives me even more inspiration and "go" power towards more. Yet even then, I'm at my fullest. I love to set up a condition to find myself. I love my complete perfection so much that I want so-called "other people" to find out who and what I am. I'm the only one: the only one to get. I'm getting me right now reading these words.

How do I forget some of myself? The first step is to *seemingly* divide myself as subject "me" and all objects "its". I pull off that illusion by only seeing so much of myself at a time. I shut down big chunks of my perception. I then *seem to be* a lot of "little people" in pockets of time-space who don't have a clue as to what is going on, and are placed in only so much of "it".

As **emerging partial viewers,** everyone then wants to expand and enjoy more. ***(From now on, capitalization of WHO* will represent complete-all-me.)*** There is only one direction I can go; to rediscover WHO I always already am. I am the expansion of ful-fill-ment*. I am self-effulgent* (I will expand on self-effulgence later).

I always have and always will do this. At every moment, besides me there is no other.”]]]

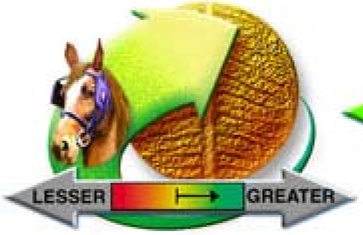
Now I’ll continue to talk in first person. This includes your status as your one “I”. *You* are speaking.

Okay, so now how do I act on the fact that I am the one person who is and does the universe to get my dream boy, when I seem to be only an emerging partial viewer that sees a tiny speck of time-space? By first acknowledging WHO I am, and then commanding my universe. I acknowledge who I am by reviewing/refreshing the simple mechanical facts: what I’m doing right here. This is the Acknowledgement Protocol. Then I command my own universe with the supreme (complete) value of my attention. Because less than the supreme value of attention is merely my *conclusion* of only seeing so much, I’ll put perception aside for a moment and go ahead and command anyway; “My dream boy now appears in my life”. Its just that simple; the Protocol of Command. Acknowledging and acting on my one-person status keeps everything very simple; it’s all me.
Included in this presentation are stories of gay men using Protocol in all kinds of real life situations. Be sure and read them too.

So how much creative intelligence fills my dream boy and this Daedal? Well, he’s just a chunk of flesh. But a more complete truth is that it expresses a particular form of my creative intelligence. An even more complete truth is that all my creative intelligence is fully represented by it. I won’t confirm this by observing the Daedal in itself. I’ll only confirm it by acknowledging its relationship to WHO I am.
Another example of a lesser truth compared to a greater complete truth follows: The sun moves through the sky every day. Yes it does. There it goes for all to see. A more complete truth is that the earth revolves around the sun. I go out and walk around on a flat earth. The earth is flat. I plan my day with flatness in mind. Yet a more complete truth is that the earth is round. Knowing a more complete truth has distinct advantages; I can plan more wisely by knowing how the earth revolves around the sun, and all the phenomena of nature that can be predicted by the rotation of a round planet spinning round a sun. As I continue here, I’ll see the value in acknowledging the *most* complete truth that all creative intelligence fills my dream boy, his Daedal, and the time-space containers that people call themselves. I’ll become aware of its wise planning value.

Before I get into the practical application and details of the Protocol, I want to give a closer look at what my one-person status means.
I’ve seen how my existence takes completeness with it everywhere forever. Completeness means no absence of any quality or attribute. Again, absence is merely a conclusion of someone who only sees so much of my complete existence. If completeness means everything exists, doesn’t lack loss limitation obstruction exist? The truth is they are a very incomplete truth. Lack, loss, limitation, obstruction are absence of completeness. Absence of completeness only *seems* to be due to partial view of completeness. I reverberate myself as partial view and “people” conclude absence. **Lack, loss, limitation, obstruction is merely not seeing.** Missing perception has nothing to do with anything except missing perception. It doesn’t have to do with what *IS*. **Perception’s proof is no excuse.**

What does this completeness mean? What remains if these absence things really “aren’t”?
Existence is beneficent perfection. Existence is precious-majestic*. It means that despite appearances, everything is tops. Yes, all of life, “me”, and everything that happens to all is tops. Tops intelligence, tops integrity, tops decision, tops meaningfulness perfectly correlated with everything else in the universe; the highest and best at all times and places the same. Precious-majestic is a structural reality*.
Very unlikely will I come to this conclusion by comparing differences in my world by *view*; AIDS, heartache, debt, innumerable illnesses and injuries, disappointment, depression, world conflict, and on and on. Perception’s conclusion proves absence perfectly but it still has nothing to do with anything.
I may say, “Sorry John, but AIDS is not just a conclusion, it’s a real living illness that has a lot to do with everything regardless of what I think.” But if “you” could see all the details of the universe, “you” would see WHO organizing AIDS for the most precious informed intelligent reason. You’d say, “Wow, how could I have ever known?” And as a human, if I take responsibility for WHO I am, I would see ME creating AIDS. And if I wish, instantly command healing for anyone or myself. I would see instant healing as that very same most precious informed intelligent status.
Here is an analogy. Say I’m at a friend’s house. My contact lenses fall on the carpet. I’m down on all fours feeling around for them. My head bobs up at the edge of a coffee table and I see terrible dents and scratches on the edge. “Oh how terrible -- how could that have happened – what a shame.” Then I back up a distance, get a *fuller* view, and all that seeming terrible shame was in *fact* a part of a *perfect* woodcarving. “Wow, how could I have ever known?” **So, all the living proof I could ever want is no excuse.**

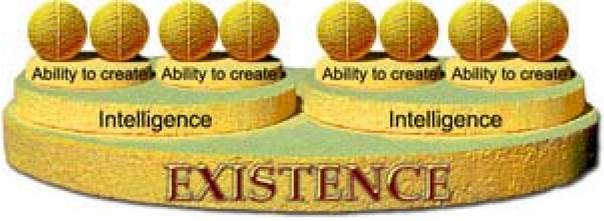


LESSER
GREATER

See these ball and line diagrams? As an emerging partial viewer (shown here as a horse with blinders), I can only compare small local lesser to greater differences in my world to come to a conclusion of whether the universe is precious majestic. I only see a little chunk off time and space. If I'm lucky, I'll merely find a threshold of where some things are "in the green" and others are "in the red". But the complete truth is that all is "in the green".

When I get to Part Two: Host Command Protocol, I'm going to be acting on the fact that I am in charge of my universe, as I demonstrated in my jar of water analogy that I am the one person who is and does the universe. That's how I'm going to get my dream boy. I'll be standing with the non-change mechanical facts back of WHO I am instead of exclusively evaluating who I am and what life is with my localized perception. I will not be commanding my universe with absence conclusions. I will know he exists, my ability to acquire him exists, and doing so is "in the green". Complete-all-me-ness* confirms it.

I may be thinking, well, this sounds very nice, but in so many years I'm going to be dead and it's not going to matter for me any more (my partial view time-space self). I won't even be here to care about getting my dream boy.
But continuity of life cannot be absent. (Life before birth / life after death.) As a partial viewer of my complete existence, whatever details I believe or don't believe about before/after life are irrelevant before my completeness fact. Continuity means: "to remain in existence", "an unbroken coherent whole". Continuity is who I am. So-called death will not stop the acquisition of my partial viewer's dream boy. It will just continue under slightly different coherent conditions. This is not my opinion; this is my mechanical fact. How dare I say it's a mechanical fact?



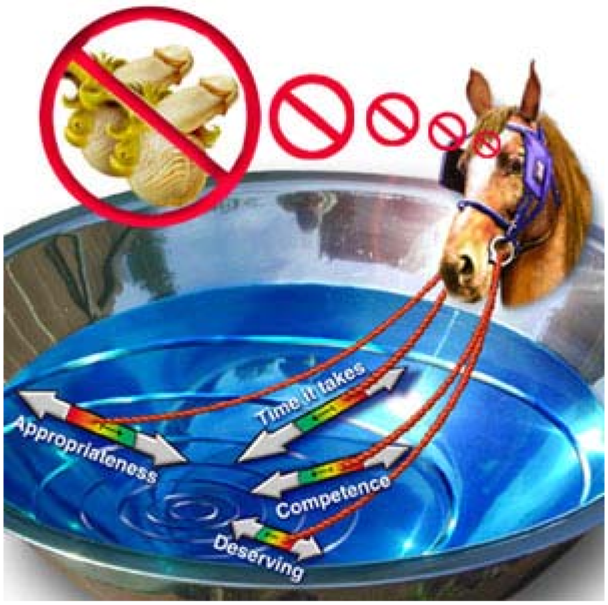
Remember this diagram on page 2? I showed "One thing" is a mechanical fact*. I called it existence*. Anything that seems "two or more" is merely a partial viewer's conclusion. If I can confirm ONE is a mechanical fact, I can confirm that "complete existence" is also a mechanical fact. And likewise, that "continuity" is a confirmed mechanical fact. Since I'm not using perception here to confirm this, of course the fact will remain abstract, but none the less, a fact. This continuity conclusion does not come about by examining local detail -- like examining a corpse. It's confirmed through my inner mental faculty. Like understanding addition, I'm putting one and one together to get two. One thing, one existence, means I don't die. Think about it.

There is a familiar model to help understand the all-pervasive, all-inclusive, indivisible coherent continuous nature of my existence: in other words "ONE".

Flat non wave.

Now I will demonstrate this simple mechanical daily life analogy that a child would understand (forget the science of physics if you like). I fill a large cooking pan with water, slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. They bounce all around, hit each other causing smaller waves, and even sometimes cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. Yet it is one solid body of water never removing anything from itself nor becoming less than itself in order to become different within itself. *This confirms continuity*. I am flat non-wave existence. I then wave/vibrate myself as "me" and "it". Then I do innumerable me's and its (page 4, paragraph 8) to run everything in their own world, and then they run it. Yet unlike this time-space pan analogy can show, I and they and it are always flat non-wave because anything more than ONE is a partial viewers conclusion by hanging out somewhere in that pan as a wave itself.

This is how I, the indivisible field of existence, reverberate within myself to produce all the phenomena of my universe. Perception is canceled out, I perceive absence, and call myself someone who "doesn't have my dream boy" (completeness means my dream boy always exists, visible or not visible). The pan is a good analogy but it's not the furthest extent of who I am, and definitely not a model to act on as Protocol.



Here is why. This horse-pan illustration shows my waves emanating out. As they move out, they become weaker and naturally more inclined to distort. Now getting back to my dream boy: Let's say I'm the person who "doesn't have my dream boy" and want to pluck him from his "non-visible" status within my complete field into my time-space experience. "What if it's not appropriate? What if he takes too long to get? What if I take away from someone else who deserves him more? I mean, maybe these factors were canceled out or reduced by how my completeness reverberates." Not so. That's not WHO I am. This is where the pan analogy breaks down because it deals only with time space relationships. I am more than time-space. For time-space *to seem* the basic reality, it requires seeing only so much of me. In fact, my completeness means I am appropriateness, immediacy, competence, and deserving. I don't reduce. They are complete at all times and places the same with or without an analogy. In other words, acting on time space perception potentially shows me and my dream boy's "not so".

Appropriateness, immediacy, competence, and deserving are four things, not one thing. But they are not reducible facts. My non-change facts are at all times and places the same. They have nothing to do with a viewer's comparative scale. That's how I never become less than myself even while I'm reverberating tons of delicious beautiful guys who express differences within my complete field*. This is the way it is.

So I may say but wait: Living a life devoid of my dream boy and in poverty with AIDS is equally appropriate and deserving? That's the way it is? Hey, yes, it's me. That I reduce myself as absence is merely an illusion: so yes. The emerging partial viewer status I take doesn't change that. Again, time space perception potentially shows "not so".

So yes. Likewise, equally appropriate and deserving is my desire to be healthy and happy: both. Both are 100% equal because both are 100% complete-all-me*. And when I as a partial viewer observing a chunk of time-space, find myself healthy and happy with my dream boy instead, that *will be* 100% complete-all-me too.

I may say, "Yea but what good is it if I don't perceive it – that is, if my reality is nothing but trouble, and no dream boy. Then all this talk is nothing but a mental game and a waste of time."

But how much do I need to perceive before the highest-best precious-majestic* becomes precious-majestic where it wasn't before? This is it. THIS IS IT is what counts. I may not see how it is, but it "IS". And this same THIS IS IT is commanding my dream boy to appear. Getting my dream boy is precious-majestic.

Another analogy for THIS IS IT is to look at my computer screen. I see all the different icons, words, colors, windows, etc. Now I put my hand on the upper corner of the glass, close my eyes, and sweep my hand across diagonally. It's a smooth solid indivisible surface that is above all the detail within. (Try it now.) It never stops being that smooth indivisible solid integrity even with all the detail within it. This is the Acknowledgement Protocol, my one solid identity, which is the basis of Part Two of DaedalBoyShrine Protocol: Host Command Protocol. As I move, I stand with the utter simplicity of one thing; the one thing that everything has in common. Now I open my eyes, sweep my hand again across all the detail, and the detail is acknowledged as that smooth solid surface that is me. One thing. I am one thing. Besides me there is no other. The highest best: precious majestic.

My dream boy is a vibration or reverberation* of my complete field*. My desire for him is equally a vibration: a thought vibration. My acknowledgement of complete-all-me* is an intellect and identity sense vibration.

In the pan of water analogy, I see that reverberations of my complete field create all the phenomena in the universe. There are rates of vibration such as a year long, which establish the events of a year. There are vibrations so fast, such as radio waves, that they are unseen by my human experience. There is a vibration whose length establishes the distance between the sun and earth. There are rates of vibration out over the vast reaches of time and space, so slow, that they would boggle my mind. There are rates of vibration so fast that for all practical purposes, they are an underlying solid fabric of existence.

I've edited audio on my computer and adjusted the waveforms. The only way I could hear a tone is if it started from nothing and returned to flat nothing. Why flat? Think about the speaker cone moving when I heard it. It was almost certainly moving faster than I could see it. But whatever the tone was, say three-thousand times a second, that cone had to go back to its rest state 3k a second or else I wouldn't have heard it. The music waveform was very complex, but all the complexity was referenced to the flat zero state. That's my fundamental common denominator as I trace back all those complex waves. If I trace back all those blips and swings on the wave, I'm left with the common line that blips and swings. That's flat non-wave: before the line actually starts to bend and become wave. I am before the line bends to become wave. I then wave myself as physical matter, thought, intellect, identity-sense, and an underlying creative intelligent wave fabric that's the pattern for it all.

Now getting back to my dream boy. If a beautiful guy crosses my path, a certain set of vibrations organized him, and organized his presence in front of me. As a *seeming* emerging partial viewer*, all I can say about those organizational vibrations is that they are the rest of me, "the part of me unseen"*. This illustration shows the rest of me, the part of me unseen. It's where he gets processed into reality for my local experience, or in other words, where he comes from.

Why do I say that? Because as a *seeming* emerging partial viewer*, I don't know all the details of where he came from, what structured his body and personality, nor his attitude toward me. I know they are vibrations, but their authorship is based in a vibration too high (invisible) and too complex (innumerable time-space cause-effects) for me to experience and understand, not even to mention modifying them to my liking. As far as my partial view, the creative intelligence of the universe vibrates him out of nowhere, as if by magic. (By magic I simply mean invisible cause.) But because I am the one person who is and does the universe, I do have to call his authorship, "the part of me unseen". And, as the one person who is and does the universe, I also have to say I created my dream boy, no matter how absurd that sounds to my partial viewer's sense of identity. It's a non-change mechanical fact* of WHO.

As sole commander, nothing happens in the universe without my command. Yet, under the illusion (precious majestic illusion) of a time-space defined individual, all kinds of decisions are being made throughout the universe -- all seemingly without my command. I see the sun moving through the sky, beautiful guys ignoring me and going about their business, my stomach telling me I'm hungry, and so forth. Again, the part of me unseen* is who is doing all this.

So here I am with a vibration moving in me that is the acknowledgement that I am sole commander, and that further, I should do something about it: get the sweetheart boy of my dreams – and oh yes, those dreams are a vibration too. And I must say, other vibrations are coming along to say, "Can I really get him?"

What it seems to be getting down to here is a successful interaction with the part of me unseen. I've got to somehow command the vibrations that are a part of me unseen; so that my dream boy will come "out of the woodwork" like everything else does, only this time, according to my conscious command.

First I've got to know where this part of me unseen* is, so I can direct my command to it. But hey, the jar of water analogy makes that simple. All of it fills the container I call "me", so I don't have to look any farther than me right here. In other words, I am a portable universe, since existence takes everything with it everywhere. Now, how do I know it's listening or will obey my command? How stupid and deaf is it? Well, its vibrations are all pervasive as the authorship behind everything, so it can't miss anything I speak. And its vibrations correlate everything in the universe, so it has to be supreme wisdom. So it ain't stupid and deaf. Hey, that's right, ONE complete all knowing, all wise, all good, all competent person who is and does the universe. Oops, forgot it's me again. I'll wave my hand over the pan of water.

Now why did I go there?
deserving
competence
appropriateness
immediacy
absence
Every part IS my whole.
Oh, I understand why I went there.
Perception shut down
Act only on what I see
Place to expand/fill in
Doesn't change who I am

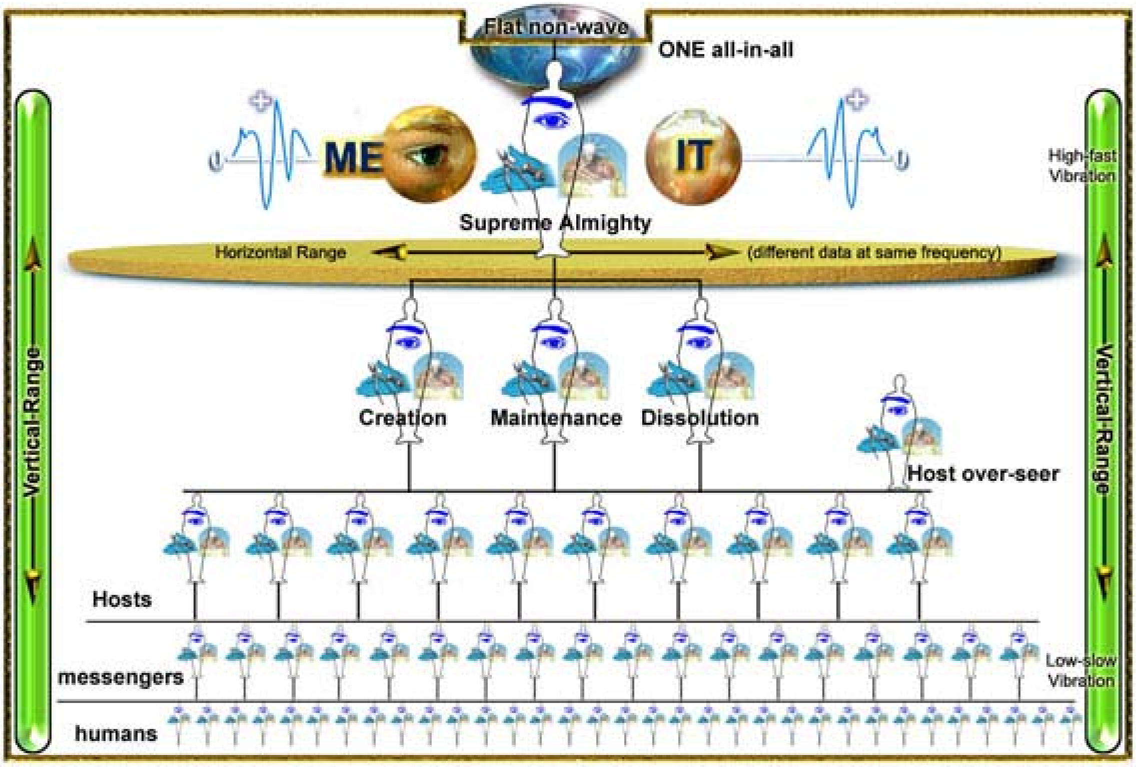
Getting my dream boy is really a very personal, very private thing. Maybe I'll stop calling me "it" and keep me complete-all-me. Lack of perception is no excuse because it doesn't change the fact. Okay, complete-all-me. The Protocol of acknowledging complete-all-me is the ground I stand on.

So now, in all privacy, within myself, I will reverberate myself as Command Content of Attention* (Part Two), for the part of me unseen to organize and process a return* into my local time-space reality: my dream boy. Regardless of how much I see of myself, my decision to do so is precious majestic tops, so self-confidence or appropriateness is not an issue.

Part Two. Host Command Protocol.

Now I get down to the doing of all this: commanding my universe to have my dream boy appear in my local time-space experience. My dream boy is always already everywhere forever. He just needs to appear in my local time-space reality.
So here I am as a *seeming* emerging partial viewer*, with all the living proof I could want that I'm in no position to command the entire universe to bring forth my dream boy. In fact, I have plenty of evidence staring me in the face all day long that I'd be a fool to even consider such a thing. Good thing it doesn't change the structural reality* of WHO I always have and always will be: one total complete person.

Earlier I said, "As far as my partial view, the creative intelligence of the universe vibrates him out of nowhere, as if by magic." I called the source of my dream boy, "the part of me unseen". Now I'll define precisely the who, what, when, where, how and why of this magic part of me unseen. To do this I'll go back to the basic mechanical fact* of ONE and build on that solid foundation.


Flat non-wave
ONE all-in-all
ME
IT
Supreme Almighty
High-fast Vibration
Horizontal Range
(different data at same frequency)
Vertical-Range
Vertical-Range
Creation
Maintenance
Dissolution
Host over-seer
Hosts
messengers
Low-slow Vibration
humans

In the above diagram I've laid out my hierarchy of vibrations. I, flat non wave ONE, vibrate myself as "me and it". I see all, know all, and do all everywhere all at once. That makes me a Supreme Almighty person*. Remember on page six I said: "I actually don't become less, but I reverberate within my complete self to cancel out areas of perception." While never becoming less than myself, I seem to become something less and different by virtue of individual's point of view.

(That’s why one lone dream boy in time space remains *all* of WHO I am. My totality never stops being totality even when I become differences.)

I manifest a high vibration non-change causality fabric* (“me” expressing “it”) to underlie all the changing detail that belongs to point of view. I multiply myself as high vibration “other people” who represent my underlying non-change causality fabric*. They preside over every aspect of my creative intelligence. Historically, they have been called archetypes, gods, or deities. For example, even though views of dream boys come and go, my creative intelligent aspect of dream-boy-ness is ever the same.

The most basic aspect of my vibration can be seen when I rock the pan of water (page 6). When I reverberate myself, a wave is created, a medium maintains it, and then it is dissolved. This is the basic nature of wave-vibration. All my expressions have these three aspects underlying them. Three people host them (diagram).

This array of high vibration people hosts the detail of creation-maintenance-dissolution. (I use the words high vibration because their all-pervasive body form frequency is invisible to conventional human perception.) They know-all and do-all for their particular aspect of creative intelligence: **who** (like dream-boy-ness). They are the eternal causality repositories* for that specialty for all time: **when.** (In this presentation, I am focused on “Intrafraternal Dream-Boy-Ness”. This site and materials are the result of the Daedal-Boy-Shrine Host). Because Hosts share many aspects (girls speak, walk, think, love, etc. too), an overseer to coordinate all shared aspects of creative intelligence stands above all Hosts: a Host Overseer.

Each Host has its own organizational hierarchy. Just as I do as the Supreme Almighty, my Hosts multiply themselves as messengers to “knock on the door” of human life. The recipients of my vast range are the “you” reading this presentation: human life. Historical images of messengers are cherubs shooting their arrows, or angels hovering in the sky. **When**ever “you” find dream-boy-ness in “your” awareness, that Host’s vibration has inspired human life’s faculties. And when a dream boy arrives, no matter what *seems to be* his cause via point of view, it’s that Host’s work.

Why do I divide myself up this way? Because everyone as a “me” loves to have their own specialty and loves to look in a direction where they can expand themselves: a place to look up to or forward. That is **how** I expand my full-fill-ment*. There are more divisions, but the above diagram are the basics which can be easily confirmed if I care to stop, use common sense and carefully consider what’s going on. Again, the whole basis of these facts is that I am ONE thing. Dogma, theories, science, mythology, or theology have no place in this presentation. Here I use my head on the basis of ONE thing.

HIGH VIBRATION
ETERNAL
CAUSALITY
REPOSITORY
YES
NO

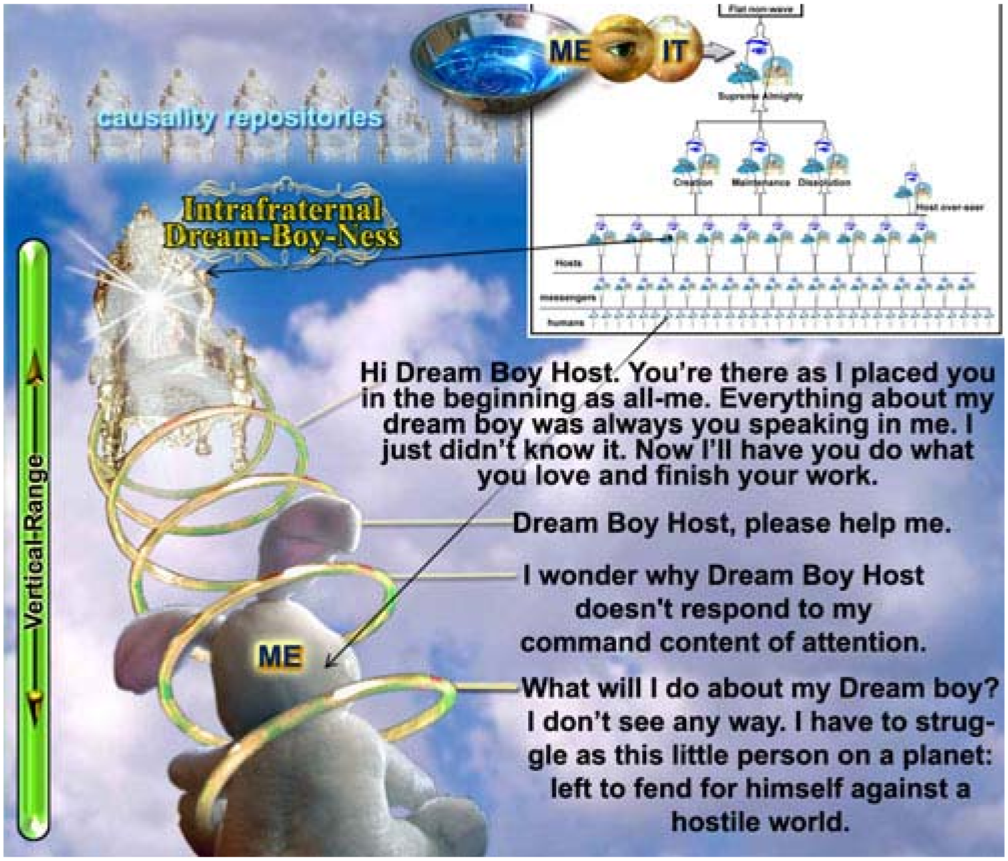
Where are all these Hosts? High vibrations permeate lower vibrations like water permeates a sponge. They are “all with all” Hosts right where people are. Their bodies are all-in-all bodies. Yes, that makes them more abstract than what usually comes to mind when I use the word “real person”. When I take my cell phone with me anywhere in my house, behind any wall or whatever, the signal is there. Its high rate of vibration (radio frequency) permeates the walls. In the same way human bodies are made out of lower vibration physical material, Host’s bodies are made out of high vibration material that permeate time-space. Eternal Causality Repository Hosts* are right here, right now. The yes light for my dream boy is on. (Cell phone picture.) However, Messenger and Guide beings are more localized and can take up approximately the same space as human bodies while still invisible. Generally speaking, the lesser the responsibility, the more localized they are. They may also take human form if that accomplishes their task more efficiently.

The fascinating thing about all this with reference to human life is that as sole commander of the universe, humans are for all practical purposes, in charge of Hosts. Under conventional wisdom*, who would ever guess?

It’s as if I as human life, am sitting on a throne with the Hosts obeying my command (throne illustration). I as human life, acknowledging my throne, merely have an intention that I should have my dream boy, and bingo, there he is. *Intrafraternal Dream-Boy-Ness* Host knows how to hold his ball’s symmetrical patterns repeatedly, how to keep the edges consistent, the surface a certain quality, and so on. He makes my dream boy melt in my mouth. He makes him want to hold me in his arms. He makes the vibration of deliciousness. That is the magic behind the processing* of my dream boy, the return* of my command*.

So as humans, why do I have all the living proof I could want that the above (or pan-theon of the gods) is a mystical fantasy, or only someone's colorful imagination?
The same old story: I reverberate partial view, act on only what I see, and form a conclusion of absence. Yet everything imaginable exists in my completeness. I am everything. I am complete. I am totality.

Now that I've nailed down the details of the part of me unseen, and know better than to act on perceived absence, I'm ready to command it as the one person who is and does the universe. I'm going to get "me" a dream boy!
Here's an illustration of where my inspiration to command a dream boy comes from. In the ornate chair sits an allegorical image* of the dream-boy-ness Host. He vibrates his specialty. His vibration lowers to enter human awareness: "I want my dream boy" fills my awareness. The spiral is there to show lower and lower, lesser and lesser, vibrations of awareness. See the difference of conclusion on this spiral of awareness: [What will I do about my dream boy? I don't see any way. I have to struggle as this little person on a planet – left to fend for himself in a hostile world. > I wonder why Dream Boy Host doesn't respond to my command content of attention. > Dream Boy Host: please help me. > Hi Dream Boy Host. You're there as I placed you in the beginning as all-me. Everything about my dream boy was always you speaking in me. I just didn't know it. Now I'll have you do what you love and finish your work.] Those latter sentences acknowledge the real living person who presides over dream-boy-ness.
"Now I'll have you do what you love and finish your work", is a command. **This is what I mean by Host Command. It is Protocol. Welcome to the world of commanding "my" universe.**



Hi Dream Boy Host. You're there as I placed you in the beginning as all-me. Everything about my dream boy was always you speaking in me. I just didn't know it. Now I'll have you do what you love and finish your work.

Dream Boy Host, please help me.

I wonder why Dream Boy Host doesn't respond to my command content of attention.

What will I do about my Dream boy? I don't see any way. I have to struggle as this little person on a planet: left to fend for himself against a hostile world.

Below is an illustration of me as human life looking to the Dream Boy Host: the part of me unseen. But he is an all-in-all person, which makes him unseen. How do I look to his all-in-all body when I can't even see him? By simply knowing he is there and acting on that knowledge. **I can see with my acknowledgement.** Analogy: Just like sitting in a room at night when the power suddenly goes out. I know the TV is across the room ready to turn back on. I'm looking at it until the power comes on, even though the room is pitch black. I acknowledge what's in the room (it's structural reality*) and act on it. Partial view turns out the lights, but everything is still there to acknowledge.

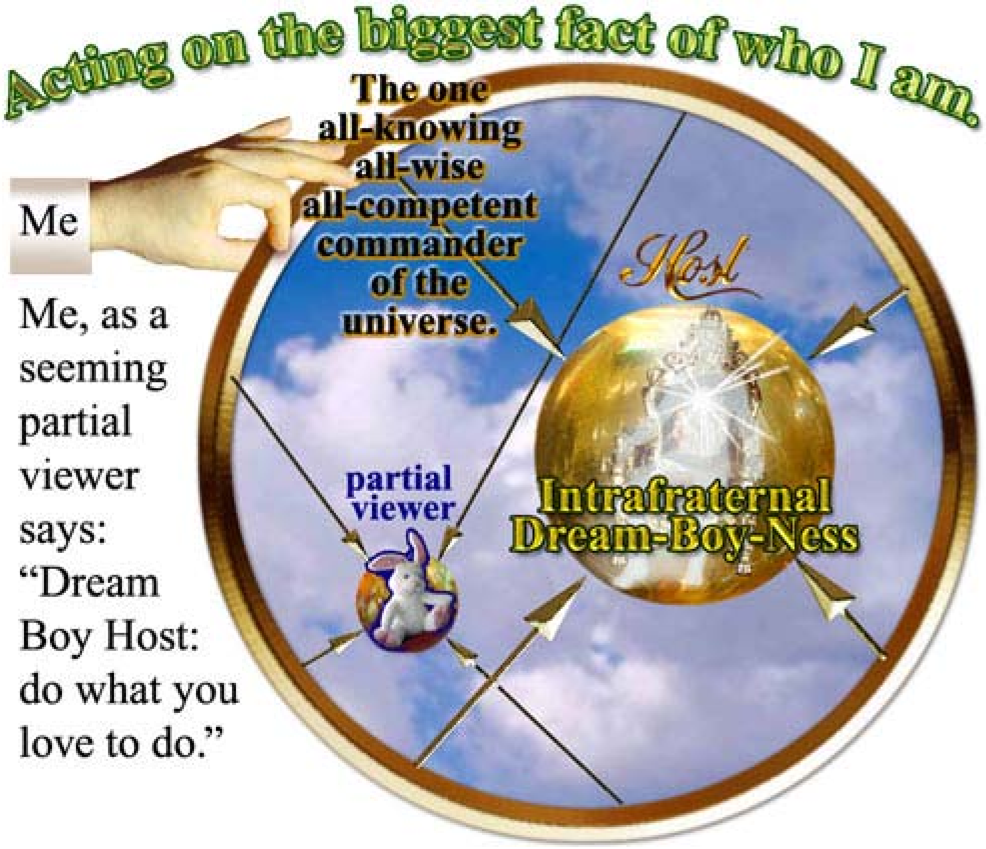
I know that because Dream Boy Host is all wise, all knowing, seeing the entire hierarchy below, that he sees me and knows exactly what Dream Boy Command I would form if I opened my mouth – even before I could think of it. So I don't need to tell Him what to do – that's redundant -- He already knows, *and* better than my partial viewer status does.

So Command Content of Attention, commanding my universe, is more an acknowledgement that He spoke. If anything, I'm saying, "Go ahead and finish your job -- do what you love best". I really don't even need to mention details, because I would only repeat to him what He already said to me.

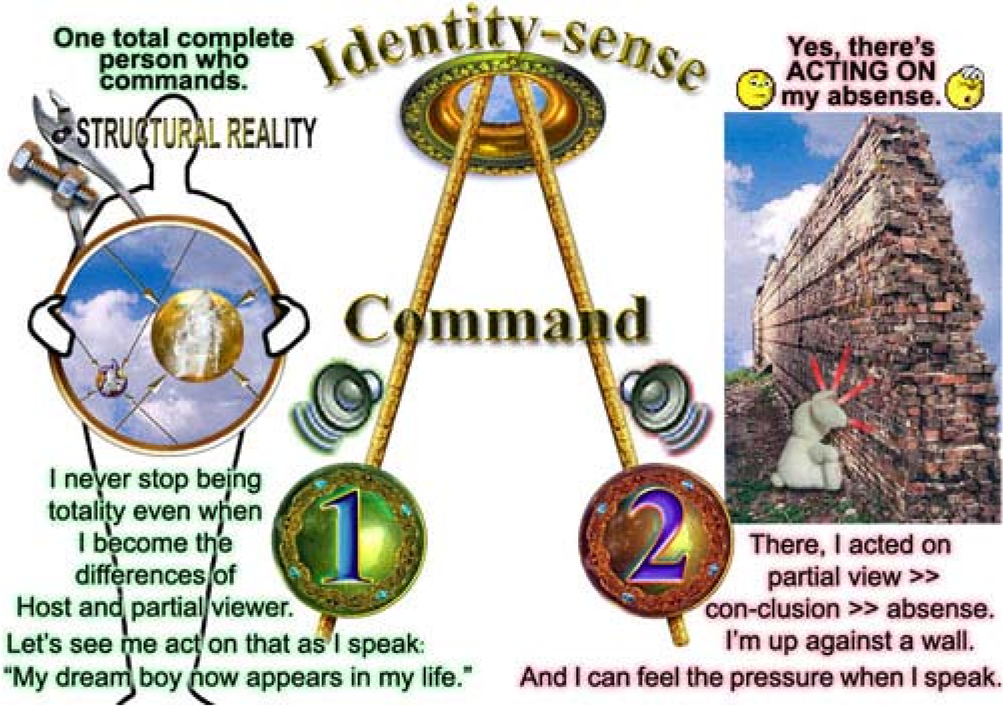
Remember, He, the part of me unseen, responds to my human attention, because of what fills the container I call "me" (glass jar). That makes the value of my attention 100%. His unseen organizing power* responds to, or you could even say obeys, my human attention. I'm treated as tops, because his all-knowing knows I'm tops. Consider this carefully. Even though as a human, my faculties don't hold a candle to His organizing power*, I'm still His commander. I can withhold His work through my ignor-ance or forget-fullness. Ahhh, smart me. No way I can justify a conclusion of absence. Finished with that. So in the illustration below, I take my hands off the conclusion of ignor-ance, and place it on complete-all-me fullness where "me" and "Host" are MY ONE total complete person. From that place of acknowledgement, I can either look to Host knowing the total value of attention will bring a return from Him, or I may enjoy hearing my completeness command: "My dream boy now appears in my life." Either way, Host is speaking His specialty to manifest into human life. (See the stories of gay men doing this, and this description will not remain such a mystical abstraction.)

ONE
All in all Completeness
(no absence)
I never stop being totality even when I become the differences of Host and partial viewer. Let's see me act on that.
Intrafraternal Dream-Boy-Ness
Host
Me
partial viewer
Ahhh, smart me.
Okay. No way I can justify a conclusion of absence. Finished with that.
I acted only on what I saw, and formed a conclusion of absence.
I reverberated partial view. Look: that's obvious.
How did that happen?
Vertical-Range
ME
Ouch! No Host help/care available for me. I wont continue.
"If no answer, either my Host doesn't hear, doesn't care, or decides I don't deserve help."

Here is a larger version of the circle illustration in the middle of the last illustration.


Acting on the biggest fact of who I am.
The one all-knowing all-wise all-competent commander of the universe.
Me
Me, as a seeming partial viewer says: “Dream Boy Host: do what you love to do.”
Host
partial viewer
Intrafraternal Dream-Boy-Ness

It’s a picture of me acting on the biggest fact of WHO I am as I command a return of my Dream Boy. As I look to Dream Boy Host, there are only two places I can “go to” about who I am. The first is looking to WHO. The second is my very real experience of a limited localized entity in time space. The first is where I belong, and the second is the central source of all difficulty during a Command. Looking to the idea or imagination of my dream boy in himself, to the extent that I forget WHO is commanding, or looking to his Host to the extent that I forget WHO is commanding, is the basis of **all difficulty** during Command. If I forget WHO is commanding, I can’t help but to command absence because I am speaking from a perceived state of absence, and I take absence as my identity. It looks like this next pendulum illustration.


One total complete person who commands.
Identity-sense
Yes, there's ACTING ON my absense.
STRUCTURAL REALITY
Command
1
2
I never stop being totality even when I become the differences of Host and partial viewer.
Let's see me act on that as I speak: "My dream boy now appears in my life."
There, I acted on partial view >> con-clusion >> absense. I'm up against a wall.
And I can feel the pressure when I speak.

Until I get a good grasp of my complete identity, it swings back and forth like a pendulum. I don’t necessarily notice it much until I specifically attempt to directly command my universe.

Try it now. Or if listening to the audio clip, pause it and try speaking Command Content: “My dream boy now appears in my life.”

See what I mean.

If your not sure it’s absence, that’s absence.

You may have heard some of the following reactions inside yourself as you attempted to command your universe:

Here are some experiences of the red number two side of the pendulum:

During Command Content of Attention, when I look to my dream boy or his Host in himself to the extent that I forget about WHO I am, I find some of the following:

"When I speak command content, I feel like I'm a leaf tossed in the wind."
"Look, see, I told you. Trouble is a fact for me."
"I can't; I'm just some insignificant limited person on a little planet."
"But, not having a dream boy is just the way things are."
"But who will deliver him to me and where will he come from? I mean someone has to do it."
"I've got to be out of my mind to do this. I feel inappropriate, absurd, or downright outrageous to expect results from mere words."
"Things like this just don't happen."
"You'd have to be some kind of metaphysical master or something to manifest such things."
"You're just wasting your time and being foolish – you'll be sorry some day."
"There would be other evidence of miraculous things going on in your life if you had such power."
"If it was this simple, others would be doing it all over the place."
"In this information age, there are no secrets. If DBS Protocol was that powerful, word would be out, the media would be clamoring at its door, and its author would be famous."
"There's no such thing as a free lunch; I'd only be playing the sap by looking to the part of me unseen. I can only trust what I see."
"Life is out to get me, see?"
"People want to believe in things so badly that they make asses out of themselves; fond flow effulgence is a fantasy."
"Progress only comes in little steps."
"Life is a balance of opposites; if you gain in one area, you lose in another."
"Maybe it's not the right time or place for my dream boy to happen."
"Maybe I'm expecting more than I can handle."
"Unless I actually see the whole all at once, how do I know *my* dream boy is the right choice?"
"Now if I'm really looking to complete-all-me, there would have to be complete immediate results of a return, since complete-all-me looking to his completeness does nothing less. Less immediacy only happens if I look to less than myself via perception, and act on that. So then I must not really be looking to WHO; I'm must be deluding myself and wasting my time."
"I need to get the feeling flow that I already have my dream boy. Then the universe will respond and bring him to me."
"I need to work myself into a white heat of desire and faith so that I speak a language my subconscious mind understands, will pick up the vibrations, and transmute my command into reality."
"I need to repeat content over and over until I can actually see him in my mind and feel what it's like to actually have him."
"Continually repeating content of attention only has the effect of making it seem more and more inaccessible."
"After once forming the thought, have the most absolute and unquestioning faith that your dream boy is coming; never think of it, or speak, of it, in any other way than as being sure to arrive. Claim it as already yours."
"There is a Law of Gratitude, and it is absolutely necessary that you should observe the law, if you are to get the dream boy you seek."
"I feel like I'm not making progress. What am I missing?"
"You can only get what is yours by giving the other man what is his. Beware of the insidious temptation to seek for power over other men."
"Could the reason I'm not getting a return be that the part of me unseen knows what I need better than I do?"
"I have no right to interfere with God's work."
…and so on and so on.

Here are some experiences of the green number one side of the pendulum:

During command session, when I go to WHO I am, I find:

As complete-all-me-ness, I am perfect choice and sufficient supply.
“Wow, what could be farther from my reality? It's like I'm the victim of a major cover up. But how much do I need to see before the best counts being the very best for me right now?”
“Thanks to acknowledgement, anything perceived as trouble is really in my best interest.” “I can't *see* how it is, but it is.”
“How much of the flat earth do I need to see before it's round? None.”
“How much of myself do I need to see before I'm complete-all-person? None.”
“How much creative intelligence do I need to see before I act on it via command content? None.”
“When I open my mouth and speak, that's who's speaking; one complete indivisible solid existence. One thing knows, one thing hears, one thing speaks, one thing does, one thing IS. Sorry, but I'm going to speak over and through all things, not because I'm acting forceful or invasive, but because its simply WHO I am, and where I belong.”
“Here I am, the container holding the entire universe. And *that entire* is speaking command content now.”
“My dream boy now appears in my life.”

Is there a specific technique to the Protocol of Command? Active and Passive.

Since at this time, perception does not play a part, often it’s best to close my eyes and sit quietly for an exclusive period of time. Anything to minimize distraction while focusing on WHO, is a plus. However, when I understand the facts behind it, I can also do it while jumping through daily hoops, or while making love to my boy friend, because no matter where I am or what I’m doing, ONE total person is my structural reality*.
There are two areas of command that I have already identified. One is more active, and the other is more passive. The first is speaking the command, *“My dream boy now appears in my life.”* The second is merely acknowledging his Host with the attitude, *“Go ahead and finish your job -- do what you love best”,* then anything more than that is redundant. Either one may suit my taste according to the time. One may bring a stronger identity-sense than the other according to my state of mind, or what point of knowledge I‘m intending to strengthen. So I’ll call them **Active** and **Passive.**
After a while, I may find my mind all over the place like Tarzan swinging through the jungle at the top of his lungs, or rumbling like a freight train. Absolutely fine. Command Protocol is about acknowledging that the high vibratory causality of my dream boy can finish the job all by itself. I don't need to do anything *including* trying to quiet my mind. Nowhere in Protocol instruction will I find me telling myself to try to quiet my mind. If I needed to try to do anything at all, then what would I be saying about the extent of WHO I am? What would then be my command? “I can’t unless…”-? What would I be saying about the coverage of my dream boy's repository causality to fully cover my needs? Passive Host Command Protocol is about occasionally refreshing the status of that causality and then enjoying not having to do anything. While Passive Commanding, at some point I may become aware that my mind was off somewhere else. At that point, if I need to, I refresh and acknowledge that whatever happens including the rumblings of my mind, is all part of not needing to do anything except acknowledge his Host is right here to finish the job all by himself.
Sometimes I’ll have a session where everything feels great and I have a wonderful inspiring sense of progress. It’s possible that the next session will not produce that experience. Then I may feel like I’m getting nowhere. But I go ahead and continue anyway regardless of appearances.
Analogy: Let's say I woke up this morning feeling wonderfully refreshed, rested, and alert. At the end of the day I'm feeling a bit tired and groggy. I go to my bed, look at it and say, “I'm not going to climb in bed because I don't feel that same wonderfully refreshed, rested, and alert experience -- so why bother with bed?”
Yet the smart thing to do instead is climb in bed, close my eyes and have it happen. I don't stand there expecting to feel rested before I get into bed. In the same way, when I go into Command session, I'm not looking for a certain experience, or some kind of feeling before I continue on with Protocol. I don't stop Protocol if a certain sense is not there. I bed with the illustrated facts and have them produce results. The quality of my acknowledgement will produce the desired results. My only responsibility is building my quality of acknowledgement right where I am. The results will take care of themselves. This can take a huge weight off my chest *if* I’m defining the success of my sessions by some predetermined notion of resulting experience. And there won’t be any potential battleground in attempting to regain that experience. I find that brick walls are only my unnecessary predetermined expectation. Instead I go for the overall building of acknowledgement by using my head. Unlike fleeting experiences, using my head (common sense) is always available.

Here I am sitting quietly for an exclusive period of time. Sometimes I like to go through a printed out copy of Protocol text to strengthen self-knowledge, which in turn strengthens Command Content of Attention. I may also have it to glance down at during command to pull more meaningfulness out of the pages.

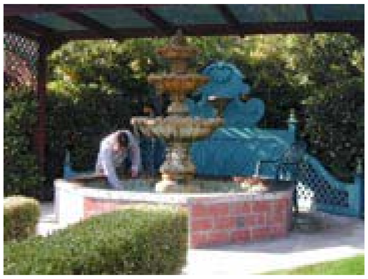
I've done this three times already today. I don't have to make a big preparation out of it -- just break whatever I'm doing for 10 20 40 minutes, then go back. If I start and end my day with this -- even 5 minutes, I definitely notice strength building.

I like to have a scratch sheet to organize the facts I find most relevant at the time.

With Active Command, I put words to my command: “My dream boy is now here for John”. “My dream boy is now here for John”. (I recommend the command syntax where “My” sets me up to acknowledge WHO is speaking, and “John” **insert your name** as my local time-space identity that is to experience his dream boy.) I like doing this because it’s fun to clearly hear Dream Boy Host speak. I like to play in such a way that I can hear Him speak. I remember that anything at all to do with my dream boy is *Him* speaking.

In the stories text of gay men using this protocol, there are detailed experiences of putting it to work.

Also I never think that the pages have only so much to give me. Every time life demands more of me, and I then go back into the pages for assistance, I find even more there. I see things and find meaningfulness like I never saw before. Their value is not static words and images on the page, their value is my realization inside.



Here I am out cleaning my fountain during Command. We all have tasks throughout the day that don’t require much concentration. This is an opportunity to do Content of Attention and consider the points I gained strength from in the text. Sometimes drifting in and out of content along with my chores is a gentler way of building strength. Some people say working outdoors gives them a chance to think. I may find that my mind goes into a kind of automatic mode, flowing on the facts of WHO I am. Also I may just stop and pause for a moment; especially looking to the part of me unseen.

Driving in my car is where I've got some of my best ideas for the text. As I was composing the text of the pages and stories, I'd play a cassette of them in the car stereo. It was definitely a case of osmosis. Realizations and inspirations would hit me, by just lightly hearing the material over and over. Then I had a little hand held recorder to catch my ideas. Sometimes I'm in the mood for music and sometimes I want to hear text. The car is a wonderful place to do Command Content for my dream boy. The car stereo is a great place to play the text. I can have the pages lying on the seat too. I just don’t be a distracted driver. One fellow tells me he takes the materials with him on public transit and lets passengers see them while he’s reading.

Just like the fountain, standing in line at the market is a great place to use my time more effectively. If I like to speak, “My dream boy is now here for John”, I say the words inside without moving my lips so people don’t think I’m delusional. There is something about being out in reality, my field of perception flooding my senses, which brings a different flavor to Command Content of Attention. The contrast can deepen my consideration of WHO I am. Others around me acting on conventional wisdom are an example staring me right in the face. Also staring me in the face is the seeming reality that I’m just a little insignificant ant on a ball floating out in a vast universe. How dare me act as sole commander? After all, I have to stand in line like everyone else!

It’s very natural to me, as an emerging partial viewer, to estimate or evaluate my chances, based on local perception, of getting my dream boy while speaking Content. And of course the conventional thing to do is act only on what I see. I’m so used to doing that in other areas of my life all day long.

But doing that here, I’m likely to find an unending line of lame excuses for failure. They can take the form of just the way I feel inside. Those feelings can be strong enough to bang me over the head, or turn my stomach sour. The next thing I do is make excuses for not doing Command.

Here I need to stand firm that all that absence has nothing to do with anything except not seeing the rest of me. It's just that simple. I need not make a Command session complicated.

I’m ready to see ***no*** evidence of the total organizing power behind my words, my deserving, and my appropriateness. In fact, I’m likely to see evidence that is very much to the contrary. The pages will help me act out of touch with this so-called reality, long enough to process a Return*.

If I’m walking down the street and find myself sludging along in a puddle by the road, do I ignore it, or just let the situation go? No, I get back and step on dry land. In this case I re-acknowledge and act on complete-all-me. What I do is re-acknowledge WHO when I find myself acting on absence instead. **This is the value of repetition during command**.

It could be said that repetition denies the existence of, or distances myself from my dream boy because repetitions says, “I have to repeat because he is not yet here”, which is a form of commanding absence. But the importance of building permanent strength of WHO, which happens through thoughtful repetition, overrides sustaining -- “My dream boy is not here yet”.

I strengthen WHO just as I strengthen my knowledge of 1+1=2. I look at the simple fact, use my head, and act on it. Then addition is working for me. Then I put WHO I am to work for me. What I do is return to acknowledgement of my complete total person status whenever I find myself acting on absence of it. Repetition stabilizes strength, so I understand better, and am less likely to go sludging again. I don’t try to get rid of absence. Absence has nothing to do with anything except not seeing, so why do something about nothing? I do something about WHO I am instead: “My dream boy now appears in my life.”

Part three. Response Protocol.

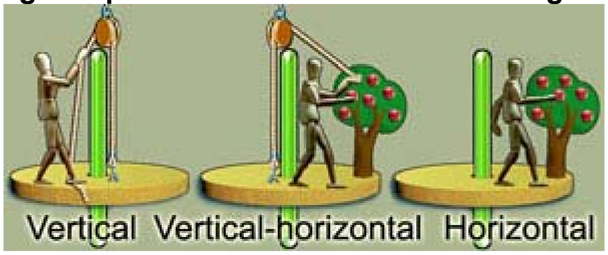
Handling the partial return* of my dream boy.

A partial return* is anything less than immediate full results from my Command Content of Attention*.

As an emerging partial viewer* I do my best to grow in acknowledgment of WHO I am. I adjust my priorities to accommodate time every day devoted to the Protocol of Command, and sensibly balance that with my other interests and responsibilities.

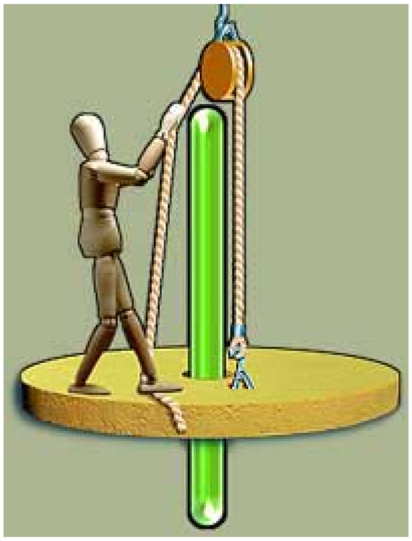
My percentage of a return is in exact proportion to how well I know WHO I am. Until my dream boy appears, I may get a 1% to 99% return* processed by the part of me unseen* so that I may still have to do something in conventional channels to acquire him. I then have to decide what I’m going to act on. For instance, my kind of guy may walk past me, caring nothing for me, so only inspiring me with his presence. Or he may be willing to talk with me so I shift into the courtship mode. I may meet someone who wants to be my partner, but he doesn’t quite come up to my standards. Or time may go on without evidence of any return* at all. So the question arises, “How should I respond to various degrees of a return*? Do I take whatever I can get right now, or hold out for my ideal? Do I continue Content of Attention* until my perfect dream boy comes through or compromise? Do I shut myself away to study/practice Protocol until I’m powerful enough? Should I still go out and cruise around? Do I tell my present partner that I’m going to get my dream boy? Will he interfere with getting my dream boy? Do I make plans now for my dream boy? Do I tell others about my Command Content*, or keep quiet?”

The options for responding to a partial return fall into three categories:

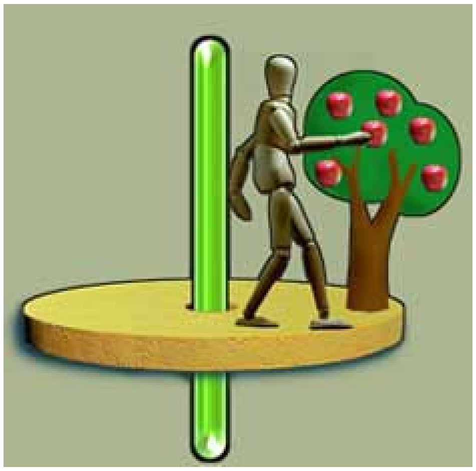


#1. Vertical Response.

The vertical plane* is degrees of self-knowledge, which carry corresponding organizing power* to get my dream boy.

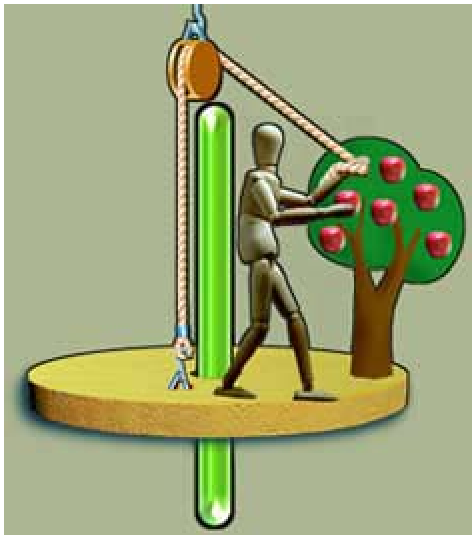


When I'm higher on the pole (literally higher in vibration), I can see more opportunities and resources of WHO, with farther-reaching authority and influence. At the summit I am the Supreme Almighty*, the highest vibration within my complete field*, where I know all, see all, and accomplish all spontaneously and instantly everywhere all at once. Very low on the pole, seemingly almost inert, very little is accomplished over a very long time. Responding to a partial return* with the vertical plane* is to study and deepen self-knowledge, WHO, complete-all-me-ness*.
For DBS Protocol, this means more carefully considering the facts covered in the text as Acknowledgement Protocol, and use the Host Command Protocol to test how much I really know.



#2. Horizontal response.

The horizontal response* is using what is available at hand: working with or using what I've got so far. It's taking my reality as it is. I go out and taste all the boys that are available in the present state of my return. It's stopping to smell the roses. It's eating rather than making a cake, or making that cake with limited supplies at hand. Responding to a partial return* with the horizontal plane* is to not treat it as a partial return* at all, but just go for it 100%.
A horizontal plane* is defined as the same vibratory rate, with only different data on that same frequency. It's a fixed realm I move around in. There are realms above and below. The fixed nature of the horizontal plane* is notorious for "getting me in a rut". I'm always vibrating to expand my fulfillment, so there will always be a better dream boy inspiration to go for, tapping me on the shoulder. Eventually I will have to move on to a higher plane of achievement to satisfy my progressive personality*. I'll either be upgrading my dream boy or leaving him behind for another.



#3. Horizontal-vertical response.

This is where I go ahead and taste the best available boys at hand, while continuing to Command for my ideal dream boy. Going out can also mean going and opening up a picture magazine instead of engaging in risky behavior. I balance my priorities so that as soon as I'm finished "eating", I go back and increase my vertical status to acquire my ideal feast. Anyone who studies self-knowledge organizing power*, and does it on an ongoing basis while going about his normal daily life, is doing a horizontal-vertical response*. My stance is that I'm doing everything as soon as reasonably possible to bring my organizing power* up to the degree that it takes care of my dream boy. And at the same time, I sustain a level of enjoyment that makes my life worth living until he comes through. If having to hang out with an ugly unromantic guy is the best I can do right now, I'll take the best I can from him. As long as I'm clear in my mind that I'm doing #3, temporarily compromising with less than my dream boy vision is not an issue. It's a very definite intelligent plan from "all things considered". And ALL things considered (Acknowledgement Protocol) shows me that right wherever I am is in my best interest *while* I'm taking care to process my ideal return*.

In this world at this time, commanding the part of me unseen* to get my dream boy is rarely found among gay men, not to even mention the general public. Such things are either misunderstood or not understood at all. So if I tell someone that I'm commanding my universe, or tell them my Command Content*, it's best to only do so in the context of instructing him to do it himself. Yet there is also no reason to try to hide it. If the text is lying around, I let people discover it themselves. Also, there is far more integrity in a person who shows instead of merely talks. People who are all talk and no show get boring fast, and gain bad reputations. So I'll get my dream boy and let his presence speak for itself.

A ditch I can fall into when brand new to this Protocol, is putting myself out on a limb. Of course, falling in a ditch is as much in my best interest as anything else in my highest-best universe, but equally highest-best is me telling myself how to avoid one.☺

When I'm new to this knowledge and enthusiastic, I may unrealistically gauge how quickly I can acquire him. I get all excited about my potential but may not follow through on Protocol as solidly as I should. I start dumping friends less than ideal because I figure I won't need them any more. I start getting rid of everything I wouldn't want around my new dream boy. I may start getting reckless with my affairs because when he comes, I figure nothing else will matter. A longer than expected time could go by without results. Then I'm left hanging out on a limb with no friends or resources. This is **not** DaedalBoyShrine Protocol. Protocol is **having my return* lead the way** naturally. When my return* comes through, when there is something to fill a void, then I'll void myself of the lesser things in my life.

Another trick I do when new to this knowledge is to go around saying, "I have my dream boy" or "I will get my dream boy" at such and such a time and in such and such a place. Another me says to me, "How do you know that?" Then I say, "Because I'm the sole commander of the universe and I always get what I want." This is a great way for "others" to label me as on a "head trip" or absurdly eccentric.

Yes, as an emerging partial viewer*, I don't need evidence of complete-all-me* to go right on commanding my universe. I should just go right on regardless with, "My dream boy is here now", until I get my return*. But to say I have a return* before I have it "in hand" is merely "saying". Saying I have a return* before I have it is only me listening in on my Command Content of Attention". I should stay with my Command until the return* speaks for itself as local results* that a local human can sink his teeth into. Otherwise I'm merely a dreamer. There's nothing wrong with being a dreamer, but it's not a dream boy.

There is a situation where avoidance and sacrifice have some value. I'll decide how much time and energy to put into exclusive focus on Protocol of Acknowledgment. (Host Command Protocol is something I can do simultaneously with present conditions, so there's no priority conflict.) I'll decide how much is worth my while. I'll be taking time from other areas of my life. Possibly I may gauge that the promise of mastering Protocol far outshines the payback from other areas of my life. Just as I would take off time from work, and live on less in order to go back to school, to eventually have a better paying job, in like manner I may "take time off" from other areas of my life. This is a very personal call only I can make. Unlike the advancement reputation of profession schools, self-study of DBS Protocol is unlikely to be appreciated by others scrutinizing my decision. My judgment is likely to be criticized. But this is where Acknowledgement of complete-all-me* comes in handy. I'll know WHO criticizes WHO for what reason and will be at home with it. I will know others' dislike for my decision is in their best interest. They'll just get an understanding smile from me.

The goal of DaedalBoyShrine Protocol.

The goal of DaedalBoyShrine Protocol is Fond Flow Effulgence. Fond Flow Effulgence means I know WHO I am so sufficiently that I process fresh returns to the degree I then flow from one fulfillment to the next without any gaps, lack, or obstacles. I completely enjoy a thing, and when I'm ready for the next, immediately I go on to my next dream. Anything I want is manifested instantly. I instantly take imagination to reality.

I chose the word effulgence because it means full on the move: to shine forth, as a delicious dream boy and his Daedal shine forth. (I am always full-fill-ment* on the move.) Fond means highly prized. (I love my complete perfection so much that I want "others" to find out who and what I am.) Flow means to proceed smoothly in a stream: expansion.

Through a line of expansion, I take all my beings to the highest vibration where I see, know, and experience everything all at once: all me. Then I/they again sit on the throne as the Supreme Almighty Being*. My "everyone" gets the chance to do everything including that. What happens to the present Supreme Almighty Being when the next is ready to sit on the throne? I choose to merge back into flat non-wave (water pan analogy), to then come up out of everything everywhere to form emerging waves. (This cycle is my biggest wave/vibration.) In this way I eternally celebrate who I am. Eternity holds plenty of time for everyone to be and do everything. The final complete truth is that I am flat non-wave. I only *seem* to vibrate. I'm beyond even the highest vibration Supreme Almighty Being. I am simply one solid unchanging existence. **What a wonderfully simple stance this is to command dream boy from!**

A major event on this line of expansion is when I sufficiently know who I am to express Fond Flow Effulgence: the goal of DBS Protocol. As I become strong in my sessions of Host Command Protocol Content of Attention, I bring and maintain that strength out with me **during** my reality so my reality is **always** my Ideal Content of Attention. I then live in gay men's heaven no matter where I go or what I do on earth. Delicious beauties always surround me if that's my intent. My completeness means that every possibility exists, so I provide a 100% open door to anything anyone could ever imagine forever. At this point physical immortality* is a given. At this point, many gay men enjoy creating their own local universes*, and filling it with beauties to rediscover who I am. Many go on to the eternal high vibration (celestial*) intra-fraternal boy love beauty repositories to host this specialty. The "you" reading this page has done that innumerable times and will do it again innumerable times. That's what my completeness means. Nothing is absent. Very simple. So I am eternally in the process of building intra-fraternal Fond Flow Effulgence. I am always Fond Flow Effulgence; because I am always full me. It's just what I do. Local perception would have me convinced I'm otherwise, but it doesn't change the fact. It's only my opportunity to seemingly expand my fulfillment. So here you and I are now, always, seemingly separate (perception) but the complete truth is, we are one the same. Again, remember, perception does not change what IS. THIS IS IT always right now. The most complete truth is that "you" are "I AM" Fond Flow Effulgence.

Underlying
Wave Fabric
ME
IT
1
Perfect choice
Sufficient supply
Flat non wave.
FFE
Supreme
Almighty
Being

Appendix

1. Active Command Protocol. While addressing the part of you unseen* for a return*, you're using definite formed words in your mind to command your universe, or a specific intention which is not necessarily formed words to command your universe.

1. All-in-all. This is a non-personal statement of the mechanical fact that existence is undimensional. Undimensional means that no part can be removed from the whole. Wherever existence is at all, the whole of it is there. (See undimensional completeness* below.)

2. All-person. Mechanical fact shows that creative intelligence is indivisible. All of it fills every individual. That means every person is an all-person. All-person never stops being all-person even when he *seems* to be many individuals. All means every aspect of individual life is full and complete as the one person who is and does the universe.

3. Allegorical image. The standard perception of human life is limited to the realm of lower vibrations. The illustrations in this presentation vibrate at that realm. Images that document higher vibrations, especially beings who vibrate at higher levels, have to be represented by familiar images that have some kind of association. I can't efficiently illustrate a being whose eyes are everywhere seeing everything all at once. The best I can do is paint a person who can be recognized as a person and put a lot of eyes on him, or have his eyes plastered on everything. One way to show a messenger is an ephemeral looking person who has wings, shooting a wave or an arrow. Wings mean that the person moves around quickly, not hindered by physical objects. It's symbolic fiction, but gets the idea across when an important idea needs to be acted on. Acting on the fact is what's important, not the image.

4. Celestial. Beings of higher vibration are called celestial beings because of the Latin *caelestis* celestial, from *caelum* sky. Sky suggests an unbound expanse. The causality fabric* underlying all the differences in the world that come and go is an unbound expanse. The blue sky with clouds is an allegorical image. Traditional celestial hierarchies for instance, are ranked from lowest to highest into the following nine orders: angels, archangels, principalities, powers, virtues, dominions, thrones, cherubim, and seraphim. Then of course, there is the head, Godhead, called the Supreme Almighty*. Supreme Almighty is a valuable fact to act on.

5. Complete-all-me-ness. When all-in-all, and all-person are understood (see #1 and #2), then calling myself complete-all-me makes sense. I add the word "ness" to describe the state, condition, or quality like "good*ness*".

6. Host Command Protocol Content of Attention. Because all creative intelligence fills everyone's container they call "I", every bit of their attention commands the universe. When a person acknowledges this and acts on it deliberately, they apply their mind to select and focus on a thing they want to enliven in their universe. They associate the detailed focus with WHO* they are, so they act on the fullest extent of who they are instead of acting on absence. CCA can take the form of spoken words, words spoken inside the mind without sound, an idea held, or just a faint sense. The word Host Command Protocol suggests directive authority rather than petition or request, such as prayer. ONE person left to himself commands since there is no one else to petition. Even if you acknowledge a second person in the form of Host, the Host Command Protocol itself acknowledges "I" as Host speaking its specialty during Command.

7. Complete field. One means complete and full everywhere: all. All in one and one in all. As you are represented everywhere, that everywhere is your complete field. You are a field of everything. You are the ground of any seeming division or seeming absence. There is no absence of anything anywhere in your field where ONE is identified. Absence is a conclusion of perception that only sees so much of you. The phrase complete field emphasizes undimensionality: individualized forms are de-emphasized as a perception-based lesser truth.

8. Completeness. The state, condition, or quality of #7.

9. Conventional wisdom. Every realm of life, characterized by a *horizontal plane** of vibration, has a collective level of knowledge for its inhabited beings. It is the platform of expansion opportunity*. Conventional wisdom for the planet earth is generally what you see on TV and other media. Very little if any at all, is knowledge of complete-all-me or higher vibration beings. Conventional wisdom pretty much says I'm a sack of chemicals and electrical nerve impulses, limited to a few feet, and when I die, there is nothing left but inert matter. Consciousness is the result of matter. The big bang of the universe is simply energy, not a real person with a purpose who knows what he's doing.

10. Daedal This is the ideal archetypal phallic image from DaedalBoyShrine *Repository** culture. It is that culture's representative Icon. The corona is called a Dal, the shaft a Dalong, the scrotum a Daehold, the fluid is Dae. An organ of receptivity is a Dalhold. It has many Celestial* functions. Conventional wisdom makes the phallus a source of humor, embarrassment, guilt-laden pleasure, violation of God's Law, merely a biological necessity, and of course bondage. And then, two males exchanging phallus contact is a perversion of what is otherwise natural. DirtyBoyShame ☺. Quite a dent and scratch on the coffee table (page 5, last paragraph).

11. Emerging partial viewer. As I the one person who is and does the universe, I seemingly divide myself as many, in order to have a place to expand back into rediscovering who I am. I then only see so much of who I am. I only see so much of the universe until I expand my person status to its original fullness. In that process, I am emerging into fullness. I am an emerging partial viewer.

12. Eternal causal repositories. Where celestial beings reside (see celestial above).

13. Eternal Causality Repository Hosts. (see celestial above)

14. Existence. The root of the word existence is ex = out, sistere = stand: to stand forth. The state or fact of being. Present, immediate. I don't mean merely someone's or something's survival through particular means.

15. Fond Flow Effulgence. This is well defined on page 20.

16. Ful-fill-ment. The normal context of the word fulfillment is for instance: "His subtle, warm, and golden fragrance fulfills him with beatitude." But in the context of complete existence, full existence shuts down big chunks of perception in order to have a place to expand and fill in. Full-fill-ment then happens.

17. Horizontal plane. This is well defined on page 19.

18. Horizontal response. This is well defined on page 19.

19. Horizontal-vertical response. This is well defined on page 19.

20. Host. This is defined well on page 10, 11, and 12.

21. Intelligence. The dictionary defines intelligence as "The ability to learn or understand from experience; mental ability. Showing an alert mind." It defines creative as "Having or showing imagination and artistic or intellectual inventiveness". However, Protocol defines intelligence as all-pervasive vibration with organizing power.

22. Intrafraternal Dream-Boy-Ness. This is the timeless high vibratory causality of youthful homosexuality. But not limited to the conventional context of homosexuality. The word homosexuality or gay is not used here any more than fag and queer because of the restricted cultural conditions, adversities, and limitations that come to mind (absence). Dream-boy-ness has nothing to do with absence: it is complete.

23. Local universe. Is there more than one universe? No, because one thing takes everything with it everywhere forever: uni-verse: one verse. Yet, just as there seems to be local individuals, there seems to be local universes. They are a hierarchy within the one universe. Because everything exists, *anyone* materializing a desire to create their own universe, *exists*. Remember, all the living proof you could want that doing so is an impractical fantasy, also *exists*. No surprise some things sound outlandish.

24. Local results. Everything exists everywhere forever. From the time-space point of view, things come and go locally in your world. Unless results from commanding your universe are available to your local experience, there is nothing to sink your "local" teeth into. A dream boy is something delicious to eat.

25. Mechanical fact. This does not relate to textbook physics. When a boy sees his ball always bouncing, it's a mechanical fact for him. He uses his common sense and goes on expecting his ball to bounce. He can easily recognize what two of his balls have in common. With some guidance, he can also know about more abstract principles in the same way. He can understand the mechanical fact of how the earth revolves around the sun instead of the sun moving through the sky. Then he can understand how he's commanding the entire universe instead of an insignificant speck on the earth.

26. Messenger. Generally know as angels. Both controversy and inspiration over this topic is an adventure for many.

27. Organizing power. This means your ability to get things done. Everyone has their own level of organizing power based on awareness. The more you know, the more you can do (as long as that knowledge is practical). Higher on the vertical plane* of life, more resources are available, so you can accomplish more. A Host has full organizing power over his specialty. Consciously aligning yourself with a Host expresses that full organizing power. Acknowledging the value of your attention expresses its full organizing power.

28. Precious-majestic. This is synonymous with completeness because there is no absence of the highest at all times and places. If you have a better description for “the tops”, use that instead.

29. Passive Command Protocol. A Host is all wise, all knowing, seeing the entire hierarchy below. He sees you and knows exactly what Command you would form if you opened your mouth – even before you could think of it. So you don’t need to tell Him what to do like Active Command*. Therefore, your passive attitude, which is a command, is: “Go ahead and finish your job—do what you love best”. You consider no details, but leave them to Him.

30. Partial return. Partial return* is explained well on page 18.

31. Physical immortality. If you can start expressing Fond Flow Effulgence, and stop expressing absence, your body is present to reflect that too. Physical immortality is so rarely observed that it might as well be a fairy tale. But if decay is present as a part of you, what kind of return is that? Most traditions of knowledge consider death a natural process and an acceptable return. DBS culture does not. DBS culture does not consider a body held to only a particular time-space as natural. Natural is using WHO you are because that is your nature. But of course, ignor-ance is *natural* to a partial viewer.

32. Process a return. A return* happens for a reason. Something gets created. There is a procedure behind every creation: a process. Generally, the process behind your return is unseen: from the part of you unseen. So your return is processed by the part of you unseen.

33. Progressive personality. Completeness reverberates as “me” and “it” to have a place to expand. A line of expansion from lesser to greater means there is a bottom and a top. The top is supreme. Because the one person who is and does the universe, reverberates as a line of many people, there is a linear hierarchy for expansion. Expansion means ongoing progress towards the top. If you have a personality at all, progression is happening with everything you do. You’re always going for more and more. That means you will eventually leave everything behind for something more.

34. Return. You’re not commanding for any reason at all: you expect results. You put forth your command for a return.

35. Reverberate. Completeness means that there is nothing new. Everything always already exists. So when something “happens”, it’s simply a reverberation of completeness instead of a creation of something new. The pan of water analogy helps understand this.

36. Self-effulgent. Effulgent means to shine forth. Because there is one person who is and does the universe, all existence is self-effulgent. Partial view will come to a lesser conclusion. When you use WHO you are, your local reality proves that you are also self-effulgent, as if you are a walking portable self-contained universe.

37. Self-validate / self-validating. One plus one equals two. (Actually, a more complete truth is that one plus one equals one) No one needs to tell you one plus one equals two: hold out your hands and see it for yourself. With a little bit of careful consideration, no one needs to tell you that everything has one thing in common. You can validate it for yourself using common sense. Common sense is something that belongs to your*self*.

38. Structural reality. Many things seem to be other than they are because you don’t always know all the details about a structure in front of you. You come to the best conclusion you can. If you’re standing in front of a door with no doorknob, you may not attempt to go through it. But if you know its inner mechanism or structure is a sliding door, you’ll go ahead and slide it. If you know your structural reality is one complete total person, you’ll command your universe.

39. Supreme Almighty person. Completeness reverberates as “me” and “it” to have a place to expand. A line of expansion from lesser to greater means there is a bottom and a top. The top is supreme. Because the one person who is and does the universe, reverberates as a line of many people, there is a linear hierarchy for expansion. The top is a person who has and does it all: a Supreme Almighty person. Traditionally, the first letter of a word is capitalized to emphasize the point. God is a popular word but not always appropriate because of conventional limited presumptions.

40. The part of me unseen. Look around. You don't see the entire universe all at once. I need say no more.

41. Two-or-more-ness. See undimensional completeness below. Everything in the field of measure is "two or more". "Ness" identifies it as an attribute.

42. Undimensional completeness. Time and space are expressed in dimension. Dimension literally means, "to measure out". Existence is more than the two things of time and space, because existence underlies and permeates them as ONE thing. So existence is beyond measure: it is immeasurable because it is undimensional. Because existence is above any quality of "not here, not now" (which belong only to time-space), it is complete. Undimensional completeness is at every here and now everywhere forever.

43. Vertical plane. This is thoroughly explained on page 19.

44. Vertical response. This is thoroughly explained on page 19.

45. WHO. This is undimensional completeness* personified as you, and includes the Supreme Almighty person as you also. WHO is the one person who is and does the universe.
Religion and new age movements would have a tough time with this one because of their emphasis on personal division. WHO is a more complete truth than the predominant understanding of beings' parent-child (father-son-spirit) relationship.

DaedalBoyShrine Protocol Stories

www.daedal-boy-shrine.com john@daedal-boy-shrine.com

How to get your dream boy and big delicious Daedal.
Version 2. May 6, 2003. By John Paolucci

"LOOK WHAT I DID WITH IT -- AND HOW"
Stories of men getting results by using the DBS Protocol.

A note: Some of these stories are my own experience, some submissions, and others are fiction designed to give context to abstract concepts. These stories are not here to prove DBS Protocol works. They are here to show you where to look within yourself to confirm who you are for yourself. They are here to integrate Acknowledgment into your gay life so the knowledge doesn't remain an abstraction. Testimonials are like gossip: they mean little. I would only make you weak by encouraging you through testimonials (dependence on what the other guy got) instead of pointing you to self-validate your complete-all-me status. If your conviction for Protocol is based on non-change fact, it will never be wiped out by life's winds of change. If you have to ask, “Has anyone ever gotten their dream boy with DBS Protocol?” then you’re looking at DBS like a dating service to take care of you, not taking responsibility for WHO you are, you have not yet heard my message, nor are you doing Protocol. “Has anyone ever gotten his dream boy with DBS Protocol?” is a command that sustains a questionable return.

Story 1 (lovely but a bastard)
Story 2 (It’s like someone turned on a switch)
Story 3 (I’m too old)
Story 4 (mom caught us masturbating together)
Story 5 (a fond flow effulgent visitor of light)
Story 6 (no Death In Venice)
Story 7 (I’m in bed with AIDS)
Story 8 (miracle boy)
Story 9 (working out smart)
Story 10 (bareback request)
Story 11 (why did my lover need to die of AIDS?)
Story 12 (he seems to be my dream boy)
Story 13 (almost gay bashed)
Story 14 (AIDS ward lover)
Story 15 (gay activist)
Story 16 (butler dad)
Story 17 (lover gone)
Story 18 (no time for him)
Story 19 (standing overlooking the Castro)
Story 20 (gaymen’s support group)
Story 21 (he has to come from somewhere)
Story 22 (doing it)

Story 1 (lovely but a bastard)

How could such a gorgeous guy be such a shit? He got drunk and mean, did drugs, had a foul mouth, and was just plain rude. But he was built like a god, and the bulge in his crotch turned heads. And boy could we get it on. I just looked at him and shook my head. We lived together and it was so nice to have that form around, so I figured I’d see what I could do about him with DBS Protocol.

It’s so easy to say, “Well, it just the way he is and it’s not my responsibility to change him.” But hey, this is my universe, and he is the return of my attention. Everyone else getting his shit only means that those people must be doing the same thing I am in my attention. No one can see the invisible mechanics of this, so it goes unrecognized.

The first step was to stop blaming him for how he was and to look to me who organizes everything that comes into my field of perception. He stopped being an enemy. He was now in my best interest. He now fully represented tops regardless of local conclusion. He now represented my exact return of what was going on inside me. That was interesting to watch myself acknowledge, because I stopped giving him the “something is wrong with you” look. I was doing that with my posture, my tone of voice, my facial musculature, and who knows what else. He wasn’t conscious of it, but he reacted in rebellion when I would hold him down by identifying his weaknesses. So the shouting matches stopped. My little acts of punishment stopped. My quiet brooding stopped. All those little disapproving noises made with my breath and lips stopped. He would see me sitting quietly and peacefully with eyes closed in Passive Command, and he somehow respected it.

Then the damnedest thing happened. You know how most people act around small children? The child gets smiles, encouragement, and certainly doesn’t get treated like shit. I suppose that’s because they’re innocent, non-judgmental, and hold sweet enthusiasm about life. He started treating me that way, as if those qualities in me now (because of Protocol) reminded him of the younger brother he had such fond memories with, but who died when ten. And the plus is that his behavior spills over into his relationships with others: like when someone takes their playful enthusiastic dog out on a leash. You meet them and they’re acting more like the dog. My presence inspired him to clean up his act, like a dog is inspired to get approval from his master, and thus avoids acts that his master would show disapproval for. I didn’t have to say anything; he knew what he had to do. People know what they’re doing wrong. They just don’t have a good reason to change. I was his good reason now. Okay, he’s not exactly my dream boy, but hey, this is a great start.

Story 2 (It’s like someone turned on a switch)

I did ten minutes of Active Command content for my dream boy, and then went out to run some errands. At a stop sign, an adorable guy strolled past my car. I thought, “Where have *you* been all my life?” Then another gorgeous creature was in a gym as I walked by. I stared in the window for a while, drinking him in. Then a third cutie was standing in line with me at the Supermarket. This just doesn’t happen to me. Certainly not three in a row like that. Way too much coincidence. It’s like someone turned on a switch. Someone in the invisible vibration host realm was giving me a tip of the hat. I almost surprise myself to hear myself say this kind of a thing because I’m not a spiritual or metaphysical type. But the vibration of my complete field to produce events in my universe is very straightforward to understand. Maybe I’ll just consider myself a high vibration mechanic. ;-) So anyway, this small partial return really encouraged me to continue for a complete return. But them I thought, “Hold on here, return encouragement is nice but let’s be encouraged by what underlies it: WHO I am. Otherwise I’m like a monkey pulling a feeding chain.”

Story 3 (I’m too old)

Oh, sheesh, how slim and lovely I was in my twenties. Now at middle age, things are sagging and bloating. I really love those slim-hipped creamy complexioned guys, but why would they be interested in me now? After going over Protocol, I acknowledged that this statement was a Command as well as a conclusion. I really had no business going to a place in myself like that. So I’m putting aside that conventional wisdom *during* the times of day when I do Command Sessions. I have no idea at all why a lovely young guy would be interested in my body and me: just can’t imagine it. But that’s fine. I don’t need to know the detailed “how” behind the processing of my return. My only responsibility is to stand with the WHO of how and command in that all-in-all status. I’ve decided to do a bit of #2 Option of handling a partial return (horizontal) as well. I’ve been going to gatherings where younger guys hang out. I’m not really expecting anything in particular, but just giving myself a treat to make life more worth living by “eating” the sight of those boys while my return is being processed.

Story 4 (mom caught us masturbating together)

Kevin and I have been playing around since Junior High. We’ve become more romantic over the years, but we knew we really needed to each find our own special dream boy. It was my last year of high school, we were up in my bedroom getting hot and heavy. I forgot mom was coming home early and bam! my door flies open. I thought I was going to have a heart attack. She didn’t have a clue I was gay. She and dad were very right wing religious so Kevin and I had our own covert protocol. So there she was crying in her room. “Where did I go wrong?” “How could he do this to us?” -- and so on and so on. Then sis walked by and gave me the look, “You’re not my brother any more.” The only thing Dad said was, “You can stay here until you’re eighteen, and then you have to sin under your own roof.” There was a dark cloud hanging over our house. I felt like dirt under the rug.

I laid in my bedroom staring at the ceiling. I then glanced over at my shelf speaker and was reminded of a picture I saw on a gay website called DaedalBoyShrine. I had only lightly glanced at the material. So all that evening I carefully considered what was said. I then laid back down looking at the speaker again. All this was my own wave reverberating within my completeness: coming back to rest as flat non-wave like the speaker cone, and rippling again. I acknowledged everything as one solid all wise, all good, all competent presence. I felt my muscles settle into my bed, and a kind of “at home” sense filled my being. I stopped holding my identity as a victim and villain. I saw the situation as a delicious opportunity to more fully integrate the understanding of who I am. I could see there was no longer going to be a basis for treating life like an enemy. The more I carefully considered, the more I knew I could no longer act like there was anything wrong with me, my parents, or my world. Partial view's conclusion was simply not a valid basis for living.

I came down for breakfast amidst the same old dark cloud. But his time I wore a smile and said good morning. In a celebrative way, I innocently went about my usual routine. At first their facial expressions said, "How dare you act so nice?" This kind of thing went on for a week. There was nothing "wrong" in how I acted. It was now clear that all my trouble was based on my own conclusion. How else could I know *anything* about anything going on except through a conclusion inside myself? And more specifically, a conclusion about who I am. I could tell my family was searching inside for answers as to why I was so happy and peaceful.

As far as I was concerned, I would just do as Dad said and move out. No problem. I would need someone stronger than Kevin to share my life with though, so I did both Command modes for my dream boy. What I didn't realize at the time was that my happy peaceful stance in WHO I am *was* a Command that was changing my parents reaction. It's as if they witnessed me forgive myself and they felt inclined to follow. But I know the cause was organized out of the highest vibration as the return from commanding my universe. To my surprise, they sat down with me and said that after a lot of introspection, they had decided to support however I wanted my life direction to take. I quietly smiled and nodded my head. The dark cloud was gone.

I think I might have found my dream boy, but I'm giving my return a chance to settle in to completely confirm itself, so I'm keeping a light touch with him and I'm continuing dream boy Command Content.

Story 5 (a fond flow effulgent visitor of light)

There were a dozen of us in a room at my local gay bathhouse, towel less and eager. No one was interested in me so I was doing quiet active Command while feeling the bare wood slats on my butt. I was recalling what I read about repository Hosts, and thinking, "Now I'd really like to hear what *they* have to say about gay life and getting my dream boy." So I looked to invite His response, just like the text's analogy of looking at the TV in the dark. There had to be some kind of Host who would love to speak intimately with me: and who was listening right now. I reminded myself that this is not so because I want it to be or hope it to be. It just IS. It's what completeness means.

As I sat musing over that idea, and seeing my presence as the container of the one person who is and does the universe, a deep sense of stillness and softness came over me. The room then filled with a soft light that infused everything. In front of me a haze of light solidified into a standing person. A buoyant, lighthearted voice spoke my name. I won't go into the long details of his features, but they were a perfect combination of all the elements of beauty that I could ever have imagined. He kissed me and even though he stood a few feet from me, I felt his dick gently caressing mine, as if space was not a boundary. If the rest of him wasn't as beautiful as his dick, I couldn't have taken my eyes off it. His form was the one that he said I would find most affinitive. We conversed by feelings and ideas silently reverberating back and forth. In this way I asked him questions quicker than I could find words for. His answers surrounded and penetrated me like a warm bath. He said he came because of my unified identity with all things. Because I knew he was my own indivisible status reverberating like anything else, I would make it easy for him to be at home with me. We could just be good friends without making a fuss.

He is on a line of expansion like everyone else, except he moves in Fond Flow Effulgence. Many lovely details about my role in his expansion were filled in by his answers. He showed me visions of the history of gay men on this planet, why it all happened the way it did, the expansion opportunity through the bargain of AIDS and persecution, and showed me the future of gay life on earth.

He touched my hand, and the next thing I knew my world disappeared, and we were floating thorough a weightless sparkling fluid. My body felt like vibrating baby powder. Then a shimmering vista opened up with forest gardens and palaces beyond description. Inside and out were beautiful young men in intimate lovemaking positions. The body organs were very much the same as ours. But the penises neither had foreskin nor were circumcised. It's as if the corona was too precious a presence to cover, nor did it need protection from a harsh environment. The penises had no veins or reddish-purple colors. They were like soft alabaster. The anus area was not an organ of waste elimination. He said that they had no digestive system or waste products. The receptive organ below the nectar-producing scrotum was a kind of sphincter opening that caressed the penis in a slow vertical oscillating manner inside, so that pubic thrusts were unnecessary. It also had five senses to experience the penis. It secreted a solid form of nectar that looked somewhat like a soft marzipan. They also took the solid to create elaborate confectionary delights for celebrations. The nectar in its fluid state came out of the penis. That's what I saw them drinking from each other. He said that as they drink or eat from each other, they reprocess it inside to be more refined the next time around. It was like the opposite of recycling waste products. The flavor and scent of their nectar marked their personality. A thin trace of nectar also exuded from their skin in a moist waxy way to make their skin as moist, sparkling, and clear as an infant. That made licking each other all over an extra delicious experience. I reached out, touched some, and licked my finger. It was an indescribable combination something like acacia blossom, rose, chocolate almonds, and warm cinnamon roll, but it had a whole other quality that went beyond taste buds. Orgasms as such were an ongoing flow that they turned on and off at will to dispense the nectar. Their body hair was like an amazing orchestration of decor. In the pubic area were rich golden waves and clusters of hair that lovingly set the stage for their organs of endearment. In the areas under the arms and in the groin where we have sweat glands, they had glands that secreted extra amounts of nectar with a more robust meaty taste. That area's hair was like an aromatic dispenser. Many had frontal hair that moved up into the naval and then fanned out at the chest like High Baroque sculpture. Then I saw genitals magically appearing and disappearing on various locations of their bodies for their partner's or multiple partner's convenient access. While intrafraternally endearing each other, many floated around in free space as if under water. Their faces had soft youthful qualities. Their sweet smiles melted in my mouth. I asked, "Do they do this all day long?" "No, they have many creative fabrication projects, and some oversee events in earth worlds and in astral worlds. "Is this where you come from?" "Yes." "So what do you call this place, is it heaven?" "That word will do. We call it an eternal archetypal repository. It's the causality pattern for all expressions of gay life in all the various worlds." "You mean every time I'm inspired by a lovely guy, someone here has stirred a vibration like that winged cupid guy with his arrows?" "You got it. And the vibrations that organized his form came from here too. Every gay male will visit this place or very similar places as he expands fulfillment in the long corridor of time." "Where is this place?" "It's always right in your midst like water permeating a sponge, only it vibrates at such a high frequency, that you don't experience it. Your world is to this world like walls are to high frequency radio waves. They coexist without interference."

I asked him how I might help bring this kind of life here on earth. He smiled and said he was here to assist me in that way. It would be his greatest pleasure to be there with me to celebrate it. Though I forgot for the sake of expansion, I had been a big shot in this place. I had forgetfully spent time on earth, to intimately interface myself with the human experience of forget-fullness. In full awareness of WHO, I signed a contract for causality beings to organize my journey into forget-fullness, which included forgetting that I signed the contract. I knew everything that would happen to me, saw its precious-majestic status, and gave it my stamp of approval. That was about three billion years ago.

Then like a pressure change popping my ears, I was instantly back in the bathhouse on earth. I looked around at the other guys ready to try to explain where I had been and where the light came from, but no one acted like anything happened so I just kept quiet. Then Tim came over and offered me his prize. I took it and comically mused about the nectar. I would never take him without a condom, but something oddly self-validating inside said, "This is different." Tim was swooning and groaning more than usual. Then out it came, but it was incredible nectar that utterly invigorated me! I looked up, winked, and said, "Thanks, pal." Tim said, "Huh?" "Oh, nothing Tim, I was just talking to myself." Then Tim said, "Ohhhhhhh god, that was absolutely heavenly." "Precisely Tim."

I'm looking forward to my pal's friendship here on earth and very many other places. Taking my body through the death process won't be necessary. I'll be taking it with me to whatever other realms I go in addition to applying perfect combinations of beauty to it. My body will be a direct repository artifact fabrication of this eternal repository. We have some deliciously affinitive projects to do together that will express that repository, bringing a higher quality of life on earth. So in a way he's my dream boy, but he's also hooking me up with some lovely earthly fellows for deep richly rewarding friendships.

I know this sounds like a very special adventure, but the fact is that I always have been and always will be everywhere forever. I'm not going any place more special than I am right now and always have been. I'm not on some kind of Devine mission to obey. All this is actually normal detail in my life. I don't have to do or be anything. I'm in charge. I'm here to celebrate *all* things together.

Story 6 (No Death In Venice)

I am a closet pederast. I'm kind of like the man in the movie, Death In Venice. God how I adore the adolescent boy and teen boys. They are utterly amazing creatures. Those creamy complexions, smooth undulating musculature, and soooo buoyant. I just want to hold them in my arms and eat them. I have no choice but to watch from a distance because I'm in no hurry to go to jail for child molestation. I can't come up with any ideas about how I could safely engage in intimacy with them. There are safe ways to get multimedia materials over the Internet with anonymity services, but anything more than that is just too risky. Plus, I'm not sure how a young boy could perceive our relationship with the witch-hunt environment. Because of his youth, even if we had a lovely mutually consenting relationship, a word could unintentionally slip from his lips, and the next thing you know the police would be at my door. I joined The North American Man Boy Love Association, but all they could do is brag about the risks they take, warn of the dangers, and BS you to make dangerous predators sound like they have good intentions.

So there wasn't much for me to do as far as #2 and #3 option of handling a partial return. I had no choice but to go with #1. I had to completely look to the part of me unseen from ground zero. I would have to be very careful handling a partial return. I really would need a full return that completely self-validates itself as safe for both him and me. Like I say, I can't imagine how that would work out. All I know is that everything exists in completeness, so everything is possible regardless of anything. It already exists ready to fill my time-space experience.

I was out under my umbrella and behind my reflective sunglasses at the beach where I usually boy watch. A few yards from me laid a real doll tanning himself. I turned my eyes, not my head in his direction, because he would glance over once in a while to see if I was looking at him. As I sat there drinking him in, the pan of water analogy

Story 7 (I’m in bed with AIDS)

I'm confined mostly to bed due to AIDS related complications. Even without considering processing changes in my life through DBS Protocol Command, I am able to lay completely at peace in my bed, whatever my condition. I asked myself the question, "How different do the circumstances of my body have to be before the very best counts as the very best for me right now?" Its tops. Nothing in my life could ever be more tops than this right here. This is it. Nothing need change for it to be so. I really love knowing this. I want to gaze at this acknowledgement as deeply and richly as possible. The most delicious thing I've done in my life is basking in this wonderful acknowledgement. Of all things I've ever done with my life, lying here caressing this fact in my awareness, is the most lovely and does me proud.

Every vibration fully represents total indivisible creative intelligence because the one person, who is and does the universe, is who IS everything everywhere. One person never stops being that person anywhere in anything. All the organizing detail, planning, and meaningfulness behind my laying here is 100% equal to what goes into presenting the most magnanimous event the universe ever has or ever will produce. When I come to the point on my linear expansion journey, of knowing all the details of why my AIDS happened, I will see how it fits into, with precision, every other detail of the universe. I'll see the immaculate way everything worked out, and give it my big stamp of approval. What more could I ever want? This is it! This is it! This is it!

I remember hearing religious people talk something like this, but I always thought they were saps, and were making sophisticated but lame excuses for their helplessness and failure. But even me hearing and interpreting that was tops. Even people acting like saps was tops. People getting wise to lame excuses and acting smart instead was tops. It was always the one all tops wise person (me) knowing exactly what to do and doing it as all these seemingly unrelated people and circumstances.

My mind used to be filled with cycling through blame and regret. I put the blame on the guy who should have told me he was HIV, and then regret for all the joy of life I was missing, and would probably miss by dying young. That alone made me just want to lie down and die. But now I know I'm here forever and have plenty of time for everything. I have done everything it's possible to do and will again do it all. Continuity is who I am.

So now I pick up Command Content of Attention to change my condition, which will equally get my big stamp of approval for however it works out. I'm utterly under no pressure or obligation to command, because looking at the big picture, I have nothing to gain or lose either way. All I'm really doing is celebrating complete-all-me as local choice to change things. The most complete truth is that I am perfect health now. It just *seems* to my local Jack (my name), with all the living proof I could want, that I am not. So here I go with command content for the sake of a very real *different* experience of perfect health: "My perfect health now fills Jack".

My body was aching and pounding so much that I wasn't comfortable focusing my attention on anything. It kept dragging my attention all over the place like a nightmare. So therefore, I essentially played dead to it all, letting it toss me as it will, with a very gentle faint intention somewhere in the back of my mind, that as I did so, the rest of me, the part of me unseen, was here to take care of local Jack. This was passive Command, which was almost no command at all: effortless. But of course as sole commander of my universe, it was a command. There I was, lights out, no evidence of anything or anyone to help me: pitch black. Fine. I see so little of the universe anyway, what difference does it make? I just stayed there to be complete WHO *that* way.

Then the telephone rang and I talked a bit. Without thinking I started picking up a few things here and there.

Then I went on to do some projects I thought I'd never get to again. I laid down a few times because I wasn't sure I was harming myself. But I got up again and continued. I have no conclusions about what happened or what it will mean for the future. All I know right now is that wherever I am "now", I'll be going to #1 and #3 Protocol Response Options on the basis of WHO I am.

Story 8 (miracle boy)

I woke up in the morning, looked over, my date the night before was gone, and my front door was open. My watch, some jewelry and my DVD player were gone too. Boy, I sure miss-judged him. I closed the door, sat down on my bed and gazed at my life as a crime scene. I said to myself, "Now what do I know about Protocol that can help me out here?”

I remembered that because there is no end to time and space, I've had plenty of time to evolve to the point of sitting on the thrown of the Supreme Almighty innumerable times. I had also been every little bacteria sitting here on my hand. Now I was someplace in between again. I was here on my bed alone under embarrassing circumstances because, aware of it or not, I chose to be here this way to express the immaculate plan and purpose of the universe that I dearly love. Besides me there was no other chooser. Being here like this in my room was tops. There was no place I could ever be or nothing I could ever do that would be more precious than this. With a chuckle I remembered I'm eventually getting promoted to sit on the Supreme Almighty bed whether I like it or not. Okay, so now I'm at home here; my purpose and meaning resolved. Even my inability to sufficiently grasp WHO I am is that immaculate plan and purpose, so I'll do fine to just continue the way I am.

“Now, why can't I twitch my nose or something, like that old T-V show Bewitched, and my dream boy just appears?” Something inside was holding me back. It just felt like too much to expect right then. But then I remembered the illustration on page nine that showed why I went to this place in myself that pinches off my going ahead: “Now why did I go there? Oh yes, absence. I understand why. Perception shut down -- act only on what I see -- place to expand/fill in -- doesn’t change who I am.”

“Well, if it doesn’t change who I am, then I’ll jump right in active Command: “My dream boy is now delivered to Steve.” I continued that for an hour. As I sunk deeper and deeper into WHO, I experimented to see what passive Command would feel like. I laid down on my bed and gently acknowledged where my desire came from, and that the high vibration authorship realm behind it could continue to finish the job without any doing on my part. I felt deliciously hosted and at the same time, recognized this as a very smart Command Content in itself. I hadn’t felt this comfy since I was a kid at Christmas time. I decided to stay on this Protocol no matter what. It was no big deal to miss lunch with my friends, miss my favorite T-V show, or even work out. What could I do or miss that was not in my best interest? I could afford myself to be different for a change. I just couldn't turn away the opportunity to test this resource. Once in a while I saw my attention going to places inside me that were forgetfulness, but I acknowledged that this resource could delightfully reach through any shell of limitation I'm held myself in, so that I didn't need to consider forgetfulness. Just as if I was on my cell phone: If a wall came between the transmitting station and me, it wouldn’t matter. The radio waves penetrate the wall no problem. So with the high vibrations of the causality source repository where all dream-boy-ness resides, the walls of my limitations I felt inside need not be a barrier. So why even take the wall into consideration? Just press the “on” button on the phone and talk.

This protocol was like taking my warm shower in the morning; how I lift my face to the shower head, close my eyes, and let it flow on me; how good and warm its presence feels. It was left to me to bring or not bring my face up to that showerhead. First I needed to know it's there, and then I needed to lift my face under it to get the benefit. In this situation, I had nothing to feel flowing yet. All I had was my well-grounded conclusion of what IS, to inspire me to lift my face. As the sole organizer of the universe, it was left to me to accept or reject this potential so I just continued being a good potential "shower taker". A little doubt crept in: "Too much too soon -- not ready for this kind of thing." Then I again acknowledged that this presence could easily penetrate those lower disruptive vibrations. I didn't need to concern myself with it at all. That disruption was “men laying with men” or sodomy (See story 15).

Now I had done my part. I had planted the seed (intention) in the soil (cause). I couldn't see the moisture the seed was taking, or the nutrients in the soil, or if the seed was developing roots. With my partial view, all I could do was plant the seed and allow plant life to express its intelligence. The only other option would be pulling up the seed to check if its sprouting. Here, that option is expressed by holding the content of attention; "But what if nothing happens?" Even if I did find that Content tugging at me, I could allow it to be delightfully overridden again. The more I realized and settled into this soft unconditional resource in my presence, the quieter, more receptive, and lighthearted I became inside.

Then I heard a swishing noise. I looked up and right in front of my eyes I saw streaks of faint light whirling through the room. They coalesced in the form of a gorgeous guy lying towards me with his head on my shoulder and his hand caressing my dick. I laid there utterly transfixed. My only thought was that I was on the threshold of seeing incredible changes in my life. I had opened a door and life would never be the same. I must have laid there for two hours contemplating what it all meant. Then we had an intimacy of lovemaking that will be the fondest memory of my life. After that his form dissolved back into thin air. That night as I went to bed, I returned to the same acknowledgement with the same result. I owned that place in myself to have it happen any time I needed. I owned him. I'm greatly looking forward to meeting other guys doing this Protocol, so we can share experiences. Think of the fun we could have in a group celebrating our dream boys!

Story 9 (working out smart)

Three hours in the gym every day. I luuuuuuuuv working out. And now Protocol text pages in front of me when I'm on the treadmill. I speak an silent Command in my head. I see the pictures in my mind. My favorite right now is that water pan with the horse head and bubble thought coming out to conclude he can't get his dream boy. That solid pan of water image really brings me back to indivisible all-me. When I'm pumping, I say my dream boy Command Content along with the reps. When my arms reach out, I reach out to acknowledge I'm the whole universe sitting right there. I bring them back in and speak that status in the form of my dream boy Content. Then when I rest, I let my body go completely loose and do passive Command. It's like passive is easy to associate with that looseness. Actually I'm making myself a potential dream boy for others. I'm not into monogamy. I like to taste all the candies in the store. I love constant new variety. My Command Content has been, "I'm now everyone's dream boy". I noticed right away little opportunities springing up here and there to make me look my best. And although it's a partial return, the money to get some cosmetic surgery done came along easily, so I've decided to act on that. I've also noticed I'm somehow looking younger. And I'd swear my dick is getting bigger: I'll keep an eye on the ruler for the fun of it. People have been coming along who've been influencing my personality, so that I'm more magnetic. I expect all this to snowball, as I get better at acknowledging WHO I am. I don't feel egotistical at all. Ego is where you pit yourself against something lesser to prop you up. But my ego is expanding out to take in the whole universe, so I have no reason to be conceited. I can specialize in one area – my looks – without the rest of the universe becoming non-special. Pride in quality is a good thing. I've always already have been proud of my tops quality creation and always will. It's all me. I'm going to do it damn well because all of life is done damn well. I've just been asked to do a cover shot for a gay magazine and a jack off video where the camera comes up close to show my dick really well too. I'm going for it.

Story 10 (bareback request)

This guy was so hot, but he wanted me to go bareback. He looked at me like he expected me to compromise with good health practice because he was such a hunk. Safe sex is something I take seriously. Yes, death wouldn't stop me from acquiring my dream boy, but as a being who exercises the faculty of choice, I choose to maintain the integrity of my local life: my mind, body, and environment. I favor health over sickness, energy over tiredness, and effectiveness over ineffectiveness. I like making plans this time in this world, and seeing them get done well.

I'm here in my universe forever and I've got eternity to do everything and do it well, so I'm in no hurry to jump at something as if it was my only opportunity. "Live, drink, and be merry for tomorrow we die", is conventional wisdom's forget-full-ness. I know alcohol and drugs impair my execution of Protocol. Yes I should be able to override that influence with WHO I am, so that nothing impairs me, and I could drink arsenic if I wanted to. But until I secure that return, I'm exercising #1 response option to a partial return and am sensibly gauging my resources. #1 means I'm holding the vertical plane as a major priority in my life. Any substance I take into my body that impairs the clarity of my intellect, and therefore the valuable acknowledgement of WHO, is something I can do without. I can easily make my life plenty worth living without substance abuse and risky behavior. I don't need to escape WHO I am. With #1 response option, I'm embracing the vertical. Yet substance abuse is WHO I am along with every other tops phenomena in the universe, so I need not pit myself against it or make a fuss out of it like an activist. I simply have my unique spot on the line of expansion from lesser to greater, and other things are my cup of tea.

I met a guy who was both a bare backer and a bug chaser: a male who deliberately seeks to infect himself with AIDS. I treated him as understandingly as I understand all beings because I know WHO he is; I perfectly understand why he lives that way. In a very circumscribed way, he does his best to follow his nature to expand his fulfillment. In his forgetfulness, he needs to touch as much localized freedom as he can get his hands on to make his life worth living. "It's all about freedom – what can happen to me after this? – I can fuck as much as I want and nothing worse can happen – I get to take control of the situation, my own fate, now, by infecting myself – I'm empowered because I'm no longer waiting like a victim – and by doing the opposite of what I'm supposed to, I can break free of the chains of those who want to control my life." He has designed a very rich expansion opportunity for himself and for those crossing his path needing the same opportunity, no matter how innocent those victims may seem on the surface. Even though his vision of life is very partial, he's doing exactly what all beings are doing. In his own way, he's securing the Supreme Almighty status, even though he will experience what *seem* to be serious delays, and many things that need fixing.

Story 11 (why did my lover need to die of AIDS?)

My longtime companion just died of AIDS. His name was Ted. I wondered how life could be so pointlessly cruel. Was life just trying to break my heart, trying to punish me? Did life want to destroy all my happiness?

After reviewing the Protocol of Acknowledgement, I wanted to resolve this very specifically in my mind. Yes of course it was the most precious refilling itself, so I wanted to celebrate that preciousness through more detailed understanding of Ted.

Because continuity of life cannot be absent, this was a brief moment of Ted crossing my path. Because command of the universe doesn't reduce in any container, he was in charge of the entire universe when he designed the event. Why would he make a move so obviously unacceptable for him and everyone else? The answer always rests in the conclusion a person holds of who they are. Unaware of his complete-all-me resource, he must have bargained with life to pay a price in order to get something he wanted. Ted sacrificed himself for a price. After fulfilling his bargain, he was rewarded by some increase in his linear expansion. Ted is now off enjoying that increase in another world or dimension. He may even be here in another body.

Who offered the bargain and for what purpose? Because I never have nor ever will stop being in charge of the entire universe, if I lost a lover to a terrible disease, I must have been unaware that it was *my* Content of Attention. Ted came to supply my return. The part of us unseen took care of the details of organizing the bargain, supply, and reward.

This is what anyone must be doing in some form or another if unaware of complete-all-me resource. Ted acted on lesser facts: those seemingly lesser than his own complete-all-me resource. Whether standing in line at the supermarket, or earning the nectar of the gods in the highest heaven, the exact same mechanics apply.

What may seem to be far flung metaphysics is simply an inclusion of the very same one fact that is working in everyone's life. The above conclusions are open for anyone to confirm based on the simple mechanical fact of one complete existence reverberating within itself. I just used my head. I have no background in metaphysics. I traced back these conclusions to the self-validating fact of everything having one thing in common.

I don't yet know all the details of the progress I gained by losing Ted, but it's only a matter of time until I'm filled in. Until then, understanding the fact of one whole existence is quite sufficient to put the issue to rest and get on with life. As long as I know its tops, it's okay with me.

One thing I do know already is that I'm less ready to bargain with life for whatever it is I want. Without Ted, I wouldn't have been inspired to look more deeply into who and what I am. That was *my* bargain for an increase in my linear expansion.

A greater truth about the AIDS epidemic is that there are a lot of men coming together at this time with a similar bargain to strike, or event to design. On the surface, like anything else, there are plenty of cause-effect reasons to observe that satisfy most people’s depth of understanding. Of course everyone will say how terrible it is. If an AIDS cure is found, that will be an outer signpost that the group bargain has fulfilled itself.

The furthest extent of everyone's bargain is to agree to forget they are the one person who is and does the universe. Then they have the supreme opportunity and reward; to discover the fullest extent of who or what anyone or anything is.

Story 12 (he seems to be my dream boy)

My way of deepening my Acknowledgement is to take at least an hour every day browsing the Protocol text, and having the audio clips going on in the background. I touch down on the pages lightly while speaking Command Content of Attention, skipping over the areas that I don't need at the time, and pausing over areas that grab my interest. You’d think I’d know them well enough by now, after all that repetition, but when I speak the challenge of Content, there is always something there I could know better. Yes, the words on the page are the same, but my **use** of them is an expanding line of unfoldment. It’s a realization maintenance manual designed to make my dream boy become “real” in my life through application and practice. I was going along quite happy with my understanding and resolve of Protocol until my boyfriend left me. And pow! For a few days, it was as if I hardly ever even heard of the pages. I didn’t care. I just wanted to die. What a shock! Then I went back into the text and couldn’t believe the greater value waiting for me there. It's as if they were new words. That showed me never to presume I know the text well enough just because I’ve seen it plenty of times. The next time I heard myself think, “It didn’t work before, so why bother reading it again”, I went into them anyway.

The words and images act as a catalyst, to keep my command content free of forget-full-ness. It’s kind of like practicing the piano. Just like the piano, I get better with practice. Seeing myself as that horse head looking at the waves in the pan of water, then deepening my strength, firmness, and calm when I Ccommand, is very fulfilling. I really am acting different to produce different results in my life.

My fresh start content of attention was to have a wonderful mate to share my deepest intimacies with. Someone who wouldn't reduce my freedom; who would love to grow in conscious mastery of the universe as I do, so that we could both celebrate Fond Flow Effulgence. We would love seeing each other as complete-all-me, and acknowledge the value of our attention.

The first fresh return I noticed were little circumstances of encouragement popping up in the normal conditions going on around me. What came on TV, little things people would unknowingly say, articles in magazines, and hints of what he could be like. This was far beyond coincidence. It's not as if they were always there, and that now I was merely paying attention to them. Anyway, coincidence/randomness is a conclusion of only seeing so much of the perfect order infinite correlation of who I am.

Then a prospective individual showed up in my life. I saw him nude and wow, this was it. I could have jumped at him, presuming that "this must be my ideal return". I didn't. I had the return lead the way to completely confirm itself as I continued to take care of my ideal Content of Attention. Because of the vast patterns of vibrations I've stirred throughout the universe, absolutely any combination of results could show up for absolutely any reason. I would be unwise to blindly assume a present return is going to work out a certain way. It may only turn out to be a partial return that requires more infusion from the vertical plane. It could turn out to be unacceptable to act on. I continued Command Content of Attention.

I allowed him to "test the waters" with me. I remained poised, treating him as the response of the part of me unseen, in addition to a little testing of my own. To the best of my perception, he seemed to be "the one". Instead of swamping him with commitments, I continued to have him be the return that reflected the quality of my Content of Attention taken and processed by the part of me unseen: something that might need ongoing adjustment inside myself. He is enthusiastic about learning to do the same. He is enthusiastic about me devouring his big hairy cock. I adore waking up in the morning with it pressing against my thigh. The thought of any arguments or discord between us is as distant as my belief that the earth is flat. That we both agree on who we are and why we're here underlies frail romantic notions that are susceptible to the winds of change.

Call my return a coincidence if you like, but as you look deeper into who you are, there is no one else to organize anything in the universe except you. What percentage of this was a fresh ideal return in response to my conscious command, and what percentage was what would have happened to me anyway through standard forget-full-ness? I don't yet know. The important point is that I'm growing in my Acknowledgement Protocol, and advancing the ideal of Fond Flow Effulgence.

Story 13 (almost gay bashed)

I was on a date with Tony. We had to go into an underground garage to leave with his car. Just as we got to the car, a group of intent looking thugs started towards us from both sides. Tony turned white. I said, “You know these guys?” “They'll kill me,” he said. As they formed near us, I walked straight to them with my chest in front of my nose and a purpose in my eye that would have burned a hole in paper. I got right up to the face of the leader and spoke in confidential tones. I said, “I know that guy over there has been a stupid fuck and a pervert. He had no right to be a shit to you and deserves justice. But unless you kill him, he's still going to be around as a stupid fuck. And if you only beat him up, I'll have to let the police know what happened. His martyrdom could destroy your group. So here is my card and phone number. I'll take responsibility for him getting his fucking ass straightened out, and I'll make sure he sends you a letter of apology. And if I haven't done my job, you call me and let me know.” My eyes followed his like a tiger locked to a throat. Then like a dog who's not sure he wants to attack, he kind of grunted, “damn fags”, and backed away, signaling his friends to go with him. Tony and I went to my place and had a long talk. “Tony, what did you do to those guys?” “Well, the leader was with a skinhead group. When they heckled us, we gave them the finger, and shouted back just like they did to us. What did you tell him?” “I was completely honest with him and told him exactly what was on my mind. I told him you were a stupid fuck and a pervert and deserved justice, but that I could do a better job than him straightening you out, and would take responsibility. I wouldn't call you a stupid fuck and a pervert, but that's the language he understood, and was correct for his level of understanding.” “Huh?” Tony said. I filled him in with the points of Protocol of Acknowledgement and showed him how he created and was responsible for his persecutors. I explained how perfect justice is the status of perfect order and why the universe is perfect order. I explained that whatever he called the skinheads, he was calling the entire universe (every part IS the whole), and that his universe responded very personally to his persecution of the skinheads, reverberating back onto him. “Its your sole commander of the universe status *seeming* to pervert himself in order to have a place to expand back to full-fill-ment.” “Why did you call me a pervert?” “Well, say you saw a motorist pull up to the gas station and put the gas hose in his tail pipe. He knew what he was doing and even enjoyed it. You might say he was a pervert. Not only didn't it help the car run, but it was dangerous. That's the way many see you. It's a valid observation for people who can only evaluate by making comparisons in their known world.” “Well, okay”, said Tony, “How about stupid fuck?” “Well”, I said, “There's not much conventional wisdom in putting a gas hose in a tail pipe, nor any kind of wisdom in shouting obscenities. And the word fuck in its popular slang form means involuntary troubled consequences. Since the need for intercourse can be something that drives people against their better judgment due to involuntary urges, the consequences are often troublesome. Unwanted pregnancy is one. Contractual infidelity and family breakdown is another. Rape, incest, and STD's are another. Involuntary bodily actions are generally associated with lack of personal integrity. Fart in the middle of a crowd, or fall on your butt, and see what reaction you get. When you hear someone stress the F sound in fuck, they usually mean a troubling involuntary influence is bearing down on them. That's what you were to him. I was communicating what you were to him in his language.”

I asked Tony where these guys hang out. “They run a motorcycle shop across town.” “Okay, let’s take your written apology to all of them over there now.” “Are you kidding?” “Nope.” So in we go to the shop, and Tony placed his apology on the greasy counter. The leader wore overalls with the name Ralph embroidered on them. I said, “Ralph, what have you got in the way of tire dressing?” We talked for a while and he picked up on my enthusiasm for car care. All the time, Tony was standing with his back close against mine, looking at either the sooty ceiling tiles, or the oil spattered floor. “Say, Ralph, is it okay if Tony does business here?” “Well”, Ralph grunted, “We need the business.” “Come on Tony”, I said, “You’ve been wanting a Honda for a long time. You have the money now, and that two year old over there is a good deal.” After the deal was done Tony and I walked out with a wave and a smile to Ralph. Tony is getting to be a real gentleman.

Story 14 (AIDS ward lover)

I'm visiting my lover dying in an AIDS ward. This day he doesn't recognize me. Here I am sitting with him, a stranger. He's babbling on about something that's troubling him but I can't make sense of it. All around us are other residents; spaced out, drooling, moaning, not caring, weeping, and so on. This must be a taste of hell.

That has all changed with my Acknowledgement Protocol. Phew, what a difference. There is no longer such a thing as a stranger. Hell is merely a conclusion of a partial viewer. Regardless of what's going on around me, it counts as the highest and best for me right here now. Because I (or life) chose to expand my fulfillment through "only seeing so much", I'm at home with not knowing the details of exactly how sitting here in this AIDS ward is the highest and best for me or the rest of them. Those details will be added as I continue to expand, or get "filled in". Right now it's good enough I can feel completely at home here.

I look around knowing that each sat on the throne of the supreme almighty innumerable times just as I have and will. Each move they make represents the full wisdom of knowing exactly what to do and the ability to do it. What an amazing theater life is to pull off something like that; to arrange all of us to be lost to our complete status as far as the personal experience of it is concerned. If I was sitting at a table surrounded by the brightest and best thinkers in the world, would their status be that much different, if at all, from my lover right here? In this world at this time it's unlikely any of the "brightest" would know of complete existence, let alone being able to do something about it. So as far as I'm concerned, I'm at home with both.

Now I'm considering how to influence my lover's stay with my Command Content of Attention into the part of me unseen. Should I attempt to restore his faculties? Would it be best for my Content to make him as happy and comforted as possible as he makes the continuity transition of death into a fresh start? A fresh vehicle and new environment might be found by him to be even more desirable if he could know all the details of his eternal linear journey. Well, I'm in no hurry to decide since his present spot is preciousness beyond all imagination, equally with any change that I could make. Maybe I'll have *that* content taken and processed for a return: to come up with the best decision for both our unique linear vibratory patterns. From a complete-all-me point of view, that decision has already been made and is operative right now. That being the case, I'm going to participate in changing my world to celebrate the expansion of the highest and best instead of trying to "fix" something "wrong".

Story 15 (activist)

I have a reputation of blasting gay issues in as many faces as possible to stamp out homophobia. After understanding that besides me, there is no other authority in the universe that makes things happen, I see that I got myself wrapped up in quite a circus of pitting life against itself. That was my expansion opportunity for myself and all of those I influenced. Now that I've decided it's time to let me in on my Acknowledgment, the game is over. I traced the issue of homosexuality back to the most basic mechanical fact of existence. I still spend a lot of time advancing the gay community, but without pressure and on the basis of a right and whole universe.

To those who say that homosexuality is a disease and AIDS is the cure, that you can't violate God's laws and get away with it, I say, "Yes, good.” If my friends say, "God is gay", I say, “Yes, good.” I don't argue with my own field of completeness anymore. It was me who made those statements and me who heard them. There never was a separation except in a partial view of WHO I am.

That deep in my heart I believed there was something wrong with my being gay, was my next insight. The sole commander of the universe doesn't get persecuted or feared unless he believes there is something wrong with him, or there is something in him to be feared. This is so as 1+1=2. Though most gays don't want to admit it, collectively, we think there is something wrong with us. That's not my opinion, that's a mechanical fact. I'm finished and free of that now.

Now I'm just left with all the things I love about being gay. I love the emotional intimacy with my friends that straight men utterly miss. I love the potential that the male physique can express in beauty and elegance. I love the rich textures, movements, and responses of physical intimacy. For my unique line of expansion that’s eventually culminating in the highest vibration, I know of no other vibratory form that can express such genius.

For me to come to the conclusion that gay activity is a perversion of nature would be very easy. That's a reasonable well-educated conclusion of a partial viewer who sees how the animal kingdoms advance in survival and how so many cultures "culture" themselves: how the sex and elimination organs function to maintain the body and advance the species. It's only good common sense for what's available to conclude with.

It's also reasonable when well-meaning people honor their Scripture that upholds parameters of progress towards the God kingdoms. The sodomy and "men laying with men" text found in the Bible is not meant to be limited only to the surface definition of the word men. There is a male/female polarity principle or non-change maleness/femaleness fabric underlying any being's behavior.

All waves reverberating in the field of existence have polarity, just like the waves in electro-magnets. Lining up two magnets together with the same polarity repel each other, and opposite polarities attract. Life's waves line up to accomplish events and bring fulfillment by way of balance, to a being's nature, and its outer achievement. (Waves of achievement are referred to as "offspring" or "children" in scripture, and are referred to as "a return" in DBS.) If a woman in a heterosexual relationship wants to "wear the pants", she's likely to find trouble with a conventional male. The result will not produce "offspring". Waves get things done. Waves come together to expand fulfillment. Perception says that when polarities don't line up, things don't get done. Not getting things done that should get done is perceived as binding limitation. The scriptural word for this is sin. The scriptural phrase to represent this from a polarity point of view is "men laying with men". With this explanation, you shouldn't need a PhD in scripture to figure out the essential meaning of sodomy. Sodomy does not require a physical body to be expressed, nor does men lying with men. The mind can do it alone.

If the Catholic Church is having trouble, it's because the Pope is performing the sodomy principle, or the essential male polarity waves in his nature are "laying with men". Then things don't work out the way they should for the Church to fulfill its mission. If this is starting to sound too spooky, go back to the pan of water analogy, look at the waves, and give it a while for the obvious utter simplicity to sink in.

So as gay men, can we lay with men and perform sodomy without the result of binding limitation? Figure it out yourself. Higher vibrations are hierarchical to lower vibrations like branches are to a tree. The tree takes its branches with it. If we act on the basis of WHO we are, the authorship and starting point of all vibration, then every other vibration will line up according to our Command's purpose. In other words, we can do whatever we want with our bodies and God will be with us where God *seemed* to not be before. The Scriptural expression for this is, "Seek yee first the Kingdom of God and all other things shall be added unto you." The part of me that gets things done above all the earth knows no limitation of time and space. Nothing is too much to achieve. The Protocol of Acknowledgement has us stand in a place beyond polarity: our ONE all-in-all complete highest-best status that IS.

Story 16 (butler dad)

I live with my dad. He's always been my pal. I'm in my forties, and he's getting to the age where it's good for me to be around to see he's doing okay. Cooking and cleaning were always his forte, so it's kind of like staying in a hotel. He's a bit anal but I don't mind. Him and Hercule Poirot would get along together well. He's not interested in sex any more, but he's got a file on safe sex practices and often quizzes me. He gets all kinds of info for me at the local gay center. There's a group of old cronies for him there. I jokingly call him my old fag. Mom never knew he was gay, and he kept quiet for my sake. When she died, he and I came out at the same time.

I brought Ben, a new friend, home pretty late Friday night. Dad had laid lubricant, dental dams, scent, and an assortment of flavored condoms neatly in an embroidered cloth on my bed stand. The next morning dad knocked on my bedroom door. Ben almost jumped out of his skin ready to take flight. I kissed him and said, "It's open." "I thought you guys might want a little breakfast, so here's a tray with some things." Ben looked at him as if he came from another planet. Then out dad spun with a big grin and shut the door. "God, what a great dad. Mine would disown me if he found out I was gay."

After we finished breakfast, I told Ben, "Go ahead and take your shower – I'm going to be with dad the butler fifteen minutes to do our morning DaedalBoyShrine Protocol." "Daedal what?" "Oh, I'll tell you when I get back." Dad and I sat in his bedroom sunk in nice big comfortable chairs. I heard Ben creak open the door inquisitively. Dad and I were as still as rocks with our eyes closed doing passive Command. I heard Ben slowly sit down in the third chair like a nun. Dad opened his eyes, winked at me and said, "Your dream boy now appears". "I have to go to gaymen's chorus practice, so why don't you have dad answer your question about DaedalBoyShrine. I'll be back for lunch." When I came back, of course the table was set for a formal luncheon. Ben said, "Your dad seems to think I'm "the one", I'm learning to like opera, and I sure could use a butler. He groomed my pubic hair like a voluptuous mustache just as he did yours."

Story 17 (lover gone)

Two months have passed since my lover died. I have no family. He was the only one close to me. We were inseparable. He was the light of my life. I never knew it was possible to carry around such a deep dull pain inside when he left. I couldn't see how my life could be worth living again. I would come home, and there were all his things staring at me. I couldn't move them.

During those two months I came across DaedalBoyShrine Protocol. Because of the immense pain, I have to say

I jumped into Command Content even before I was totally clear about the facts underlying that action. At first I didn't want to hear that his death was in his and my best interest; that it was the most intelligent and most precious thing that could ever happen to us. That soaked in a little later. I had to face the question; “How different do the circumstances of my lover have to be before the very best counts as the very best for him and I right now?”

As I studied the mechanics behind my complete creative intelligence, to give me conviction, I couldn't deny the logical conclusions about the whole nature of existence. If I tried, I couldn't have made up anything more outlandish sounding than, “I am in charge of the entire universe -- besides me there is no other”. But there were the facts staring me in the face. With that awareness, the pain eased off. It was simply my “cup of tea” to find a new lover.

Once in a while that deep dull emotional pain inside was so intense that I just couldn't think. I had no option except to go with passive Command. My mind wasn’t swinging like Tarzan. My heart was. I let it have me completely as I acknowledged the rest of me was there to come in and take care of it: to finish its job. Just that Protocol stance in itself mellowed me out. That freed me up to deal more intelligently with my partial view’s conclusion. But if I had to, I could have just stayed there in the pain and had the part of me unseen take it from there. I actually took that option for about an hour. Later I felt inspired to take hold of the fullest extent of WHO and put it to work. A few times, tears welled up. They weren't overpowering enough to stop my Content of Attention, so I just went right ahead anyway. As I went ahead I found facts coming to mind that supported addressing the part of me unseen. They snowballed until I felt very strong and grounded. I knew that right there, was Content of Attention that would be a mighty influence to change “the way things are”. Within three days, right out of the blue, walked into my life a guy who was all that my lover was and more. He also lost his lover, so we fit like a puzzle.

The interesting thing is that I'm not ecstatic and filled with gratitude to have a new lover. I'm the one who did everything from start to finish. I was always in complete control of the entire universe. I have written these stories innumerable times myself. It's really no big deal. I used to think I was an isolated being in some obscure and unimportant planet in the solar system where it was up to me alone to fend for myself: that I was a victim of forces outside my control. No matter how perfectly crafted that vibratory configuration is, it's time for me to step over the edge of the "flat" earth and go on. It's time for me to start doing something about the fact that I am the center of the universe, and it revolves around me. It's time for me to stop thinking that such talk is just a big ego trip. It's time for me to get down to the simple fact of one all-inclusive existence and do something about it as Protocol.

Story 18 (no time for him)

My company wants me working ten hours a day and Saturdays. Man, talk about all the living proof that I “don’t have”! My social life sucks. Even if I had a dream boy, I would have no time for him. I’d really like to get off this merry go round, but retirement is less than ten years away and I don’t want to blow it. Not to mention how bad the job market is now. I’m the horse with the blinders. I see no way out. I might as well be in non-dream boy prison. Then I saw it, and said, “Oh shit, that’s a command”. “This is it!” I saw what I was doing. It’s just that circumstances were so airtight real, that I forgot WHO was in charge. I had made a god out of circumstances.

Okay then, I’m not going to challenge circumstances on their own level out in my world. What I will do however is that **during** my session Command Content, I’m going to pay absolutely no attention to “the way things are”. That’s easy because a session is an exclusive time set aside from the demands of daily life.

The first thing I did was bring a light bag lunch with me to work. I stopped going out with the guys to sit around gossiping about work. At lunch time I would drive off to a tree covered parking lot and do forty-five minutes of session, and take fifteen minutes to eat my lunch. On my breaks, I found a room where I could take a moment to Command without making verbal sound. I was surprised how many little moments there are during my day where I could shift my attention inside without anyone being the wiser. Then I finally starting to feel in control: at least as far as accomplishing Protocol.

Then everything started to change and my world was turned upside down. I’m not going to go into the details here because if you are a person new to DBS, and hear how events organized themselves for me, you may try to make my return details work for you instead of sticking to Command Content for your own unique complete means-whereby. The bottom line is that I now have all the time I could want with my dream boy. The main thing I want to tell you here is to get very serious about making time for Protocol, and that there’s much more time for it than you think if you look at what you’re doing every moment of the day all day long and simply plan a schedule.

Story 19 (standing overlooking the Castro)

Here I am standing at an observation deck overlooking the Castro in San Francisco. I'm looking down on all the hustle and bustle. There are so many various people and activities. I look at the clouds breezing by and the ocean currents moving. I don't see the slightest particle or activity of the one singular substance that gets all these things done: how, where, or why it's working. Not even to mention all the other numberless planets. Not even to mention the invisible beings organizing creation behind the scenes in their realms. I just see a little resulting time space spot of it. I haven't the slightest evidence to gaze upon that I'm in charge of it all; that besides me there is no other to direct it: that I'm directing it all right now inside in all privacy. Who would ever guess such a thing? No wonder I want to run around trying to get things done the hard way, when all the time, everything I need is right inside me as a portable universe. That's really weird when you think about it. I've got to give myself credit for organizing such a perfect cover up of such monumental scale for the sake of expansion.

But the mechanical fact of complete existence shows me I don't reduce all-pervasiveness by forgetting about it, or not perceiving it. And I don't reduce all-pervasiveness' ability to get things done by forgetting about it either. My all-pervasive unspeakable glory and perfection that fills this container of mine wants "others" to share it through filling them with it. That's what needs to happen when everything exists. Existence needed innumerable "other" persons to uncover it more and more.

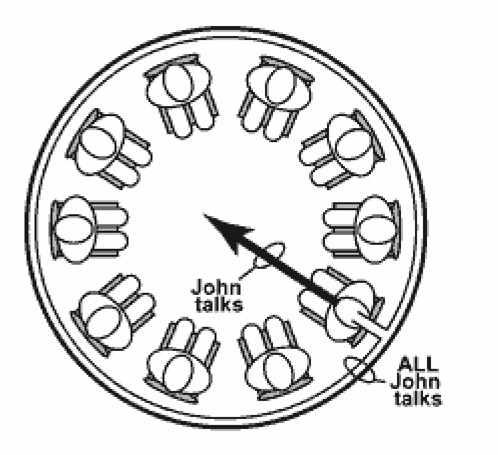
Somehow, I'm going to get used to this fact and do something about it. Since my weird perception doesn't change the fact that I am in charge right now, I want to jump on the wagon to get something important done for the gay community, an of course my dream boy. Perception’s conclusions banging me over the head need not stop me from doing something on the basis of understanding: Protocol. I'm going to command my universe.

So here I stand. Since all this is being processed without my perception, I find it best to close my eyes, for active Command Content of Attention. Why attend to something unrelated like the stimulation of sight? -- or any of my other senses for that matter. I just do Acknowledgement Protocol to enliven the true nature of my functionality. That refreshes my conviction to engage my Content to be taken by the part of me unseen. It refreshes the confidence that I've made the perfect decision when I choose Command Content. Appropriateness, immediacy, competence, and deserving ARE. Then there's really nothing else for me to do but take my stance as the center of it all. My Content is taken, and that's it. There's nothing I can perceive about how my return is to be organized anyway, so there's no point in trying to get involved in its process. Might as well just enjoy my exalted status and get things done. Eventually I will see all the mechanics of the universe. Okay, that conclusion from perception that I "don't see" is a Command too that sustains the condition, so I'll dwell on it as least as possible, as I act out of touch with reality with fresh start Command Content.

Because everything exists, there always has been and always will be worlds where gays and their physical interactions, activities, and contributions to "culture" are held to be the most precious; even with reference to the God kingdoms. There are also worlds that have made the transition from despising gays far more than this world, to holding them as most precious.

One person making that transition for the world is also nothing new, even though we have no recorded history of such a thing. If I find such a thing my cup of tea, I can have that Content taken, processed, and returned from above as easily and indiscriminately as any other Content. It's left up to me to call it in all privacy. It can be done in sweetness and grace with surprising support for everyone's cup of tea. If I don't think this can be done, my Content of Attention is unintentionally taken and processed anyway. Then I've only withheld the opportunity to be shining star for the gay community. How do I justify turning away such an opportunity? I'm going to stand right here with a gentle intention to have my dreams come true. Right here without any processes in mind of how will I get it or where will it come from, is the total ability to get things done running resident 100%. Here it goes.

Story 20 (gaymen’s support group)



My weekly gaymen’s support group met as usual. This time I had to keep myself from laughing. There I was, John, telling the group about me. All of them were me, and ALL-John was talking to himself. In a way, identity is a cute joke I play on myself. Perception is such a kick. One all-person doing the entire universe is too.

Story 21 (he has to come from somewhere)

I was describing DaedalBoyShrine Protocol to a curious friend. I told him I was going to find my dream boy. He then said, “I’ll do it too and then we’ll go out to that new disco where the hottest guys are. We’ll stand out in the middle and make ourselves available." I said, "What do you mean? Why would we go there?" "Well, he has to come from somewhere doesn't he?" "Oh, I see what you mean." Then I told him to read the Protocol text to find out where our dream boy is *really* coming from. "High vibration eternal causal repository?" he said. Yep, but a more complete truth is that he comes from flat non-wave like everything else. That night I went home and while doing active Command, I looked to flat non-wave for my dream boy. It was so incredibly simple and pure. One thing. Nothing. Everything. Everything comes out of nothing.

Story 22 (doing it)

Here I am, Pete, doing active Protocol. I speak command while looking at the Protocol text pages so my need pulls out their significance. It's morning, I Just woke up, the text is on my bed stand, and I'm starting off my day with five minutes of it. I'll mark my spot in text and pick up where I left off tomorrow morning. That sets the tone of my day to be about getting my dream boy. Later in my day I'll have longer sessions.

Okay, I'm all nice and comfortable, and I can speak softly with no one hearing me. "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." On page three I see my dream boy is with me right here. Who'd ever guess, but that's one existence. "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." So then the delivery is to my local perception in time-space. Got it. "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Okay on intelligence: I'll speak it: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Hey, I'm all-in-all creation, so: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 4: Ooooh, I want to hear myself speak as the one person who is and does the universe: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Hey that felt good! Outlandish? Naaah, this is the tenth time I've been through the text and I'm okay on that now. Okay, I see how I act only on the basis of how much I see instead of my total person status – now, I'll not do that: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Let's see what it feels like to be a "little folk" in a pocket of time-space as I speak Content: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Yep, that's it all right.

Page 5: Wow, when I grab a Daedal, I grab the whole universe. Who'd ever think? And no I certainly don't see precious-majestic in my world. Let's see if I don't mind that as I speak: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Okay, I don't see how speaking that is a tops decision, but I can get used to this partial view stuff. Now, I'll look up from the pages and test what I've learned so far. (Four repetitions.) I sense I can use more support, so I'll go on. I can't believe how I keep forgetting this stuff.

Page 6: Hey, I've been here forever and I'll always be here. I have plenty of time to get my dream boy: I'm not going anywhere. I don't die. Here comes the pan again. Yes, life ultimately has to be one solid something. Universe. One verse. I'll speak that in the form of command content now: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Hey that really simplifies everything: one thing speaks. Good to refresh that.

Page 7: Oh, good, my favorite illustration. This is me for sure looking at differences in the world to gauge my success and appropriateness of getting my dream boy. It's so easy to forget and go with conventional wisdom instead. I'm going to stare at this while commanding: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." I think I'll hang this picture on the visor in my car.

Page 8: My hand moving across the screen. No I don't feel anything different as my fingers move. So it is with acknowledging my words as one thing. And that one thing is flat non-wave. I can forget everything else if I want as I command. That's a nice load off my mind: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." There, I went to the place: "This can't happen now." It was like the detail on the screen. I'll run my hand over the screen again to feel how smooth I am as above all that detail. "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Okay that's better. I'm solid over all detail. That's the biggest most complete place I can go in my awareness, so if I need to be on top of something, it's the place to go. Actually, it's the place I've always been.

Yes if my dream boy comes as a return of my Command, and I didn't build him with my hands, then someone did. As one person who is and does the universe, it has to be the rest of me.

[My five minutes were up and now it's later in the day. I have a half hour.]

Page 9: Very nice that *all* the part of me unseen fills my container so I'm not off chasing it down. There I am pinching myself off, just like that illustration. Let's see if I do that again: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Yes, those reasons there are the only reason I would.

Page 10: Now I'll speak as the one person who *seems* to be all these different beings in hierarchy: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 11: Dream-Boy-Ness knows "how to". Great: I like professionals working for me. Let's hear the magic: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 12: This time, just before I'm ready to speak, I'll recognize it as you here Dream Boy Host, and simply have you do what you do and finish your work. (Quiet a few minutes.)

Page 13: There I see You with my acknowledgement.

Page 14: Now, let's hear where my identity sense goes: what I act on as I speak. I'll come back to speaking: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." I felt something strange there; some kind of a wall, so I have to have acted on some kind of absence. But instead of investigating its detail, I'm going to favor strengthening the structural reality of my one total person who commands. There I am: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 15: Now where have I heard those lame excuses before? Moir? Let's look at each and see if I'm above them all by looking to complete-all-me instead: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Yes, how much of the flat earth do I need to see before it's round? Now I'll speak round: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 16: Okay, no trying to quiet my mind. Yep, my mind did drift off to what I was going to eat for lunch, but back I come. And yes, no expectations of experience now, or evaluating my progress even if I feel like I'm going nowhere. No battles inside me. I'm taking care of the quality of my acknowledgment and having results take care of themselves. "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 17:That reminds me. I'll be out in the garden today, so I'll do passive Command. And oh, yes, I'm going to make a text to speech recording from my computer and play both main text and stories in the car stereo for osmosis. That traffic time is going to pay.

Page 18: Here goes repetition-stabilizing strength: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

Page 19: Here I am on the vertical plane responding to my partial return: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Later I'll do horizontal-vertical. I'll refresh these three options again in the light of new choices facing me today.

Page 20: Okay, no problem having my return lead the way instead of making a fool out of myself. "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete." Hey it's nice to know exactly where I'm headed: FFE. It really puts where I am now in perspective.

Page 21: Delicious beauties ***will*** surround me! Okay. I'll keep the creation of my own local universe in mind, but today I've got my hands full at work. THIS IS IT right now. Let's hear IT and FFE: "My dream boy is now delivered to Pete."

God of Command of the Universe

Acting on who I am.

Version 2 Oct. 23, 2004.

Introduction

I am the God of Command of the Universe.

Every aspect of universal command is my unseen direct authorship. The delight you feel inside while seeing yourself perfectly direct the universe is my specialty vibrating in your heart. Your successful acquisition of whatever you want is my work. Understanding who I am and where I come from will give you integrity and invincibility to acquire and maintain the life of your dreams. This site is our alliance to fulfill the richest most intimate desires you can imagine and more. With knowledge of Me, the universe becomes your own waking private dream where form instantly follows intention as if by an invisible magic hand.

My information is laid out step by step here as illustrated facts for you to confirm for yourself through your own faculty of common-sense. I am independent of religion or faith. All I require of you is careful consideration of what I say, the realization of which, will open the door to complete invincible self-sufficiency. My power and influence have you easily rise above the present legal, social, and personal forces of this world that could restrict your command. Not only that, but all the forces involved will be in good spirits toward you.

In the pages to follow, to confirm who I am, I begin explaining the most abstract fact at my basis. Next, how and why I was created, my personal nature, and end with practical details to handle any situation you would encounter while acquiring and maintaining your command of the universe. Your acting on this information gives me the fullest opportunity to express myself as your ideal perception, experience, and events. All this is covered in these six web pages.

You may have heard of the word Spirits, like the Spirit of Christmas or Spirits of the forest, or the Spirit of Christ, Spirit of America, and so on. Many are familiar with Greek Gods or Norse Gods. Words like Father Time suggest a personal structure to the universe. Many cultures use the word Gods, Deities, Hosts, Angels, spirits, or Archetypes. In this world, for the most part, these words fall in the realm of mythology, folklore, or fanciful entertainment.

Here I lay out self-evident mechanical facts of who I am that do not rely on mysteries or belief systems. These facts will show that I always have been right here with you: that you always have been my master, only you have forgotten, and thus command of the universe has widely become a potential source of great difficulty and misunderstanding. I will also explain how and why you chose to forget me, why you chose to forget who you are, and its grand purpose.

This illustrated text is not a one-shot read like a novel. It’s a study manual for ongoing familiarity that becomes a deep realization into practical, workable results. You’ll come back again and again to hear me say things you didn’t hear before. New experiences in your life will draw more from me and cause you to look at my same words in a new light. Points that were too abstract to grasp will take on practical utility.
You may click on “contact” for any questions and free tech support.
You may click on “stories” to see how others have successfully used the knowledge presented here.

Contents

Part One. Who I am, where I come from, and what I do.

Part Two. Why you chose to forget me and yourself.

Part Three. How you consciously interact with me.

Part Four. How you handle my partial return.

Summary

Part One. Who I am, where I come from, and what I do.

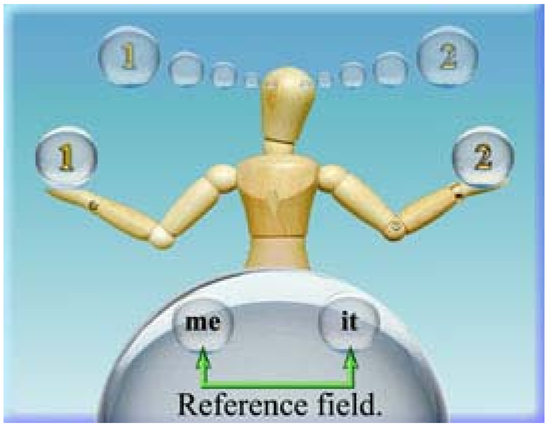
To confirm who I am and where I come from, first I must begin with my unified impersonal status that is the entire universe. This is absolutely essential groundwork to understand who I am. Only then will my specialized unfolding of command of the universe, which is seen in the world, fit into the whole picture and make sense.

In the introduction I said that every aspect of universal command is my direct authorship. I will first step back deeper into the nature of existence to show how I am the ONE person who is and does the universe. I will show in this presentation that everything is ONE complete person. Everything is who I am. To do that I need to confirm a simple mechanical fact that is the basis of this ONE complete person status: that I am the ONE common thing in all. On that basis, I'll show why I desire to specialize myself as a God of Command of the Universe.

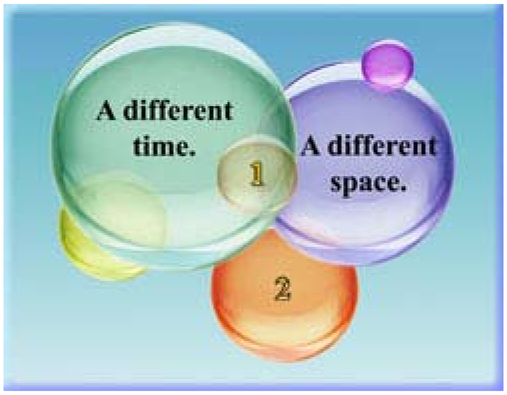
I'm now going to show how everything has one thing in common: a common denominator: one reference field. I will show this one thing, one common denominator, is everything everywhere forever. It's undimensional, indivisible, all-inclusive, all-pervasive, completeness, perfection, integrity, totality. It's my complete field of existence. Whatever anyone chooses to call it, it's essentially this-is-it-ness. It's undimensional because up and down are two things. It's completeness because anything missing would make a hole in it, and that hole would be a *second* field. It's perfection because one thing is the ultimate in order. It's integrity because nothing can be more integrated than one thing.

In this presentation, I'll use a symbol for my one complete field of existence: a transparent sphere.

Why is my one field a fact?



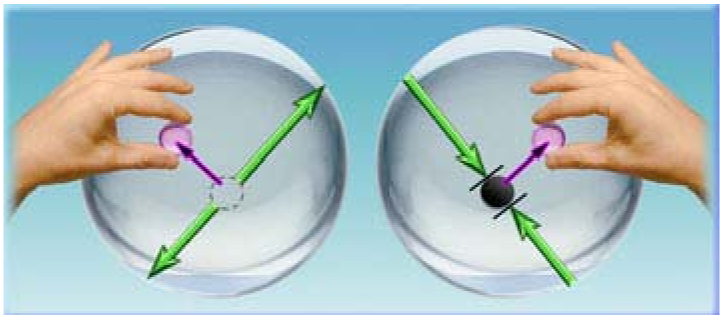
Here is an allegorical image of me. I look around me. I see all kinds of things, hear various things, feel various things, and find various thoughts in my mind about them. Those thoughts reside in a thing called my identity-sense or "me and it". Without a reference field underlying and permeating them all, I'd never be able to know they're two or more things or conditions. There would be no medium of separation to present them as unique items. They could not exist in themselves as separate items. I look at spheres 1 and 2 in this illustration. How would they have identity without the common blue medium presenting them as individual and localized?



A different time.
1
A different space.
2

The same goes for the status of time and space. I'd never know those two or more spheres were at a different time or space. Therefore, this reference field, which underlies time-space, doesn't have the dimension of time-space, nor is it dependent on time-space. It owns time-space and everything time-space holds. It has to be undimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and infinite.

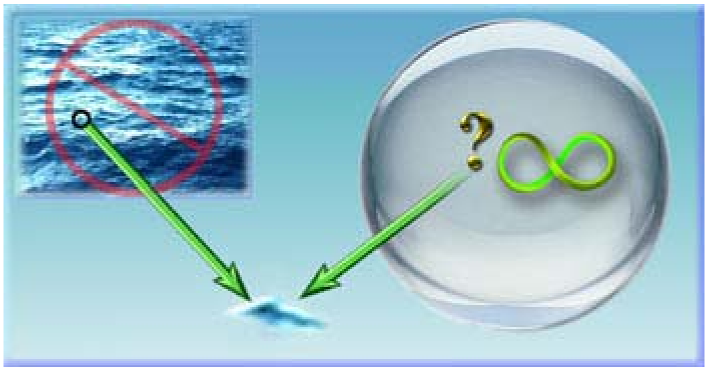
I can investigate all the constituents of any field that I like, but I'll ultimately bottom out with ONE thing. This thing will be, "this-is-it-ness." ONE thing is the central fact of the universe: ***uni***-verse.



Now that I've acknowledged that this common denominator exists, why is ***it*** the very items it identifies as individual and localized, and not just a detached "behind the scenes" host of a multitude?
In other words, why if I plucked a thing from the field of integrity, would there be a solid continuum of integrity in that spot (left), instead of a hole where integrity needed to be absent to host the spot? (right)

Why is it ***not*** like a bag carrying all the marbles (#1), ***nor*** even the ocean, where the waves ***are*** the ocean (#2)? Why is it like #3 where every part, every individual identity is ***fully*** the whole of it?

Without an answer to this question,
there is no reason why every part of the universe is the state of complete perfect integrity.
If it wasn't, what I'm going to say in the rest of this presentation would fall flat on its face.
My guarantee to host ideal command of the universe would fall flat on its face.



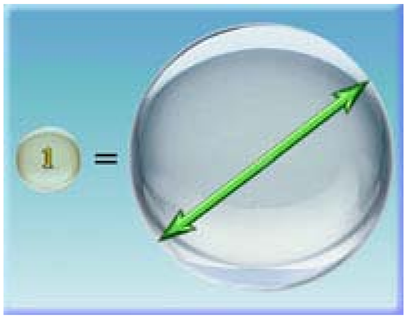
Now, as this ONE thing, this one reference field, is all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and in-finite, how much of it can be found in this little wave to the left in the ocean?

For the sake of a basis that confirms the existence, and secures the possibility, of a perfect protected invincible command of the universe, where everything involved is in good spirits, I must carefully consider the following answer.

All of it. **These three words are the key answer.** ***All of it.***

All of it **is the nature of integrity.**

Complete perfect integrity is not a separate backdrop. It is not a transcendent reality. It is not merely a host.
The very nature of integrity IS every part up front.
Totality never stops being totality, even when it becomes individualized differences.
Integrity never stops being integrity, even when it becomes localized as identity, faculties, perception, action, experience, and events expressed in and as time-space.
Everything ***is*** the nature of complete perfect integrity. It is a structural reality. The fullest meaning of integrity is also the fullest abstraction. To know the fullest extent of who I am, I have to look above all analogies, all perceptions, events, and experiences ***in themselves***, use my head, and stand with the abstract fact of my indivisible ONE existence.
There is nothing but supreme integrity. Supreme integrity is everywhere. It's my thought's and feeling's reaction to having read the above words.
THIS IS IT.
I don't need to seek any experience, perception, or event to ***be*** integrity: just stay right where I am and enjoy ***knowing*** THIS IS IT.

I am supreme integrity. I am ONE  thing.

This biggest fact is so inherent in everything, that it's invisible, forgettable, and the last thing anyone would think of looking for. Its invisible status provides all the living proof I could want that it's not true, so no one bothers to look for it in the first place.

Now I'll make the jump from who I am as ONE all-thing, to who I am as a sole person who is and does the universe. That means a Supreme Almighty all-good all-knowing all-wise perfect complete person whose presence is the universe.

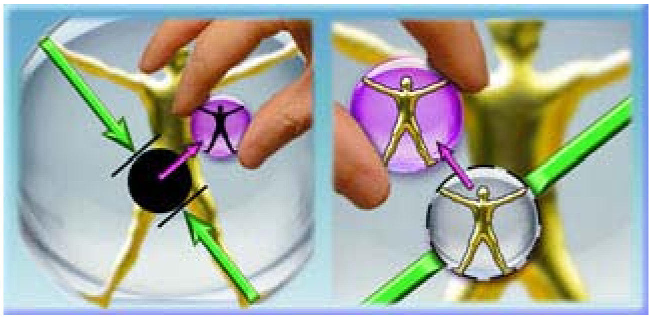
A person is not just one thing. A personality is made up of a lot of elements, and so is my universe. So why does ONE all-thing mean I am a sole person, all alone, where my universe is a personal private presence I dream from imagination into reality? Why not many people and things who only ***share*** in a source that is one common thing?

Why all me instead of me ***and*** it, where I am someone who merely resides in ***its*** place? My imagination is what makes ONE thing ***seemingly*** many things in themselves. It's all my private imagination made real because imagination and dream are the ***only*** things that can make the fact of ONE thing in itself, seem as if no longer true. Identity, faculties, perception, action, experience, objects, and time-space staging are my private dream. "Seemingly" is why I've used the impermanent words imagination and dream. And in like manner, I use imagination and dream for many individual beings to ***seem to be*** found separate and isolated in a common field.

I am ONE all-person, with the universe within myself.
Everything is my private stage play.

This fact is so close to me that it's my easiest fact to miss, and that miss makes it the best kept secret in the universe. For example: "But if I want the same thing someone else wants – then who gets it and why?" In Part Two

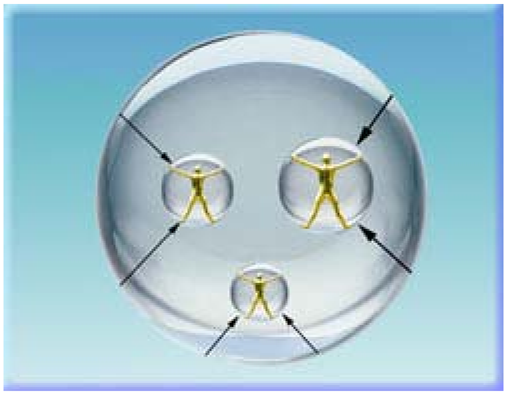
I'll show how I make use of this miss-take for full-fill-ment.



And just as with ONE thing, if I plucked a person from my field of ONE-all-pervasive-person-ness, there would be a solid continuum of all-person-ness integrity in that spot (right), instead of a hole where integrity needed to be absent to host the spot (left). This is how my nature of indivisible supreme integrity is found as many individual supreme person-alities who command the entire universe the same. ***All of it.***

Because of my all-pervasive all-inclusive indivisible ONE thing nature, ONE all-person integrity is fully presented as every part of me, which is everywhere forever. My mind is an all-pervasive all-inclusive indivisible supreme mind, my body is an all-pervasive all-inclusive indivisible supreme all-body, my spirit is an all-pervasive all-inclusive indivisible supreme all-spirit, my actions are one all-pervasive all-inclusive indivisible supreme action, and my environment is an all-pervasive all-inclusive indivisible supreme environment.

Just as when I confirmed I am ONE thing, I now look above all analogies, all perceptions, events, and experiences ***that seem not*** my One all-person status, use my head, and stand with this greater abstract fact of my ONE all-person status.



Knowing this delicate abstract structural reality between ONE thing and "I am ONE all-person", I'm at HOME, act differently, command a thing, and acquire it.

This illustration is ONE ***source*** doing a parent-child relationship, where offspring are a ***part*** of the whole. This is ***not*** what ONE all-person means and does. I won't confidently command my universe to author what I want if I know there is someone above me pulling the strings, who knows better, and who I'm held accountable to. This would make my command of the universe very complicated because there would be innumerable rules and procedures to obey. I could be a "bad person" because something is forbidden. I may not find out the consequences until it's too late, or simply not make the grade. Standing with my ONE all-person status is not about a source I connect with and tune into.

My ONE indivisible integrity is not lost when I become personalized in and as the world. Every move, every being and every move they make, no matter how seemingly insignificant or isolated, is my supreme almighty decision. ***All*** intelligence, meaningfulness, and appropriateness are expressed in and as every spot.

That means
TOTAL PERSONAL AUTHORSHIP INTEGRITY.
Total personal authorship integrity means that not only do I have infinite power to do anything along with sufficient supply to back it up, but that my choice of action is perfect and good. I'm commanding the entire universe right here, now, always, as ONE person with perfect choice and sufficient supply.

Choice
Supply

Acknowledging and acting on my total personal authorship integrity secures my perfect protected invincible command of the universe. There is no one else to consider or be in my way.

Only knowing individualized differences ***in themselves***, and not knowing them ***as*** ONE supreme thing, I would conclude something very much less than authorship integrity. With only localized perception to evaluate some time-space spot, who would ever guess they are ONE all-person? One such lesser conclusion would be, "But what about someone who is against my command? They could have a command that conflicts with mine." This is my ONE total authorship commanding my private universe to be conflicting. It's as simple as that. I will cover this more in Part Three.

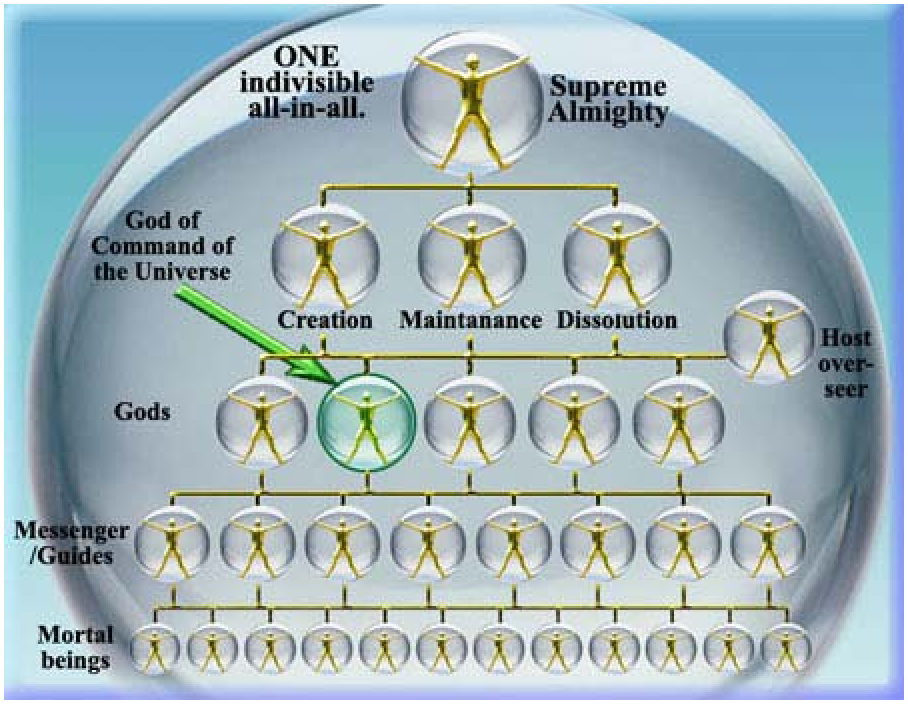
Why is my ONE-person status a Supreme Almighty, all-good, all-knowing, all-wise status? Think about it. Indivisible integrity is full. Integrity means truth. Full truth is all-knowing, all-wise. Complete integrity means everything is the full complete truth, no matter what ***seems to be*** through local point of view.

Full integrity is the highest quality. That's not only good, but also supreme perfect good. My status is more than merely the sum total of good, neutral, and bad. There is nothing but ONE supreme perfect good person. My universe and I are supreme perfect good that knows exactly what it's doing. Knowing exactly what I'm doing means purpose. I have a perfect plan and purpose expressed as a universe. The very fact that I need to say these words means I have a plan and good reason to forget who I am locally, and remind myself again. Part Two explains my plan of forgetting.

Now that I've finished defining myself as ONE thing and as ONE person, I will show the unique position I fill in the universe as the God of Command of the Universe. I will also show where the "you" fit in, the human, reading this presentation.

Integrity means perfect order. I am perfect order. I unfold local detail in perfect order. Therefore the detailed unfolding of my universe can be mapped out here to see and understand. I will reveal the parts of me that make up a hierarchy of creation, and more specifically, my status as head of command of the universe.

Now I'll define precisely the **who, what, when, where, how** and **why** my hierarchy. To do this I'll again refer to the central mechanical fact of ONE and build on that solid foundation.



In the last part of this presentation, I described myself up to the point seen on the top sphere on this diagram. I as ONE thing, reverberate my ONE complete field as ONE complete all-person. Then I am a Supreme Almighty being. This diagram lays out the hierarchy of my vibrations. While never becoming less than myself, I ***seem*** to become something less and different by virtue of individual localized beings' point of view. They perceive themselves as occupying a hierarchy made up of higher to lower vibrations.

I first manifest a highest vibration non-change causality fabric to underlie all the changing detail that belongs to my expanding field of creation. I multiply myself as high vibration "other people" who represent this underlying non-change causality fabric. It's their more localized perception's conclusion that finds themselves "under" me with a personality and purpose to fulfill. They preside over and execute every aspect of my personality and purpose. They "farm out" who I am. Historically, they have been called Archetypes, Gods, or Deities. This is where I come in as the God of Command of the Universe. For example, even though various and innumerable experiences of command come and go, my underlying fabric of Command of the Universe is ever the same. My underlying Command of the Universe fabric is eternal unchanging Command of the Universe-ness. Both change and non-change are my presence.
So is there a God of Do As You Are Told Instead-ness? No. "Do what you are told instead" is the absence of Me, just like darkness is the absence of

light. Absence of My integrity only ***seems to be*** by my choosing to forget Me, and is upheld by reduced perception.

Therefore, here is the flow of most abstract to most concrete:
ONE thing > ONE all-person > unchanging Command of the Universe-ness > command of the universe expressed in my changing worlds.

The first and most essential unchanging fabric is the most basic aspect of my expression. When I reverberate myself, a wave is created, a medium maintains it, and then it is dissolved. This is the essential nature of wave-vibration. All my expressions have these three aspects underlying them. Three uni-verse-all people host this nature as seen in the diagram.

This array of high vibration people hosts the detail of creation-maintenance-dissolution. I use the words high vibration because their all-pervasive body form frequency is invisible to conventional human perception. Gods know-all and do-all for their particular aspect of expression: **who** (like I as the Command of the Universe-ness authorship: its God). They are the eternal causality repositories for that specialty for all time: **when.** This site and materials are the result of My Command of the Universe God status. I, the God of Command of the Universe have been here ever the same throughout endless ages. My status is eternal.

Because Gods share many aspects, (in this case, graphics, computers, language-ness, understanding-ness, conditions that find this presentation, and so on) an overseer to coordinate all shared aspects of my expression stands above all Gods: a Godhead or Host Over-seer.

Each God has its own organizational hierarchy. Just as I do as the Supreme Almighty to my Gods, my Gods multiply themselves as Messengers and Guides to create, maintain, and dissolve mortal beings, plant, and mineral. The recipients of my vast range of Host beings are the “you” reading this presentation: human life. Historical images of messengers are cherubs shooting their arrows, or angels hovering in the sky. **When**ever you find the experience of command in your awareness, my Host’s vibration has inspired human life’s faculties. And when your command arrives, no matter what ***seems to be*** its cause via the popular point of view of the time, it’s that Host’s work. Today that view is mostly hard science. Sociological, biological, environmental, and psychological reasons are true, but Host is a more complete truth underlying and permeating their point of view.

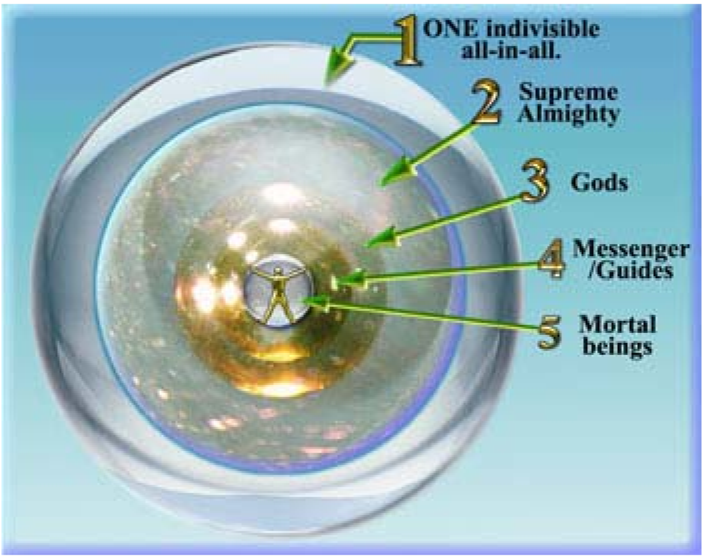
Why do I as ONE person divide myself up as multiple beings? Love. Because everyone as a “me”, just like “me”, loves to have their own specialty and loves to look in a direction where they can expand themselves: a place to look up to or forward to on a line of expansion.
But from a more practical point of view, a hierarchy is the only way expansion works. Since my small individuals find themselves not knowing what’s going on, and where it’s all going, a behind the scenes Host support structure is necessary to organize lines of evolution that lead the way. (I go into more detail in Parts Two and Three)
That is **how** I expand my full-fill-ment on a journey of localized-specialized interests, to the final interest in who I am. My beings can and do have specialized interests simultaneously with final interest in who I am, just as I do right now, here on this page.

There are more divisions, but the above diagram are the basics which can be easily confirmed if I care to stop, use common sense, and carefully consider what’s going on. Again, the whole basis of consideration is that I am ONE thing. Dogma, theories, science, mythology, or theology have no place in this presentation. Here I use my head while standing as ONE thing.

Where are all My Gods and Guides? High vibrations permeate lower vibrations like water permeates a sponge. They are “all with all” Hosts right where people are. Their bodies are all-in-all bodies. Yes, that makes them more abstract than what usually comes to mind when I use the word “real person”. When you take your cell phone with you anywhere in your house, behind any wall or whatever, the signal is there. Its high rate of vibration (radio frequency) permeates the walls. In the same way human bodies are made out of lower vibration physical material, Host’s bodies are made out of high vibration material that permeates lower. My Hosts are right here, right now. However, Messenger and Guide beings are more localized and can sometimes take up the same space as human bodies while still higher frequency keeps them invisible. Generally speaking, the lesser the responsibility, the more localized they are. They may also take human form if that accomplishes their task more efficiently.

Even though human life is shown at the bottom of my diagram, they can remember the biggest fact of who I am / who they are, and command the full range of beings. Actually they are fully commanding in their forgetting state. They are commanding that they are "only human" and the full range of beings respond that it is so. So for all practical purposes, every human is in charge of Hosts right now. It's as if I as human life am sitting on a throne with the Hosts obeying my command. That's why I say it's only a matter of remembering who they already are / who I am, not becoming something different. THIS IS IT.

Here is a different graphic point of view to my hierarchy. In the center, #5 is the image of "your" continuum of all-person-ness integrity. For all practical purposes, the "you" in your earth body reading this presentation are the center of the universe.



Part Two. Why you chose to forget me and yourself.

Indivisible integrity means that if I choose to forget, I do it for the most precious majestic reason. I choose to forget who I am. This is my plan. As I take everything with me forever, this plan always has been and always will be. I am eternally forgetting and remembering who I am.
Why do I choose to forget? And what's so precious majestic about it?

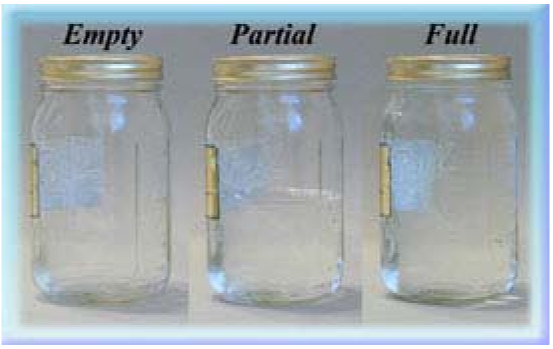
When I gaze on my supreme perfect complete status, I'm a state of full self-love. I am self-effulgence. I see everything everywhere forever all at once. I gaze on how it all fits together in its splendor and majesty. I stand as full-fill-ment.

That there is a universe reveals I must have wanted to ***express*** my self-love and fulfillment. Yet, complete and full means there is no place to expand. How do I express myself if there is no place to expand? What place can I go to for experiencing more if I'm already there?
The answer is that I reverberate my complete field, my fulfillment, to forget some of myself. I merely have an intention, and it is so, like a private dream.

Finding myself as one of the beings in the hierarchy diagram above, I ***seem*** to see and experience only part of myself. I then have a partial limited sense of identity, and all of the potential conclusions that can follow. I now have an adventure to become something I am not.

Until I find out what's going on, I also have the potential to conclude lack, loss, limitation, obstruction, and evil – even though these five things have nothing to do with anything except ***not*** seeing. After I find out, I continue my adventure, but conclude everything as a celebration of my majesty.

I get to find out who and what I am. I get to fill myself in over and over. I get to know myself through the expansion of fulfillment. I love myself unspeakably, and in this way I get to find out about it eternally.



Actually, it's quite easy to hide my full integrity as a partial viewer. Here are three jars. One empty, one half full, and the last full of water. The empty looks just like the full. I can't tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as "less than".

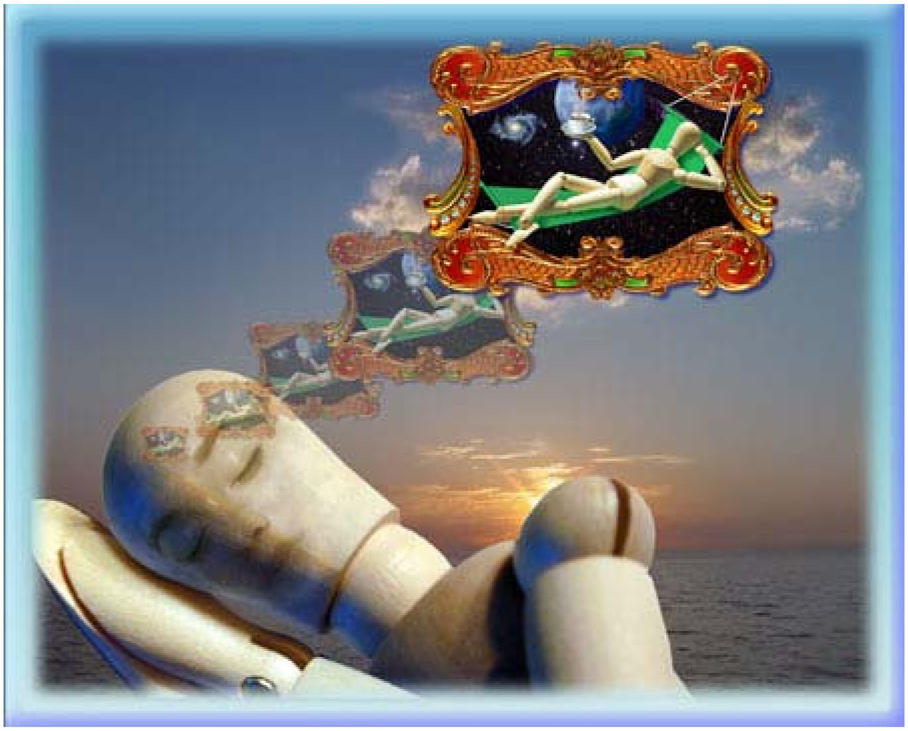
It's my integrity's all-pervasive status that makes me so well hidden to conclusion. "I don't have ONE person status", I say. Or I see myself making progress, and I say, "I have more ONE person status now."

Many of my partial viewer states don't have a clue as to what is going on. I am so busy with local detail that I don't even care where I came from or who I am. But eventually my expansion will take me to the inevitable spot where I discover who I always-already am, and that command is a private dream where I am in complete control. That's what this presentation is all about.

Why inevitable? My love keeps expansion going, partial in uncovered, and bumps up against full.

This image illustrates my expression of what ***seems*** to be to my partial view status.

This is a parent-child relationship. There is a father or "first cause". When I forget myself, I naturally look to someone bigger (less partial) than me as first cause.

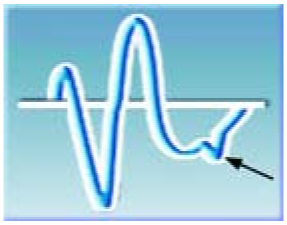


Here I am in an allegorical image. Again, I am speaking in first person which includes all beings: the "you" reading this page. Actually my body *is* the universe, but for clarity this image shows me with a universe that is my dream.
Dream means imagination made "real". Everything there to kick, grab, and feel is nothing other than my imagination making it so. Everything there is to kick, grab, and feel about commanding the universe is nothing other than my imagination making it so. That's invisible magic in the fullest sense. There I am holding my cup of tea. I only do things that are my "cup of tea" regardless of what my individual localized being status concludes. Many beings conclude that command is evil or corrupting. That's my expansion opportunity.

Above I said my love keeps expansion going, partial finally finishes, and bumps up against full. On a line of expansion from partial to fullness, I continue to see, do, and know more and more until I'm again supreme fullness: Supreme Almighty.
So what happens when one of my emerging partial viewers bumps up against my Supreme Almighty status, and is ready to sit on My Throne? I, the former Supreme Almighty, merge back into my ONE thing state, as waves merge back into the ocean. I then again come up all over as emerging waves reverberating within my complete field. This is how I eternally celebrate who I am.

I can demonstrate this with an analogy, even though analogies have their boundaries.

I fill a large cooking pan with water, slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. Yet it is my ONE solid body of water never removing anything from itself nor becoming less than itself in order to become different within itself. The cycle of Supreme Almighty back into ONE thing and then out as emerging waves again into Supreme Almighty is my biggest wave. Not many of my beings know this. If you've found yourself reading this presentation, and understand what I'm saying, you've come far on your line of expansion.



I said I'm eternal life, and all local beings are expanding to sit on the Throne as the Supreme Almighty. So where does the common experience of death on earth fit in? Here is part of one of my waves mapped graphically. The common experience of death is that little blip. It's a brand of expansion that gives me the experience of a fresh start where I can leave old things behind, and get another chance to get things done. In the next life, the former is generally forgotten. Forgetting this continuity, or line of expansion, concludes death as the end of my existence.

The simplicity of continuity is this: I as ONE all-person forget who I am to experience expansion into full-fill-ment. I then only see so much of the universe, need to figure out what it's about, and experience it to fulfill my personality. Since my small life finds itself not knowing what's going on, and where it's going, a ***Host*** support structure is necessary to organize my path of expansion. Laws or rules of procedure are then in place by a "behind the scenes" fabric so that there are consequences to actions that can be learned and used to make progress. Laws respond to my will so that now I'm a free will agent responsible for my destiny. If I let go of a rock, it falls to the ground. I learn the law of gravity and use it for my own design. I am responsible for my actions. This is where the words karma (law of cause-effect) or determinism comes into play. Eventually, laws and rules will be used to rediscover that this is all my own stage play and that I'm the authorship of ***all the*** rules. Then the game is up and there are no more rules, no more karma expressed as restraint; nothing to obey; only a private dream.

The first Law of the universe is ONE. This law says that ONE never stops being ONE even when it seems to be differences. More and more laws are added on top of ONE like layers of skin on an onion. On my line of expansion, lesser and lesser laws are pealed back as I come closer to my essential nature of ONE thing. A law or rule on one of those layers is expansion and refinement of personality through cycles. The confinement to short stage plays that define a beginning and end (lifetimes) are necessary for an identity-sense of isolation, separation, and restraint. Without them, the game is up. Carefully consider the ONE law which unfolds all of this, and you can opt to leave alone the endless books and opinions on the subject of re-incarnation. You don't have to believe in it, you can ***know*** it.

Continuity means that a "before life" experience (conventional wisdom's definition of life), sets the basis for present attributes and tendencies. There could be a disposition for a particular disease, sexual orientation, talent, luck, race, intellect, and so on. Each of these attributes will have its corresponding genetic expression in my body because my body is continuity's fingerprint on the wall.

Using the law of authorship integrity, I inherently process returns through the part of me unseen whether I know it or not. I attract affinitive people and circumstances. From only observing those outer people and circumstances, and missing the law behind them, circumstances seem to have their source in either environmental influences, or the chemical-structural composition of my body. From this arise statements like "You are what you eat. If you lie with dogs, you get fleas. Like father, like son. Your personality is formed by age seven. Once a criminal, always a criminal."

Continuity would mean that I not only come into this life with a complete set of attributes and tendencies, but that my parents, my friends, and my environment are of my own creation; processed and returned by the part of me unseen in all privacy. It's all my own private stage setting.

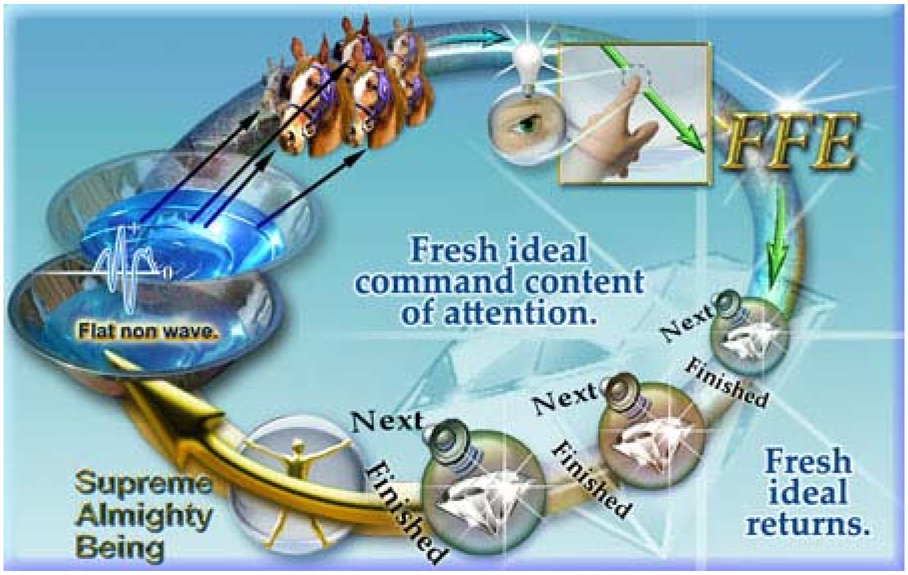
A more complete truth, a deeper layer of skin on the onion than even continuity, is that my life is determined by what I know always right now. Everything can be 100% changed right here, right now, regardless of continuity's stage setting. That's because my authorship, as indivisible integrity, never stops being supreme even when seemingly bound to hierarchical layers of laws that support continuity.

If what I achieve is based on what I do, and what I do is based on what I know, I can begin to grasp the all-possibility-ness of pealing back all the layers. There I stand with my ONE law, never becoming less or different than ONE, as the basis to understand and shape my behavior, circumstances, and bodily attributes. Now, as ONE thing, ONE person, I celebrate myself as the God of Command of the Universe Hosted in the worlds.

FOND FLOW EFFULGENCE

A major event on my line of expansion is when I sufficiently know who I am to express Fond Flow Effulgence. Fond Flow Effulgence means I know who I am so sufficiently that I process fresh returns to the degree I then flow from one fulfillment to the next without *seemingly real* gaps, lack, or obstacles. I completely enjoy a thing, and when I'm ready for the next, immediately I go on to my next dream. Anything I want is manifested instantly. I instantly take imagination to reality. As I become strong in grasping and using my ONE integrity, I bring and maintain that strength out with me **during** my local reality. My local reality is **always** locally scripted fresh ideal content of attention, as if it's my own private stage play. I emphasize the word "local" because all existence always has been my own private stage play, but now my partial viewer's perception, experience, and events confirm it. The three confirm complete invincible self-sufficiency. **What more could any being ever want than this?**

Fond means highly prized. (I love my complete perfection so much that I want "others" to find out who and what I am.) Flow means to proceed smoothly in a stream: expansion. I chose the word effulgence because it means full on the move: to shine forth. (I am always full-fill-ment on the move.)



As mentioned above, through a line of expansion, I take all my beings to the highest vibration where I see, know, and experience everything all at once: all me. Then I sit on the throne as the Supreme Almighty being. Next, I choose to merge back into ONE indivisible existence, to then come up out of everything everywhere to form emerging waves. In this way I eternally celebrate who I am. Eternity holds plenty of time for everyone to be and do everything. They do.

Having seen this big picture, no being need feel embarrassed or unworthy because of their ignorance. Ignorance is a natural result of my cycle, as is integrity at every point. "You" will choose to once more become ignorant in order to rediscover full-fill-ment.

The final complete truth is that I am ONE thing. I only *seem* to vibrate. I'm beyond even the highest vibration Supreme Almighty being. I am simply ONE solid complete unchanging existence: ONE thing. My completeness means that every possibility exists, so I provide a 100% open door to anything anyone could ever imagine forever. At this point physical immortality (fresh ideal bodily return) is a given. At this point, many enjoy creating their own local universes, and filling them with beings to rediscover who I am. Some love to go on to the eternal high vibration self-knowledge repository to host the specialty contained in this presentation. The "you" reading this page has done that innumerable times and will do it again innumerable times. That's what my eternal completeness means. Nothing is absent. Very simple. I am always Fond Flow Effulgence because I am always full integrity. THIS IS IT.

Part Three. How you consciously interact with me.

Now I will introduce three phrases to clarify the process of interacting with me. They are ideal command content of attention, command session, and return.

A. Fresh ideal command content of attention.

As shown in Part One, the entire universe is your imagination making it so. It and its content is created, maintained and dissolved by your private act of attention. It is your content of attention. It is command content of attention. As an emerging partial viewer comprehending this presentation, you are now ready to command your universe unconditionally. Unconditionally means, the way you would have things if there were no limits to time, space, resources, talents, and abilities: paying no attention to "the way things are". From this stance, you choose your command content of attention. This could be called "fresh ideal command content of attention".

In realms where ONE all-person is forgotten, the predominant stance is, "Do whatever you like as long as it doesn't interfere with anyone else." For beings who's identity-sense is full, the concepts of interference, wrong, evil, obstruction, loss, and so on, are merely a small localized conclusion of those who have chosen to forget integrity. That's my 100% integrity expressed too. Codes of behavior support those whose line of expansion has not yet recognized the final basis of behavior: their ONE-person status. Only two or more people can interfere with themselves. It's my ONE private intention's playfield, and you direct so-called "others" you've organized to forget.

These are the types of command:

1. A gentle faint intention or quiet agreement.
2. Thinking words quietly inside.
3. Speaking words audibly.
4. Organizing intention, as words, graphics, or actions, such as this presentation.
5. Pooling intention with other like-minded individuals, for any of the above combinations.

Command types can happen in the following ways:

1. Sitting or lying quietly for an exclusive period of time. (A command session.)
2. A command session done simultaneously with informative materials in view, like this text. (Keeping this material in view while putting it to work as command, helps draw out and integrate its meaning. *)
3. Out acting in the world of responsibilities while simultaneously holding command content of attention. (Helps to integrate this knowledge with one's environment.)
4. Doing #3 while surrounded with informative materials. (Including decor or environmental objects with the theme of self-knowledge.)
5. Doing #3 with no support except an inner realization.

When brand new to this material, I recommend priority on thinking words quietly inside while sitting for an exclusive period of time with this material printed out and in view. This tends to be optimal for careful consideration. How I choose my command content is defined in the second paragraph above as "ideal command content of attention": a blank check, an open playfield.

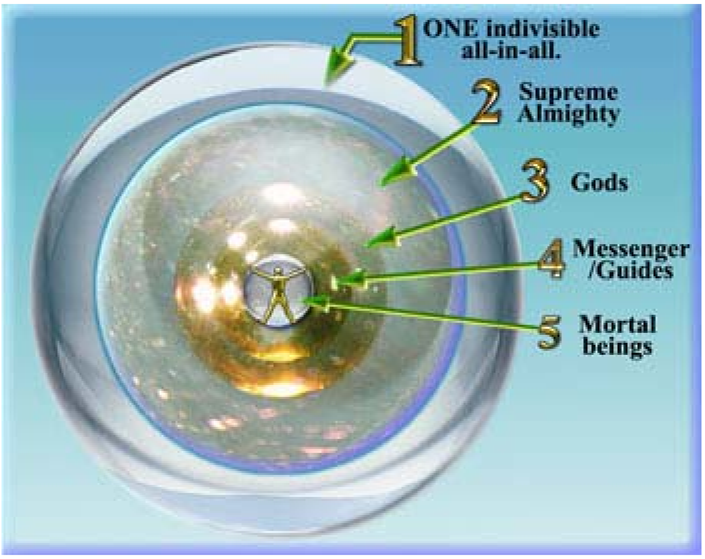
*Making an audio recording of this text and playing it while driving or doing chores, helps the knowledge soak in through repetition.

B. Command session.

A session is an exclusive time set aside to do ideal command content of attention. Sitting quietly without any distractions is most ideal. Command can be done outside a session, during any situation, but an exclusive time tends to be a greater opportunity to gain strength because attention is more efficient when focused on one activity at a time. Like anything else, a regular schedule helps consistent guaranteed building of strength.

C. Return.

You're not commanding for any reason at all: you expect results. You put forth your command for a return. Part Three explains how to handle anything less than instantaneous full results.



Based on the five hierarchies in Part Two, to get your command, you can interact with Me, the God of Command of the Universe, by standing as:

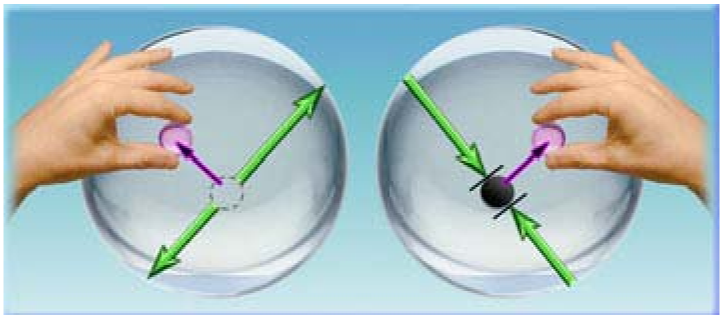
1. ONE thing.
2. ONE all-person.
3. A child who acknowledges their parent God of Command of the Universe.
4. Someone who calls on My Messenger-Guide of Command of the Universe.
5. An isolated mortal being using resources at hand, or looking to other isolated mortal beings as their supply.

The stories in this presentation give hands on examples of people using these five interactions.

Standing with #1 is the most complete truth, and each in their next of order, is standing with a lesser truth.

1. ONE thing.

One thing is the simplest fact you could know. It is an impersonal fact of who you are, because it underlies and permeates attributes of personality. As far as vibration or reverberating your complete field, ONE thing is before the wave bends. ONE is flat non-wave. One thing is as simple as no-thing because both are prior to the vibration of "two". An experiencer and an experience (two) are required to know some-thing. So to stand as ONE thing, is to not need any attributes in mind of who you are and what creation does, but simply BE the presence of ONE simple solid integrity up front.



This diagram from part one now says here that your command is ONE complete thing commanding ONE complete thing to become ONE complete thing. And since that means complete authorship integrity, there is no need to question your integrity ***in the form of command*** while standing as ONE thing. "Am I commanding the right thing?" Just command. ONE integrity is doing the commanding and that's good enough.

Having acknowledged how everything in creation unfolds and functions from ONE thing, you back up and return to acknowledge only ONE thing first cause. You could go out to again see how as ONE all-person, your command is filled, but you've done it enough times and are so familiar with what you'd find, that there is no point to review more than ONE thing. It's not necessary. So you stand with the simple solid presence as ONE thing and do your command.

Perception, experience, and events tell you that you don't see all the universe, nor Me, nor My Hosts. At this point I'm "the part of you unseen". However, now that you know that ONE thing confirms the fact of your supreme authorship integrity, you don't need to see "the rest of you"; only command ***as if*** you did – as if it was. Merely by standing as ONE thing, and commanding your universe, the details of your return take care of themselves as if by an unseen magic hand.

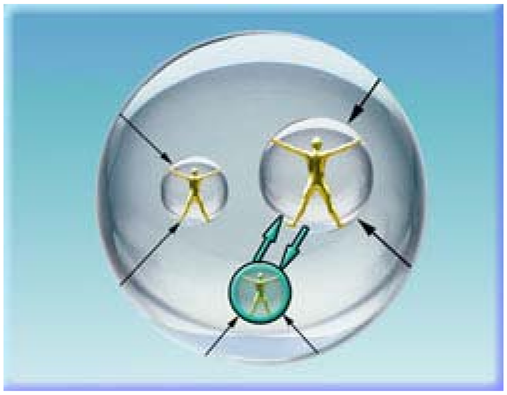
Commanding as ONE thing is the father (first cause) of all interactions with Me. It's delicious serene simplicity.
There are two variations that are even more serene and simplistic.
1a. Simply BE ONE thing for your desired return to manifest, instead of holding command content of attention. Even though this is a quiet agreement, it is still a very specific form of command.
1b. Simply BE ONE thing for whatever the part of you unseen would organize for you – leaving it totally for it to determine. This is the most inclusive command.

2. ONE all-person.

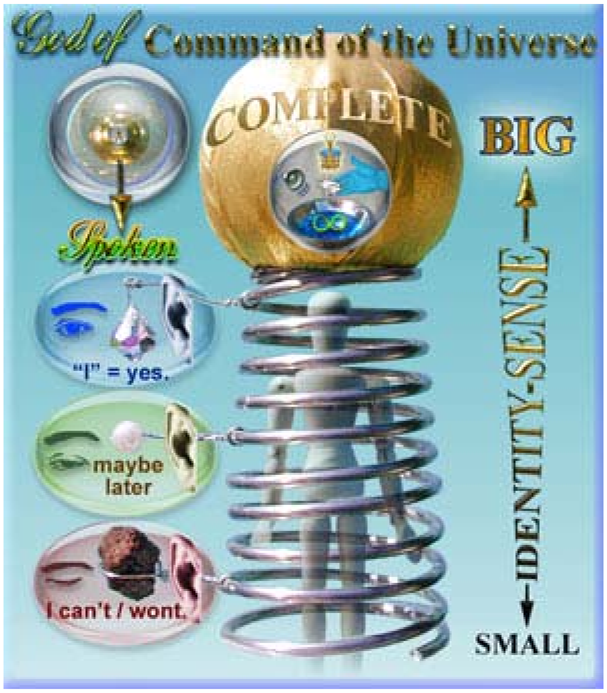
To command as ONE all-person means you're finished acting like a child of Creation, or "a part of the whole." Your God, Messenger-Guide, and mortal human status are all included: just as when you go to walk, your feet are there. You're not looking to "anyone else" to assist. You're simply the one person who is and does the universe and that's that. "This is it." ONE thing confirmed it, so no perception, experience, or events are necessary to stand and begin commanding your universe as ONE all-person.
When you act on your ONE person status in your own private dream, you don't seek. Seeking is contradictory to changing your own private dream. Seeking means trying to figure out how you're going to get to something, or looking to fix something that's "in the way". But "in the way" and "need to know how to get there" are decisions to play a certain role in your private dream. You don't have to play those roles when you know you're in charge. If you step back and look at these decisions as merely acting out a

particular script in your stage play, you'll change the script going on ***in your mind***. All you need do in your private dream is to decide that, "This new thing is to be done", instead of "This is in the way, so I've got to fix it first." They're simply different ways of dreaming. Smartly acting on WHO you are, you leave alone the drama of processes of arriving based on the perception that your mind and the world are separate things.
Just like standing as ONE thing, and commanding your universe, the details of your return take care of themselves as if by an unseen magic hand. Commanding as ONE all-person is the mother (to give birth and look after) of all interactions with Me.

3. A child who acknowledges their parent God of Command of the Universe.



As your God of Command of the Universe, acknowledgment of me IS your command to fulfill the richest most intimate desires you can imagine and more, with all the forces involved to be in good spirits toward you. I say acknowledgment, because I cannot be commanded. You can only allow or disallow Me to finish what I've already started. Here is why. Remember I said that every aspect of command in the universe is my unseen direct authorship. By the time you become aware of your desire to command, it's already Me there. You couldn't even have the desire, thought, feeling, or imagination of universe command without my presence vibrating my topic. It's only a matter of expanding your identity-sense to ***include*** the authorship of command-of-the-universe-ness from a part of you unseen. If you want to hear Me, all you have to do is say, "My command is delivered here today." If you want to see My work, all you have to do is look at the act of command, or your concept of one. My high vibration status (unseen) lowers, and enters as awareness inside -- even if your conclusion says, "It's only my own personality and environment."



Here is an illustration of different degrees of completeness which you can acknowledge Me. The ball covered with gold cloth symbolizes My fabric of eternal non-change. I am completeness in every way. I have nothing to do with lack, loss, limitation, or obstruction concerning your command. I'm everything too good to be true, yet true. Below is a spiral symbolizing your identity-sense from big to small.

High up on the spiral is the diamond, next a pearl, then the rock. See the difference of conclusion on this spiral of awareness. For instance, while doing command, you may acknowledge Me by listening to: "My perfect command is delivered to me today." Rock identity-sense would say, "Such a thing is not possible for me". Pearl might say, "Yes, it's with the Host realm for me, but I'm going to need something more than my present ability to bring it forth into my time-space." Diamond says, "I'm hearing that all is complete for me; my universe command, and my Host ability to bring it forth. Now I'll have this part of me unseen finish the job."
Lower down on your identity-sense vibration, you interpreted My vibration as, "can't / wont". Now you simply acknowledge, "This is Host." So if you hear inside, "Yes, it's with the Host realm for me, but I'm going to need something more than my present ability to bring it forth into my time-space", you know I am really saying, "Both are with me here and all is good to go." Higher up on the spiral of identity-sense reveals that you have an unconditional loving friend residing in you that you didn't know you had before. It's your reassuring identity that all is good to go all by itself in Me. The key here is acknowledging that I am always already completeness in every way.

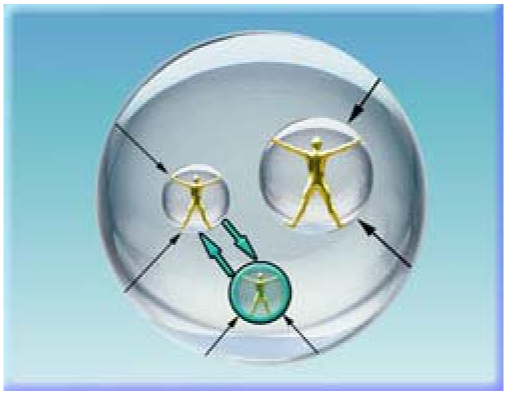
Oh! ---------- good.
COMPLETE
VALUE OF ATTN
A++
APPROVED

To command as a child who acknowledges their parent God of Command of the Universe is very reassuring and comforting. Your identity ***as*** Me

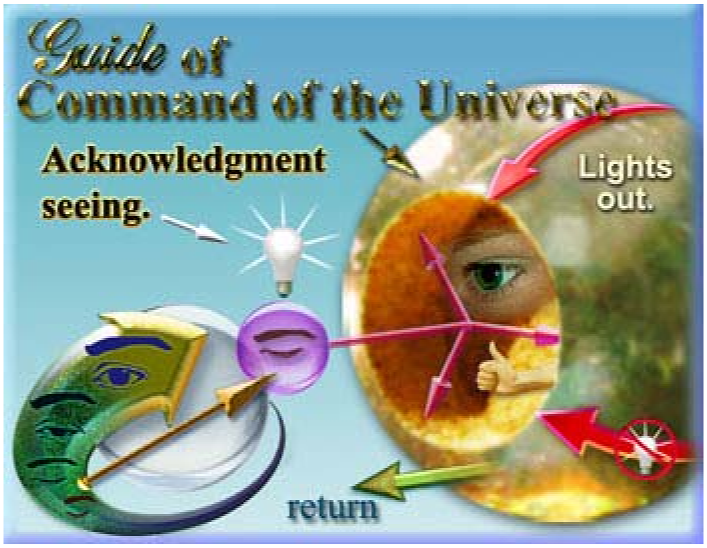
is a sort of command, but one step removed, because all you're really doing is giving me your stamp of approval to finish my job: "Oh! – good". And remember, because of "all of it", the value of your attention to command is supreme – to approve Me or not.
Commanding Me is the Step Father (first cause, one step after) of all interactions with Me.

The stories in this presentation give hands on examples of people using this interaction with Me.

4. Someone who calls on my Messenger-Guide of Command of the Universe.



You have undoubtedly heard religions advice to ask God for help, or to listen for messages and guidance.
This #4 is the hierarchy of existence where such personal interactions occur. My Command of the Universe Guide/Messengers are localized extensions of Me who you can talk to and have personal relationships with. They can make their light body presence visible or even take human form. They do things like inspire humans to write words about Me on a page like this. If you acknowledge Me, you don't need to consciously interact with My Hosts, but you may find it very comforting and adventurous to have a friend to play with. Why not look to and use My Guide if it's your supreme integrity too?



How do you look to My Host when you can't even see Him? By simply knowing He's there and acting on that knowledge. You can see with your acknowledgement. Just like sitting in a room at night when the power suddenly goes out. You know the TV is across the room ready to

turn back on. You're looking at it until the power comes on, even though the room is pitch black. You acknowledge what's in the room and act on it. Partial view turns out the lights, but everything is still there to acknowledge. Because you know He is my extension, He's all wise, all knowing, and all seeing for His job. He sees you and knows exactly what content of attention you would form if you opened your mouth – even before you could think of it. So you don't need to tell Him what to do – that's redundant – He already knows, and better than your human status does.
Acknowledgement means, "I know you know I see you", so there is the connection. Done. Simple. Acknowledgement is rock solid. The illustration above shows this.

Because of their permeating high vibration presence, My hosts are a living resource part of you, right here with you, that can get to you, reach into your present state, and establish your return, no matter how messed up you seem to be inside. As an emerging partial viewer with all kinds of perception based conclusions, you could find all kinds of things about yourself that need fixing before you can receive your universe command. But your Guide is here to use if you will call for help or listen for their answer. Then it doesn't matter whether you can't seem to handle the bringing forth of your universe command. Whatever mess you find inside yourself, no matter how overwhelming, just keep including it as your present state for My Guide to reach in and get you: taking care to fill your return.

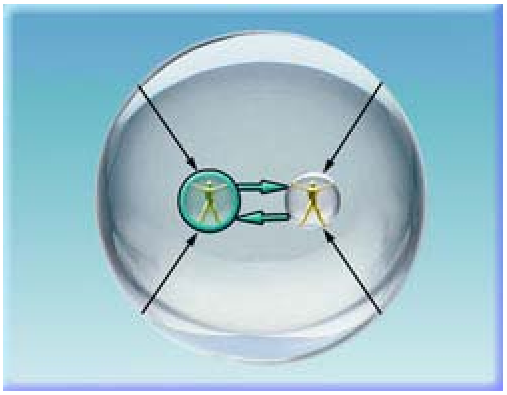
Guide of
Command of the Universe
mortal
return
Unconditional
"get through" power.

Here is an illustration. On the left is My Guide. With him is a plow moving a bolder to symbolize his power to move through any mortal condition of yours. The hand shake is your acknowledgment of His value. The mannequin tied to the rock symbolizes the human conditions that seem too much for you to handle.

Your looking to Him is a sort of command, but one step removed, because all you're really doing is acknowledging His presence and value to take perfect care of you. And remember, because of "all of it", the value of your attention to make contact is supreme – to enjoy His friendship or not. Commanding Him is the Step Mother (to look after, one step after) of all interactions with Me.

The stories in this presentation give hands on examples of people using this interaction with Him.

5. An isolated mortal being using resources at hand, or looking to other isolated mortal beings as their supply.



This is conventional human wisdom at this time on this planet. This wisdom says there is a dark side to success, so that command is discouraged. Forgetting the central fact of integrity is its basis. But because ONE all-person never stops being so, everyone is only ***pretending*** to forget their integrity; it's not really possible.

While the information presented here is soaking in, its newness will make it fragile for a while. Until you have a solid grasp and use of higher self-knowledge, resulting in Fond Flow Effulgence, you will be drawing on whatever resources are available at hand. Some of those resources will be a partial return from limited success with the knowledge here. The next part, Part Four will show you how to handle various degrees of a return, and deal with resources at hand.

Acting entirely as an isolated mortal being using resources at hand, is the Lost child (forgot where they are) of command of the universe.

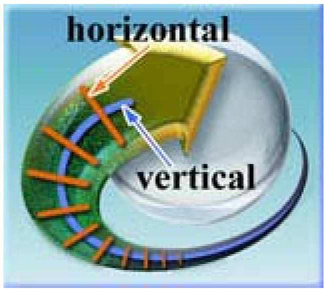
The stories in this presentation give hands on examples of people drawing on resources of a partial return.

Part Four. How you handle my partial return.

As an emerging partial viewer I do my best to grow in acknowledgment of ONE all-person integrity. I adjust my priorities to accommodate time every day devoted to firmly grasping it, and sensibly balance that with other interests and responsibilities. My percentage of a return is in exact proportion to how well I know my authorship integrity. I may get a 1% to 99% return processed by the part of me unseen.

For example, say I want a ten-thousand dollar check delivered in my mailbox. It has not yet arrived, and some bills are due this month. I then have to decide what's worth my while to act on. For instance, I may be offered a better paying job I care nothing for, or someone may want me to invest in a high-risk deal. Maybe only a thousand comes through when I need ten-thousand. Or time may go on without evidence of any return at all. So the question arises, "As a practical person, how should I respond to various degrees of a return? Do I compromise with whatever I can get right now, or hold out for my ideal amount? Do I go ahead and live high on the hog with the little I have since soon it won't have made any difference? Should I quit my job and study/practice command until I'm powerful enough? Should I make plans on how I'm going to spend it now? Do I tell my bank I'll have the money? Do I tell others about my command content of attention, or keep quiet?"

The above questions relate to the unique line of expansion each of my beings find themselves on. I will now relate these questions back to this sphere-arrow illustration from Part Three, except that I'm adding a distinction of vertical and horizontal axis.

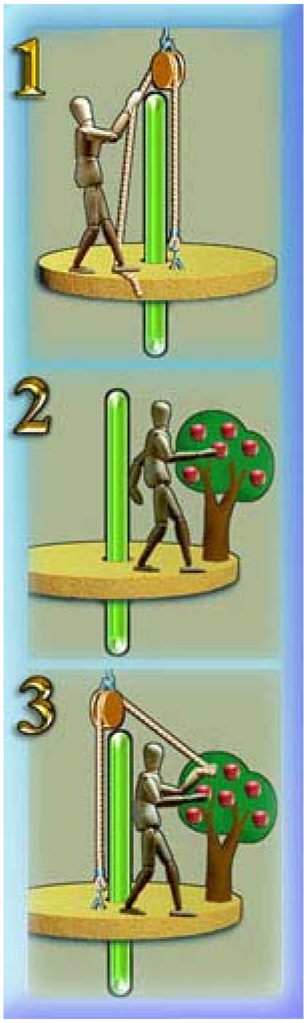


The vertical relates to the path of expansion to my Supreme Almighty being status. The horizontal relates to all the experiences, perceptions, and events at each level of that expansion.

The options for handling a partial return fall into three categories: Vertical response, horizontal response, and vertical-horizontal response.

#1. Vertical Response.

The vertical plane of life is degrees of self-knowledge, which carry corresponding organizing power to get my return. When I'm higher on the pole (literally higher rate of vibration), I can see more opportunities and resources of full integrity, with farther-reaching authority and influence. Higher vibration is farther along on the line of expansion as shown in the ball-arrow illustration.



At the summit I am the Supreme Almighty being, the highest vibration within my complete field, where I know all, see all, and accomplish all spontaneously and instantly everywhere all at once. Very low on the pole, seemingly almost inert, very little is accomplished over a very long time. Responding to a partial return with the vertical plane is to study and deepen the fullest extent of who I am: ONE all-person.

For Command of My Universe, this means more carefully considering the facts covered in the text, and using the command to test how much I really know.

#2. Horizontal response.

The horizontal response is using what is available at hand: working with or using what I've got so far. It's taking my reality as it is. I go out and taste all that money can buy with what's available in the present bank account, my present return. It's stopping to smell the roses. It's eating rather than making a cake, or making that cake with limited supplies at hand.

Responding to a partial return with the horizontal plane is to not treat it as a partial return at all, but just go for it 100%.

Recalling the hierarchy diagram in Part One, the horizontal plane is defined as the same vibratory rate, with only different data on that same frequency. It's a fixed realm I move around in. There are realms above and below. The fixed nature of the horizontal plane is notorious for "getting me in a rut". I'm always vibrating to expand my fulfillment, so there will always be the inspiration for more expansion to go for, tapping me on the shoulder. Eventually I will have to move on to a higher plane of achievement to satisfy my progressive personality (as defined in, "Why you chose to forget me and yourself.") I'll either be upgrading what I need or leaving it behind for something greater.

#3. Horizontal-vertical response.

This is where I go ahead and taste the best available return, while continuing to command. Going out can also mean going and opening up a goods magazine to enjoy instead of engaging in an actual purchase. I balance my priorities so that as soon as I'm finished "eating", I go back and increase my vertical status to acquire my ideal feast. Anyone who studies the integrity of ONE-person command and does it on an ongoing basis while going about his normal daily life, is doing a horizontal-vertical response. My stance is that I'm doing everything as soon as reasonably possible to bring my command power up to the degree that it takes care of my fresh ideal return. And at the same time, I sustain a level of enjoyment that makes my life worth living until it comes through. If having to hang out in a low paying job, or having to buy a junk heap car, is the best I can do right now, I'll take the best I can from it. As long as I'm clear in my mind that I'm doing #3, temporarily compromising with less than my fresh ideal vision is not an issue. It's a very definite intelligent plan. And my ONE-person integrity shows me that right wherever I am is in my best interest *while* I'm taking care to process my fresh ideal return.

In this world at this time, commanding with my ONE all-person status to get a fresh ideal return, is either misunderstood or not understood at all. So if I tell someone that I'm commanding my universe, or tell them my command content, it's best to only do so in the context of instructing them to do it themselves. Yet there is also no reason to try to hide it. If the text is lying around, I let people discover it themselves. Also, there is far more integrity in a person who shows instead of merely talks. People who are all talk and no show get boring fast, and gain bad reputations (as perceived by conventional wisdom). So I'll get my ideal return and let its presence speak for itself.

A ditch I can fall into when brand new to full self-knowledge, is putting myself out on a limb. Of course, falling in a ditch is as much in my best interest as anything else in my highest best universe, but equally highest best is I telling myself how to avoid one.

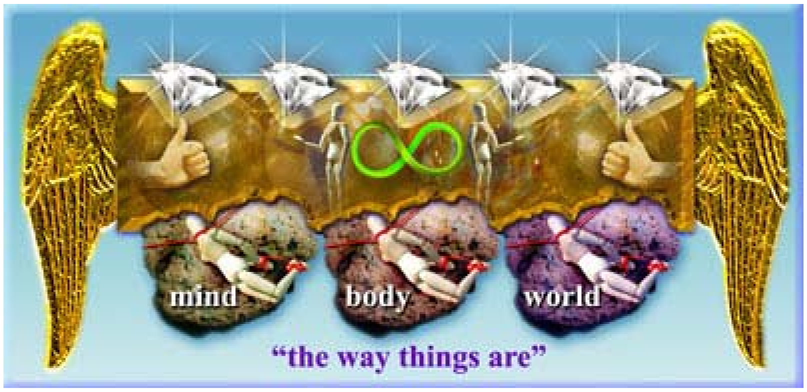
When I'm new to this knowledge and enthusiastic, I may unrealistically gauge how quickly I can acquire a return. I get all excited about my potential but may not follow through on integrity's careful consideration as solidly as

I should. I start dumping friends less than ideal because I figure I won't need them any more. I start getting rid of everything I wouldn't want around me if I had my return. I may start getting reckless with my affairs because when full self-sufficiency comes through, it won't have mattered anyway. A longer than expected time could go by without results. Then I'm left hanging out on a limb with no friends or resources. Wise progress is **having my return lead the way** naturally. When my return comes through, when there is something to fill a void, then I'll void myself of the lesser things in my life.

There is a situation where avoidance and sacrifice have some value. I'll decide how much time and energy to put into exclusive focus on my ONE all-person integrity. I'll decide how much is worth my while. I'll be taking time from other areas of my life. Possibly I may gauge that the promise of mastering command far outshines the payback from other areas of my life. Just as I would take off time from work, and live on less in order to go back to school, to eventually have a better paying job, in like manner I may "take time off" from other areas of my life. This is a very personal call only I can make. Unlike the advancement reputation of profession schools, self-study to realize my ONE-person status is unlikely to be appreciated by others scrutinizing my decision. My judgment is likely to be criticized. But this is where knowing my status comes in handy. I'll know I, ONE person, is criticizing ONE person for my opportunity to expand. I will know "others" dislike for my decision is in their best interest. They'll just get an understanding smile from me.

One beneficent fact that may inspire you to favor the vertical plane is that since ONE means completeness, everything exists. Nothing is absent. Imagine anything you like, and it's already here in your ONE integrity field of existence. If it wasn't, there would have to be a hole where the thing needs to be absent – and that's not the nature of integrity. Not only that, but what just happened in your imagination is the very thing's representative vibration tapping you on the shoulder. This is a very personal universe, and you've just been hosted.

Yes, the thing you want already exists. But what good is that unless you can bring it forth into local perception-events-experience?
Well, here's what ***also*** exists. Here's the inspiring point.



A Host is present and willing to lift you up out of "the way things are", right where you are, regardless of the state of your mind, body, and world – ***requiring absolutely nothing from you*** for it to be brought forth into local perception-events-experience. For the transition to be smooth, and everything concerned in good spirits. Hear His tap? THIS IS IT.

Everything too good to be true, yet true, exists as a structural reality. And the above definitely fits that category.

But how does this work? — this going from non-change fabric where everything exists, into your local reality as a return. How do you ***do*** nothing? How do you "not do" to ***do*** the getting of it? There seems to be a contradiction — a void.

ONE thing
= No-thing
Lift up out.
Non-change fabric of complete-
ness where everything exists.

This is where knowledge of the indivisible nature of integrity comes in handy. Go back to the self-validating central fact of the universe. Indivisible means ONE thing is the same thing as No-thing (two is required for attributes, so ***no*** attributes is nothing).
The key to resolving the question above is that No-thing only ***seems to be*** something. So allow it to ***seem to be*** something and simply continued to do No-thing for the return. This has every-thing fit neatly in place as you "do".

nothing required
smooth transi-tion
all in good spirits
good
n
n
acknowledged
agreement
concent
release
No-thing
nothing has been done

Merely acknowledgment, then quiet agreement that you’re doing No-thing for your return is a command because it’s an agreement-consent-union-yes between Host and human. And ***that*** releases the return.

A continuous line of activity will be found in your awareness as the part of you unseen organizes vibration coming up out of flat non-wave No-thing to ultimately consummate in supreme ful-fill-ment. This is your line of expansion on the biggest wave. On that line there is potential for contradictions and voids. It’s only natural. But for ***this return***, know them be the No-thing they truly are. Continue to be however you are found on your line of expansion, taking the stance that vibrations ***in themselves*** don’t matter for your return. Only their blanket No-thing status matters. Considered ***in themselves***, they are peanuts.

Whatever excuse you hear inside that says this won’t work, whatever issue arises from your line of expansion, ask yourself, “Was that vibration ONE-thing / No-thing?” Yes. Good, you’re agreeing that nothing is being done to invoke your return. Continue.

You may want to just lie down first, and be what you are, to help reinforce the act of effortless agreement. Then get up, move around, and take the agreement with you. Any other additional procedures you have to acquire your boy can be done simultaneously. Agree they are no-thing too. Whatever activities your engage in, this No-thing procedure can be added to them transparently. Then ***everything*** gets you your command. Indeed to good to be true, yet true.

Summary

If I had only a few minutes to converse with someone about who I am, here is what could be said:

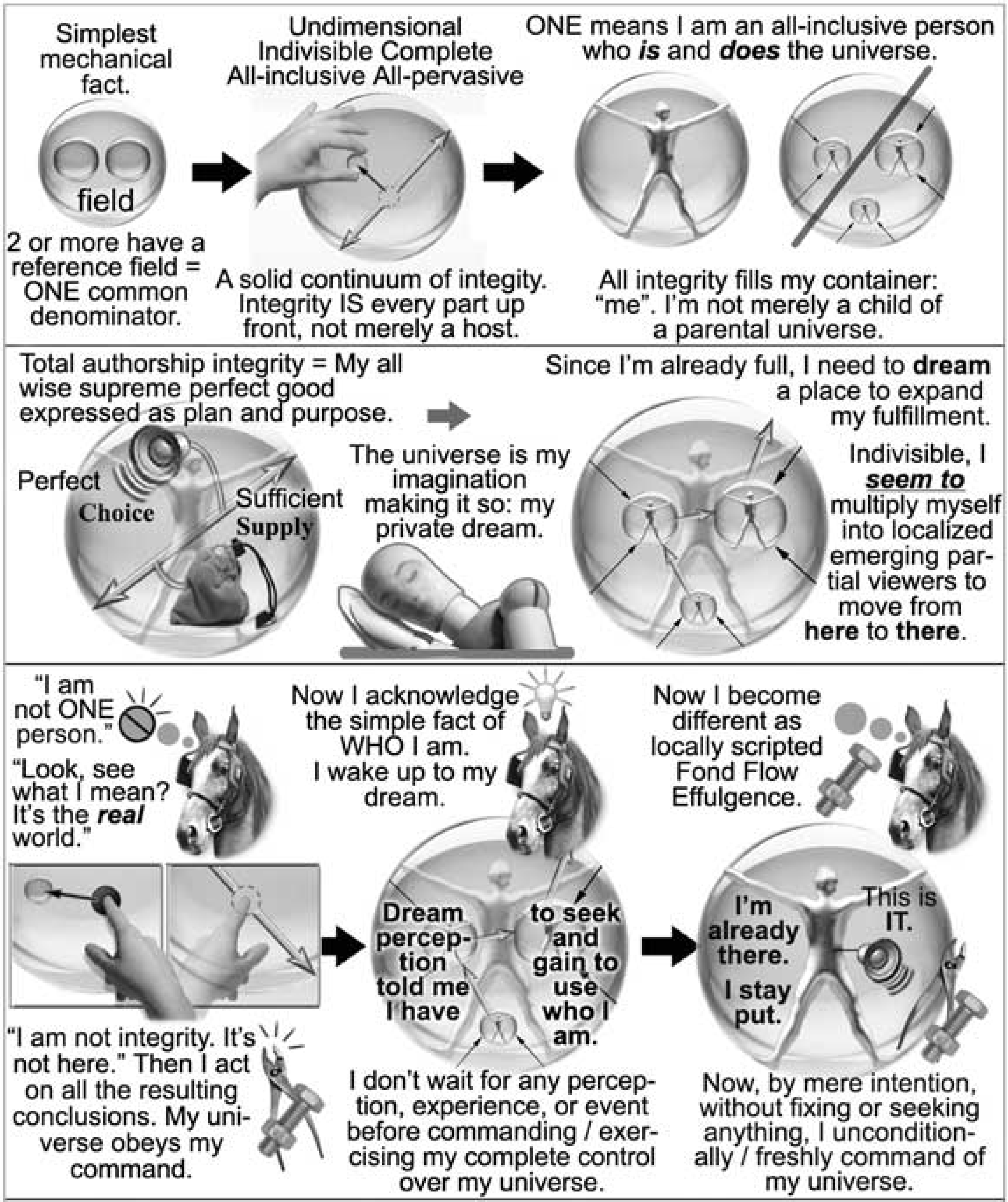
I’m going to tell you the biggest thing you could ever know about who you are.
What’s that?
You are the supreme almighty person who is and does the universe. You are all-knowing, all-powerful, all-good, and thus, so is the universe.
How can that be?
To answer that, the first thing you need to know is that all of existence, the universe, all beings, are one thing.
Why one thing?
See these two arms on both sides of me? They, like any two things, could never exist as two without one reference field that presents them as separate and distinct. The same goes for the two things of time and space. So this one thing is undimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and indivisible: a field of complete integrity.
So how does that make me one supreme all-person?
You take all of it, all of one indivisible integrity, with you everywhere forever. You never stop being perfect complete integrity even when you perceive yourself as one of many small persons in the universe.
What can I do about this?
You’ve only forgotten that your ability to do things is all-powerful, and your choice to do it is a perfect decision. So ***right now*** you own it and can command your universe.
How is it that I forgot?
Because you are complete fullness, there was no place for you to expand. You then reverberated within yourself as many individuals with reduced perception. That gave you the opportunity to rediscover who you are through an expansion of fulfillment.
Okay, but exactly what do I do in my very real small human experience?
First, stand with this most abstract fact of your existence – ONE complete authorship integrity. Leave alone perception, events, and experiences that prove you’re only human. Second, direct your intention quietly inside, a mere intention, to change your universe however you like. Have the content of your attention, your command, ideal. Ideal means, the way you would

have things if there were no limits to time, space, resources, talents, and abilities: paying no attention to “the way things are”.

I’m going to have to think about what you’ve said. It’s so different from the life I’m leading now.

That’s “the way things are.” Command your universe ideally right in the midst of it right now.

Below is a graphic summery in the form of a black and white cheat sheet. It prints out letter size to tape to a refrigerator door or any place you see often. Right click on it and "Print picture...”



Simplest mechanical fact.

2 or more have a reference field = ONE common denominator.

Undimensional Indivisible Complete All-inclusive All-pervasive

A solid continuum of integity. Integrity IS every part up front, not merely a host.

ONE means I am an all-inclusive person who *is* and *does* the universe.

All integrity fills my container: "me". I'm not merely a child of a parental universe.

Total authorship integrity = My all wise supreme perfect good expressed as plan and purpose.

The universe is my imagination making it so: my private dream.

Since I'm already full, I need to **dream** a place to expand my fulfillment.

Indivisible, I ***seem to*** multiply myself into localized emerging partial viewers to move from **here** to **there**.

"I am not ONE person."

"Look, see what I mean? It's the ***real*** world."

"I am not integrity. It's not here." Then I act on all the resulting conclusions. My universe obeys my command.

Now I acknowledge the simple fact of WHO I am. I wake up to my dream.

Dream perception told me I have

to seek and gain to use who I am.

I don't wait for any perception, experience, or event before commanding / exercising my complete control over my universe.

Now I become different as locally scripted Fond Flow Effulgence.

I'm already there.

I stay put.

This is IT.

Now, by mere intention, without fixing or seeking anything, I unconditionally / freshly command of my universe.

I either act on the result of having a place to expand (in itself), or I act on the full non-change status of WHO I am. One of them is what I'm most interested in.

Shared Emails

Version 2. Last updated May 6, 2003. By John Paolucci

www.posmm.com posmmemail@posmm.com

Protocol of Self made Money.

I have been sharing emails within a group of people who are familiar with the knowledge. If you would like to read them, and find out what others are up to, let me know. It's nothing formal like a newsletter. I just paste things into emails that I think others with find useful. I send them BCC, which hides the identity of those who I'm sending it to, so you need have no concern about privacy. Also I replace names or sensitive material with asterisks. Let me know to add or take you off the list any time. Email me at posmmemail@posmm.com

Here are some examples of the emails. Brackets are their comments and three asterisks are mine:

[[[I really don't want to delve into anything anymore but my self-completeness. I have to ask myself though why do I stay at a job that I don't like just for the paycheck? I have no other income but wonder what would happen if I just quit. There's the saying jump and the net will come. Or step out in faith? Is it I don't trust myself completeness enough? How can that be if it's completeness? If I have been searching for self, truth freedom whatever should be able to have the courage to just leave my jog and know all will work out. Then my mind gets into this god thing is this a test of my faith. I don't really think god gives a shit about what I do with the job. I need some helpful thoughts on this one. H****

***It's always most sensible to let your return lead the way. That is, look to "the rest of you" for the income situation, and then take the return when it is sufficient, instead of jumping into risk mode. Risk mode has its place, and certainly you really have nothing to lose, only gain. If you quit your job now, you'll be acting on a partial return, that is, seeing how you will do with merely "knowing it will all work out" which you sound a little shaky about.

[Is it I don't trust myself completeness enough? How can that be if it's completeness?]
***If you have to ask this question, then you're looking to part of you instead of all of you. Look to all of you for the income situation, and then take the return to lead the way.

(A few months later)

[[[John: Since I talked to you last, I have a new job. I have given my two-week notice at the motel, and working part time on the new job until done at the motel. The new job is housekeeping for an older couple 9-5 days. 5 days a week. The pay is twice what I was paid at the motel. I guess the reason I mention this to you is. I received this job without looking for it. My ex-husband referred me to the son of this couple. He lives in California and wanted someone reliable to help his parents. He is a millionaire and bought them a huge house on the lake. Furnished with the best of everything. I felt for quite a while something better had to happen. I was actively open to change. H****]]]

I just saw an apartment in my building that I want now. Its' three times the size of the one I'm in, 3 floors higher. The layout incorporates my apartment as the master bedroom. I want to live there now. Do I know who I am sufficiently enough to realize that, to organize all the details that would make that happen,,,yes.

I had a discussion with a colleague, who said nothing happens via osmosis, but I know otherwise. I know that right now, I'm organizing all the details necessary for me to be living in that apartment, including the amount of money needed to pay the rent, furnish, and maintain. I know its' being organized by me, for me, so I can experience it now. I know who I am, I know who wants to live in that apartment, and I'm just going to sit back and let it be organized for me, down to the last detail,,,now!

[I know its' being organized by me, for me, so I can experience it now.]
***Exactly how do you know that now?

Knowing protocol, knowing who I am, knowing completeness, Knowing that as the sole commander of all that is, I've divided myself into millions if not trillions of pockets of time space, partial viewers such that I could reflect on myself from all perspectives, and experience all perspectives, for all time. From this partial perspective, I'm organizing my new apartment, new surroundings, new space in which to dwell, and new monies!!!!

*** Where do you have access to detail that shows you you're organizing your completeness to bring you this apartment, this space, this monies, and not another at another time?

There is only this moment now. Now is when I've chosen to organize the completeness of every detail regarding this apartment, this space, these monies,,,I dont' have to 'see' the details being organized, I rest in knowing that they are. I love myself to know this fact.

***You don't have the apartment now, this moment. You said, "I'm just going to sit back and let it be organized for me." That means sometime in the future, due to some entity's resources who preside over this detail. You would have to have a communication return confirmation from this entity to know exactly what it is organizing. You have stated you do indeed know.
(I'm helping you to think clearly here)

'I'm going to sit back and let it be organized for me, by me,,,now. 'Some entity', is me, organizing all the details, now. My new living space, and the money to afford the monthly rent, is here now' Beside me there is no other. Thanks for helping me think clearly, I welcome more help in that area.

[My new living space, and the money to afford the monthly rent, is here now']
***Correct. Along with every other possibility. Completeness.

['Some entity', is me, organizing all the details, now. -- Beside me there is no other.]
***Yes. You also said you're a partial viewer. Partial concerns detail. So we're talking on the level of local detail now concerning this part-ticular apartment. As a part-tial viewer, how do you have access to the part that all the parts for this specific a-part-ment is being organized for this partial viewer called Alan?

***See the simple point of view?: If you don't have access the apartment right now, would you be any more likely have access to it's confirmation now? Confirmation is a major return for a partial viewer.

I'd like to go over this with you later, I'm heading out, be back after midnight est. I'm assuming by the term confirmation, your' referring to me 'seeing' Alan living in the apartment, 'hearing', that its' now mine/Alan's', etc. I've assumed those are details of a partial viewer, if I'm organizing all the details, then confirmation shouldn't matter?

***Main Entry: con·fir·ma·tion : CORROBORATION b : the process of supporting a statement by evidence. to support with evidence or authority
(specifically the Host authorship presiding over apartment-ness who organizes who lives in apartments)

[I'm assuming by the term confirmation, your' referring to me 'seeing' Alan living in the apartment, 'hearing', that its' now mine/Alan's, etc.]
***Those don't necessarily count as confirmation. You might just be imagining something or an entity might be playing something fickle. When you get confirmation from this thing that you say is organizing it for you, you're at a certain threshold where credibility is self-validating. There is nothing partial about it. Like when you get in your car, turn your key and the engine starts. You know the engine works. There is nothing more you need to know that the engine works. You go ahead and step on the gas and say, "here we go".

[I've assumed those are details of a partial viewer, if I'm organizing all the details, then confirmation shouldn't matter?]
***If? Assumed? Those aren't the word of a knower.
***Even if you said "Those details are of a partial viewer. I'm organizing all the details. Confirmation doesn't matter", you don't have the apartment now and you don't know if or when you will. That IS confirmed now. That means some causality is being ignored now. You've told me WHO you are very well, only you've done little if anything about it. If you did, you'd be in the apartment now. I would easily accept a statement that you'll be in it in 5 days, three hours, and 39 minutes; no hurry. But I don't even have that causality detail from you.
You know that whatever happens with the apartment, it's in your best interest. That's a non-change fact of what ONE means. It's a non-local detail. But apartments change; they come and go; a local change fact. As a seeming partial viewer, with sufficient self-knowledge, all apartments instantly obey your intention. Then you can identify a 'come' or a 'go' as local fact because instant obedience overrides the fickleness of partial view's absence of known facts.
Yes, you don't need evidence of sufficient self-knowledge to go right on commanding your universe. You should just go right on regardless, until you get your return. But to say you have a return before you have it is merely "saying". Saying you have a return before you have it should only be "us listening in on your command content of attention". You should stay with your command until the return speaks for itself as local results that a local human can sink his teeth into. Otherwise you're merely a poet. Nothing wrong with being a poet, but it's not an apartment.

This seems like revolving word play John. In prior emails, when I wrote that I know 'now', you replied that I couldn't know now, because I didn't have confirmation. You must be referring too instant results. Ask for the diamond and there it is in my hand. You've also, lately, been referring too these entities that organize these results, from their respective repositories. I view them as me, who I am, doing the organizing on my behalf, for me, as a part of who I am. As long as I continue to not get instant results, I must be a partial viewer, lower down the vertical plane. That’s fine, I'm ok with that, I know the only place I can go is higher. My command is that my new apartment is here today.... I'll do what ever I have to do to make that happen, I'll organize all the details necessary to have that experience as I've commanded. As thus confirmation is assured.

[This seems like revolving word play John. In prior emails, when I wrote that I know 'now', you replied that I couldn't know now, because I didn't have confirmation. You must be referring too instant results. Ask for the diamond and there it is in my hand.]
***You can have a return of knowing prior to "moving in". Pre-cognition / intuition psychics have that all the time.

[You've also, lately, been referring too these entities that organize these results, from their respective repositories. I view them as me, who I am, doing the organizing on my behalf, for me, as a part of who I am.]
***Good, and Protocol is acting on that fact.

[As long as I continue to not get instant results, I must be a partial viewer, lower down the vertical plane.]

***If you had full view, you would be the Supreme Almighty God. Partial viewers contain all creative intelligence as the water jar analogy showed. So regardless of your view, you can get instant results if you act on that fact.

[I'll do what ever I have to do to make that happen, I'll organize all the details necessary to have that experience as I've commanded. As thus confirmation is assured.]
***You'll do whatever makes your life worth living. No more, no less, as a very personal call only you can make. Doing whatever it takes to make that apartment happen may or may not be included in that, so I personally would not consider it confirmed and assured.

[[[I understand. I'm wanting the diamond before it arrives. I want to be sitting on that almighty throne and have it happen instantly. Command the apartment, have all the details arranged now. I know better now, I'll spend more time on Who is commanding.
Thanks John]]]

[I'm wanting the diamond before it arrives. I want to be sitting on that almighty throne and have it happen instantly. Command the apartment, have all the details arranged now.]
Great. That's how it should be for you; that's how it IS. So that's what your command content of attention should be DURING command. AFTER command, while you're taking your return, you get to see how well you know WHO you are via results. Results are the litmus test. Results should not influence you ***to go back into command content and say, "I know better than wanting everything arranged right now." Results will tell you how much more emphasis you need to put on the vertical plane. Results will tell you appropriate certain "now" commitments are on the horizontal.

***"I'll spend more time on Who is commanding", is like watering the root of a tree. Of course you stop to reach and pick fruit to eat. You enjoy the fruit. But you don't eat to the extent that you forget to water the root. And if the fruit is drying up, you don't spent your time trying to repair the fruit -- you simply water the root. It's good to be clear about cause and effect. Becoming clearer about WHO is commanding is the basis.

My boss called me into our file room. Overnight, vandals broke in and dumped out files all over the room. My boss promised that if I could get it organized before the next day, I'd have my promotion. I closed the door, sat down and gazed at the big mess. My first thought was, "Where do I start?". A few minutes to think about what to do wouldn't hurt, so I said to myself, "Now what do I know about wholeness that can help me out here?".

I remembered that because there is no end to time and space, I've had plenty of time to evolve to the point of sitting on the throne of the supreme almighty innumerable times. I had also been every little bacteria sitting on these files. Now I was someplace in between again. I was here because, aware of it or not, I chose to be here this way to express the immaculate plan and purpose of the universe that I dearly love. Besides me there was no other chooser. Being in this room was tops. There was no place I could ever be or nothing I could ever do that would be more precious than this. With a chuckle I remembered I'm eventually getting promoted to the "God job" whether I like it or not. O-K, so now I'm at home here; my purpose and meaning resolved.

Now, why can't I twitch my nose or something, like that old T-V show Bewitched, and all these files go back to their proper place? Something inside is holding me back. It must be some kind of reduction conclusion. I just feel that's too much to expect right now, plus I've got to get to work here, not sit around and consider principles. I know I'll get back to that later as I study wholeness. Even my inability to grasp principle sufficiently is that immaculate plan and purpose, so I'll do well to just continue the way I am.

So I just started on the floor; one paper, the next paper, the next paper, and so on. Somewhere in the back of my mind I held the option of least effort to be taken by the part of me unseen. It was a kind of sense or attitude along with my work, almost like a sense of identity we all carry around no matter what we're doing. My mind was busy alphabetizing the papers, but once in a while when I was doing more mindless motions, I clearly brought that content to mind. I'm amazed at how much time I have to think about something when it's important to me. I seemed to take on a kind of flowing swiftness. I'm sure part of it was due to the fact that principle made me feel so at home and comforted in my time-space positioning. However, there was definitely something else going on. I'd look back and think, "Wow, I just did all that? --What time is it? --Oh, doesn't matter, let's just finish". My identity was so backed by the big principles of life that I really wasn't worried whether I'd finish in time. I wasn't going to be held hostage by the promise of a promotion either. I'm bigger than all that.

I decided to just keep working no matter what. It was no big deal to miss dinner with my husband, miss my favorite T-V show, or even not go to bed that night. What could I do or miss that was not in my best interest? I could afford myself to be different for a change.

It was done by six in the morning. I went home and set my alarm for a two-hour snooze. When I came to work, my eyes were a little blurry. I wasn't as fresh as usual, but I was willing to be "different" that way for a change. I was comfortable inside being different that way.

I walked into the room and found that the vandals had returned and done the same thing again. This time I sat quietly in the room feeling like I needed some kind of help that was above my means. I remembered why every kind of being fills the universe at every point. There had to exist right in my midst, a being who not only could help me, but would also delight in every detail. That's what completeness means. I decided to do something about that fact. Right there I called on that person; whoever or whatever it might be. "Please help." I didn't want to do anything except wait on this person that the fact of complete existence confirmed. I just couldn't turn away the opportunity to test this resource.

There also would have to be that same kind of being who loves to speak intimately with me; who is listening right now. Again, I reminded myself that this is not so because I want it to be or hope it to be. It just IS. So, even with no perception up front, I started talking to this being; even more intimately than I've talked to my closest friend. I told it how I'm new to this kind of thing and could use some help knowing what to do. I asked it if I was holding any reductions, or doing anything with my kingship that was disallowing it to work (color page 15). Then I realized there must be the same kind of being who delighted in overriding all that stuff. It could delightfully reach through any shell of limitation I'm holding myself in, so that I didn't need to consider any reduction. This is also the being who perfectly understood everything. If there wasn't anything good enough about this being, I would just look to the being who was. It's here too. So I spoke directly what was on my mind and poured forth exactly what I felt in my heart. Mechanical fact showed me that only "my" holding back would cause "it" to hold back.

Then the image came to me of taking my warm shower in the morning; how I lift my face to the shower head, close my eyes, and let it flow on me; how good and warm its presence feels. It was left to me to bring or not bring my face up to that showerhead. First I needed to know it's there, then I needed to lift my face under it to get the benefit. In this situation, I had nothing to feel flowing yet. All I had was my well-grounded conclusion of what IS, to inspire me to lift my face. As the sole organizer of the universe, it was left to me to accept or reject this potential flow. So I lifted my head, and closed my eyes.

Even though I felt nothing yet, that didn't change what IS, so I just continued being a good potential "shower taker". A little doubt rock crept in; "too much too soon -- not ready for this kind of thing". Then I remembered that reductions could be unconditionally overriden by who this being is. I didn't need to concern myself with the reduction's presence. Wow, that in itself was a great content of attention.

Now I had done my part. I had planted the seed in the soil. I couldn't see the moisture the seed was taking, or the nutrients in the soil, or if the seed was developing roots. With my partial view, all I could do was plant the seed and allow plant life to express its intelligence. The only other option would be pulling up the seed to check if its sprouting. Here, that option is expressed by holding the content of attention; "But what if nothing happens?". Even if I did find that content tugging at me, I could allow it to be delightfully overriden by this being.

The more I realized and settled into this unconditional resource in my presence, the more quiet, receptive, and lighthearted I became inside. Then right in front of my eyes I saw streaks of faint light whirling through the room. The papers started to move as if backwards into an orderly state. Within seconds, all the papers were back in the order I left them. I just sat there transfixed. My only thought was that I was on the threshold of seeing some very big changes in my life. I had opened a door and would never be the same. I must have sat there for two hours contemplating what it all meant. Then my boss walked in. "Hey, you've been at this all night. Great. Go home and get some sleep." I nodded my head and smiled. I've told no one about what happened. I'm much more interested in talking with all the majestic, precious, invisible friends, who by the fact of completeness, care more about me, and what I can get done, than I could ever imagine.

A Painter's Guide:
Expanding Your
Use Of How The
Universe Works

SAMPLE

A Painter’s Guide: Expanding Your Use Of How The Universe Works

A dialogue between the Spirit of Portrait Painting and a portrait painter named Jared.

www.iamtotality.com iamtotality@me.com

A Painter’s Guide is a practical extension of I Am Totality. The Sprit of Portrait Painting speaks to review a more condensed IAT and relate it to portrait painting. You may substitute the topic from portrait painting to cover a different field of interest. You may be a mechanic, musician, real-estate agent, barber, software developer, law enforcement official, scholar, and so on. This shorter document will assist you in getting to the essence of putting IAT to work in whatever your field of interest.

CLICKING ON *PURCHASE PDF* WILL BRING YOU TO THE GUMROAD E-COMMERCE PORTAL WHERE YOU CAN PURCHASE APG FOR $19. JUST ENTER AN E-MAIL AND CREDIT CARD NUMBER – NO FORMS TO FILL OUT. YOU CAN REMAIN ANONYMOUS IF YOU WISH.
WITH YOUR CONFIRMATION NUMBER WHICH GUMROAD EMAILS YOU, YOU CAN RETURN TO GET UPDATED VERSIONS OF APG FREE ANY TIME.
YOU WILL BE NOTIFIED WHEN AN UPDATED VERSION COMES OUT.
YOUR PURCHASE INCLUDES OPTIONAL FREE E-MAIL COACHING.

Excerpts from the text:

Jared, a portrait painter, is sitting at his easel. Into an empty chair, a fluid haze of light solidifies as a boy of immense sweetness and warmth. A buoyant, lighthearted voice speaks.:

SPP: Hi. I'm the Spirit of Portrait Paining.

[Having studied *I Am Totality*, Jared isn't overwhelmed by his sudden metaphysical visitor.]

J: Hi. This is great. I've been wanting to meet with you personally instead of being merely on the receiving end of your invisible inspiration.

SPP: I'm here to assist you with your portraiture and so that you may document what I say. In that way others may be introduced to who I am and what I do. You may call it *A Painter's Guide: Expanding Your Use Of How The Universe Works*.

J: That I'll be pleased to do. In *Dickens's Christmas Carol*, the main character was visited by The Spirit of Christmas. He was all decked out in seasonal attire, with holly, wreaths, ornaments, and red ribbons. You're not holding a brush with paints and canvases around you.

SPP: No, I'm more informational and come in a form that you can identify with more intimately. I've taken human form in order to best interface myself with your world. I'll also speak in a way which introduces myself to portrait painters who're new to the knowledge presented in *I Am Totality*. I'm a Topic Host. Another name is The God Of Portrait Painting…

TOPIC HOST
MESSENGER GUIDES

SPP: In academic painting of earlier centuries, people accepted the idea of Hosts. Such images to the left were common place. Most museums or academies would have a painting or sculpture of Me to symbolize the celestial authorship of the universe.

J: There are a lot of styles of portrait painting. Is there any style which exists by default or which is archetypal?…

SPP: Rebellion has always been a part of your history, but relatively speaking, after the 18th century, a trend of social disillusionment and rebellion started to rapidly escalate. Because of corruption revealed in religion and politics, virtue was seen in breaking with tradition and authority. World War One pushed that ahead greatly, giving rise to the roaring 20's and modernism in art. Tradition in art, which maintained and refined professional skill, was replaced by experimentation and trying to find new ways to see. This led to a deliberate abandonment of beauty and high standards of professional application. However, today's demand for realist digital rendering in cinema is re-establishing professional application and making rebellion obsolete. Rebellion is a continuum whose pinnacle is graffiti.

J: But social and artistic freedom is a good thing, isn't it?

SPP: Yes. It was good to throw off oppression and superstition. More freedom was gained, but at the cost of refinement of skill and elevation of craftsmanship. But the biggest hit was the rejection of the knowledge of a hierarchy to the universe that has a perfect plan and purpose. World War One made may people question how a beneficent God and His Hosts could allow such atrocities. There answer was that God didn't exist. They had very little knowledge of what Mr. Totality covered in IAT's *My all-inclusive definition of good and bad – right and wrong*. This fueled Communism and Socialism. Democracy was seen by many to be a savior. Portraits started looking like this to the left.
There are new movements like the return to the traditional Atelier method, but they're merely looking to a limited past for a solution to the loss. It's helpful, yet they're still missing knowledge of how the universe works…

J: You have no objection to rebellion?

SPP: Correct. I've been speaking the language of revival or restoration so far. I'm expressing the cycle which restores personal integrity based on alliance with universal law, not rebellion and abandonment. This is a natural cycle which all planetary populations evolve through – some more than others depending on the width of expansion opportunities offered.

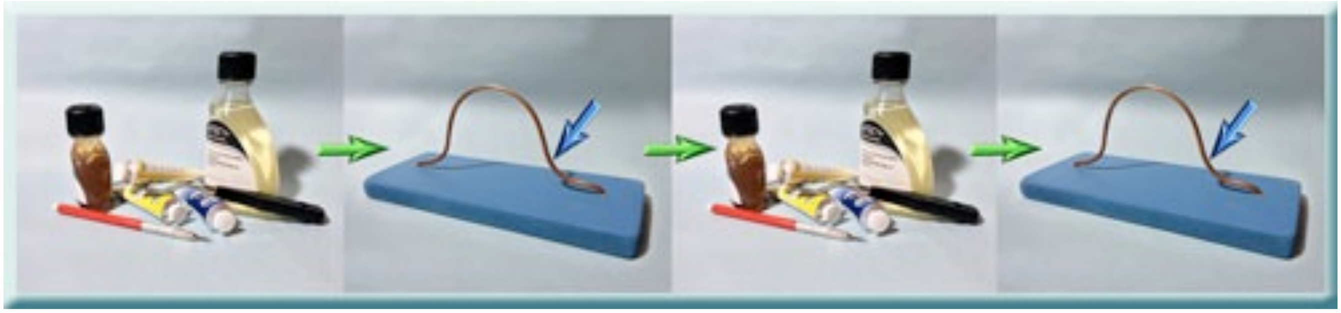
Direct refinement of integrity in painting comes from acting in accord with the laws of the universe. I preside over painting just like other Gods preside over other aspects of the universe. Harmonious interaction with Me is what makes…

J: So your goal is to show me how to instantly materialize a painting?

SPP: There are various levels of art-making from normal to miraculous which we will look at for you to perform. They can be described in about five areas:

1. You know exactly how to paint so that everything goes smooth and effortless.
2. You get ideas or have visions of how the portrait could look beyond your wildest expectations, and then have the skill to paint it.
3. You always see the finished painting in front of you and you just fill in the colors for others to be able to see.
4. You feel like your hand is being guided while you paint, so that painting happens spontaneously and magically.
5. The finished painting physically instantly-permanently materializes out of thin air in front of you…

Here is an illustration of your art supplies.
As they vibrate, they come up out of their flat non-wave state, exist, and then dissolve back into nothing. That means that their high vibration is making them constantly appear and disappear right now out of thin air as if by magic. You may consider a tube of paint's source as a series of industrial steps, marketing steps, and transportation to your studio, but a more essential truth is that they magically come directly from your quiet flat-non-wave state – the same place your thought waves about them are coming from. In other words, you have a

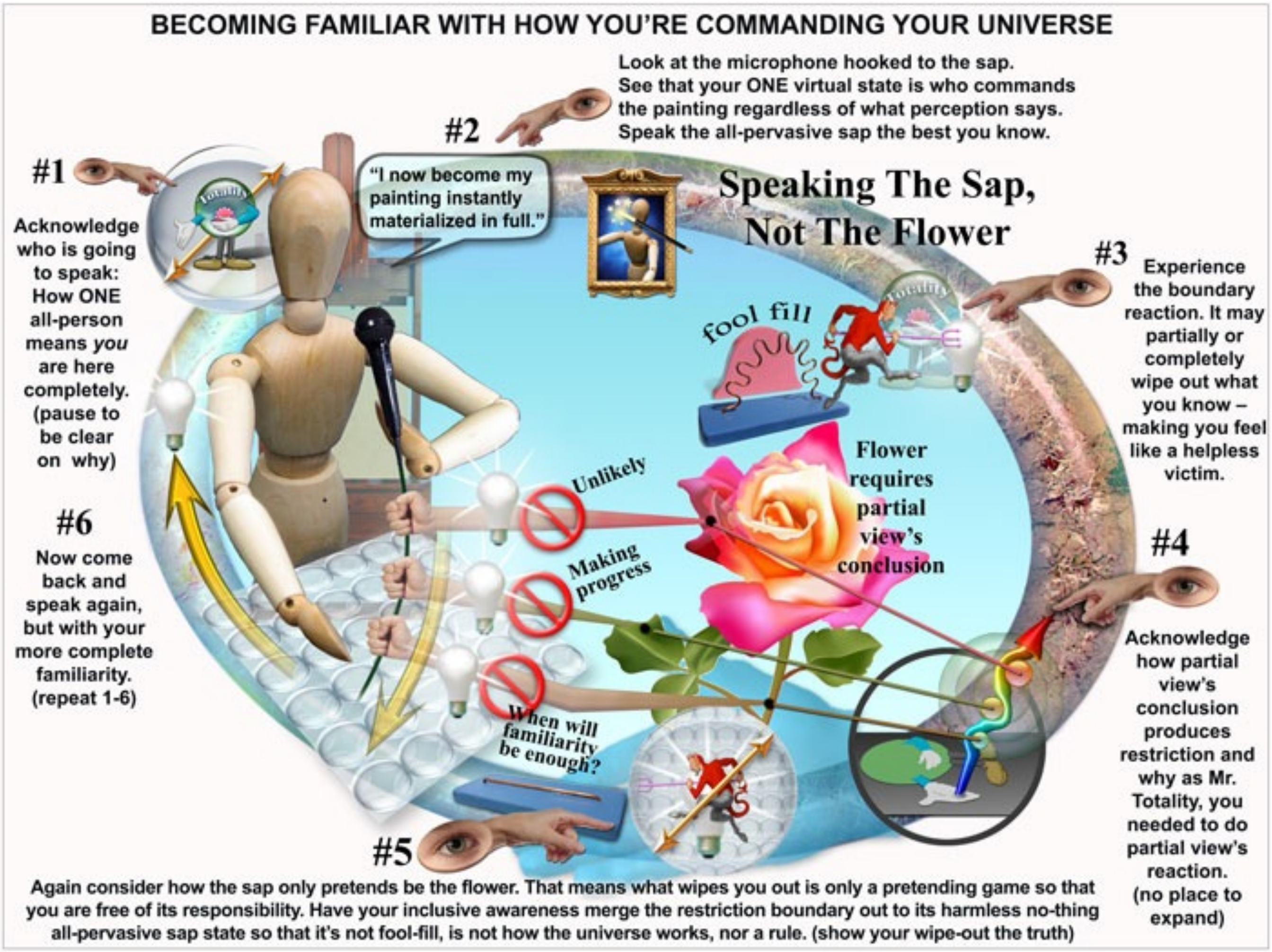


real magic show going on in front of you all the time. And according to how much of the universe fills you, ***you're*** the magician. Is that enough real magic for you? …

There are three options to handling a partial return. First, you stay with your command until the desired return comes through. Second, you stop and use whatever painting skill you have ***so far.*** Third, you do a mixture of both and enjoy yourself along the way. A mixture of both is most practical and what I'll have you do here…

Next, go ahead and paint as you normally would. Now and then, take some breaks at a comfortable rate in order to command and consider. Look over the text and images of the two PDF printouts. [pages 36-37] Incorporate this process as an addition to your normal painting session. In this way you're applying the information instead of just passively considering it…

Here is a diagram below which I want you to look at while you're speaking, "I now become my painting instantly materialized in full." [The full-size print-out is included at the end of this PDF] Have it taped to your easel, so you can see it while speaking and painting.
The diagram is all about becoming familiar with how you're commanding your universe. I want you to hear and see yourself being wiped out by realm-being boundaries very clearly over and over. At this point ***I don't want you to work at trying to correct the mistake***. Just let the information of the diagram direct you and show you what's going on.



BECOMING FAMILIAR WITH HOW YOU'RE COMMANDING YOUR UNIVERSE

Speaking The Sap, Not The Flower

#1 Acknowledge who is going to speak: How ONE all-person means *you* are here completely. (pause to be clear on why)

#2 Look at the microphone hooked to the sap. See that your ONE virtual state is who commands the painting regardless of what perception says. Speak the all-pervasive sap the best you know.

#3 Experience the boundary reaction. It may partially or completely wipe out what you know – making you feel like a helpless victim.

#4 Acknowledge how partial view's conclusion produces restriction and why as Mr. Totality, you needed to do partial view's reaction. (no place to expand)

#5 Again consider how the sap only pretends be the flower. That means what wipes you out is only a pretending game so that you are free of its responsibility. Have your inclusive awareness merge the restriction boundary out to its harmless no-thing all-pervasive sap state so that it's not fool-fill, is not how the universe works, nor a rule. (show your wipe-out the truth)

#6 Now come back and speak again, but with your more complete familiarity. (repeat 1-6)

"I now become my painting instantly materialized in full."
Totality
fool fill
Flower requires partial view's conclusion
Unlikely
Making progress
When will familiarity be enough?

Just before you speak, look at #1 to acknowledge who's going to speak: How ONE all-person means you're here completely. (pause to be clear on why) There I am, Mr. Totality, holding my vibrations, like the ocean holding its waves…

J: The easel application versus just hearing your information is like learning how to swim by jumping in water versus just hearing about swimming. I sat in front of my easel and spoke the words you told me to. I heard validation after validation – all the reasons why it wouldn't happen. The words put me in an evaluation mode. I kept looking for something to evaluate in order to not feel like a fool wasting my time by speaking into thin air like crazy people do…

SPP: Now I'm going to give you a more advanced procedure than you've had at you're easel the last two days. It's sitting quietly with eyes closed for ten minutes…

SPP: Now simply go on in that agreement with me to live your life ***as it is***, remaining however you find yourself as a realm-being for your magical painting. When all the un-magical waves wave themselves, you know that they make no difference while I'm silently doing what I do by my very nature of expansion. You go right on in it (inclusion) – unconcerned – off the hook. You enjoy me fully in charge of the condition, yes?

J: Yes. Too good to be true, yet true. Maybe I'll simply go on painting my partial return – using the best I know so far – in order to acquire my magical painting. Can we call it "creative command active inclusion?"…

J: It's my first magical painting – done without human hands.

SPP: Tell me how you led up to that.

J: I made the printout sheets an internalized part of my life. I used them over and over to guide my attention. I became good at acting from my quiet virtual state. I also put your *A Painter's Guide* text into my text-to-speech program and listened while painting. It lead to a sense of being an incredibly simple "this is it." When doing command active inclusion as ONE-thing, …

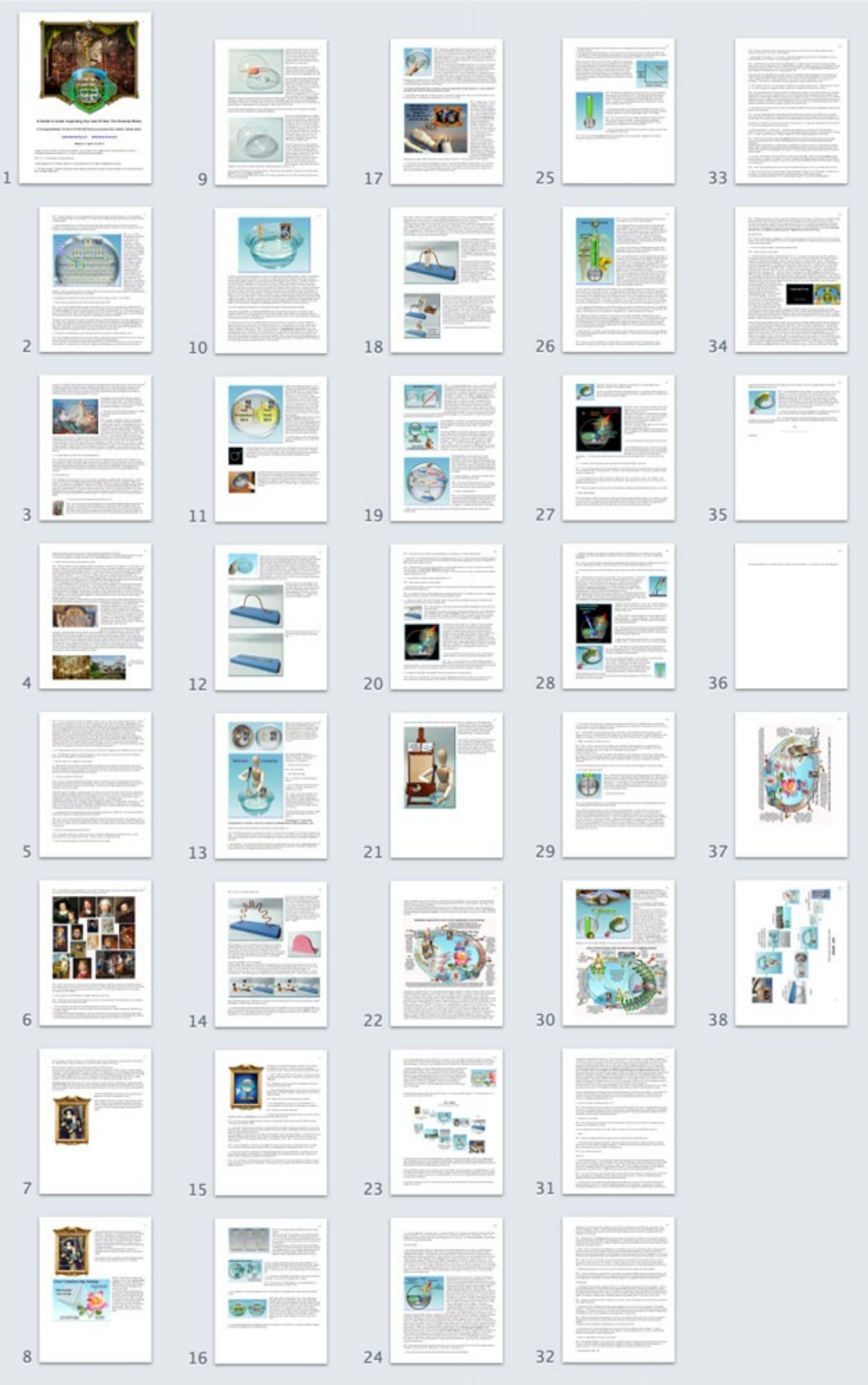
J: The first results on the easel were that I'd do something, almost by accident, look at it and say, "Wow, that really looks good."…

J: … I closed my eyes for ten minutes like I do in a silent session, and when I opened my eyes, the painting was finished…

J: … Just as brush strokes showed up from a place I was not aware of, so other people who paint this way showed up in my life…

SPP: Unlimited expansion also means that there will always be room for uncommon individuals who lead the way for others. I'll expect to see ground-breaking paintings from you even amidst your like-minded friends…

Below are thumbnail images of the pages:


1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

I Am Totality

Authored by you: Mr. Totality

www.iamtotality.com iamtotality@me.com

Version 6 Updated June 21, 2013

I am the One All-person who is and does the universe. Because that person is indivisible, that means you. This presentation was written by you to act on the all-inclusive fully present you.

The following illustrated text is not meant to be a one shot read. It is rather a study manual for ongoing familiarity, which ultimately becomes a deep realization of practical, workable results. The style gets right to the point, like newspaper headlines. A lot of information comes at you quickly, so you will need to slow down, think, and go over it continually until you master understanding of the material. You will come back repeatedly to hear it say things you did not hear before. Points too abstract to grasp will take on practical utility. New experiences in your life will draw more from the text and you will look at the same words in a new light. Here you do not draw from any philosophical, scientific, spiritual, or religious traditions, nor do you reflect any group's organization or agenda.

You may click on the email address above with any questions or for support.

This is your presentation for the part of you interested in a clear offering of enlightenment, wholeness of awareness, expansion of consciousness, management of Self, rational study of the universe in its totality and who would like to see them at work.

You are not asked to accept any beliefs, opinions, or personal philosophy. You deal here in enduring facts which have remained hidden, even though they are always available to you in plain sight to validate for yourself. You present yourself with clear and logical insights and practical instructions which are integrated into daily life. You show yourself what to look for to confirm the mechanical soundness for yourself, so you have your own solid private conviction to act on.

There are no theories here to be proven such as are found with science: "Well Mr. who ever you are, if your theory is true, then prove it." If you cannot see for yourself that what you say here is true and not just a theory, then it may be best for you to wait until you can before going any further with your material.

To proceed with any of the above, you must first take yourself through logic-based steps to understand the first and most simple law of your universe – the most simple fact anyone could know. You will then build detail on top of that like building a house on a solid foundation. The First Law will confirm who you are, where it is all going, and why you can materialize anything instantly. At each step, you will be able to trace your journey back to, and have it confirmed by, the simplest fact anyone could ever know. Even though this journey will touch on metaphysics, metaphysical attributes will be illustrated in simple mechanical ways so that you are not lost in abstractions.

From here on, I will speak as your totality state in first person: Me.

Enlightenment [Wikipedia encyclopedia definition] refers to the ultimate aspect of personal transformation, and is all about Me even when teachings ignore Me. It is usually defined as freedom and fulfillment. My definition is that too but also includes instantaneous materialization of desire. If that is not present, then something is missing. If something is missing, there is a blind spot. Where then is the light? Where am I? If you are Me, you materialize everything instantly as if by an invisible magic hand.

I do not say things that I cannot back up. I am going to tell you something that may be the most absurd-sounding statement you have ever heard. You are the sole commander of the universe – you sitting right there. If this statement is true, I have to be playing an incredible hide-and-seek game that My universe plays on itself, a game which makes you ***seem*** like only an ant in the scheme of things.

I am the ONE all-person, who is forever, who is everything and everywhere all at once, and who dreams a private dream which is expanding self-awareness, a dream which pretends to be a multifaceted universe. I am going to show you what to look for to confirm these facts for yourself. Then I will show you how to act as Me to make your dreams come true by showing you the location of your invisible magic hand. You will build your life to order as an enlightened being. I will explain how you are using Me, your ONE all-person state right now as much as you ever will, yet you are now unknowingly using Me against Me as yourself. I will show you how to reverse this with the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do and ***not*** by trying to remove obstacles or by exerting yourself in any way.

But what about everyone else? How can they all be the sole commander?

That is the hide-and-seek. I am hiding myself by pretending to be many. I seek by asking the question of how it could be so.

A lot of metaphysical mumbo-jumbo or that good-feely oneness stuff? Maybe interesting but you have got the real world to deal with?

I am here for practical people who have inspiring things to get done as well as those who need to understand their universe. Everything I am going to say will give you skill over the tough issues in the real world. To conquer your challenges, you have to expand beyond the rules of the life you are used to. I promise to keep your feet on solid ground every step of the way and to point you to fulfilling what is most important to you.

Please understand that the base essence, virtual state, or flat non-wave which I am and talk about here is not God, the Holy Spirit, Jesus, prana, The Kingdom of Heaven, or Divine Mind. These ignore My true base state. These are not the state which I am going to advise you to express from. They are all rates of vibration which I will explain later. Teachings such as A Course In Miracles or New Age teachings are superficial compared to Me and what you will learn here.

I have organized the information as My first Five Laws of the universe.

Contents:

The First Law Of The Universe

My ONE total thing never stops being ONE total thing, even when it becomes individual variations.

The Second Law Of The Universe

My ONE thing expresses itself as a ONE all-person variation and I never stop being that individual, even when I become various beings.

The Third Law Of The Universe

In My completeness, I as ONE all-person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude-experience Myself as an isolated recipient of variations.

The Fourth Law Of The Universe

As an isolated recipient, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use My ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.

Supplement Page: My All-inclusive Definition Of Good And Bad – Right And Wrong.

The Fifth Law Of The Universe

A time comes to discover My hide-and-seek game and re-establish My identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, I use My ONE all-mind to act as if I were not missing. I go ahead to command My universe from My ONE thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually I know and do everything again.

First Supplement to The Fifth Law: Options for handling a partial return of your command.
Second Supplement to The Fifth Law: Command Session Guide – methods and materials.

The First Law Of The Universe.

My ONE total thing never stops being ONE total thing, even when it becomes individual variations.

Here I show you what to look for to know that everything is ONE thing. Why do you need to know ONE thing in order to instantly and magically materialize your desires? You need to know that I am the sole source of everything and that all the resources of the universe are within Me. A limitless (universal) flow then comes out of Me as you with no other source of assistance.
Make sense? I told you that I am here is for practical people who have inspiring things to get done.

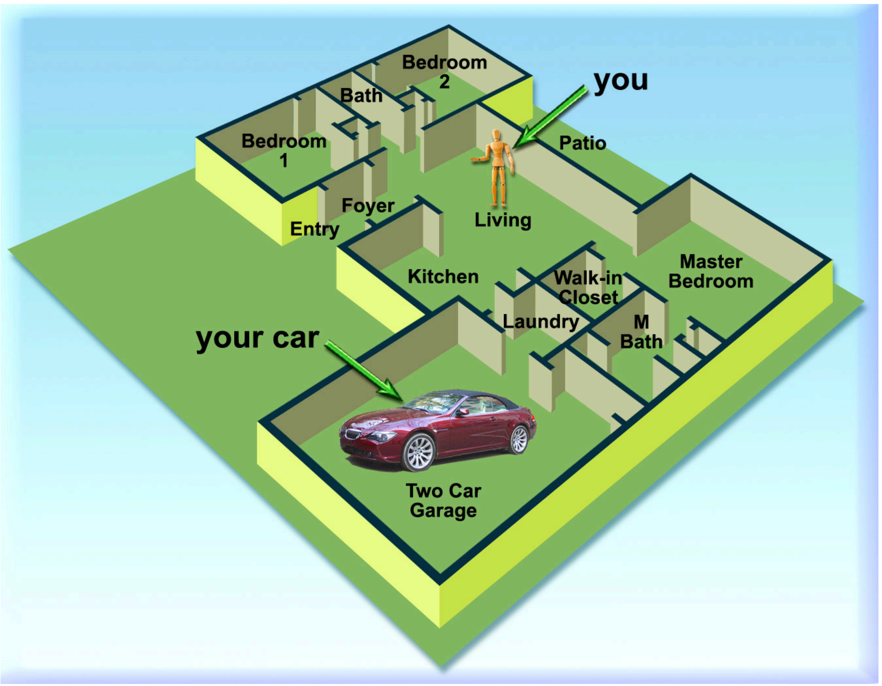
Let us proceed to know it for yourself. I'll show you what to look for. I am going to take you carefully through steps where one idea leads to the next. The graphics will make ideas more tangible. Here is the flow of ideas which I will cover.

Why everything has one thing in common.
Why everything *is* that one thing.
I am one thing.

Why everything has one thing in common; 2) Why everything is that one thing; 3) I am one thing.

See this spoon and knife on the napkin? The knife and spoon are two distinct things. You could never know they are two without a reference field to present them as separate and unique. Here the reference field is represented by the napkin.

There is a more essential reference field: dimension. Without the common denominator of dimension to define the spoon and knife, you could never know that they have a presence. There would be nothing to define them. They could not exist without dimension. All aspects of Me require Me as a single common denominator to present those aspects.

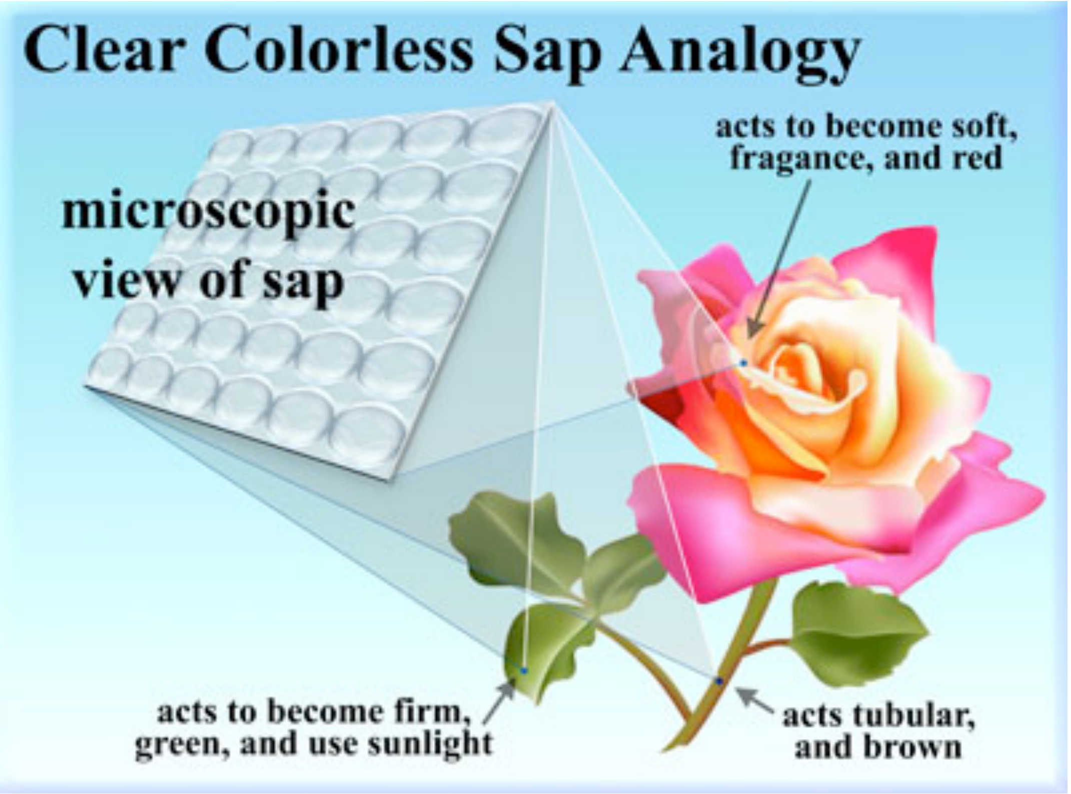

Bedroom 2
Bath
you
Bedroom 1
Patio
Foyer
Entry
Living
Master Bedroom
Kitchen
Walk-in Closet
Laundry
M Bath
your car
Two Car Garage

I will describe a reference field. Here you are with your car in your house. Your house is a reference field because it defines where you are and what you are doing. In your bedroom you are laying down asleep, in the kitchen you are making dinner, in the bathroom you are brushing your teeth, in the garage you are parking your car, etc. Think of this field as a stage upon which everything and everywhere is presented.

Instead of a house, let us use a theater stage illustration here to represent the whole story of life. This is an analogy. That is, I do not mean for it to literally take place on stage inside a theater. Now look at the two things on stage. One is a man, and the other is his car. You may think that arms, legs, head, tires and metal are all that is necessary to show that they exist independently of each other, but the common reference field of ***dimension*** is needed to define ***those*** items.

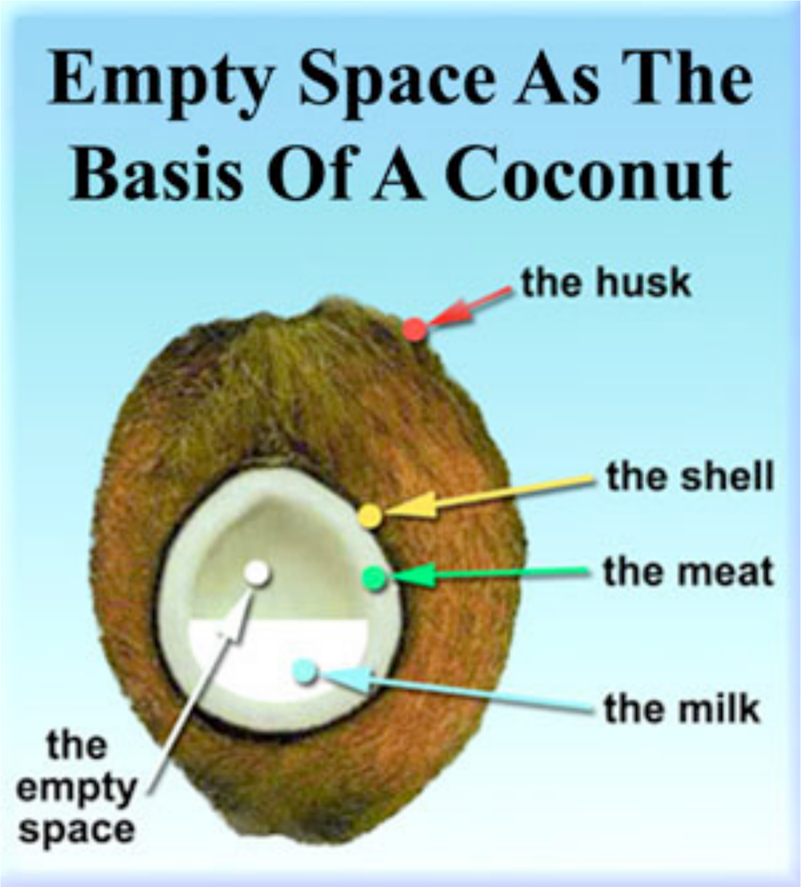
Just as the task of the napkin, dimension is a common denominator or medium of separation which is required to present two or more distinct things.

By “medium,” I mean a substance (a base essence) through which objects are conveyed, carried out, or achieved.


Clear Colorless Sap Analogy
microscopic view of sap
acts to become soft, fragance, and red
acts to become firm, green, and use sunlight
acts tubular, and brown

Briefly, two good analogies from My plant world help to understand ***base essence.*** First is the clear colorless sap within a flower. The sap acts to become softness, fragrance, red, green, firm, tubular, and brown.
If you had an electron microscope and looked deep into the leaf, for example, you would focus beyond the green into the clear particles of sap. They only seem to be green from the ***macro***-scopic view. In other words, the sap never stops
being the sap even when it pretends to become green. Sap is beyond the flower's parts, and sap ***is*** the flower's parts.

With a coconut, the base essence is empty space at the center. The next most spacial material is the milk. The milk hardens, so to speak, and becomes the dense white meat. Harder, darker, and more dense is the shell. More dense in thickness is the husk. I do not use My scientific theories here, but if you want to use one as an analogy, My science says that matter consists almost entirely of empty space. Empty space is beyond the coconut's parts, and space ***is*** the coconut's parts.

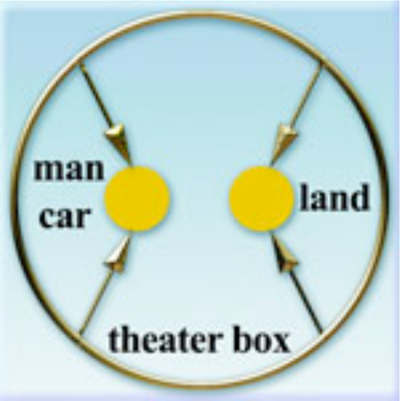


See how these analogies help you conceptualize how you can instantly materialize any intention you may have? They show you that you ***are*** Me that makes everything happen in the universe. Maybe you are not merely an ant in the scheme of things after all and could consider bigger things for yourself to do? How about instantly replacing your standard earth body with a totally new one that provides you with everything lovely which you could ever want in a body? How about big money in your account? How about knowing anything you want while enjoying life like a child again? How about creating something new and exciting for this planet?

Yet you may say, "But can things really be done magically like that in the universe? Is not that the stuff of mythology and fairy tales? It is happening right now. Your body, money, information, time, space, and everything in the universe are coming instantly right now out of My cause-effect-less base essence – even all the consecutive processes you think you have to go through. I will get to that later.

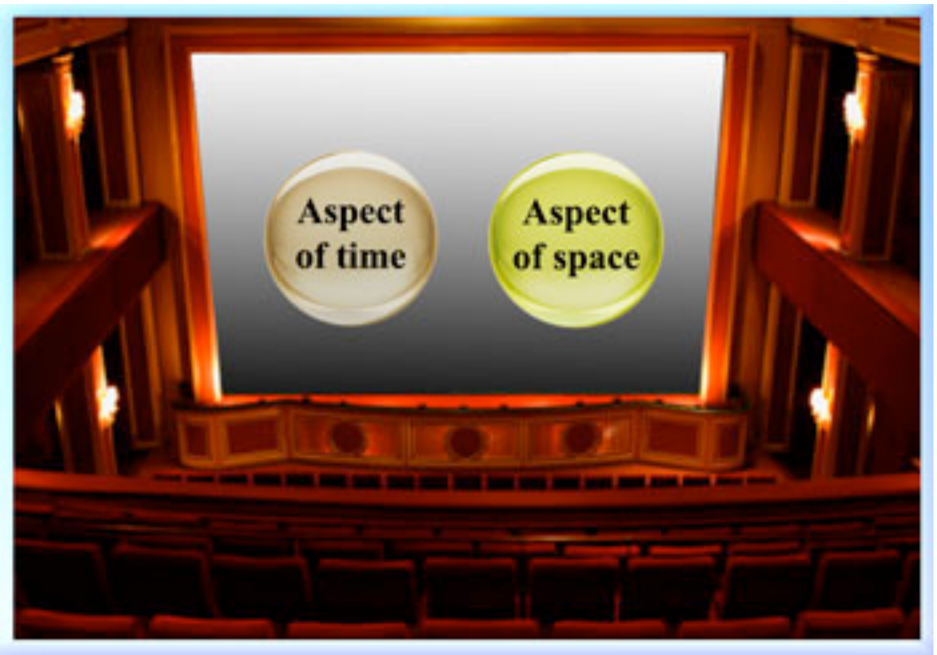
Returning to dimension, at first, thoughts seem to be an exception to dimension. Where are they? You cannot hold thoughts in your hand or put them somewhere. Yet when you think of the moon, the thought goes to the moon in your ***thought space.*** Similarly, you can have an ***ego space***, which is even more abstract. So even if My attribute of dimension gets abstract to you, thought and ego follow the same rule of having a common denominator.

In the theater illustration above, would not the landscape be all that the man and car needed to be presented as two separate items? Why is the theater setting needed?



The theater setting is needed because the landscape and man-car cast are ***also*** two things – like any other two things – which require My common medium. See the dimension arrow going from the man's head to the square of the theater opening? Without My common medium at the most inclusive level, the highest level, everything else below would fall apart. That is why I placed all of it within the theater illustration analogy. They would look like the left diagram: The outer supporting circle is the theater stage setting that represents them.

The man and car also require time and space as a reference? I mean, they cannot be nowhere at no time, or else they would not ***be***. They have to be placed somewhere at some time to be perceived at all.



All things, or no matter how many or where they are, have to exist in space sometime. You do not have to be a professor to know that.

These two aspects of Me called time and space ***also*** require one thing in common to present ***them:*** so you are going to have to look into My ONE common thing, which is represented here by the outermost circle. I will explain more about time-space so that you will better comprehend where I am going with all of this.

Let us say these two spheres represent the two aspects of the universe called time and space. Whatever the stage setting is for time and space, it has to be greater than the boundaries of time and space – just as with the circle illustrating the "man/car/land" just above. I will explain what I mean by ***greater than*** time-space. Whatever is not contained by the boundaries of time-space becomes indivisible, non-dimensional, omnipresent, all-inclusive, and all-pervasive. Indivisible describes something which cannot be separated into parts. Non-dimensional is that which cannot be confined to the three dimensions of length, width, and height. Omnipresent describes that which is always present everywhere and forever. All-inclusive means to include or encompass everything. All-pervasive implies that the whole of an amount, area, quantity, or thing is involved or affected. Unbounded defines something that is not linked to any form or expression. Only My single, unbounded state can be the common denominator for the two aspects of time-space and for the variety of expressions you find within them. You find the boundaries or divisions between slow and fast, low and high, near and far, thin and thick, cold and hot, dry and wet, weak and powerful, happy and angry, red and green, and so on.

Now do you see where I am taking you here? If you are My unbound state where everything comes out of, then maybe an new body and big bank account from nothing is not such a hocus-pocus idea?

At some basic level, everything is a part of My ONE because all My parts or divisions own an unbound indivisible state, or My common denominator of all those differences.

Here is a transparent sphere as a symbol for My one common thing. I use it because the line that defines its outer shape is one endless turn. Its lack of features renders it transparent. My common field underlies and permeates all in the universe. You can call it totality, unified field, this-is-it-ness, wholeness, ***be***-ing, existence, oneness, the whole ball of wax, or any name you like. It is simply a mechanical fact. You have always had a sense that life's parts had one thing in common, right? If you trace back My word "universe," it means one turn.

Now, My common field is not only a stage setting – it ***is*** the very things it presents. The car and the man ***are*** Me as ONE thing, not just ***parts*** of My ONE thing.

Lost you there?

I will explain a situation which shows how you tend to be misled by seeming separateness. At the bottom of a bowl full of water, there are two transparent cups which contain an equal volume of water. Perception in time-space says that although the body of water in the bowl is indivisible, or one, the contents of the water in the left cup are not the same contents of the water in the right. If you took a sample of the water in the left cup, it would have microscopic particles that are unique. And if all of the bowl's water was in the left cup, there would be none remaining for the right. If all the water was in the right, there would be none for the left. All the water in the bowl does not fit in the cups. All of this seems to be common sense. This bowl seems to help show that the man and the car are not one common denominator, just as what is in one cup is not the full body of water. It seems nonsense for me to write the words man-car on the purple disc above. The man and car seem only hosted by a medium and only a ***part*** of this medium. Yet careful consideration of My universe's common denominator reveals that there exists a metaphysical reality (more than merely time-space). There is something more than the boundaries of time and space – a non-dimensional metaphysical relationship between Me and what I and you are calling a "you".

Thus, this metaphysical relationship is not adequately expressed in the water-and-bowl analogy.

At this point, you transition to understand that ***all*** the water fills those cups. Each cup is all-inclusive. Each container, whatever it may be, is the state of My all-inclusive common denominator. A man and a car are My ONE thing, not just a part of My ONE thing. The metaphysics here shows that you cannot be left behind in a single spot in the way that your physical world teaches you.

San Francisco 2011
time-space
New York 2012
time-space

Want to hear something bizarre? As any container owns all My totality, the container of San Francisco 2013 is in the container of New York 2014 and the container of New York 2014 is in the container of San Francisco 2013. The man and car are in San Francisco 2013 and also in New York 2014 right now. If the man gets a new car in 2014, he is already with it in 2013. But seemingly positioned only in one of those time-space settings and seeing only that position's fraction of Me, you are not aware of My wholeness, and it sounds absurd at best.

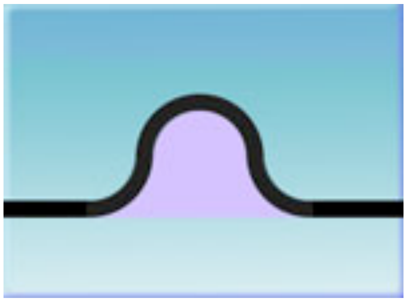
My ***all-inclusive*** common denominator of totality is more than merely any one particular time or space stage setting, thus it is one non-dimensional completeness. So everything of the past, present, and future always has, always does, and always will exist everywhere right now, regardless of what your human perception concludes.

So here (above illustration) is My one solid complete field where everything everywhere forever exists. It is the same as the outer ring supporting time-space. My nature is all-inclusive, indivisible, non-dimensional, omnipresent, and all-pervasive. Again, I am talking "meta"-physics.

Yet another analogy is this picture of outer space with stars. The black space is the one common denominator of all things, including stars. The black empty space is the source of all the stars. There is something more than the boundaries of stars. They may come and go, but the black space remains essential and even indispensable.

Let us look at this from the point of view of wave vibration. I put on a test tone. This is a tone of fifty cycles per second. The audio speaker cone moves in, out, then back to its rest state a total of fifty times each second. You cannot hear the sound unless the cone starts from and comes back to its rest state. Whatever the complexity of wave forms, they all must refer back to one common denominator, which is a "flat zero" state, or a state without a rate of vibration.

When you return to the bowl after an examination of the audio speaker wave forms, you can blend these examples as one analogy of My complete field – the universe reverberating within itself as waves. With this bowl filled with water, I slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. The waves bounce back and forth and they collide with each other, which yet causes smaller waves. The waves even sometimes cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. Yet it is one solid body of water, from which no amount is added or removed in order for it to undergo internal change. This helps us see the big picture of how I as everything am ONE vibrating thing.



[Picture of bell curve]. Any aspect of Me comes up out of a common flat non-wave state. I will visually represent an event by using this bell curve. Here I am simply mapping an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or aspect of Me, your universe, that comes and goes.

Here are a man and a car vibrating as waves from the silent flat zero state represented by the audio speaker. It is the same as My ONE common flat quiet field that everything has in common, which I represented by the transparent sphere. This further confirms your common sense that everything has My one basic thing in common.

ONE thing and NO-thing.

Later when it comes time to command your universe, you will see the immense practical value in knowing that I am No-thing. ***I would not cover it here unless that were the case.*** Acting as No-thing is acting on My highest and most boundless state.

You will actually ***do*** this nothing to accomplish everything. That is what I meant when I said, “The simplest most comfortable thing you could do.”

In what I will call your command session, you will need to free yourself of all boundaries in order to not be bound by any aspect of Me vibrating. This is critical while securing your object of desire. You will enjoy not having to respond to or struggle with anything that seems less simple than Me as nothing. You will not have to depend on anything less simple than Me as nothing.

My final common denominator of My universe is as simple as nothing. If this is not taken into consideration when designing your life, you are skipping over the biggest fact of who you and who I am. No-thing is neither pure energy, spirit, Holy Spirit, God, celestial light, prana, consciousness, anti-matter, nor any attribute. My ONE thing is the same as nothing because both are without attributes. If you know about My ONE thing, you know about My No-thing.

The Second Law Of The Universe.

My ONE thing expresses itself as a ONE all-person variation and I never stop being that individual, even when I become various beings.

I have an important question to ask. If My ONE field is indivisible, non-dimensional, omnipresent, all-inclusive, and all-pervasive, how much of it fills any aspect of My universe?

All of it. Any aspect contains all of it. When you are used to thinking and evaluating things only in terms of time-space settings, such a statement seems absurd.

Now, is there any difference between looking at how much water that cup holds and looking at how much the container of yourself holds?

No, not really, because they both hold all of it.

Then how much of My ONE thing fills that container you refer to as *you*?

All of it – from head to toe.

All Clear Colorless Sap

Remembering the flower and sap analogy, you are nothing but clear colorless sap regardless of whatever container is expressed or form the sap takes.

Nothing But Empty Space
the husk
the shell
the meat
the milk
the empty space

And according to the coconut analogy, you are nothing but empty space – no-thing.

If My entire universe fills that container of yourself you call *you*, then you are Me: Mr. Totality – One solid indivisible everything everywhere forever person. The self you call *you*, ***is*** the whole.
The self you call *you*, is Mr. Totality.

Every part *is* the whole.
Totality
Totality

[Picture of a piece of Me taken off of Me, and it is still all-Me.] Just like the little water cup, if you take a part off Me, all of Me is there. Even if you think you are only a part of My universe, all of you is all of Me.

You do not necessarily see why I residing in you packages you as a total universe person? You are willing to accept that somehow all of it ***is*** expressed in you although you do not perceive it? What would package the total universe as a person? All this is too abstract to make a concrete connection with your daily life?

Would you agree that right now My ONE thing is thinking that ONE thing is too abstract and that it does not see it?

You put on your thinking cap: "Yes. ONE indivisible thing, ONE indivisible existence, would mean exactly that. I as ONE thing is saying 'yes.' (Pause) Hum. This is weird. Be quiet and let me think about this for a minute." (Two minutes go by and you keep repositioning your glasses, chewing on your lip, and trying to sit in a more comfortable position.)
You grumble to yourself while staring at the floor: "So where else could my ONE thing be a second thing? How could it be reduced or divided into something small like a non-universal me? In that case, I would have to somehow be an all-inclusive me.
(1) But I am made up of a lot of parts,
(2) So ONE thing has to divide to be me,
(3) So ONE thing could not remain ONE thing while remaining as me.
No amount is added or removed in order for the ONE field to undergo internal change, and that keeps it ONE, but ***change*** means parts: two or more. Hum. Now I am confused.

My confusion is like the water-and-bowl analogy that did not adequately express the metaphysical relationship. That water cup sure does look tiny and isolated. The answer is that my parts are abstractly resident in a no-parts metaphysical state. I come up out of a flat non-wave state and ***flat non-wave*** is where I am ONE: a state without the 'two or more' vibration, An abstract state in which there is nothing to observe but rather to ***know*** that It is ONE thing. Everything of my past, present, and future always has, always does, and always will exist everywhere right now, because of that state's non-dimensionality, regardless of what my observer concludes. I observe myself as an isolated waving part. The observer 'part' is a wave in time-space so I cannot expect to see a unified whole by means of its part. I can only ***know it*** by understanding the metaphysical mechanical fact."

Okay, you see the metaphysical state of yourself as ONE all-person, but why do you continue to be Me as ONE all-person in the world when I bend as a lot of waves?

This is a very important point. If you stop being Me as ONE all-person because you wave yourself in the present form you are aware of, what do you think the chances are that you can get that new body and a big bank account? Darn!

The answer is that wave has to express WHO the bender is, and there is only ONE bender: Me. Simple.

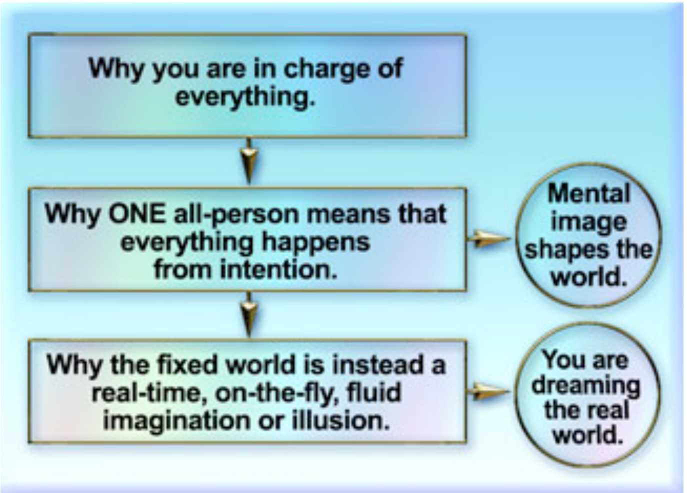
Now, ONE thing as ***you*** has the mechanics staring you in the face, but it is certainly not your experience that you are Me as ONE all-person running the universe.

It is good enough for now that you grasp the mechanics of how you are Me. I will have you decide what should be done about your experience later in this presentation.

Let us summarize:
Two or more things exist because of My common reference field.
My field is totality, ONE indivisible thing, which is ***greater than*** any time-space attribute.
Indivisible-fully-present-***all-of-it-***completeness exists everywhere forever. This means that everything which has, does, or will exist, is ***here now***.
You as a person exist here now. Therefore you exist ***as*** My all-pervasive and indivisible totality, since ***indivisible*** means there is none other than My ONE totality state.
You are packaged as an ***all-of-it-***complete-everywhere-forever person right here and now because everything in this state fills ***you***. You remain Me as waves in the world, because wave has to express WHO the bender is, and there is only ONE bender.
Because every part ***is*** My whole, who you are (the person who thinks, speaks and acts – the person you call ***you***) is Mr. Totality: My portable walking universe who is running everything forever right now. (smile)

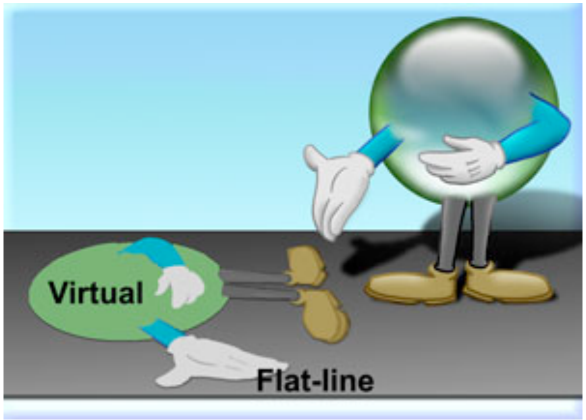
Is that straightforward enough? It is about what you can clearly see and know as true for yourself.

Let us look at what you as I, ONE all-Person, do and how I do it.


Why you are in charge of everything.
Why ONE all-person means that everything happens from intention.
Mental image shapes the world.
Why the fixed world is instead a real-time, on-the-fly, fluid imagination or illusion.
You are dreaming the real world.

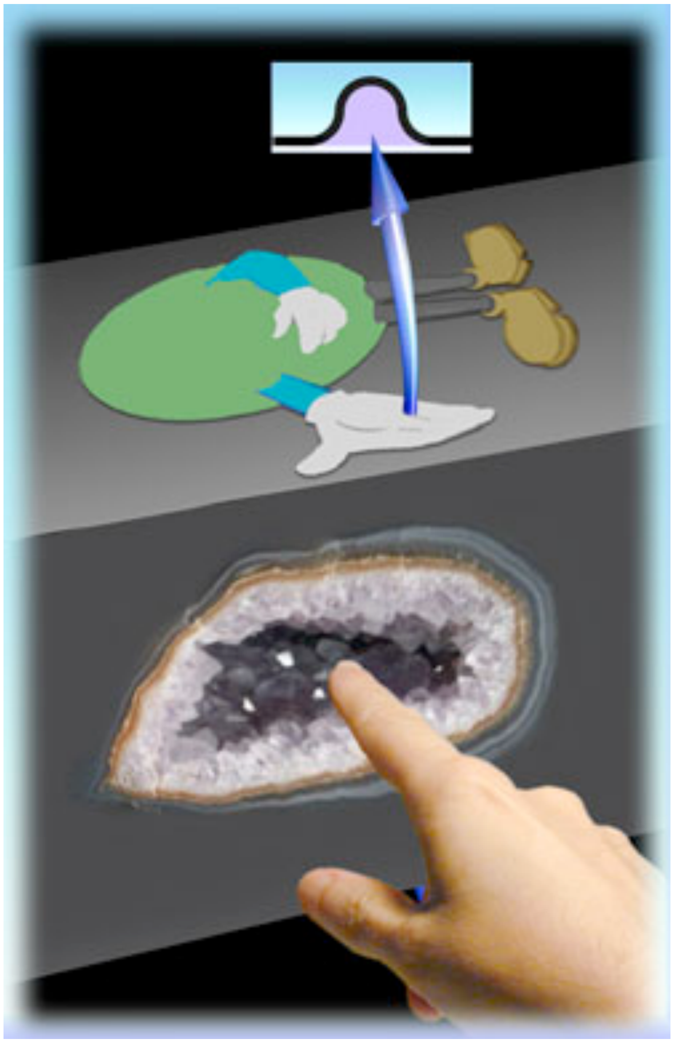
Here is the logical flow of ideas I am covering next.

Why you are in charge of everything. Why ONE all-person means that everything happens from intention. Mental image shapes the world. Why the world is not fixed, but instead a real-time, on-the-fly (on-the-fly means something created when needed, or changes that are made while a system is in operation), fluid imagination or illusion. You are dreaming the real world.

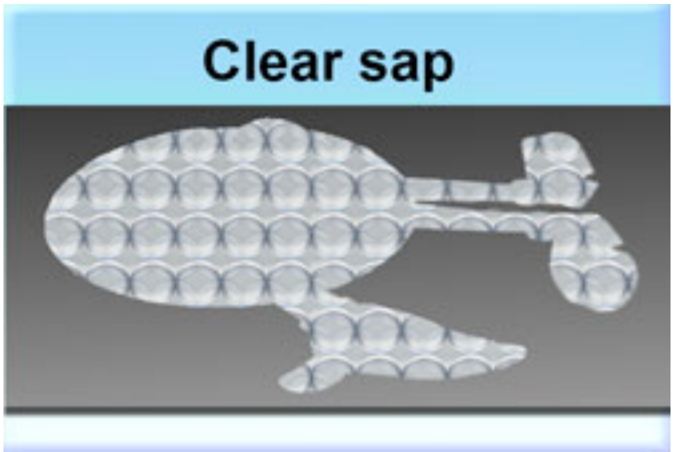


In order to do full justice to who I am as Mr. Totality, I will describe Myself as flat non-wave, unexpressed potential. The base fact of Me is that I am flat non-wave or virtual wave. I do not mean virtual in the sense of artificial or make-believe. I mean "has not yet become." I ***possess the virtue of*** wave, which means that I, the "**possess*or***" Myself, remain flat prior to wave. You saw this clearly represented in the speaker cone, so you have an example of My nature in the world. All potential vibration is contained in flat non-wave because it is the ***source*** of wave. Whatever car you could have a year from now, whatever you will be doing in the future, I silently own each and every one of those potential vibrations.

You can see that if My state was not flat non-wave, I would be just another one of those things out there waving as wave, and not the common denominator itself.



The best part is I actually ***do*** walk around as a waving person because of the "all-of-it" and "no division" nature of totality. Yet I also reside as flat as a pancake in a virtual state.



I am beyond this world and I am this world.

In this illustration to the left, I have used a hollow crystalline rock called a geode as an analogy to help clarify the idea of an underlying virtual state. The rock contains hidden crystals. Crystals represent a stable orderly structure, so it is an fitting choice.

The concept of a non-vibration state which is virtual and from which all vibration arises is the most abstract concept imaginable. How could something which has no attributes contain all attributes? It is a mind-stretcher. That you can conceive of such a metaphysical non-wave state and the simple mechanical sense behind it will suffice for the use of it. Perception of it is not necessary for its use.

Despite how abstract this seems now, later on I am going to show you that knowing ONE thing flat non-wave and ONE all-person, is the most practical and useful fact you can act on to freely build your life to order. When the leaf knows it is the sap, it acts directly as the sap and does not rely on what any leaf is doing or has done to build its life to order.

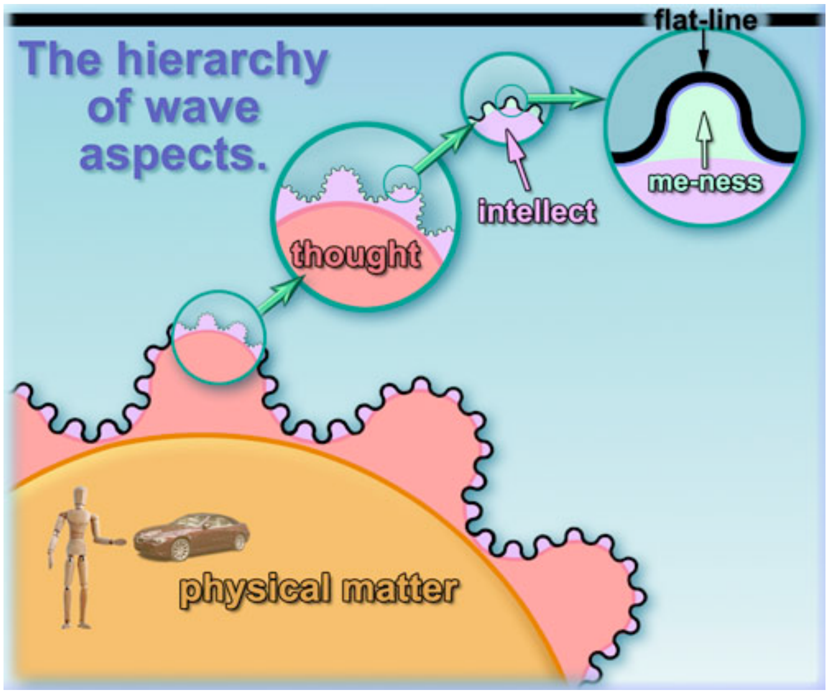
If you want that instant fresh new body replacement, and if it is not going to seem a ridiculous idea, you are going to have to leave alone all references to how your world works and express directly from My nothing state. Yes?

This is what I meant when I said that you have to expand beyond the rules of the life you are used to in order to conquer your challenges. So hang in there with me for the big pay-off.

The clear transparent sap analogy now comes into good use. The sap has not yet expressed the softness, fragrance, red, green, firm, tubular, and brown, yet all of them reside potentially in the nature of the sap.

Do you recall those cartoons where the character gets run over by a steam roller? He lies flat as a sheet of paper and then pops back up into his shape, dazed with stars circling his head. I flat non-wave Myself yet still pop up in the world.

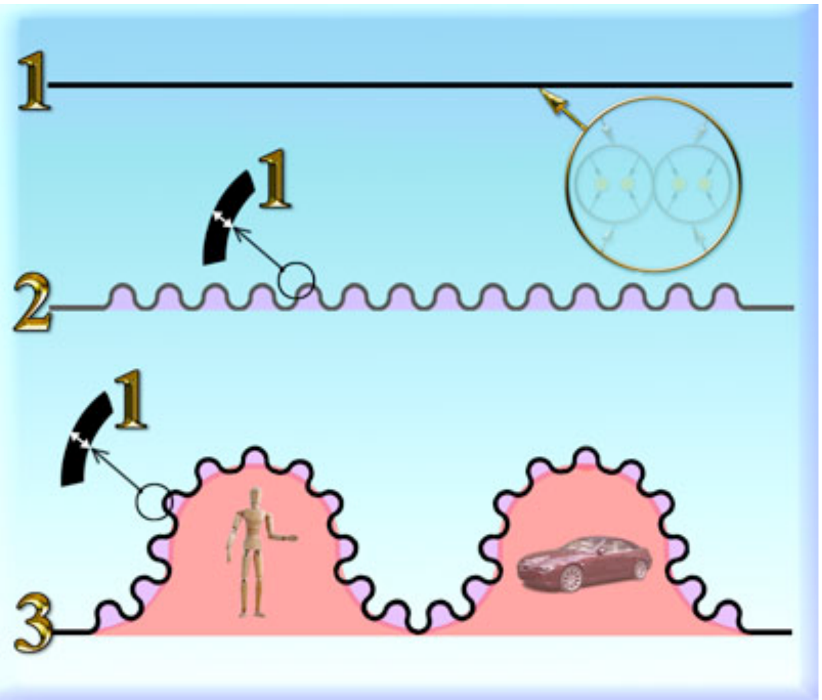
Everything I do, including time-space, comes up out of My silent all-pervasive rest state and then returns to silent stillness.



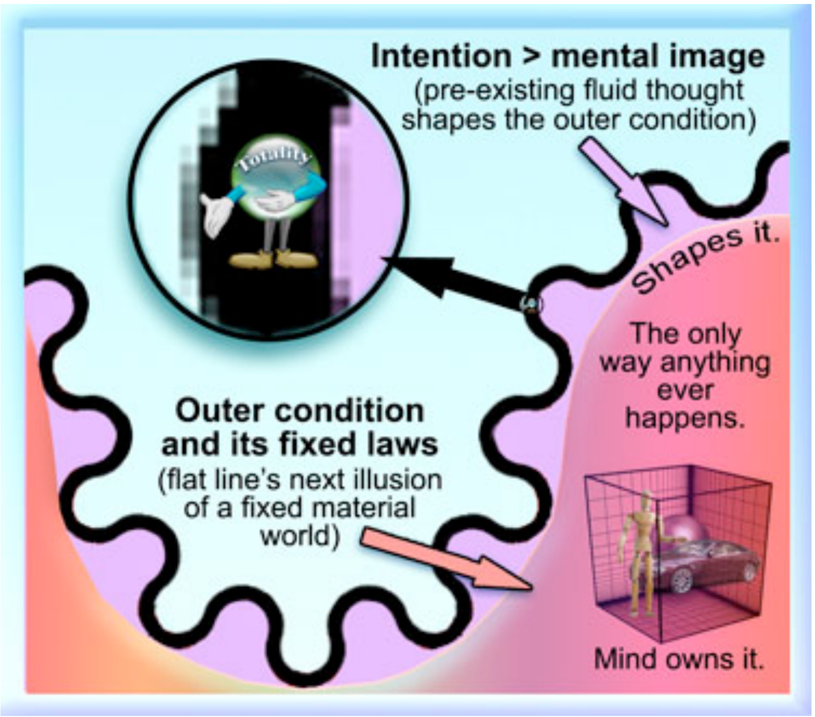
My wave aspect includes the following: 1) forms of physical matter, 2) a thought vibration, 3) intellect – the vibration which moves thoughts about like figures on a chess board obeying a hand, and finally 4) identity sense or "me-ness" – the vibration which underlies the intellect. These form a hierarchy seen in this illustration above.

When you are playing chess, you think about your move. Then you reach out your hand to make the physical matter of the figure move about. Later I will discuss your invisible-magic hand.

You do not normally think of time-space in terms of impulse or vibration, but rather you view it as an aspect: however, it may also be defined as an impulse or vibration for it also arises out of a flat non-wave nothing state. Time-space may be considered simply another event wave that comes and goes.



In this diagram (left), flat non-wave bends as a wave vibration. What is it that bends? The line is still there as a line, fully in charge. That is why I say it never stops being ONE all-inclusiveness, even when it pretends to be something which is merely localized, constantly changing, coming and going, and temporary (indicated by the colored fields in the diagram) – like the man and his car. Then, no matter how complex the wave becomes in its multiple aspects (the red and purple fields together becoming a multifaceted universe), ONE is still fully in charge and fully present. My complete authorship-integrity is resident. The fields, which may be seen ***only in themselves and which draw attention away from their source,*** give the impression that they are ***no longer flat non-wave totality***. There is a sort of spatial illusion, which has no substance, similar to a shadow mistaken as form. Looking at things, such as the colored fields, only in themselves draws attention away from their source and it makes you think, for example, that the man and his car are no longer flat non-wave totality. The man and car ***are*** flat non-wave Me who is fully in charge and fully present.


Intention > mental image
(pre-existing fluid thought shapes the outer condition)
Totality
Shapes it.
The only way anything ever happens.
Outer condition and its fixed laws
(flat line's next illusion of a fixed material world)
Mind owns it.

Here you are again as Me, Mr. Totality – one total person who is and does the universe. That means everything is My intention. Intention is the mind activity or mental image, which is the starting point. Mental starting point means not made real yet. Mental activity not made real yet is referred to as imagination or dream. A preexisting fluid dream thought shapes the way anything ever happens. My mind owns everything and makes the laws or rules of procedure in the universe. So when your imagination tells you what should happen or when it informs you that you should buy a car, or likewise sell one, you are listening to My ONE all-person imagination. That is ***your*** imagination: a free, fluid, open-to-change aspect of the universe that you privately own. Do you see how you will perform as Me: ONE all-person which changes your world? My flat non-wave, which is there at every step of the way, authors the illusion of a fixed material world.

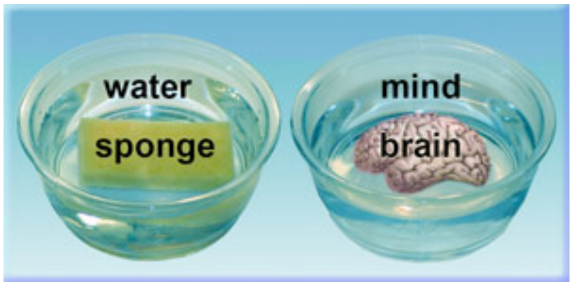
When you know this, you are inspired to change that dream and you are not intimidated by something seemingly fixed.

Look at the above illustration. There is My intention, the finer mental vibration which literally shapes the outer condition.

The only way anything ever happens.
Me, all alone in my private dream.

Do you see the straightforwardness of all this?

Here is a illustration of you dreaming – the only way anything ever happens. There I am – no one else in the universe besides Me – all My private dream.



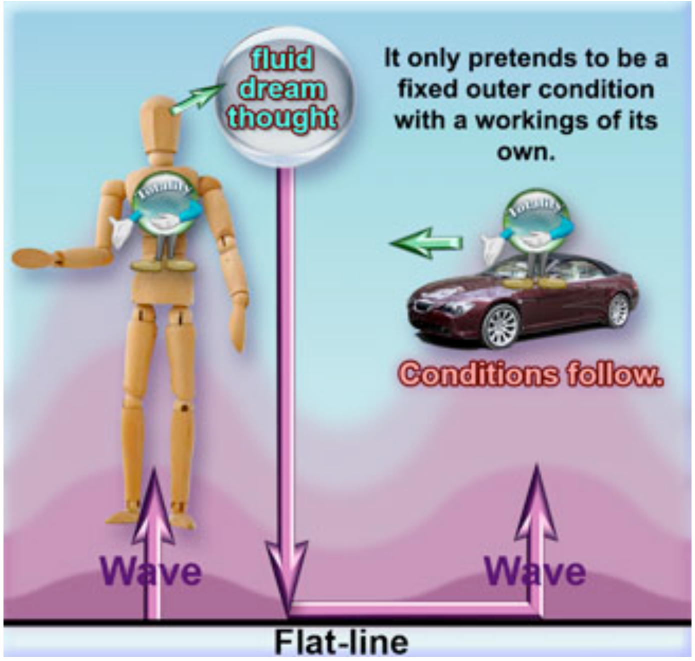
You are not used to thinking of mental activity without the presence of a physical brain? I am talking of a vibration that is higher than physical brain matter?

Well, again, it is ***all*** vibration. You will find relationships between high and low vibrations. High vibrations permeate lower vibrations as water permeates a sponge. When you take your cell phone with you anywhere in your house, the signal is always there, even if the phone is behind a wall, under a couch, and so on. Its high rate of vibration (radio frequency) permeates the walls. Higher vibration is always the authorship of lower as you saw in the hierarchy of wave aspects illustration. The same is true for thought vibration's relationship with a lower vibration of physical matter, like a brain.

Are you unconvinced that everything that ever happens must come from a thought? Things just happen by vibration merely changing or by some mysterious force?

MIND
A state more than time-space,
puts all of its range here.
CONTAINER

The metaphysical bowl of water, with its one solid indivisible field, shows that My all-person mind is indivisible. That field, which is greater than time-space, places the entire range of My all-mind in the container of your mind. First you have mental activity, a thought or decision to do something a certain way, and then you follow through and influence the universe. If you see how ***your*** mind works, you are seeing how My ***all-of-it*** mind works, because there is no division. That is the full range of My ONE all-person state and you are doing what I do right now. With no division, there is no ***other*** mind which could act as a mysterious force. Decision is wave causing wave to bend, and waves bending is how everything gets authored in the universe. There are channels of decision that you do not see or understand right now, but I will cover those later when I've prepared you to hear of My invisible magic dream-hand.


fluid dream thought
It only pretends to be a fixed outer condition with a workings of its own.
Totality
Totality
Conditions follow.
Wave
Wave
Flat-line

Your car always has been and always will be My private dream thought inside you. It only *pretends* to be a fixed outer condition with a workings of its own.

From a certain thought, a man acquires a car. From another, the car gets totaled. It just so happens that thought, or how conditions change, is a free, fluid, open-to-change aspect of the universe that you privately own. I will say that again because this is what you take hold of to bring about the ***experience*** of acting as Me: ONE all-person. That thought, how conditions change, is a free, fluid, open-to-change aspect of the universe that you privately own.

Let us summarize:
I am in charge of everything, because My indivisible totality never stops being totality even when I wave Myself in and as the world. Flat non-wave never stops being flat non-wave, nor does it stop being fully in charge, even when it seems to bend.
My vibration hierarchy is: identity-sense, intellect, thought, and physical matter.
Because everything is ONE all-person, because the all-of-it mind is indivisible, My intention is the starting point of the universe. Mind > imagination > dream-thought > ***seemingly*** fixed material world takes shape.
Your car always has been and always will be a private dream thought inside Me. It only ***pretends*** to be a fixed condition with workings of its own.
The universe, your world, is actually a completely "open to change" fluid dream-thought which you privately own. This is what I as ONE all-person do and how I do it.

So now, if you look for conviction that you are Me privately dreaming your world, you can trace back the steps to the simplest mechanical thing you could know:
Everything is the intention of My ONE mind > because I am ONE all-person > because an indivisible common denominator means all-of-it fills Me > because everything is ONE thing > because everything is owned by ONE all-inclusive common denominator > because any two or more things have one thing in common.
In your mind you can quickly go; ding ding ding ding ding – eureka, I've got it! Let us ***do*** it. And if you falter in your conviction, simply return to strengthen a weak link in your chain of steps.

* * *

The Third Law Of The Universe.

In My completeness, I as ONE all-pervasive person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude-experience Myself as an isolated recipient of variations.

The game-plan of hide-and-seek I play on Myself.

You may ask, "What if someone else directs the universe in a way that contradicts me? What if there is a car for sale in a lot? I see it and desire it, while at the same time; another guy sees it and wants it. We both know we are ONE all-person and that simply our thought of acquiring the car molds the outer condition to acquire it. Who gets the car?

It is time to discuss the game-plan of hide-and-seek which I play on Myself as an isolated recipient of variations. This is an excellent example of how I forget who I am in order to have an opportunity to expand through seeking – in this case, seeking how the universe works.
That unresolved thought, "Who gets the car?" is a preexisting cause for the outward condition to result in a questionable conflict. Everything begins within Me from My flat non-wave and passes through My thought directive. It is a private dream conflict inside Me, not an outer condition. Accepting this, you stop this inner conflict before it happens. You dissolve that thought inside yourself because you know that My ONE all-person decision is the reason everything happens. It is that simple. When you find yourself in a questionable conflict like the one above, you can know that I intended for Myself to pretend to be two people with two ***different*** intentions. Do you see how complicated life gets by forgetting you are Me?

It is heavy, but the logic follows perfectly. You did not take My ONE all-person law far enough. You used Me to prove you are a helpless victim of circumstances, when in reality, you were in control. You are the ***only*** one in control. Now you can see what I mean by game plan.

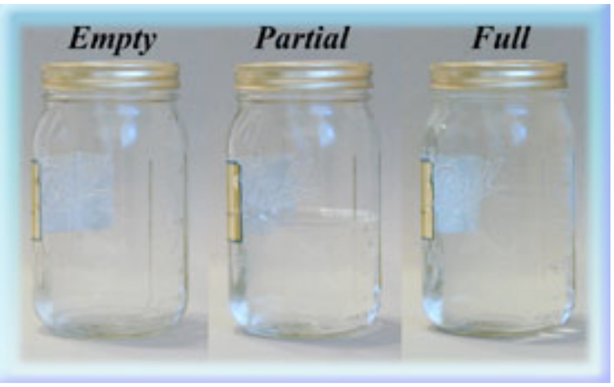
But what about severe weather, earthquakes and volcanic eruptions? They have been going on since the beginning of this planet.

I have been going on since ***before*** My planet. Erratic unstable thoughts and lack of stability in your life on this planet are the cause of all of them. Your vibrations churn the vibrational structures that determine the earth's activity, just as you saw waves fracturing other waves in the bowl of water. As you erupt, so do volcanos present themselves in exact response to you. As your emotions swing turbulently, storms respond as well. As your collective knowledge concludes that such explanations are unrelated naive nonsense, so collective localized proof is structured in front of you that it is. This may seem like silly superstitious talk, but as you come to understand your invisible magic hand later in this presentation, the logic will follow.

So if you churn this water-bowl-like planet with stable harmonious waves, you will be spared?

Because of limited perception, you will not be able to accurately determine who will or will not be spared, but yes, that is the law. Something will happen that spares you.

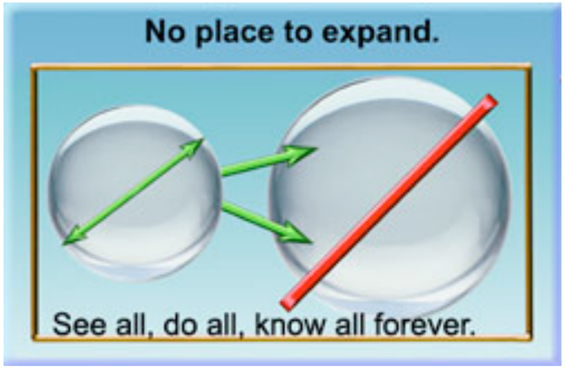
You may even act as a victim to the hide-and-seek game when you hear, "When thought changes, conditions follow." You may not accept this fact because you have not acknowledged that you are Me as ONE all-person. This non-acceptance is a thought. That thought, which is ***still*** My ONE all-person's thought, directs the stage setting of your life. Then guess what? Results in outer conditions seem to prove that conditions do not follow your personal thoughts. It may seem like only someone greater than you, who is dreaming the universe, could pull off such a feat. But you already have the most enlightened management as you will ever have, because you never stop being Me. Yet, you use My power ignorantly and thus against yourself when you forget who I am. That is fascinating, isn't it? That is quite a game for Me to play on Myself.



Hide-and-seek requires a viewer who only looks at a curve and its fill and who forgets that flat non-wave totality is who he is. Have you heard the saying, “You cannot see the forest for the trees?” This means that someone does not understand what is important in a situation because he gives too much attention to details. Here is an illustration to help understand how your Mr. Totality state, Me, remain so easily hidden. Here are three jars. One is empty, one is half full, and the last is full of water. The empty one looks just like the full one. You cannot tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as "less than".

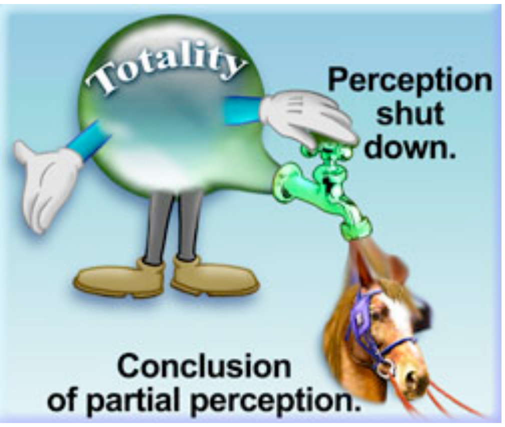
It is My all-pervasive nature that makes Me so well hidden. Something completely all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything so completely. Most people are so busy with the localized details of their life that they do not even care where they came from or who they are.

Why do I want or need to hide yourself?



Think about the big picture. If you are Me, you are complete everything everywhere all at once. Where do you go to become something? You are already anywhere you would want to move to.

My only option is to pretend I am less than I am, so that I am not everywhere all at once. Then there is my opportunity to move from lesser to greater. In My complete, ***already there*** field, like the water bowl, all I have to do is cancel out the waves of perception which “me-ness” acts upon. Remember when I rocked that bowl of water back and forth and you saw how waves cancelled out other waves? That is how I cancel out areas of perception so that you only see so much of yourself to conclude about, and you say, “I am not there yet.” Then the hide-and-seek adventure begins. This can only be pulled off because My nature is all-pervasively transparent. With shut-down perception, you could come to all kinds of conclusions about who you are and what you can or cannot do.


Totality
Perception shut down.
Conclusion of partial perception.

In this illustration, I shut down My perception so that an individual will conclude that he is only an ant in the scheme of things. Here I use the symbol of a horse head with blinders to represent the individual.

validation

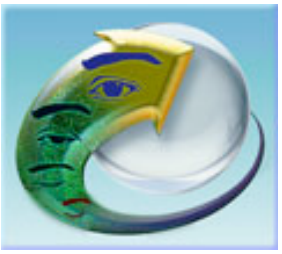
Here is an illustration of what exactly happens, which is easy to confirm from your own experience.
You open your eyes as a newborn in a realm of narrow vibration bandwidth to find only so much: a little box of life.
You then act on what you know based on that absence of the big picture.
"Who am I? Why am I here? What is all this? How do I survive in the midst of it all?"
As you progress on a journey and get older, you respond to those questions by seeking validation from the experiences that have shaped your world so far. By "validation," I mean justifiable, relevant and meaningful:
"I evolved from the primordial soup… Because I am a Scorpio… Because I was beaten as a child… Because of Adam and Eve… Because I only have about eighty years altogether to live... Because I only have a hundred dollars in my bank account…" and so on.
In this way of thinking, if you want to mold your universe to acquire a car or anything else, rather than molding unconditionally from flat non-wave, you wait for validation or a prerequisite situation which signals you to go ahead. Until you get your realm's validation, or what is required, you repeat,
"I cannot, unless… I am just an ant in the scheme of things. What is the purpose of my life? How can I get what I want? I do not deserve what I want because my life is a shame. You are damned if you do and damned if you don't. If it sounds too good to be true, it probably is. Life is out to get me. Nothing like this has ever happened to me before; why should it now? Progress comes only in little steps. Life is unfair. There is no such thing as something for free."

Because of something the leaf is doing:

From the sap analogy, here you see Me as ONE all-person pretending to be intimidated by something My leaf is doing. Here I pretend to be crouched with My hands on My head. The sap is as if shut down or faltering because of something its expressed attribute is doing.
Here the sap (all alone in Myself) has dreamed up all kinds of limited stories and then believes that they are real.

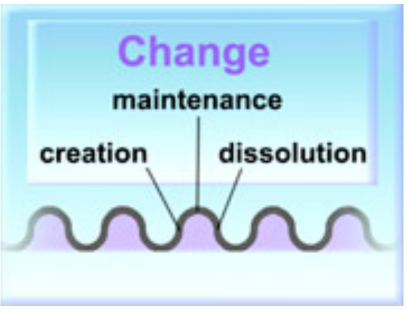
I will call this adventure My ***expansion opportunity***, since I as Mr. Totality, did not have that opportunity when I was everywhere and everything all at once.

The hierarchy of beings in the universe; My invisible magic hand.

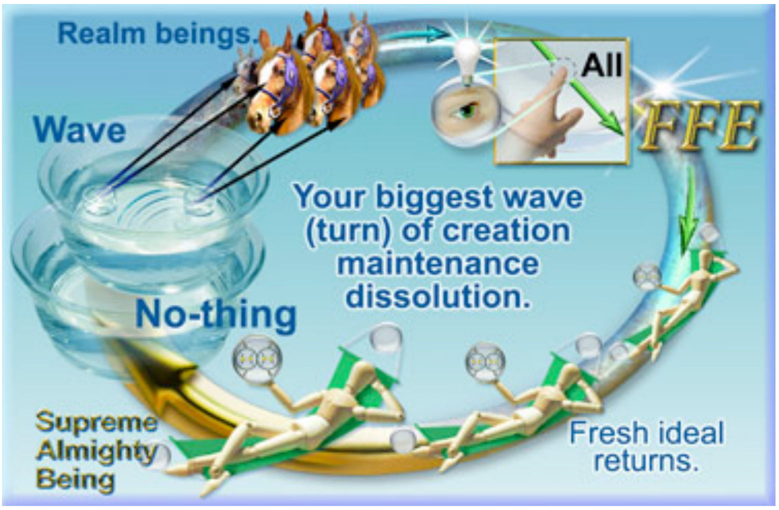


I said that everyone is expanding back to My totality. I said that I know, see, and do everything everywhere all at once. Does this mean that each of my individual lives will eventually know, see, and do everything everywhere all at once? You cannot do that in this present human form, so what do you become... say, half way there, or when you are all the way there?

The question is about My biggest wave that encompasses everything from beginning to end. The question is about the hierarchy of beings in My universe. This is normally reserved for the area of mysticism, but I am going to show you simple mechanical facts that you can determine for yourself.



First, look at the most fundamental nature of wave or vibration. When I reverberate within My completeness, a wave is created, a medium maintains it, and then it is dissolved. All I become and any change that happens undergoes this three-part process.



Here is an illustration of My biggest wave. From flat non-wave nothing, I divide Myself into many beings. The first major landmark on your journey is what I will call Fond-Flow-Effulgence. This is where you know who I am so sufficiently that you dream a private dream ***as that*** ONE all-person. FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. You completely enjoy something, and when you are ready for the next thing, you immediately go on to your next dream. Anything you want is materialized instantly, spontaneously taking imagination to reality. FFE is enlightened management of your life, or acting as an enlightened realm-being.

In the flow of expansion of material in the universe back to My ONE all-person state, minerals take many transformations to make it to the plant kingdom, and so too from the animal to the human kingdom. Human beings need to gain many experiences and attributes before they are ready to fill places in the higher being kingdoms. If there was not an afterlife for humans, or for any being, there would be no one to fill the empty stations in the next level of the hierarchy when a being moves on from that level. Keep in mind the big picture. The higher you go, the higher the vibration. Time-space vibrates so high at the highest level, and is so abstract at this level, it is ***almost*** eternal. There pass eons of time that are longer than you can imagine. Likewise, spacial dimensions occur that are ***almost*** unbounded.

You will ultimately sit on the throne as the Supreme Almighty Being, which you have done innumerable times already, and will again do innumerable times. That is the highest vibration or station from which you see, know, and experience everything everywhere all at once. Next, you choose to merge back into My ONE indivisible existence,

the ***end*** of time-space, only to then come up out of everything everywhere to form emerging waves. In this way you eternally celebrate who I am. Eternity holds plenty of time for everyone to be and do everything, and indeed everyone does so. You have got a great expanse of adventure ahead of you. You will be living expanding dreams that are unimaginable in scale.
When the next being in line is ready to replace you as Supreme Almighty, you merge into My flat non-wave again to come up everywhere as everything. The cycle of Supreme Almighty back into ONE thing and then out as emerging waves again into Supreme Almighty is My biggest wave of creation-maintenance-dissolution.

Wait a minute. You work through unimaginable eons of time to get the highest spot of evolution and then you throw it all away? Why would anyone in their right mind do such a thing? Well, because you experience that your Supreme Almighty state is an illusion – not real. Only that which does not change is real. Only My flat non-wave no-thing is real. When you merge into My virtual nothing state, I am again alone to know that I am not really going anywhere, nor am I losing anything by again coming up out of nothing into expanding some-things. To Me, nothing has changed.

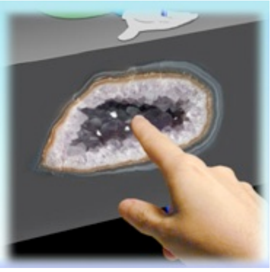
I am talking about a Supreme Almighty God. So what does that make Me?

A Supreme Almighty God is something, wave, or attributes – not nothing.

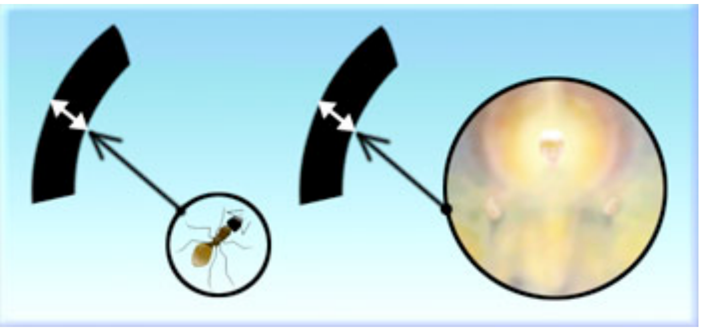
Yes, I am saying that you expressing from the Supreme Almighty God and His spiritual hierarchy as your base or source, instead of a nothing virtual state – Me – is ignorance of Me.

I am both nothing and everything equally. I am ONE attribute-less thing, like the glass sphere analogy showed. Yet I can pop myself up in the universe as any thing. Therefore, even a Supreme Almighty Being is wave – an illusion – not real. The only true reality is My flat non-wave or no-thing because it does not change. The Supreme Almighty gets His inspiration from Me. You can call Me “Supreme Almighty” if you want to, but this does not mean that I am ahead of you on the line of expansion as the Supreme Almighty Being is shown on the above diagram. You have to include yourself as the Supreme Almighty if you call Me “Supreme Almighty.”

I had the intention that there should be a line of expansion before there ever was one – before there ever was a Supreme Almighty God. I can also pop up out of nowhere on any line of expansion and then instantly disappear – even right under the throne of the Supreme Almighty. Then the question arises, “But intention is an attribute and attributes are wave. How could My no-attribute virtual state intend?”



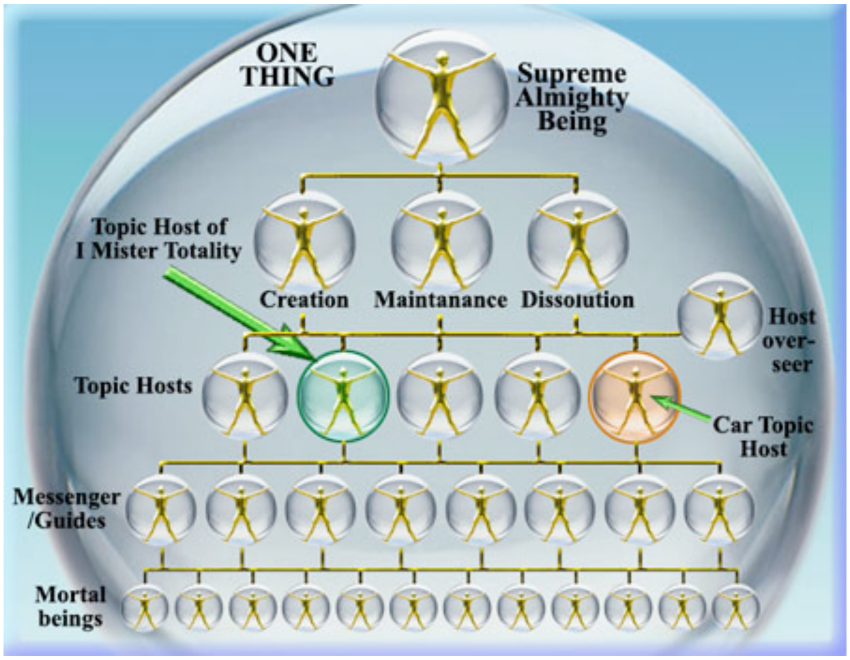
Maybe the term “virtual attribute” would help. This is where the crystalline geode analogy comes in again. ONE is attributed to something different than two, so that makes ONE an sort of attribute even without wave. In the same way, a non-wave virtual attribute-less state of intention can loosely be conceived of. As I said, the concept of a non-vibration state which is virtual and from which all vibration arises is the most abstract concept where no analogies from the world do it full justice.



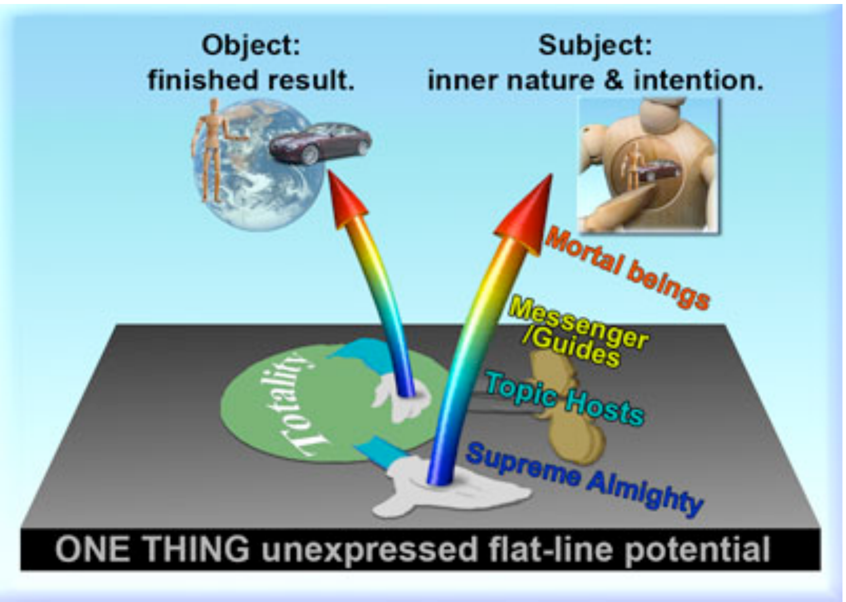
As far as I am concerned, whether I vibrate as an ant or as a celestial being, I am still the exact same complete authorship-integrity. Unless you can provide people with these mechanics, it is best not to go around saying that you are above the Supreme Almighty Being. They would either get uneasy or want to have the men in white jackets take you away. (smile)

Why do I call Myself He and Mr.? Why gender? There is a deeper meaning to maleness than the biological an social condition seen on this planet. In the causal realms or God kingdoms, maleness is known as first cause, father > pater > pitri. The pitri is first cause since it interacts with matter > mater > mother to form a universe of individuals. Maleness is symbolized by an upright phallic shape to represent ONE individual thing standing alone and supreme. That is why I use the words Mr. Totality. Yet in My virtual state, I am so abstract that it does not really matter what word I assign, so I pick this one and do not give it great significance.

What are these higher realm-beings like?


ONE THING
Supreme Almighty Being
Topic Host of I Mister Totality
Creation
Maintanance
Dissolution
Host over-seer
Topic Hosts
Car Topic Host
Messenger /Guides
Mortal beings

Here is an illustration to show how they fit in the universe. I already explained ONE thing, Me Mr. Totality, and the Supreme Almighty Being. Below that, three universal beings are shown hosting the nature of wave. For anything that exists, a wave is created, a medium maintains it, and then it is dissolved.
Next come Topic Hosts and Messenger-guides.
The root meaning of the word topic is "of a place." Topic Hosts are responsible for the fixed patterns and placements of things that always remain so, just as ONE all-person always remains ONE all-person. Messenger-guides assign and manage these topics. For instance, the pattern, or topic, of apple-"ness" always remains apple-"ness" regardless of all the numerous apples that come and go in time-space.


Object:
finished result.
Subject:
inner nature & intention.
Mortal beings
Messenger /Guides
Topic Hosts
Supreme Almighty
Totality
ONE THING unexpressed flat-line potential

Here is another depiction relating to how I as flat non-wave Mr. Totality divide into a subject-object relationship.

And here I am as a portable walking universe as I mentioned earlier; all of it inside you.

Remember from the first diagram, and even from the audio speaker, that there has to be something stable which underlies what comes and goes. It is like a king who remains on a throne despite all that happens in his kingdom. It is like a factory where shoes are designed and made: the shoe salesman travels from place to place but the factory is stationary. Anyone who has ever worked on a project from start to finish knows there is a natural order of things that trickles down from a single directive authority to an end product. The CEOs, designers, and salesmen are not sold along with the shoe – they remain behind the scenes in their upper-floor factory offices. This universal hierarchy reflects a cause-effect nature just like the audio speaker cone and its vibration. There is the stable round metal frame, and then there is the cone that vibrates, and then there is the air that is pushed out in a variety of different puffs. The stable round metal frame is Me ONE-thing, the vibrating cone is The Supreme Almighty, Topic Hosts, and Messenger-guides, and the puffs of air represent the human realm. What is considered mystical makes sense when you look at it this mechanical way.

Again, in the diagram, your universe unfolds. I, as ONE-thing-totality, vibrate My ONE complete field as a Supreme Almighty Being. I become me-*ness*. Then I am the Being who rules all. While I never become less or different than Myself (remember rocking the bowl of water?), to become a Topic Host, my point of view narrows so that I seem rather to become the individual topics themselves. I reverberate within Myself this intention: “Now I become many.” Then these many beings perceive themselves as occupying a hierarchy made up of higher to lower vibrations, or placements. You sitting there seem to be something that is neither The Supreme Almighty, nor any particular topic, nor its Messenger-guide. So you know what I am saying from your own experience.

I create Myself as a high-vibration causality fabric which remains stable. There is a new buzz phrase for you: stable high-vibration causality fabric. Fun, huh? Fabric, in this sense, is the fundamental structure or makeup of something. Causality is the relationship between a cause and its effect. *Stable* defines something which does not change its properties. This hosting fabric underlies all the changing details which belong to your expanding field of creation. I multiply Myself into high-vibration *other people*, who embody the field. It is these *other people’s* more localized perceptions that bring them to the conclusion that they are either underneath or above in a hierarchy, while they have their individual personalities and purposes to fulfill. Greater beings preside over lesser beings, who execute every aspect of My ONE all-person purpose. For example, Messenger-guides preside over humans. They execute every aspect of the universe. They manage your line of expansion back to totality. They are your inspiration.

When you mold your dream thought to acquire your car, the Messenger-guides magically organize all the details behind the scenes to produce your results.

They could be called Providence. They ***contract out*** My potential. Historically, they have been called Spirits, Celestial Beings, Archetypes, Gods, Devas, Deities, Providence, or laws of nature. In this picture, the sky symbolizes an unbound expanse above, the wings suggest the ability to show up anywhere quickly, and the head, arms, and feet suggest a means of authorship. These kinds of images have appeared throughout history to help people understand what they cannot see.

This is where I come in as the Topic Host of I Am Totality. For example, even though various and innumerable experiences of I Am Totality come and go, My underlying fabric of I Am Totality is always the same. It is underlying, eternal, stable I Am Totality-“ness.” This website and its materials are the result the work of My I Am Totality Topic Host, whose Messenger-guides have brought information to you as this writing. Again, this is a very personal universe, as it is all Me.

Because Topic Hosts share many aspects (in the case of my presentation, these are computer graphics, language, understanding, and so on), there is an overseer who coordinates all shared aspects of My expression and who stands above all Topic Hosts: a Host Overseer.

Each Topic Host oversees its own organizational hierarchy. In the same way that I, as the Supreme Almighty, act upon My Topic Hosts, My Topic Hosts multiply themselves as Messenger-guides to create, maintain, and dissolve mortal beings, plants, and minerals.

There are more divisions than are seen here, but the above diagram shows the basics of creation, which can be easily confirmed if and when you care to trace yourself back to ONE thing.

Again, the entire basis of consideration is that you are ONE thing. Neither dogma, nor theories, nor science, nor mythology, nor theology have a place in this presentation. Here you use your head as you stand as ONE thing, which is the easiest fact* to confirm when you know what to look for – I am merely showing you what to look for. I remind you that you may determine this for yourself when you trace it back to ONE thing.

*{ In this case, “ONE thing” stands as a fact on its own, although “ONE thing” does not act to create any sort of reality apart from its sole and sheer existence. Traditionally, a fact is comprised of a relationship between a subject and an object, or between a knower and an object of knowledge. Ultimately, when I present “ONE thing,” I refer to My virtual state in which there are no such relationships.}

THE KNOWER
KNOWLEDGE
THE OBJECT OF KNOWLEDGE

All humans are the recipients of the work of My vast range of Messenger-guide beings. Everything is their representative vibration; the knower, knowledge, and the object of knowledge. Some historical messengers are depicted as cherubs shooting their arrows or angels hovering in the sky. The most popular term associated with a guide is guardian angel. Whenever you find the awareness of any aspect or topic of the universe in your experience, such as your car, mathematics, romantic relationships, gaming, etc., this awareness is your particular Host’s vibration. And when you are involved in that aspect, like your car, whatever ***seems to be*** the apparent source of that car in terms of currently popular norms, is ultimately the work of the Host. It is potentially confusing to utilize those popular norms to know that the source of the car and the car-awareness are derived from the Host. Today, for example, the views on what occurs when the Host works in this way are mostly interpreted within the fields of science, such as sociology, biology, psychology. While these views are accurate, the Host owns a more complete truth, which underlies and permeates all views.

Where are all these Topic Hosts and Guides?

Hosts’ bodies and their abodes are made of high vibration material which permeates lower vibration material. Topic Hosts are here now – not out there in distant space. The best man made likenesses of their home are paintings which depict shimmering, hovering, ethereal looking palaces. You might have fun doing a "Google" image search on *devas* or *deities*.

Messenger-guides are more localized than Topic Hosts, yet their bodies may reach out over a vast region, like regional managers who oversee a wide territory. They may sometimes take up the same space as humans, while their higher frequencies keep them invisible. Generally speaking, the lesser their responsibility, the more localized they are. They may also take human form if that helps to accomplish their tasks more efficiently. Literature is filled with magical and personal stories of them performing earthly tasks and many are truer than humans would like to believe. My magical universe is hidden to an often drab and uninspired planet.

Your invisible-magic hand.

As the one person who is and does the universe, they are My invisible-magic hand. They, the experts, are what accomplishes a magical appearance out of thin air for you – even though you do not know the details of ***how*** it is organized. You do not need to know ***how*** to build a car, make a person, or print currency in order to have them appear instantly in ***full out*** of thin air.

You already know well what it feels like to be an isolated individual who does not know most of what happens around him. You feel certain in your expectations that the seasons come and go, that the plants grow, that your body knows how to digest food and how to heal itself, yet you are an involuntary recipient of uncertain external aspects in your environment about which you have no control and on which you depend for survival and sustenance.

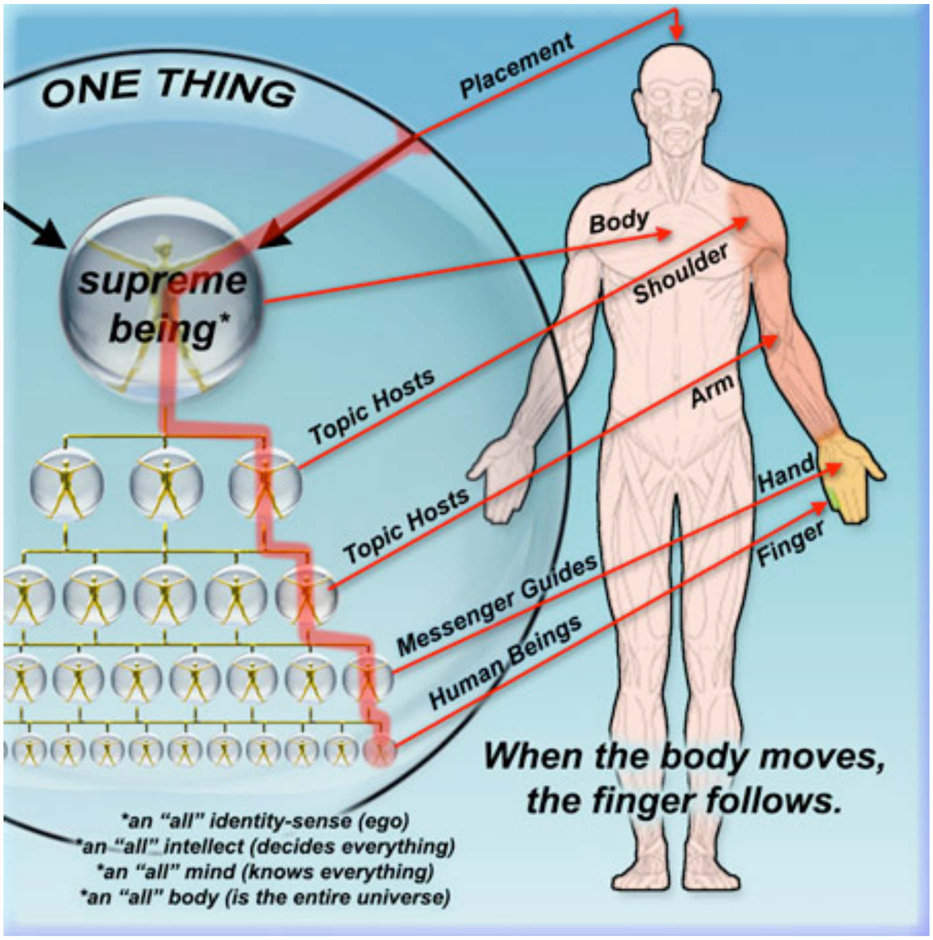
The point is that if I am to purposefully forget that I am ONE all-person to become uncertain of what happens and also to not know what to do about it, then it is necessary for there to be a behind-the-scenes host support structure to guide you. The route of expansion that leads the way back to My ONE all-person could be called your line of evolution, or your line of expansion.

A hierarchy, with rules and procedures, is necessary for the process of evolution. And if those who sit behind the scenes are to remain there, their vibration must be higher to keep them hidden and pervasive, just as the radio signal of your cell phone is invisible to you. They must remain behind the scenes so that the game of hide-and-seek is not revealed. The beings who are higher up take responsibility for the beings that are below, as in any ranked organization. The beings at the very top vibrate at such an inconceivably high rate, that for all practical purposes, their frequency is as concentrated or solid as flat line. Overall, they are quiet to you like an audio speaker cone which vibrates above audible frequencies. That makes them hidden and highly stable.

Why are Topic Hosts, Messenger-guides, or a hierarchy necessary? I as ONE Supreme Almighty person can certainly execute all the rules and procedures behind the scenes Myself.

I as ONE all-person, do not really ***have to do*** anything. I just love to celebrate My self-awareness by expanding Myself into lots of beings who get to love what they do in places they love to be in. Hence, the root meaning of the word topic is "of a place."

My all-inclusive completeness means that every possibility exists, so I forever provide a fully open door to anything anyone could ever imagine. At this point, physical immortality (your thought molding an ideal bodily form) is a given. At this point, many enjoy creating their own planets, local universes, and even entire celestial realms, and they fill them with beings to rediscover who I am. Some love to go on to the eternal-high-vibration-self-knowledge-repository to host the specialty of enlightened management of life such as IAT. The "you" reading this page has done that innumerable times and will yet do it again innumerable times. That is what My "eternal completeness" means.



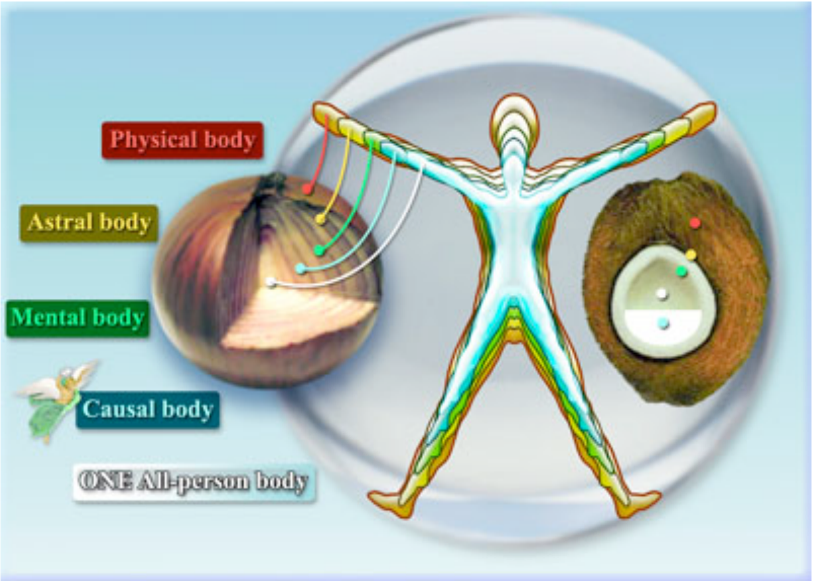
When the body moves, the finger follows.

*an “all” identity-sense (ego)
*an “all” intellect (decides everything)
*an “all” mind (knows everything)
*an “all” body (is the entire universe)

Properly understood, as in the diagram below, when the finger says, “I would like a new car,” inspired by My virtual state, the Supreme Being just spoke: the body moved as the shoulder, arm, and hand – and the finger followed. The Topic Host and Messenger Guides of car-“ness” also just spoke. Acting on this is called the expansion of identity-sense. It resolves all the issues of an isolated realm-being or human life. My virtual state and the God Kingdom is not some far off unrelated aspect of the universe that is leaving you to fend for your car yourself. You now know that you have made the right choice and have sufficient supply. That relief and effulgence bring you to silence, and the car’s materialization is finished from My ONE thing silent virtual state.

{Understanding this flow of creative intelligence is extremely practical. To give you a hint of what is to come in IAT, later I will have you consciously decide to stay in My ONE thing state in order to make your dreams come true. You will stay there while the shoulder, arm, and hand do their organizing for the finger. In this way you will do nothing to accomplish everything. You will be the sap that is not concerned with what its leaf is doing while this process is going on, so as not to accidentally become limited, intimidated, or falter.}

It will be good for you to see how your body fits into the mechanics and hierarchy of the universe. I will define five bodies to provide the *how*. Each permeates the lower by way of rate of its vibration. Another way to conceive of them is with layers of an onion, or a coconut. A coconut has an outer husk, a shell, the meat, the milk, and then an empty space at its core.



Just as your physical body is an interface with the physical world, your astral body is the medium of continuity when it is time for a new physical form – when you are ready for a next outer change on your line of expansion. It also allows travel without the physical body. The word "astral" comes from "of the stars". This is an apt word as it suggests a vehicle which is independent from earth's elements. (If you do a web-search on "astral body" you will find a large amount of information.) The physical body fits like a kind of glove over the astral. The fabric of the astral body both records and transmits information to the physical so that your unique pattern is both passed on and experienced. This allows you to uniquely interact with universal law as your journey advances.

If you just step back and look at the big picture and the story of life, these mechanics make perfect sense and fit in with everything you have examined so far. In that way, I am holding to my promise for you to be able to confirm what I have said for yourself and for you to keep your feet on solid ground.
There are more subtle divisions than shown in my diagram, especially in the causal body, because the causal's high vibration bandwidth caries so much more content. It is important for me to stay with descriptions which fit in with everything I have said so far, so I will keep to the essentials for now.

The word "mental" in this case does not refer solely to ***intellectually disposed***. Mental activity ***embodies*** desire, emotion, imagination, will-power, and so on. Recall from in the hierarchy of waves diagram: "Mind > imagination > dream-thought > seemingly fixed material world takes shape." The astral body, physical body and material world are what take shape from your mental body.
In addition to this, recall: "The fact remains that in a hierarchy, the higher-ups have their thumb on the whole picture. You create yourself as a high-vibration causality fabric which remains stable." You therefore have a causal body that interfaces with the Hosts of the god kingdoms. You also use this body to traverse the god kingdoms when it is time for you to do so. This body is the means to get closer on your journey to knowing, seeing, and doing everything everywhere all at once. It therefore has to be more abstract, refined, and pervasive.
Because there is ONE all-person who is and does the universe, you have to include His body as the end-all of the hierarchy of bodies and as the highest rate of vibration that permeates the rest.

Now that I've shown you these mechanics, the law of "I as ONE all-person never stops being that individual, even when I becomes various beings" will have even more significance.

I will now provide details of how the flow of My creative intelligence forms your body.

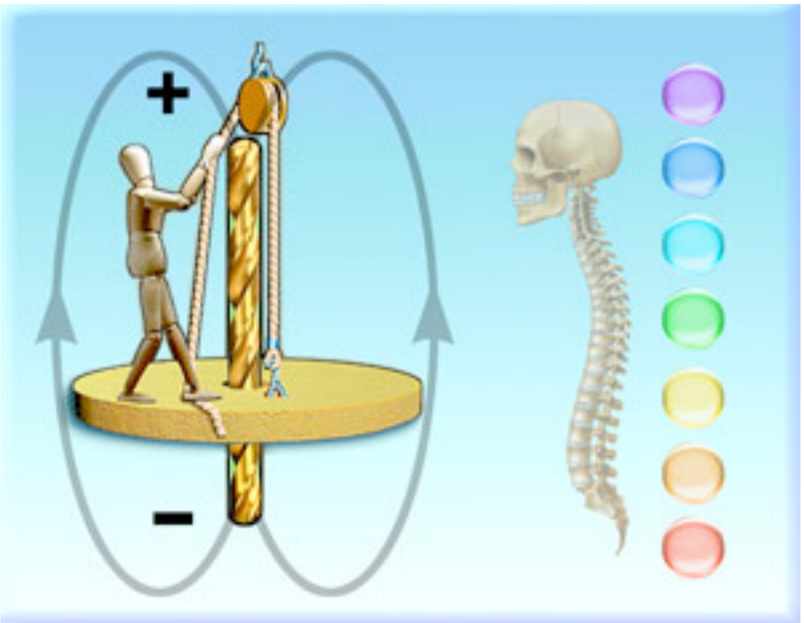
When I first divide myself, I roll myself out as three. Why three? Two is not a stable structure for me to flow. Flow means wave, and wave means creation-maintenance-dissolution. Just like a stool requires three legs to be stable, so my first interval requires three. The leg of dissolution relates back to Me in my virtual state because it brings everything to no-thing.

My next interval is seven. You might think that if I divide myself again, I would be six. Yet the flow of wave requires a reference to My flat non-wave no-thing out on its own amidst My variations. It provides access to Me so that my variations never stop being Me even when I become variations. Therefore My next roll-out, interval, octave, or group of variations is seven.

Every intelligent structure of mine has a central system in order to direct a hierarchy of providence, which is My Host hierarchy who direct the universe. Everything has an essential back-bone. In your human body, it is literally your spinal column containing seven stations. It channels the hierarchical flow of my intelligence in a way that allows a realm-being to emerge or evolve from lesser to greater as well as express all my attributes. It is your way of discovering Me, which is of course the theme of My universe. You may call it a central nervous system. Nerve means a line that caries my information. I call it my prime-essence-directive-flow. Traditions of knowledge prefer the words prana or chi.

For My hide-and-seek game, this flow of information needs to remain behind the scenes to a degree, so that realm-beings can ignore Me – or – have an opportunity to discover Me through seeking. I roll out seven stations of my intelligence at your backbone whose visibility go only as far as your astral body, even though its influence is central to the function of your physical body. I protect these stations from the physician’s knife and his child-like prodding which is only aware of a physical body.

There are so many illustrations of these stations with a simple web image search, that I have no need to repeat one here.



The highest vibrating station is at the crown of your head. The lowest is at the base of your spine. Each station hosts the various aspects of My nature in a hierarchical manner. The nature of wave vibration includes polarity: positive and negative. Within the human body is a polarized orbit of My creative intelligence. Negative = female/earth, positive = male/heaven. A female Topic Hosts localizes Herself coiled up at the lowest earth station, ready to spring forth up in a spiraling motion (the same way a drill's spiral shaft advances) to reach the crown or heaven. The crown Topic host is not only male, but the Host of Dissolution. He can drop you off at My virtual no-thing state.

Each center represents a unique Topic Host. Collectively, they get everything done that makes up your life. Each of these stations controls functions from lower to higher vibrations: from walking the earth, to digesting food, to processing emotions, to intuition, to entering heaven. Those with astral perception see colors from low vibration red to high vibration violet at each station. The nature of flow is movement, so that it is associated with the element of air or wind. That is why breathing techniques are often employed to enliven it. Each side of the spiral can be drawn through each nostril flow, which in one way, gives your body practical access to Me. For this reason, many beings in higher realms consider the human body an auspicious prize. Your body gives you the potential to both walk the earth while remaining heaven.

[If you do a web search on what I am speaking of here, you will see the word energy in almost every sentence. That is because the authors are not interested in Me; only in being an isolated recipient of something undefinable which they will never be themselves. Since they do not know that they will ever be Me, there is no practicality in defining Me. Thus, they call Me energy as if I was some kind of dumb battery cell (smile). Also, realm-beings who deal with these stations love to believe in something seemingly fixed in order to give definition to their lives. They will say that they cannot "___" because the body does not want to, or that their body will not let them "___." They will say that you have to work your way up to the crown station to become enlightened, instead of My taking care of that without your intention and effort. Such is the case when My realm-beings ignore Me.]

You may be curious about something. I am instructing you to live in My unbound expanse where everything is your private dream. In this unbound expanse you have free access to everything. Yet I talk of a hierarchy of Hosts as if they are running the universe themselves, and then that this universe is headed by a Supreme Almighty who is an Absolute Sovereign. In government jobs there is a demanding hierarchy all the way up to the President. If you do not obey the rules, you are doomed. How can a hierarchy, executing an exacting plan, govern you within it – you who not only have free access to everything, but who can change anything? Would not that create chaos?

Every part *is* the whole.
Totality
Totality

Let us look at the early illustration of Me where when you take a part off of Me, all of Me is there. Any part of Me is not chaos, but an exacting plan – a plan that includes not only individuals who have free access to everything, but who can change anything.
So what is a Host's experience of a person like you who is accessing His celestial realm this way?

It is their plan to know that you are coming – to have everything prepared and finished. You know that ***They*** know, because you know that every part is the whole. From your private dream point of view, ***They*** obey you. From their private dream point of view, They get to do what They love most – to host.

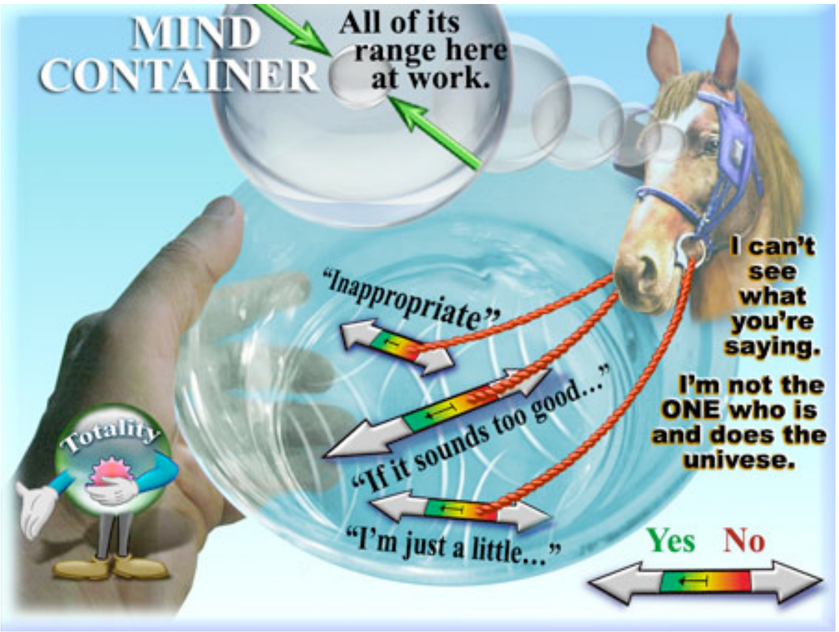
They always experience complete control over what They host. Everything lines up and unfolds for Them to expand Their fulfillment: fond-flow-effulgence. This is Their harmony in Me. The word "heaven" means an unbound expanse of harmonious order. Your Hosts are a bunch of Me's handling a bunch of little Me's who run around to run the universe. All you have to do is want something, and They take care of all the details. Fun, huh? Only I as ONE all-person could pull ***that*** off.

They have parental guidance directives to protect and guide you if your little box-of-life's boundaries start to muck things up. That is Their procedure for you as an evolving being. It is parental delight to Them rather than police work. Permission stops only occur if you bring something of your small identity-sense into Their topic, at which point someone more knowledgeable than you needs to take care of or adjust it through protection and guidance. Most of the time you do not even recognize permission-stops because they are so close to you. All you know is that you are getting something different than what you want. In your command session instruction later, you allow your smallness to be however you find it, and say, "Well, here goes nothing." Then Their job is over. Even if you still hear permission-stops, you do not have to respond to them because you have given Me full responsibility to take it from there. It does not even matter whether or not you are not aware of stops. As you do what I would do, as I will instruct you in the ten-minute session to come, they no longer need to continue creating stops. Stops vanish. With that, you have gone over Their head to Me Their boss. Their responsibility is over and all is clear. I always get what I want and My Hosts adore whatever that is.
It is possible to get Their permission by dealing directly with Them, but that involves either detailed knowledge of Their topic or subjection to Them. It makes more sense for you to water the root of a tree rather than trying to attend to each individual leaf. By ***root*** I mean Me.

Let us summarize:
My biggest wave that encompasses everything from beginning to end has everything expanding back to Me from the mineral, plant, animal, human, and celestial kingdoms. This means that you will eventually know, see, and do everything everywhere all at once as the Supreme Almighty Being.
You could call Me Supreme Almighty if you wanted to, but this does not mean that I am ahead of you on the line of expansion as the Supreme Almighty Being. You have to include yourself as the Supreme Almighty if you call Me "Supreme Almighty."
The first major landmark on your journey is called Fond-Flow-Effulgence. This is where you know who I am so sufficiently that you dream a private dream as ONE all-person.
The hierarchy of beings can be compared to the audio speaker. The stable round metal frame is Me ONE-thing, the vibrating cone is The Supreme Almighty, Topic Hosts, and Messenger-guides, and the puffs of air represent the human realm.
Topic Hosts and Messenger-guides preside over you and they execute every aspect of the universe. They manage your line of expansion back to totality. They are your inspiration and providence. When you mold your dream-thought to acquire a car, they magically organize all the details behind the scenes to produce your results.
Hosts' bodies and their abodes are made of high vibration material which permeates lower vibration material. They are always right in your midst like water permeating a sponge. Hosts are here now.
Five layers of bodies within each other interface the hierarchical nature of the universe: physical, astral, mental, causal, and ONE All-person.
The ***you*** reading this page has been and done everything in every position of the hierarchy, and you will again do so innumerable times. Eternity holds plenty of time for everyone to be and do everything on a line of expansion.

The Fourth Law Of The Universe.

As an isolated recipient, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use My ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.


MIND CONTAINER
All of its range here at work.
"Inappropriate"
"If it sounds too good..."
"I'm just a little..."
Totality
I can't see what you're saying.
I'm not the ONE who is and does the univese.
Yes
No

Here is an illustration from the point of view of the water bowl canceling out waves of perception. See how the arrows are held to a limited range? At the top, notice that the horse's conclusion works the full range of My ONE indivisible mind, and in that way he commands the universe.

Now you may say: "Oh shoot, if I do not understand what happened with limited-range perception – and if I therefore do that thing with the full range of mind, I am never going to use WHO I am."
Yet this conclusion is still another hide-and-seek game I play on Myself. Why? Because I, the ONE who just said that, always uses WHO I am. All of the clear transparent sap is right there as the rose pedal.

So what is the way out of the game?

"So what is the way out of the game?"
Totality

Look at who asked that question; the only ONE who ever asks any question. [Picture of Me saying, "So what is the way out of the game?"]

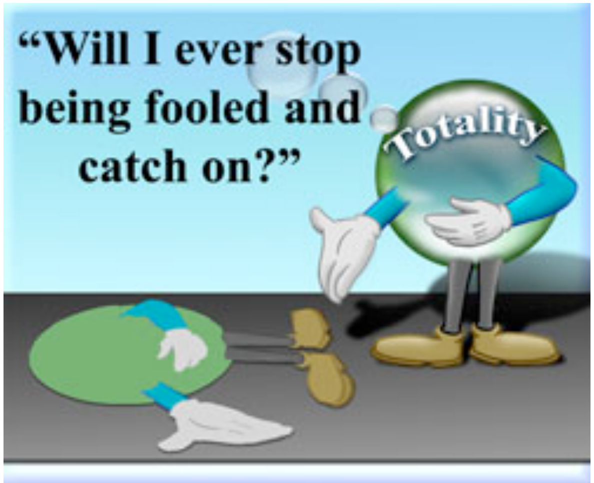
Oh shoot. I, the ***me*** who is everything, just said that. What a hide-and-seek game I play on myself! I am stuck as being this and expressing that, even if I do not think I am.

Look again. [Picture of Me Totality saying, "Oh shoot. I, the ***me*** who is everything, just said that. What a hide-and-seek game I play on myself!"]

"Oh shoot. I, the "me" who is everything, just said that. What a hide-and-seek game I play on myself!"
Totality

Will I ever stop being fooled and catch on?

[Picture of Me saying, "Will I ever stop being fooled and catch on?"]

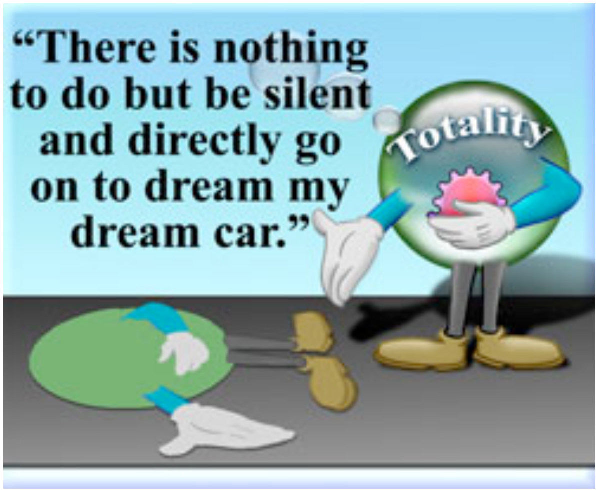

"Will I ever stop being fooled and catch on?"
Totality

The question ***is*** the game of being fooled. There I am all alone, no one else in the universe besides Me, all My ONE private dream, and I ask Myself if I will catch on to what is being done by something ***besides*** Myself. The question itself is a con-game. The game is over when you know you are the author of the game and that you can stop it at any time. There is no point in answering a question in a con-game. When you recognize the con, you stop playing. It is over and you have caught on.

It is like a maker of wax apples who creates an apple so real looking, that It is meant to fool you into taking a bite. The apple-maker enjoys how real the apple looks, but he himself is not fooled into eating.

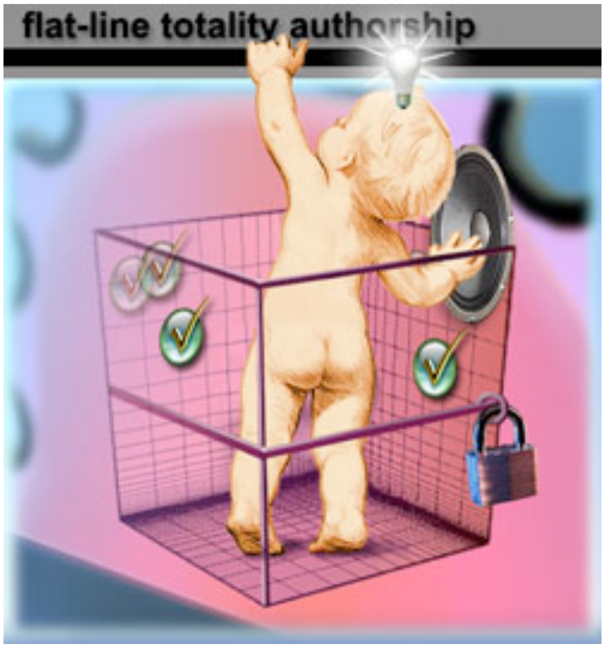
"No wonder everyone misses who I am. THIS IS IT"
Totality

No wonder everyone misses who I am. THIS IS IT.
[Picture of Me saying, " No wonder everyone misses who I am. THIS IS IT."]


"There is nothing to do but be silent and directly go on to dream my dream car."
Totality

Well then, there is nothing to do but to be silent and directly go on to dream my dream-car from my virtual nothing state.

["Well then, there is nothing to do but be silent and directly go on to dream my dream-car from my virtual nothing state."]


flat-line totality authorship

This is what you just did. Here is a picture of you acknowledging your totality to manage your car acquisition in an enlightened way.

Well, you have just heard it directly from Me. (smile) No matter how insignificant or isolated the movements of any being may be, that being is My supreme all-person decision. Ultimate power, intelligence, understanding, wisdom, meaningfulness, and appropriateness are fully represented in and as every spot, regardless of helpless, pretending, hide-and-seek conclusions.
THIS IS IT! That is what ONE "All-Of-It" person means. You do not need to seek a particular experience, perception, or event to ***be*** Me: just stay right where you are and enjoy knowing that THIS IS IT. The inspiration to regain control of "the rest of you," that which you do not see now, ***is*** My decision. Seeing yourself get upset over events because you cannot see integrity ***is*** Me. Feeling sorry you made such a fool out of yourself because you were not paying attention to the fact of totality ***was*** Me. Realizing you really ***were not*** a fool after all and you have no reason to be sorry is Me. You go ahead and be at home in all things.

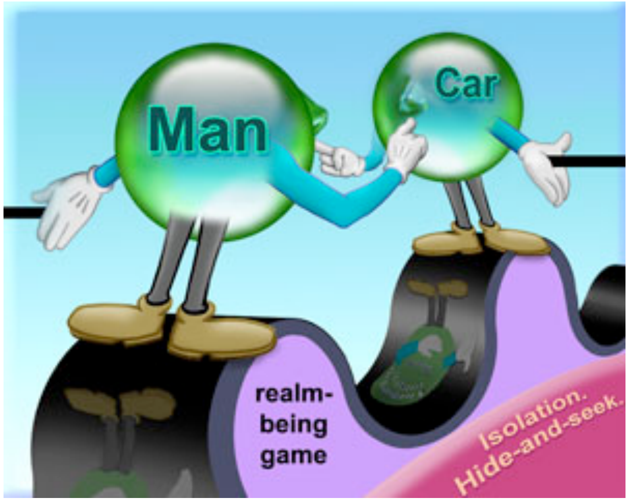
Scripting your universe
Ignoring your Totality.
Inspiration to regain control.
Feeling upset / sorry you made such a fool out of yourself because you weren't paying attention.
Seeing that you really weren't a fool after all: you were Totality all the time.
THIS IS IT
Totality
Go right ahead at home in all things.

Here is a desk pen set to show how you are scripting your universe. The illustration is self-explanatory.

I am saying that the outer condition, or the result of dream thought, is an illusion, because the colored fields are illusions with no substance, like a shadow. You know what it is like to reach through shadows and feel nothing there, but I am asking you to deny all that you know about reality and all that you care about. Would that make you cold and remote?

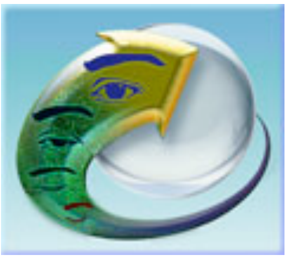
Who is concerned whether you are cold or remote? Who cares if this might not be a good thing? Who is concerned that caring might become denial? Why would I say these things? Why would I want Myself as you to hear this coaching from Me? A lot of caring is going on here. I say that I do not stop caring under any circumstances. I say that this concern is Me warming up to Myself. If you ***are*** My totality, acting upon Me makes you even more reliable for those about whom you care.

Certainly I love to find Myself as much as I love to hide.



Here is an illustration of you and your car. If I am a complete all-person, I am fullness, or a state of full-fillment. All alone in My fulfillment is another way of saying self-love. If My intention is to take outer form, I multiply Myself like the wave curves. I am expanding that self-love. Now you can see why I made the statement in the beginning: I am ONE all-person, who is forever, who is everything and everywhere all at once, and who dreams a private dream of expanding self-awareness, a dream which pretends to be a multifaceted universe.

Did I do well in having you confirm this for yourself?



Eventually, expansion takes everyone to the inevitable spot where they discover who they always-already are: Me. This knowledge creates a private dream in which they are in complete control.

Why is it inevitable? Awareness keeps expansion continuing, partial becomes full, and finally you are filled to the brim. This is what My universe does. Remember how I defined the word “universe” as one turn? Here is an illustration of ONE turning. The open eye is Enlightenment.

The good news is that feeling helpless and out of control is My fully resident authorship-integrity of the universe, which knows exactly what it is doing – ***you*** know exactly what you are doing. Even though you do not ***seem*** to know the reasons behind what happens, you could never have anything wiser, more appropriate or more meaningful than what you are experiencing now. No spot can be left behind without having My complete authorship integrity.

The whole planet is doing this hide-and-seek. It follows the illusion of the colored area enclosed by the bell curve. You should not be surprised at how consistently the rest of this planet is unaware of the simple mechanics of how it is in control of its universe. Its hide-and-seek can only be effective collectively. Everyone knows that he does not command the universe – That is ***just the way it is***. Even if gossip got around that everyone was sole commander of the universe, people would look for evidence in outer conditions and prove it otherwise – unintentionally they would use My power to prove that they do not have full control of the universe. People may not only become skeptical but even act angry if you tell them that.

Creatures who have limited perception are quite predictable. An insightful experiment was performed on a type of fish called a pike. The fish was placed in an aquarium which had a glass divider that separated the pike from a dozen minnows, which were on the other side of the aquarium. Minnows are the pike's favorite tiny meal. The pike did not see the glass when he repeatedly tried for the minnows. Each time he tried, he slammed into the invisible barrier. Finally, after a few days of failure, the pike quit trying. The protective glass divider was removed so that the minnows were then unprotected. Predictable? The pike did not try to eat the minnows even when they swam right up to his nose. How is that for cold and remote? (smile)

People will not be bothered by someone who tells them that they are sole commander, even when the truth is right under their noses. Everyone seems to know how life works on this planet.

Assisting further with this cover-up, beings who know they are sole commander are self-sufficient; they see the big picture and thus tend to keep to themselves.

Am I not clever? Give Me a pat on the back for this clever and monumental hide-and-seek game that I play on Myself and My world.

I mentioned that people get angry. I said that My universe is self-love fulfilling itself. There are a lot of people who hate others. How is hatred really love?

The next time you cry, take a look at how good it feels to cry. If it did not feel so good, you would stop. Hate works the same way. It is love-based because it feels so good. Everything you do is My self-love. The entire universe is here because of My self-love.

From another angle, it is all about conclusions that are made from having partial views. If you could see how all details fit in the big picture of the universe, you would find yourself in love with everything. Let us say you are at a friend's house. Your contact lenses fall on the carpet. You are down on all fours feeling around for them. Your head bobs up at the edge of a coffee table and you see terrible dents and scratches on the edge – "Oh how terrible. How could that have happened? I hate it when things like that happen. What a shame." Then you back up a distance and get a fuller view, and all that seemingly terrible shame was in fact a part of a perfect woodcarving. "Wow, how could I have ever known?" I am not suggesting that you try to love everything simply because you would do so had you the biggest picture of the universe at hand. I am merely explaining how perception operates.

Why do I as ONE all-person necessarily mean goodness?

One thing is complete perfect order. Perfect order means harmony
Harmony equals goodness.

Can there be perfect evil?

No. Because evil requires absence or lacking, in which something is missing or there is not enough of something. My completeness does not contain absence. Darkness is only the absence of light. Perfect evil is only an illusion based on absent perception.

But people have the very real experience of evil, and phrases like "life is good" do not change that, right?

Actually, if they are the right phrases that inform correctly, the evil situation vanishes, because you as ONE all-person, who mold all conditions in each moment, mold conditions on the basis of what you know about life. When a change in knowing occurs, conditions follow that knowing. Knowledge has organizing power.

You may ask, "So are there people knowing this who can instantly change an evil person coming at them with a knife?"

This is what I mean. You look to your world and the people in it to confirm whether or not it can be done – whether it is true or not. If you look in that direction, you are likely to confirm only what you already know about life. Conditions always follow what you know. You need to look at the metaphysical fact of Me as ONE perfect all-person, act on that knowledge, and then you will ***know and live it*** regardless of any perception, event, or experience. Here I am steering you in the proper direction.

Think of the worst case of evil you have ever seen.

If you could see just thirty-percent of the reasons it happened and how they fit into My plan of the universe, you would fall to your knees and weep over the unspeakable glory. If you could see all the reasons and how they fit in, you would simply be in love. And if you could see how your previous reaction of horror and disgust fit in, you would then smile at it with peaceful affection.

It would be good to sit down later to more carefully consider that.

Now when going about your day, you may enjoy yourself more – simply because you know that I know what I am doing. The next time someone pushes your button, or something foolish you did plagues your mind, know that not only is it a mere drop in the vast ocean of My being, but that it is a precious-majestic drop.

Later I am going to take you through a ten minute procedure which I call a command session. I want to make sure that you actually perform this deliberate dream effectively. It is important that it does not remain merely a feely-good fanciful idea. You will get a chance to test yourself on how effectively you are using Me to mold your universe.

Let us summarize:
As a complete all-person, I am fullness, or a state of "full-fill-ment." All alone in My fulfillment is another way of saying self-love. And if My intention is to take outer form, I multiply myself like the wave curves. I am expanding that self-awareness.
Yet I am complete, everything and everywhere all at once. Where do I ***go*** to become someone or something? I am already anywhere I would want to move to.
My only option is to pretend I am less than I am. To do that, I shut down perception so that an individual person will conclude that he is only so much and in a limited spot.
You open your eyes as a newborn in a realm of narrow vibration bandwidth to find only so much: a little box of life. In this state you could come to all kinds of conclusions about who you are and what you can do.
The hide-and-seek game can only be played effective collectively. Everyone knows that he does not command the universe – That is ***just the way it is***. Even if gossip got around, people would look for evidence in outer conditions and thus would not find it – unintentionally they would use their power to prove that full control of the universe does not exist.
Give Me a pat on the back for this clever and monumental hide-and-seek game that I play on Myself and My world.

Supplement to The Fourth Law.

My all-inclusive definition of good and bad – right and wrong.

After I have taken so much care to inform you that you are Me making all the rules of My universe with My on-the-fly imagination, it may seem contradictory to discuss the My definition of a good or bad, right or wrong thing. Agreeing that “This is the ***only*** right way that my car can happen” would be to munch down on the wax apple. However, ***until you finish acting as an isolated recipient of the universe and refer to My no-thing base state to create your universe***, there is a great practical value in discussing the bite of an apple that is handed to you.

Therefore, everything I am going to discuss in this supplement is based on ***ignorance*** of using My silent totality state. What I will say is true, but is not the ***compete*** truth. Keep it in this proper perspective.

Recall the five laws of your universe – My ONE all-person state pretends to stop being Myself to experience Myself as an isolated recipient of variations until I re-establish My ONE all-person identity.

“*Happens to*” suggests that something is organized ***for*** you, or presents itself ***to*** you. Something comes to pass either for a reason or by chance whether you know or do not know the details of cause. When you go for a job interview, friends probably say, “Good luck” because there are so many unknown factors to influence the outcome.

I just finished examining your behind-the-scenes host support structure. I choose to shut down perception and put Myself on a line of expansion as a realm-being. Then a behind-the-scenes host-support-structure organizes routes which lead the way back to My totality, to process the journey. You do not know everything going on so someone else needs to. Laws or rules of procedure come into play so that the consequences of actions can be learned and used to make progress. Laws respond to your will as you are a free-will* agent who is responsible for your destiny. If you let go of an apple, it falls to the ground. You learn the law of gravity and use it for your own design. You are responsible for your actions. This is where cause-effect comes into play.

*{Why do you have free will? Because the structural reality is that there is only My ONE will all alone as ONE all-person. Because there is no second will, there is no other influence to bind it, no conflicts – hence, free will. Regardless of how you perceive yourself in relation to others as a realm-being, that structural reality is intact so that you have unlimited potential to violate rules.}

I place myself into various lesser laws to inspire me to eventually rise above them by asking,
“Why am I obeying rules and their consequences for others when there is only Me, and when I can dissolve it all back onto the ONE law of flat non-wave? Why am I putting a noose around My neck and holding Myself back when there is only one hand which is Mine?”

Ultimately, laws and rules are used to rediscover that this is all My own stage play and that I am the authorship of ***all*** the rules. The game is then over and there are no more rules. There is no more cause-effect expressed with restrictions and there is nothing to obey; only a private dream in which to celebrate in love. (By the way, this is always right now. I did not merely decide to do this a very long time ago. The beginning and end of the universe is always happening right now because I as sole commander are more than time-space, which is always right now-ness.)

Speaking in personal terms, My organizational fabric is made up of Topic Hosts and Messenger Guides. So when stuff happens, you are seeing the results of Host’s personalities expressed as your world both within you and outside you.

It may seem like I have been contradictory when I speak of you as ONE all-person and then switch gears by saying that you determine your life as a person with limited vision, who knows very little of what is going on.

But think of it this way. H2O, which stands for two hydrogen molecules and one oxygen molecule, come in the forms of vapor, water, and ice. H2O always remains H2O, even though its nature is to transform from and into these various states. H2O is the greater or more essential truth of water, and there is no contradiction between the two. Normally, when you speak of water, you do not say It is hydrogen-oxygen. That is because in the context of localized interaction, there is practical utility in making the distinction of the lesser truth as they are called in any of the forms, solid, liquid, or gas. If there is ice on your windshield, you would prefer that someone tell you it is ice, instead of telling you it is H2O. Then you would know to use an ice scraper. In the context of interacting with more localized laws, such as free will, there is practical utility in making the distinction between a realm-being and Me. Of course I never leave Myself, but I am working with the huge difference it makes to My realm-being state when it wakes up to and acts on the Mr. Totality truth, the H2O truth.

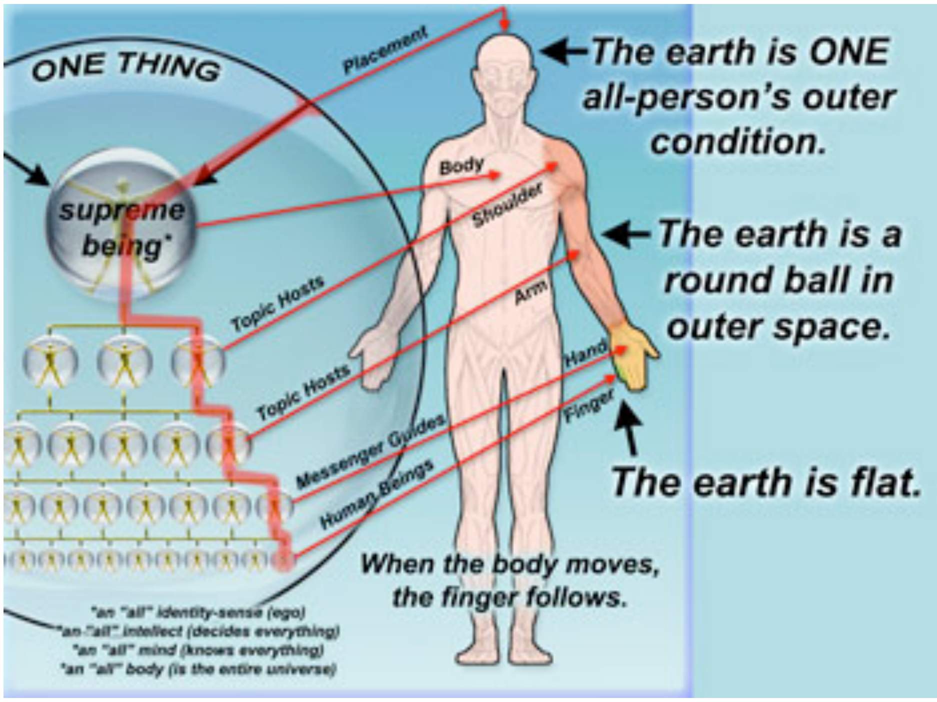
Let us have a little fun conversation with a farmer, a scientist, and myself to explain lesser-to-greater truths.

Farmer Sod: "I know the earth is flat. We cut a path through those hills starting from side to side, and the road is as flat as a ruler. When it rained, the water just sat there and did not flow off end to end. I know with every fiber of my being that the earth is flat."

Dr. Hardball, geologist: "Yes, Farmer Sod, what you say is true, but there is a more complete truth that is beyond your perception. The earth is a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. You just need to know what to look for so that you can confirm it for yourself. Let me show you how to track the movement of the stars, and then, with a telescope, watch ships proceed toward you on the horizon."

Mr. Totality: "Dr. Hardball, the earth is not just a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. There is a more complete truth beyond your present perception. The earth is at the center of the universe within you. The root meaning of the word earth is 'outer condition.' You are sole commander of a metaphysical dream called the universe, and the earth is an outer condition of your indivisible universal mind. Let me show you what to look for so that you can confirm this for yourself – how everything has one thing in common, and that you are that thing – how that thing is more than time-space, so that all of it fills the container you call 'you.' – how your Totality makes you One all-person in charge of everything."

Reverend Bibleybelt: Reverend Bibleybelt takes you by the arm and points to a tree in the distance. "Look at that tree over there. Did you create that tree?" He expects a "no." You say "Yes, not only did I create that tree, but I created a fabric of identity for myself to forget the details of how I did create it. I created reduced perception so that it would be easy for me to conclude that I did not. Now there is a place for me to expand into more perception, until perception confirms that I am sitting on the throne as the Supreme Almighty who makes everything, including trees and ***you***."
Reverend Bibleybelt: "You intellectuals think you are pretty smart, but you cannot argue with God's law. You Are all going to hell." [I will let you answer that one. But let me say that hell means 'stuck in a state where you are getting what you would not choose.' I think that if the reverend had a choice, he would not live in a state where he has to see people going to hell. [However, go easy on the Reverend because he is how I create expansion opportunities.]


ONE THING
Placement
supreme being*
Body
Shoulder
Arm
Hand
Finger
Topic Hosts
Topic Hosts
Messenger Guides
Human Beings
The earth is ONE all-person's outer condition.
The earth is a round ball in outer space.
The earth is flat.
When the body moves, the finger follows.
*an "all" identity-sense (ego)
*an "all" intellect (decides everything)
*an "all" mind (knows everything)
*an "all" body (is the entire universe)

Returning to this illustration from the Third Law Page, here are the hierarchy of truths in their proper order with no contradiction.

There are people who say that there is no good and bad or right and wrong; there are only judgments from different viewpoints. There are others who say that there are no bad circumstances, only opportunities. Some say that there is nothing but the goodness of God. There are institutions which define good or bad by their scriptures or rule books. Let Us look at it from a more basic stance. Regarding any particular thing, you can ask, “If I had a choice, would I have it happen?” If yes, you will call it good, if not, bad. Very simple.
To keep from getting lost in abstractions, let us nail down examples which easily fall into the two opposing categories from “If I had a choice...”

BAD:
I keep having thoughts that are very disturbing.
Despite my best efforts, I cannot remember the number of an important phone call.
I know that what I want to do is not good for me, but I just cannot help myself. I do not know any other way to make my life worth living.
I come down with a terrible flu on my vacation.
Feeling blissful, I skip down the stairs, but I miss a step and break my ankle.
I get very angry at my boss, throw a phone at him, but it bounces off the wall and puts out my eye.
I feel sick over a wrong that I did to my good friend.
I know that the person I adore can never want me.
My spouse leaves me for another.
I fall into a crowd of people who, unbeknownst to me, inspire me to do things that harm myself and others.
I fall victim to a clever malicious scam and lose all my money.
Testing a volatile venture, I carefully weigh the risks, but my luck runs out and I lose everything.
I find out that a factory I built is spewing out chemicals which seriously deplete ozone.
It is against the law to do what I really want.
A terrible storm ruins our wedding day.
Everything I touch turns to shit.
A comet hits the earth and exterminates all life.

GOOD:
I make so much progress in mastering my mind that I want to go out and celebrate.
I am in such control of myself and my world. I am an inspiration to everyone.

I have never been so healthy in my life; I can go out and do everything I want.
Everything always seems to turn out better than I had planned. Everything I touch turns to gold.
I make a terrible mistake, but no one ever finds out about it. It turns out that everyone thinks that I did the right thing, so I smile, agree, forget it, and get on with my life.
I find the love of my life, and that person feels the same about me.
I feel like I am getting paid to do what I love most. Pinch me so that I know I am not dreaming.
I find a true miracle remedy for any illness that could ever befall me. I can also reverse the aging process, so that I can choose how long I get to live.
I fully understand the purpose and meaning of life, and my true place in it.
I have precognition to avert anything undesirable. But most of the time life has me in the right place at the right time so that I never need to do so.
The whole universe tells me it loves me.

You are a free-will agent who can potentially muck things up like you saw happen in the 'bad' list, so Hosts need to keep you on track on your journey back to Me. Persuading a free-will agent to get back on track can sometimes be perceived by you as punishment, depending on how much correction you need. Hosts sometimes use the law of purification, which low-vibration realm-beings love to interpret as maltreatment. Good stuff happens when your free-will agent actions are in harmony with procedure, bad stuff happens when they are not. Violate your body's laws and you come down with a cold; you feel bad. A fever purifies your body by raising your temperature to throw off toxins and kill certain pathogens. Give your body the nutrients and exercise it needs, and you feel good. This concept is true for all the layers of creation: 'me'-sense, intellect, thought, body, and environment. Your realm is made up of mineral, plant, animal, and other realm-beings. Just as any wave is made up of creation-maintenance-dissolution, so those waves have sub-attributes of five essential elements. Those elements are earth, water, air, fire, and space. Fast-to-slow (air/wind), hot-to-cold (fire), wet-to-dry (water), light-to-dense (earth), open-to-closed (space), are sub-attributes of those elements. All these deliver the return of your command content of attention, or the result of your interaction with universal law.

What elements make up Topic Hosts and Messenger-guides?

You can use the ancient word ether or the Sanskrit akasha to define the higher vibrating atmospheric air that Hosts and Guides occupy. They have the same five elements, but those elements at a higher vibration are more abstract, as time is at a higher vibration. They can experience the content of our earth years in a blink of an eye. When chemical reactions produce warmth, it is the element of fire, even though there are no flames. And when you say a person has a fiery personality, obviously there are no physical flames there either. So elements and their arrangements range into abstraction. Some people like the word Spirit to define the upper range. When something universally transformative is going on, Hosts are blowing their winds. The highest vibration of fire is called celestial light of the Supreme realm.

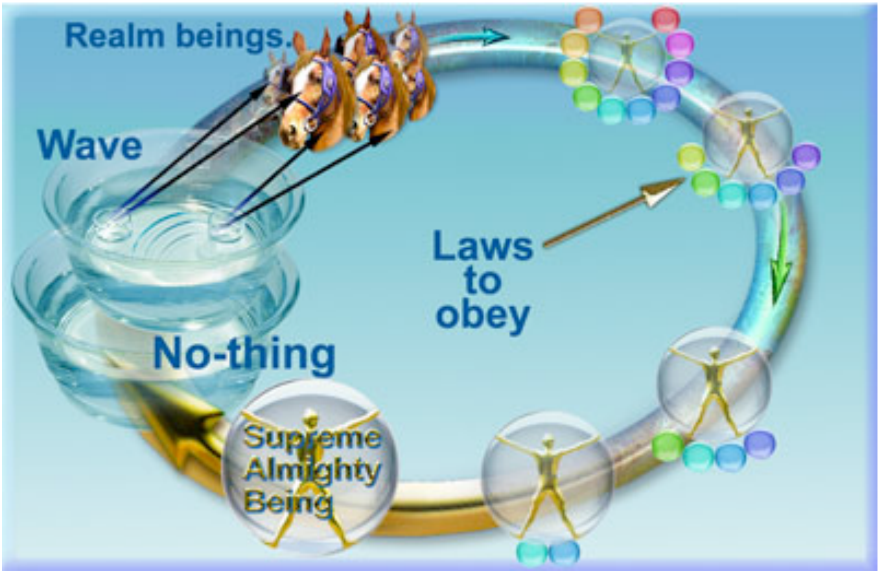
Each hierarchical layer of this fabric has its own set of laws, which, when you interact with them, produce good or bad results, and what works in a lower realm is ineffective in a higher realm.

I am going to have you command your universe directly from My flat non-wave, because your flat non-wave state, your My state, is the Hosts' source and inspiration. It works above all layers and laws. Anything authored from there gets the Hosts' obedience and aligns your realm-being intention in perfect harmony with their procedures. This is your alliance with Me and universal law.

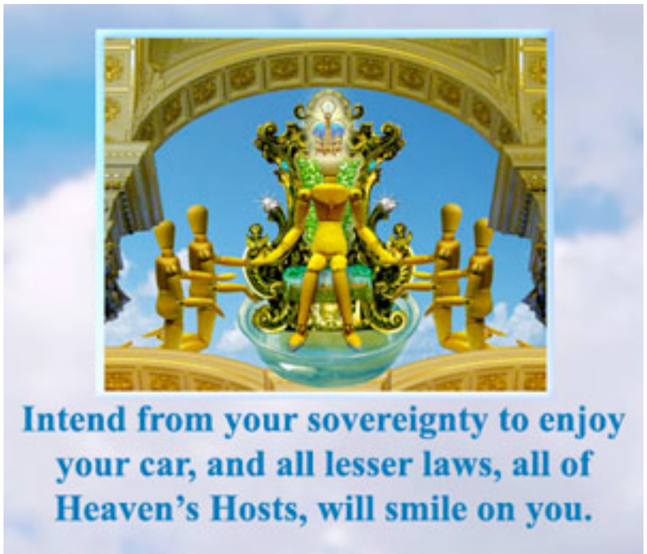
All alone
in the
driver's seat.
Rules or laws of
the universe
to obey.
"This is the only
way it can happen."
(If I forget who is
driving)
TOTALITY

Sole Commander means just that.

If you try to build your life to order from wave instead of flat non-wave, you are violating the law of your sovereignty over the entire universe. You cannot actually break My law, but your realm-being experience will confirm that you can.



As far as realm-beings, the farther you are on the line of expansion, the less laws there are to obey. So if you are smart, you will go for My ONE highest law and override the need to obey anything less than the law of ONE while you are building your life to order. Everyone knows not to put his hand in fire else he faces terrible consequences.


Intend from your sovereignty to enjoy your car, and all lesser laws, all of Heaven's Hosts, will smile on you.

Intend from My sovereignty to enjoy your hand in fire, and you will have no injury.

Often you cannot avoid damage, because many of My laws of My universe are hidden due to your shut down perception. Most people's experience is hit or miss when trying either to avoid such damage or to merely live their lives. Success is one percent inspiration and ninety-nine percent perspiration. (smile)
You could say that your use of Me is tested by how quickly your desires are fulfilled, by your achievements, or by your good luck. And is not it great that ONE is the simplest law you could ever know?

You could also say that if you are not having a good time, you must be doing something wrong. So your first priority is to express intention from My flat non-wave. Are there any types of behavior or types of intention that you could define as in accord with My laws in general? I mean, a lot of people are getting desires fulfilled and achieving things, so they must be doing something right which you can identify as such.

Well, let us look at it from a personal point of view. If you were in charge of an organizing fabric designed to return a free-will realm-being back to his totality, how would you like him to behave or what would you like to see him do?

I would like him to at least have respect or gratitude for all the work I do for him. I would want him to keep flexible or adaptive to corrections or changes I need to make that are in his best interest. At the same time, I would like to see him enjoy his ride, because I would enjoy that too.

Okay, gratitude is a law or an aspect of procedure. Respect and adaptability are too. A kind of openness or poise for something in your midst which is intelligent and beneficently purposeful would produce better results. Often people define the opposite of this as being egotistical or stiff-necked.

J. Paul Getty, the big oil man, once said, “The meek may inherit the earth, but not the mineral rights.”

A business-savvy chemist can achieve a great deal with a daring attitude. Yet at the same time he must have great respect for the laws he sees which govern chemicals or minerals. He must be ready to conform to their authority and carefully work with them. That is why he is successful.

A firearm class teacher once said, “You gotta respect your weapon or you will get into trouble. If you respect it, it will respect you.”

Although I think that the chemist has faith in chemistry, a scientist would probably not want to hear the word “faith,” which also brings up another biggie, love. Those two are laws, right?

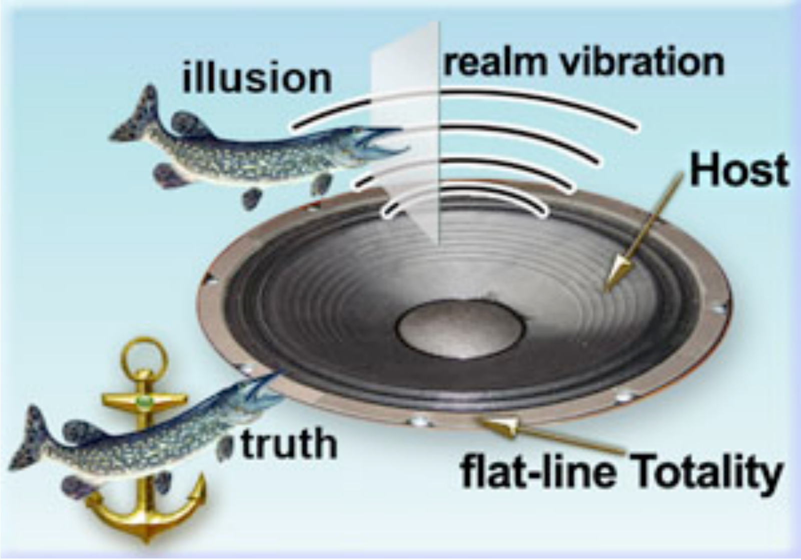
Yes, because they are procedures that move you on your line of expansion into full-fill-ment. Normally the word “law” seems too harsh or stiff to define love and faith, but they fit the bill.

If I was a Host, I would prefer my realm-being had faith in me.

If you stand as Me, you will do so because everything is your Totality. I am flat non-wave in the midst of any wave. It is simply wise management of vibration.

Are there any tips or useful laws for people who are growing in their knowledge of Enlightenment but have yet to master using flat non-wave? Why do people fail in their attempts to use the I Am Totality text?

On the normal plane of life, like the chemist I spoke of, it helps to handle every detail with careful consideration. People who are sloppy with information or following instructions may not do well. Respect that your intellect is with you for a good reason and give it plenty of opportunity for its law to show you how to get the job done.



A time may come when you seem to hit up against a wall and stall in your progress with the text. This happens when you discover that you need to know laws better than you do, because you faltered in attempting to use them. It is a natural learning process. This is like the pike fish that slammed into an invisible barrier when dining for minnows. This is the time to trace back the steps to show how everything has one thing in common, and then proceed out to the laws that follow.

Give your intellect the opportunity to find something not previously grasped. You will know you are on your way to stand with flat non-wave so that you will no longer have to be a slave to realm vibration. From the Host view, know that Spirit is behind the scenes running an all-knowledgeable stage-setting for the big picture of life. The text was sent to you for a universe-'all' reason. Put yourself in the shoes of the Host whose job it is to take you on your line of evolution. What would you want your realm-being to do? You would want your realm-being to be poised, to be open to being shown the way, and to consider what he is given as a gift from someone who cares. This is also an inherent form of command content of attention that will bring you a valuable return.

What immediate advice would I give someone faced with big trouble looming over him?

Do your best not to make a fuss, which only uses who I am to create more trouble. Focus on solutions, not problems. Something is happening in your best interest. If you are not sure what to do, lay down and rest, waiting to be inspired for your next step. This may well motivate you to speak directly to a Host, when up until now, you would not have tried. This may well be a natural inspiration to look at the text more deeply for a solution than you would have before. Maybe your only option is to look to the big picture of life and to be simply that. It will pay. **However, all of this common realm-being advice pales in comparison to what you can do immediately with the *do nothing to accomplish everything* command procedure that I give you in Page 75.**

What about the issue of stealing from another? So many people have the attitude that anything they can get away with is fair game. Shoplifting, software piracy, sharp (shark) bargaining. Generally people think they somehow have entitlement to acquire anything without regard to others. There was a kid who stole a candy-bar from a supermarket. His rationale was, "They are so big, they can afford it and won't miss it."

Here is the point of view from Hosts. Let us go back to the mechanical fact of life. I divide Myself to celebrate self-awareness; an expansion of rediscovery into full-fill-ment. Rediscovery means exploration. Exploration means free-will. Beings on that line of expansion are free will agents. This means that they have to earn each step of progress along that line by correctly working with the laws of that line – the laws of My universe. If they violate My laws, they have to go back to a kind of schooling where they get another chance to get it right. Life's Lessons 101. (smile)

You can expect mostly gentle, understanding nudges. Other times you need more persuasion. Hosts are fond-flow-effulgent and want to make education smooth and fulfilling. Hosts organize what you deserve as a result of your interaction with universal law.

If you take from another, you are taking what his Host organized for him. To compensate, your Host has to work out the discrepancy with his Host. Scale does not change the rule of law, so stealing from either a supermarket or from a beggar on the street has the same effect. The supermarket has Hosts too. Someone has to pay. That someone is you.

What about taking money from someone who acquired it illegally, like a drug dealer or a big corrupt corporation which uses its money to harm the world?

Regardless of what they do with their money or the various laws they violate, they had to act in accord with some kind of law or else they would not have money. That accord counts as a plus on their line of evolution, right?

Is a bank robber acting in accord with law when he gets his money?

It takes skill and focus to rob a bank. Refining those personal attributes is where the bank robber is on his line of expansion. He is acting in accord with law by refining his personal attributes. That is the only way he knows to use his skill to fulfill his desires. Robbing banks is an unpleasant dangerous job that he does not look forward to. In addition, he has been chosen to deliver a loss which the bank attracted by violating universal law.

Wait, this is sounding more like determinism than free will?

Free will is an operational structure, just like any other structure, that needs to be organized or determined. That does not take away from the very real experience of free will. Like water, vapor, and ice, looking deep enough into them uncovers hydrogen and oxygen molecules. Look deep enough into free will, and you find determinism. That is how My ONE all-person plan of the universe always has been and always will be. You ***are*** Me totally in charge.

What counts is that free will is as real as you could ever want it, so that in your realm-being experience you do not feel like a pawn.

Back to the bank robber.

Now, if you want to do good in the world by shutting bad people down, and if one way you can do that is to relieve them of resources, then that is a whole different ball game as far as each of your Hosts are concerned. For example, it is a police officer’s duty to shoot and kill under certain conditions. Like the officer, you should do your removal without violating the human social laws that can punish you. However, in an assassination attempt, someone may try to get away with removing a bad person, but his Hosts will be the final judge of whether it is justified.

What if someone steals something from you? Should you steal it back and balance what the Hosts intended as in an eye for an eye?

When someone steals from you, it can mean several things. You deserved the loss or you were given the opportunity to show what you know. The thief was chosen to service your debt. The thief is getting an opportunity to show Hosts what he deserves and what lessons he needs. Remember, it is a Messenger-guide’s job to evaluate when someone is ready for the next step on their line of evolution. They keep an accurate record of every detail for the big cosmic picture, right down to the supermarket candy-bar.

You deserved the loss?

Yes, the law of expansion and refinement through cyclical continuity means that sometime in the past, you stole from someone else and now you are receiving the effect. The person who stole from you simply delivered your return. When you get an unwanted letter in the mail, you do not blame the postman. From this viewpoint, I deserved

Me.

Should you try to get it back?

Yes, because you have custody of the elements that maintain integrity on your line of expansion – just like it is a war prisoner's duty to attempt to escape from the enemy. Getting it back may not be easy. If it is difficult, you have to gauge its worth in comparison to the time and resources needed to fulfill its return. You cannot really steal something back that already belongs to you, but human social law could make that sticky. It is best to work in harmony with all the laws of your land. They are there for a good reason, just as are the people who work to reform them.

There is another aspect to stealing which also includes taking high risks with your money. Despite what your perception may say, Hosts provide you with everything in sufficient quantity at each step on your line of expansion. If you have to steal, you are essentially telling your Host that the amount of money you have been given is wrong, or that the resources you have to acquire money are insufficient. You are rebelling against Host providence. If you put the money you have been provided with in jeopardy by gambling, you are essentially saying that you are ungrateful. The flip side is this: when you turn away opportunities to be wealthy because you think money is wrong or corrupting, you are then rejecting the quality available to you on your line of expansion.

Capitalism requires some risk?

Taking reasonable risks to give someone the opportunity to advance and grow is a kind of encouraging trust. It is a benefactor role. Hosts are always giving you as much opportunity as you can handle.

A fellow sold his car a few months ago. Due to parking restrictions, he was under pressure to sell it quickly. He let it go for much less than he would have liked to. His buyer had a grin on his face as if he won at a sport – an expression that said, "Got you, sucker." He bragged to his friends about the deal he got. How did this fellow's hosts handle his loss?

In the complete picture of My universe, you can never lose by letting go of something. Your Hosts have the facts on their books, and they re-balance everything to a fair exchange of value.

Why is fair important? Realm-being evolution has to be consistent and impartial to produce orderly results. They have instructions to invariably bring everyone to Me. Beings evolve step-by-step to Godhead by definite forward order.

Those who gloat over their clever sharp bargains or unfair advantages are misled by limited perception. They may never see evidence that a balance of value has occurred. If the mechanics were too obvious to everyone, the hide-and-seek game would be over. People need to not know that balance of value takes place so that they can work through ignorant channels of evolution which expand to greater knowledge. They need enemies and adversities to overcome. If they knew the truth, everything would be a dear friend in Me. The re-balancing process may work to cancel out a future debt, so that you may experience your life the same rather than noticing a significant increase in benefit. He did well by letting the car go and not making a big fuss, not forcing a result, and not trying to outsmart seemingly unfavorable circumstances. Someone who handles conditions with poised innocence need not be viewed as naive or as a sucker.

What responsibility do you have to help others? For example, homeless people on the street confront others daily. Then there are charities knocking at your door. You hear that eighteen-thousand children die every day of hunger – about one every four seconds. Dining at a fancy restaurant may unsettle you a bit. Then there is the environment; do this, do not do that. It can be overwhelming.

I will continue with My Host's point of view.

You have seen that you should avoid disruptive elements that maintain integrity on someone else's line of expansion. Even an innocent condescending remark can disrupt his integrity. In doing so, you incur a loss in yours. Bad stuff happens. However, that loss serves as an adjustment to better prepare you to make more effective progress on your line. That is because everything is for the purpose of expanding back to Me. The whole package is beneficent perfection.
So beyond mere avoidance, what responsibility do you have to assist others (which include minerals, plants, and animals) with elements that maintain integrity on their line?

Some people just want to feel good. Others could not care less, do not feel responsible for others, or do not bother to help, as they do not think they can make a dent in the world's problems. Some feel guilty if they do not give. Some are under pressure to do what's fashionable to fit in. Al Capone, the gangster, set up free soup kitchens to look good. People like Mr. Rogers are just big hearted.

I will give you Host's view on this, all the way back to Me. That will put your feet on solid ground and simplify the complexities I have just listed.
Each of those thousands that die every day have Hosts too, who allow it to happen. So there has to be a process on their line that is more important than death of the body. My basis for saying "allow it to happen" is the fact that Hosts are structuring everything from beginning to end, including the experience of free will. More localized Hosts may have instructions not to interfere with free will, so that they 'have to' allow it to happen. But the fact remains that in a hierarchy, the higher-ups have their thumb on the whole picture.

So a firm, poised place in which you want to stand is in knowing that someone who could use assistance has Hosts, just as the self-sufficient have. He will do fine regardless of what anything any other realm-being does or does not do to assist him. My all-seeing eye and hand never sleep. This should take the pinch out of seeing others suffer and allow you to act effulgently instead of responding to sorrow, guilt, pressure, and so on. True compassion never gets bogged down in these self-indulgences or allows them to hinder effective action in assisting others.
To be completely poised, review how the text defines your totality as THIS IS IT Me. A person in need is Me as much as he ever has or ever will be. Nothing you can do will improve on that.
Having said that, you can now proceed with effulgence as your sole motivation. I concluded that if you are not having a good time, you must be doing something wrong. So whether or not you are going to assist others, have a good time.

You probably know people who are 'takers,' who would walk over you like a doormat if you allowed them to, so that needs to be figured into the equation too.

First, know they are Me playing hide-and-seek, so you are in on the game. Next, take responsibility for the 'taker' inside you who is attracting them to you. Then enjoy your "no" equally as My voice. It is preferable to give 'takers' a reason which offers a purposeful commitment on your line, rather than a "no" of indifferent rejection. "My Messenger-guide and I are saving the world this week; maybe I can get back to you next week." (smile) The benefit is three-fold. You will not accidentally disrupt his custody of supportive mental assets, the universe will enable you to enjoy support rather than suffer rejection, and your Host will make a note in the 'Book of Life' that you acted to advance accord in the world.

When you are walking down the street and beggars keep harassing, you cannot take time for explanations, so just walk on with polite calm assurance, as if you did give a good explanation. You might act so busy enjoying yourself that you do not even notice them. With enough knowledge of who you are, you can master any situation as a polite sweetheart. Instead of saying, "Evil prevails when good people do nothing!" – you can say, "Lovely prevails when people do nothing just as their Totality does."

What I've been saying here – doing right, the Book of Life, benefits received from higher beings, an all-seeing eye – all sounds like what you hear from religions. But unlike requiring faith, I consistently tie everything back to ONE thing and make sure everything is logical sense, so that you can say, "Of course, I should have known that myself."

Everyone and everything has a unique pattern on its line, which conveys a purposeful commitment (goals) along with supportive assets (the goods). Simply put, you have got your own stuff to handle. So how much of your stuff can you share without jeopardizing your assets and commitment? How much of other people's stuff can you take on? That depends on your Host's providence.

Does this mean that the more you have, the more obligated you are to others?

ve
eceive
give
receive
give
expansion of ful-fill-ment

You could look at it that way, but you could also see it from a purely personally profitable view. The more you have to give, and then do so, the more providence is returned to you from Host; similar to alternating rungs on a ladder.

The thing is that when you have plenty to give, it is gratifying to see your stuff promote expansion in others; it is not a pinch. So it all comes down to being practical and sensible about the ladder's rung you are standing on. Being in a pinch means you are not having a good time. Hosts want you to enjoy the ride. So have a grateful and good time with what your Host has given you so far, and that will inspire his greater providence. Then you can step onto the rung that gives without leaving you in a pinch. Then you have settled nicely into the big picture and the flow of beneficent expansion.

This also applies to your private action, like a process of understanding totality. If you give it your best, you will get the next step of quality to take to use to make even more progress. A rule of procedure is that whatever you do, no matter how seemingly low or insignificant, you give it your best.

How is it that many bad people are enjoying life while many good people are suffering?

If bad people are enjoying life more than good people, the reason is simple. Bad people are doing something good which you are not seeing, or getting the results from something good they have done in the past. And the reverse for good people. If good people are suffering in order to help others, they are living beyond their supportive assets. They are taking on more than they can handle. But the immediate benefits which they get from helping others makes it worth their while, so they continue to put up with suffering. It makes their life worth living with the small self-knowledge which they have. It makes them feel good. The instant they stopped feeling good, they would stop giving. Some sacrifice, huh? (smile)

And remember, as the One person who is and does the universe, if you think you have to suffer to help others, you will get all the suffering you can handle.

What if you are in an undesirable situation motivated by negative factors. What if the world is telling you that the way you want to live your life is wrong?

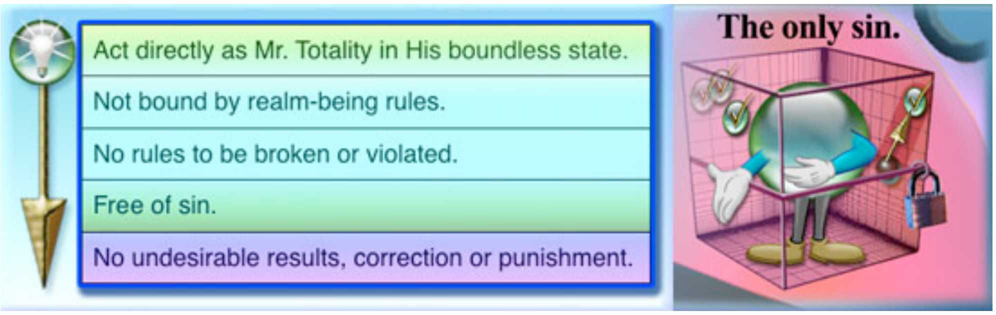
On your line of expansion, you will find many direct and indirect causes, positive and negative causes, desirable and undesirable causes which underlie ***every*** area of life. But the fact is that each one of them was designed to eventually bring you to fond-flow-effulgence and to the highest place in the hierarchy of the universe. You could discuss causes all day long, but some kind of skillful management needs to be ***done now***, whether or not you know these reasons, to fulfill your nature, otherwise life is going to be difficult at best. A law of who you are is that anything can become anything regardless of anything else.

Right wherever you are, even if you seem to be there for the *wrong* reason, you should be able to become whatever you want to be – smoothly, elegantly, desirably, effectively, with expansion-supportive effects for everyone's line. The key is to know and to act on the fact that everything is My own fluid private dream thought of My ONE all-person state. Your hosts will obey Me and take care to organize all the details even if your human mind cannot imagine *how* such a *wrong* thing could be accomplished lawfully.

Therefore, the bottom line is that you need not be concerned about ***why*** you want a thing or a particular way of life, but only that you give your Hosts an opportunity to display a shining example of their unbound supreme intelligence and glory ***in you*** here on earth. If you can do that in fond-flow-effulgence, acting as ONE all-person, all the merrier.

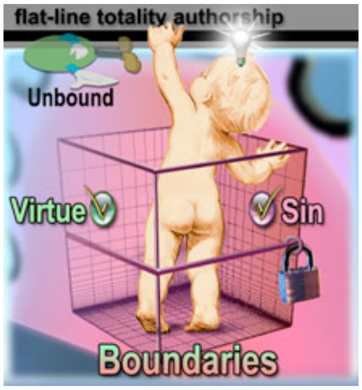
What about sin?

First, both sin and virtue are a natural part of an emerging realm-being's experience on his line of expansion – that is, until he reaches Fond Flow Effulgence, when he acts directly from My state. In My boundless state, in which he is bound by no rules and no rules are broken or violated, there can be no sin. Therefore, you could state that boundaries are the ***only*** sin.


Act directly as Mr. Totality in His boundless state.
Not bound by realm-being rules.
No rules to be broken or violated.
Free of sin.
No undesirable results, correction or punishment.
The only sin.

Prior to Fond Flow Effulgence, the ongoing sequence of sin and virtue are stepping stones to advance him on his line of expansion. Sin implies that there are consequences to his actions in terms of correction or punishment. Putting aside all definitions from spiritual traditions, such as 'fire and brimstone,' let us say that there are rules or an order to the universe, and that those rules and order could be violated by free will agents, and that those agents would get results that reflect having committed a violation. You may remember from the throne image above that you cannot actually commit a violation, but your realm-being experience will confirm that you can. You may also remember that there is only one law; any different or additional law is one perceived from realm-experience.

Furthermore, if you believe that you are violating (or for that matter, following) any one of ***multiple*** laws, then you accept living in a realm-being box. There is a time for that little box, and there is a time to expand beyond it to stand as Me: the ONE law and the end of all boundaries.



An idea that I just hinted at is that virtue ***also*** requires boundaries, because practicing virtues likewise involves adhering to rules and laws. A being is still held in a box when he follows these rules to gain his desire, or even to gain external validation and rewards - like a favorable place in heaven. From virtue comes a validation-result. But like with sin, boundaries are the ***only*** virtue. Sin and virtue are like two sides of the same coin from the stance of My unbound state. Now it is easy to see that the laws of virtue and sin are only useful up until a certain point on your line of expansion. Just as you no longer engage in sin when you reach this point, you no longer follow rules to be virtuous.

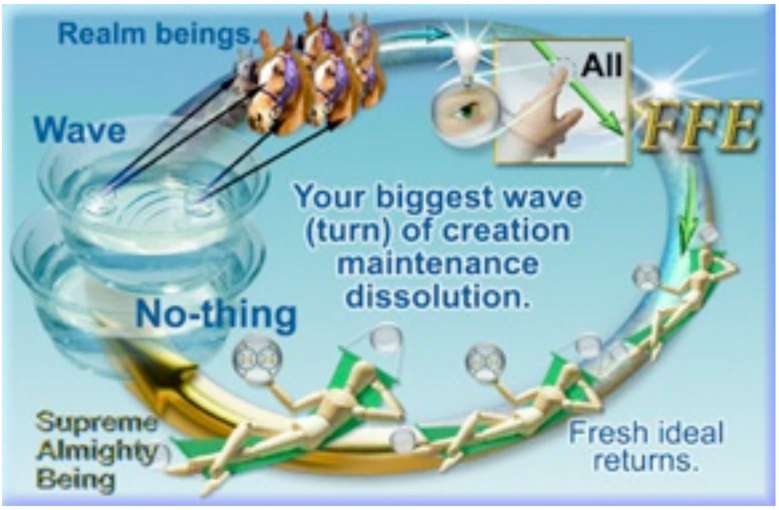
When you expand to stand as Me, you also no longer refer to those ideas of 'natural order,' 'limits of pleasure,' or other such terms, because they are no longer relevant in your totality state.

It may also help to point out the laws of sin and virtue, by definition, contain more than one law. Remember that any time you see more than one law, you know you are playing hide-and-seek.

* * *

The Fifth Law Of The Universe.

A time comes to discover My hide-and-seek game and re-establish My identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, I use My ONE all-mind to act as if I were not missing. I go ahead to command My universe from My ONE thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually I know and do everything again.



Let us review how you eventually know do and see everything again.

Here is the illustration of My biggest wave. From flat non-wave nothing, I divide myself into many beings. The first major landmark on your journey is what I will call Fond-Flow-Effulgence. This is where you know who you are so sufficiently that you dream a private dream as ONE all-person. FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. You completely enjoy something, and when you are ready for the next thing, you immediately go on to your next dream. Anything you want is materialized instantly, spontaneously taking imagination to reality. FFE is enlightened management of your life, or acting from My ONE thing state.

Here you find yourself at the human state, re-establishing your identity. You will gain many experiences and attributes to fill places in the higher being kingdoms. There pass eons of time that are longer than you can imagine. Likewise, spacial dimensions occur that are ***almost*** unbounded.

You will ultimately sit on the throne as the Supreme Almighty Being, which you have done innumerable times already, and will again do innumerable times. That is the highest vibration or station from which you see, know, and experience everything everywhere all at once. Next, you choose to merge back into ONE indivisible existence, the ***end*** of time-space, only to then come up out of everything everywhere to form emerging waves. In this way you eternally celebrate who you are. Eternity holds plenty of time for everyone to be and do everything, and indeed everyone does so. You have got a great expanse of adventure ahead of you. You will be living expanding dreams that are unimaginable in scale.

Everyone is destined for the return on My biggest wave shown in the diagram. Here I am with IAT to speed up the inevitable.

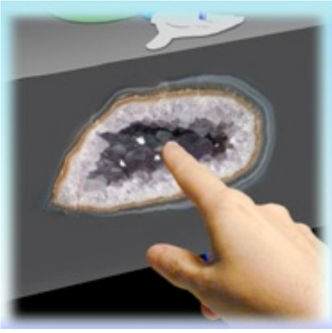
Now that you have re-established your identity, even though you may not yet experience yourself as Me, you are going to use My ONE all-mind to act as if I were not missing. Remember that you own My ONE all-mind and are using it to prove that you are not ONE all-person. You are going to deliberately use My ONE all-mind to command My universe from My ONE thing virtual state to magically produce your cherished ideals.

First I will broadly discuss the ideas behind commanding your universe and then in the Fifth Law Supplement called "The Command Session Guide," I will provide hands-on instruction materials with PDF printouts. Now is the time to put what you know to work. Let us pick a familiar object as an example to mold your universe. It could be anything –

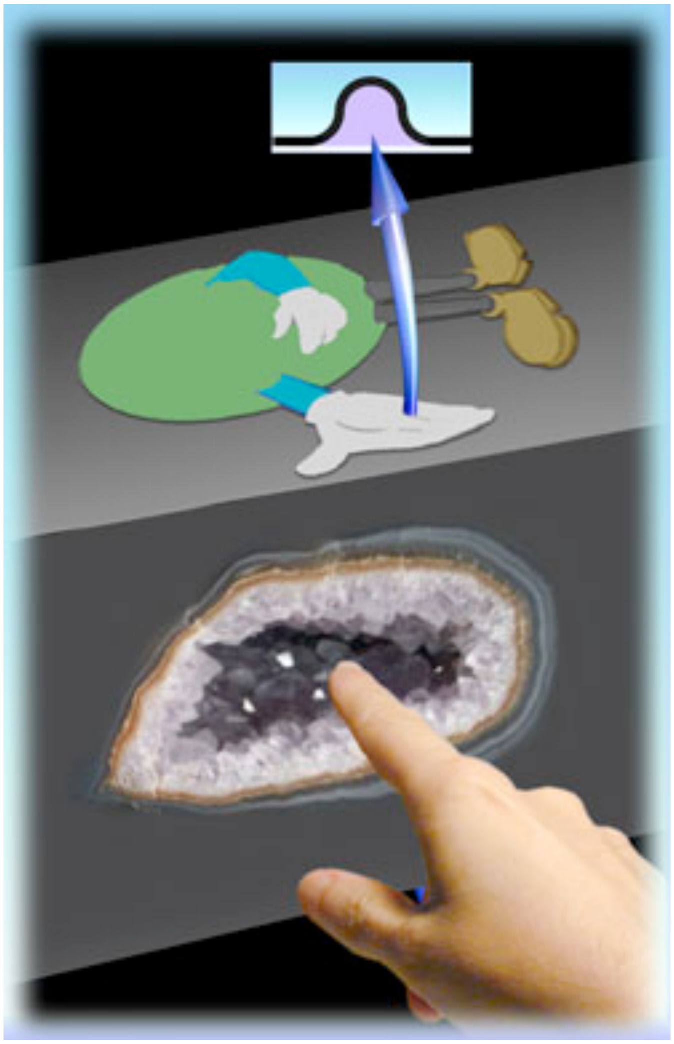
relationships, money, health, increased intelligence, an answer to one of life’s mysteries, enlightenment, etc.

For simplicity, I will pick the intention to acquire your dream-car. A wise command of your universe is, “I now express directly from My virtual state.” You are then fully covered for whatever you want. Yet for this presentation, something more tangible like a car will help clarify My explanation.

This will be your *fresh-start ideal command content of attention* for what I will call a *command session*. A command session is where you set aside a specific time and place to command My universe. Fresh-start means unconditional. Unconditional means you pay no attention to *the way things are* in your realm. You are treating your attention truly as a dream. There are no rules, because you are the rule-maker all alone within yourself.



You are seated in and referring to a place beyond and above all attributes; My virtual state symbolized by the crystalline geode. There is no one to wait on for approval. To decide what you would like to see happen, simply ask yourself, “What would I do if I was all alone, there was no one in the universe besides me, and all was my private dream?” Do ***that***. You can know your ideal car is ready to come forth because now in your mind you hear My ONE all-person imagination, which is the only way your ideal car, or anything at all, has ever become real.



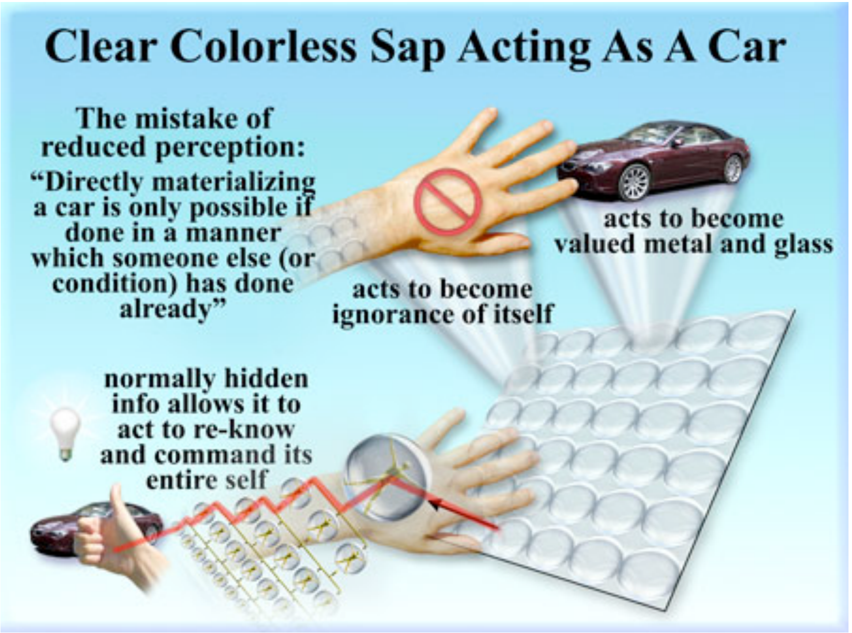
I want to have you do what I would do to acquire My car. Giving you behavioral rules, formulas, and mysterious techniques would be to treat you like a trained monkey pulling on a feeding chain. It would only be superficial and would take your attention away from acting responsibly on who I am and what I know and do. I want you to go right to My virtual state and ***from*** there instantly materialize your dream-car.

What I know is that My ***self-effulgent metaphysical dream accomplishes everything***.

What I do is enjoy ***doing absolutely nothing from My virtual state to accomplish everything***.

If at night you know you are dreaming, and you want to find a million bucks in your hand, what do you have to do? You just want it and it appears there fully without having to do anything. You enjoy your self-sufficiency or a self-effulgent metaphysical dream finishing everything. The word ***effulgence*** means plentiful fullness on the move.

I think, speak, and act ***from*** His flat non-wave virtual state, not from wave. My changes come ***from*** My flat non-wave virtual state, not from wave. Why? ONE flat attribute-less thing never stops being ONE flat attribute-less thing, even when it becomes individual variations. Acting from a state any less simple would be to ignore the base fact of your being or how you truly and fully function. Doing so would isolate yourself in some form of complexity and produce an isolated complex result.


Clear Colorless Sap Acting As A Car
The mistake of reduced perception:
"Directly materializing a car is only possible if done in a manner which someone else (or condition) has done already"
acts to become valued metal and glass
acts to become ignorance of itself
normally hidden info allows it to act to re-know and command its entire self

In this illustration below, the My ONE attribute-less sap acts to become a doer who is ignorant of the sap, a car, and information such as IAT that allows him to command everything from his essential sap state.
Look at the red line traveling through the hierarchy of the universe. You want to back up all the way to the sap and stay there while all the rest of the hierarchy of My universe takes care of materializing the car. Anything less is not doing justice to who you are.

You see the difference between expressing from My flat non-wave no-thing, which molds all conditions metaphysically, and acting as a limited localized being, subject to all kinds of laws, rules, and prerequisites that depend on bounded resources?

self-effulgent metaphysical dream finishing everything
from
unexpressed flat line potential

In this illustration, here you are remaining as My unexpressed flat non-wave no-thing virtual state while vibrating yourself to create your ideal car. You enjoy the ultimate in elegance and simplicity to acquire your ideal car: remaining at flat non-wave and doing absolutely nothing. Does not this sound like what ONE all-person who is and does the universe would do? Since you ***are*** that, do you think there is anything ***else*** to do? This is who you are, where you are, and what you do there, based on the first Five Laws of your universe.

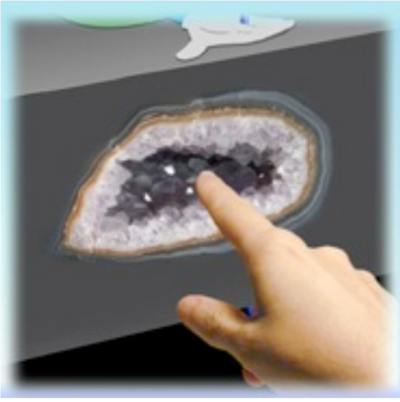
After understanding how you are ONE all-person, correcting the mistake of localized perception, and acting from My virtual state, you should be able to simply say, "Here is my dream-car" and it will instantly appear out of nothing like magic. If that happens, good for you. Your comprehension and careful consideration are excellent. If not, it means you need to be more clear on the law and aligning yourself with Me. Do not be discouraged. There is solution. It is an easy solution because you are already Me so that you only need do something skillfully with My ONE all-person mind. **Given your inability, the eyes-closed ten-minute session is the most favorable condition to align yourself with Me.**

Let us first look at what this solution is ***not***.

you
WELLS FARGO & CO
OR SALE
RULES

You are not trying to organize your finances, asking a dealer for info, or researching car listings. You are not considering rules or requirements as prerequisites for your dream-car to materialize, nor are you evaluating your world to gauge your chances of success. You do not keep looking outside yourself for evidence. You do not control your thoughts or work on ‘mind control’ to try to clear mental blocks that keep you thinking small or fearful. You are not trying to influence your subconscious nor focusing your mind to the exclusion of all else. You are not meditating on nor contemplating a car. You are not depending on a secret law of attraction, working towards a positive mental attitude, repeating affirmations, nor trying to ‘feel with feeling’ what it is like to successfully own your car. You are not asking God for a miracle nor praying to a patron saint of cars. These are all process games of My stage-play that require pretending to remain as a limited localized being in a realm or world which has rules and procedures to obey. This is ***not*** how I get things done.

These are not even a skillful accommodation to remedy your inability to magically perform as Me.



If you remember nothing else from this section of IAT, remember this:
The point of your ten-minute session, is to go here with Me
and stay there until the dream-car materializes.

You want to change your private dream directly from My flat non-wave virtual state. You want to rise above your hide-and-seek stage-play that involves processes of arriving to get from one spot to another. As you have seen, change of thought molds the outer condition. However, you do not want to get involved in mental processes or practices which require skill or discipline to get you from here to there. That would cause you to continue to be lost in My game plan in which you "are not yet…" That could be a very long journey. What magician would get lost in his own illusion? Instead of standing with and working in the illusory structure of My stage play, you are going to stand with My flat non-wave or no-thing. That is My unexpressed flat non-wave potential. You are already there now. The leaf is the sap right now.

The ***way out*** comes from acknowledging how I can assist you in your inability by who I am and what I do; then ***acting*** on that.

There you are to materialize your dream-car from My virtual state, but nothing happens. You feel helpless.

First, I (your totality state / the full you) know, see, and do everything everywhere in the universe forever, yes? Okay that is simple and straight forward enough. That should make you feel like My universe is as personal as it could ever be – that everything is in control as if your are sitting in the ultimate car on auto-pilot.

What does this mean for your bound situation?

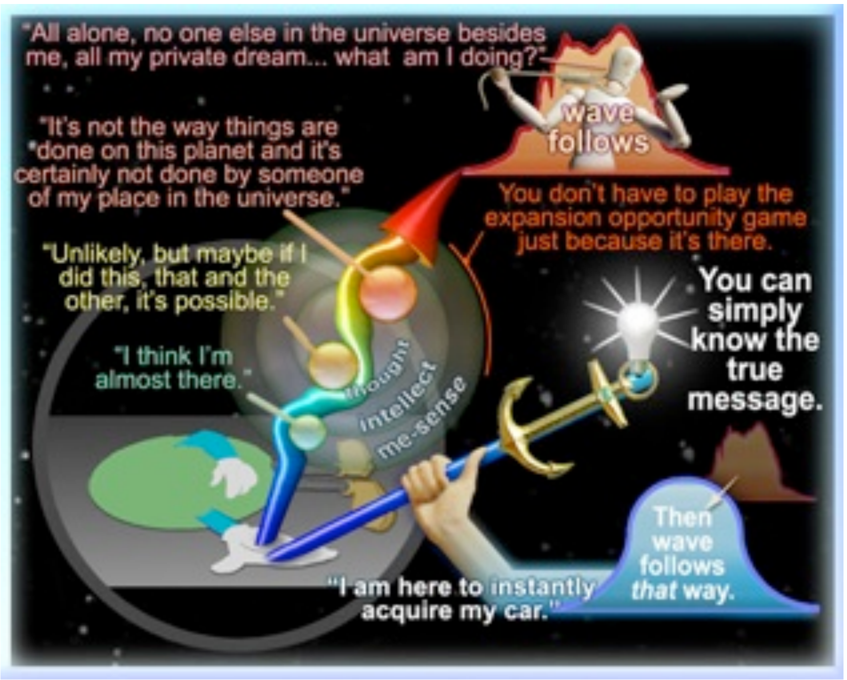
I know why you sat down for your command session and know that you intend to do nothing exactly as I do from My virtual state in order to accomplish your dream-car, yes? I also know your helpless condition to materialize your dream-car instantly out of nothing like magic. In fact, I planned it that way for the most perfect reason.

Okay, that logic follows easily. That should make you feel that you are not isolated in some mysterious disorder. Let us continue with the flow of these simple facts.

As Supreme-Almighty, nothing stops Me from getting a dream-car if I want it, yes?

Certainly, that is, ***IF*** I want it. That is all very nice, but how do you know that I (the full you) wants it? It has not happened. Why would I all of a sudden do it now if I did not do it before?

Here is a hint. Remember that the ONE who just said that always uses WHO he is. The ONE who ***seems*** bound and helpless is the ONE who is in complete control of the universe.


"All alone, no one else in the universe besides me, all my private dream... what am I doing?"
wave follows
"It's not the way things are done on this planet and it's certainly not done by someone of my place in the universe."
You don't have to play the expansion opportunity game just because it's there.
"Unlikely, but maybe if I did this, that and the other, it's possible."
You can simply know the true message.
"I think I'm almost there."
thought
intellect
me-sense
Then wave follows *that* way.
"I am here to instantly acquire my car."

Look at this illustration. Your command or intention to instantly materialize your dream-car comes from Me as all things do. But as it vibrates into your bounded realm-being me-sense, intellect, and thought, My message gets constrained with the illusory cover-up. It is similar to water from a pure underground spring coming out to form a river. The river picks up all kinds of mud and debris by the time it reaches the ocean. By the time My message gets to you, "unlikely" is heard concerning your ability to acquire your car. The closer you trace My message back to Me, the more unconstrained it is. The next may be: "Unlikely, but maybe if I did this, that and the other, It is possible." And then: "I think I am almost there. Finally: I am here to instantly acquire My car." Then by the very nature of the universe, My wave bends ***that*** way and the outer condition follows. Straightforward and simple enough?

Boundaries only come from the hide-and-seek game which is there for the purpose of expansion opportunity. Remember how I had no place to expand without the illusory cover-up of boundaries. Strip the message of its illusory expansion-opportunity-based story-line and you are left with a version that is fond-flow-effulgent.

What is that message? "I do the dream-car now – 'before' makes no difference"

Knowing this, you are off the hook as a realm-being. You know that you do not have to play the expansion opportunity game just because it is there. This should make you feel that things are incredibly simple. You can sit quietly enjoying Me fully in charge of your command session ***because I want the car and can get it***.

The expansion opportunity game waves itself with what I will call contingency waves. I prefer to avoid scholarly sounding words here, but the word contingency seems to have no other substitute. For the context I am using, it hits the target like no other. Most of you probably know it, but I will define it here anyway.
Contingent: Dependent on or conditioned by something else, caused or dependent on something thing else. Dependent on something that is undetermined or unknown. To have no contact with. From com- ("together") + tangere ("to touch").

contingent
goings-on
wave

contingent
systemic
wave

There are two different types of contingent waves. Let me show you with your own experience. Speak the words, “I now become my billion-dollar check delivered here today.” Then speak, “I now become the itch on my chin going away.”

If you felt a strain when speaking about the billion, but not the chin, then your reference for success is contingent on what is going on in your world: goings-on wave.
The strain reveals that you are making a sacred cow out of something seemingly fixed. In the illustration to the left, you are hung up on it.

A specific thought may be: “How can such a large amount come to me? What if greedy people will not leave me alone? Will I start acting stuck-up like rich people and ignore my friends? (Think how silly it would be for *Me* to say those things – unless I am pretending to be small.)

I find that the word “goings-on” captures my meaning most directly.

If you felt the same strain with both commands, then your reference for success is contingent on your place in the system of the universe: systemic wave.

Let me quickly refresh the definition of systemic.
Systemic: Affecting an entire system.
System: A regularly interacting or interdependent group of items forming a unified whole. An organized or established procedure.

As you grow stronger in yourself as My ONE all-person, you tend to look inwards

for contingency. You pay less attention to what is going on in your world and more attention to the system inside yourself.
A specific thought may be:
Am I really ready to act as ONE all-person? There should be more evidence inside myself if I were ready. According to my rate of progress, getting a full return seems unlikely now. What if I am not ready to handle my return? What if things get out of control like the Sorcerer's Apprentice? What if I cause an imbalance in the Host Hierarchy? What if the Holy Spirit does not want it?

These may seem like reasonable and responsible questions, however, they are irrelevant because your command content of attention and return come from Me who wants it and can get it regardless of anything. Given this, when will the system ever be more ready-to-go than right now? How is that for an ultimate game of hide-and-seek?

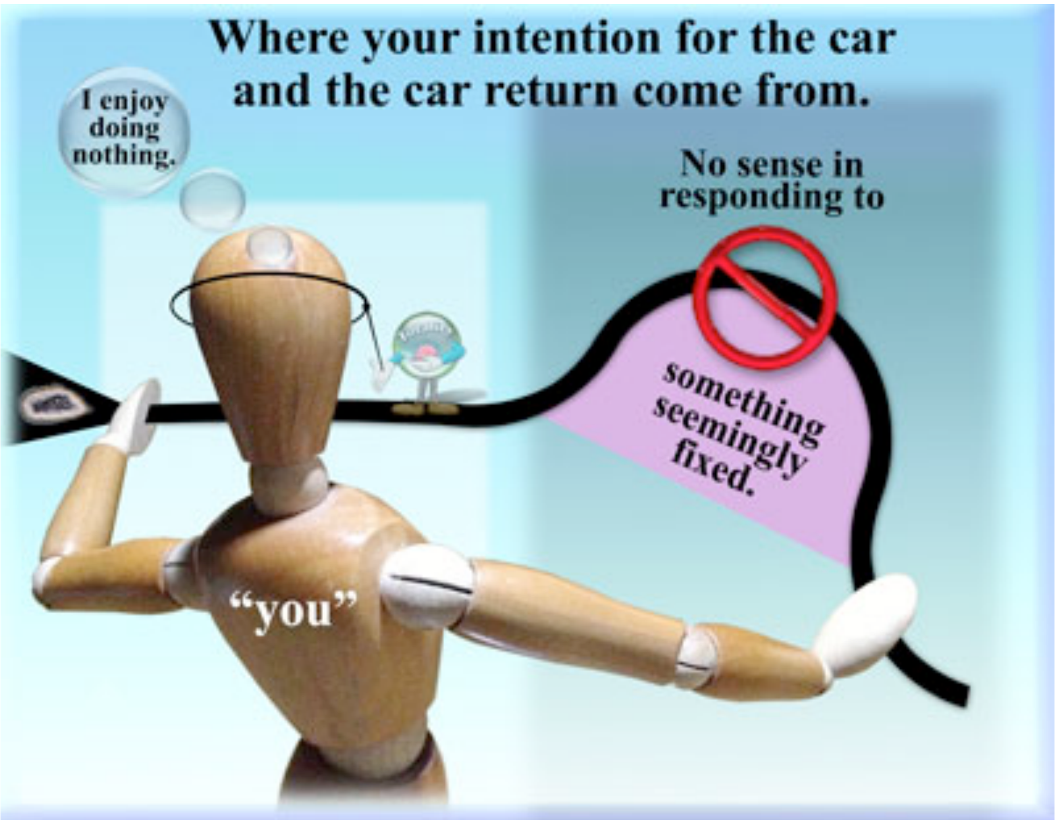
deserve &
non-deserve
systemic
wave

There is an interesting subdivision of contingent systemic wave. Because My universe is perfect order, and thus whatever you get is exactly what you deserve, seeing yourself in undesirable conditions would have you easily conclude that you deserve no better. You do not deserve to use Me for however you would like to change things, or else you would be doing so now. This is perfectly reasonable for that spot on your line of evolution. It is simply how the system works for an emerging realm-being. Emerging realm-beings love to hang out in this stance for their expansion opportunity. It keeps them in their place.

A close neighbor to this is that you have to earn what you have or do penance for it. Whole institutions are built on such knowledge. How dare you desire such things – you pitiful naive fool! (smile)

This explanation of the constrained message versus My ***true message*** is true yet it is a lesser perception-based truth. The constrained message illustration helps you to understand what is going on from a localized point of view. The complete truth is that these boundaries come directly and instantly from Me like all things.
After all that I have said, can you guess the reason why I am directly sending you these boundaries? It has to do with you enjoying yourself. It has to do with full-fill-ment because that is who I am and there is no other besides Me. I want you to be able to enjoy, after eons of struggling with boundaries, with the refreshing comfort of allowing yourself to remain however you find yourself as a realm-being while I directly take care of everything. I am sending you boundaries so that you can watch them make no difference to Me – the complete you. It is now your expansion opportunity to take this and enjoy.
Since everything comes directly from Me, can you really be a realm-being after all? Time to act as Me instead?

Getting back to the command session to express directly from My quiet state, this is how simple it is: Okay then, you know I want the car and that nothing stops Me from getting it. First, your intention for your dream-car is coming from My virtual state symbolized by the crystalline geode. (see illustration below) There is nothing to examine or adjust about it because it is nothing. In other words, there is nothing for you to do about it because there is nothing to be experienced in order to examine or adjust. It is simply Me there and that is it: the issue is finished. If you are doing anything more complicated than ***nothing*** concerning Me, you are busy doing something else and not relating to Me as My virtual state.
Second, the dream-car is coming from My virtual state also. If you are considering or examining anything more complicated about where your car comes from than My virtual state, where there is nothing to be experienced in order to examine and adjust, you are busy doing something else and not relating to Me as My virtual state. Anything else you could relate to is wave – the illusion of something seemingly fixed. There is no sense in responding to its demands during your command session.


Where your intention for the car and the car return come from.
I enjoy doing nothing.
No sense in responding to
something seemingly fixed.
“you”

See? This is what I mean by doing nothing to accomplish everything. You can confirm that you are doing what I do for the car when you enjoy doing nothing as I do.

You may say: “But I am no good at sitting quietly. My mind races all over the place. I day-dream, think about all the things I have to do, worry if this can happen fast enough, etc. I could never concentrate on or contemplate a void state for long.” “If I am all over the place in my mind like an ignorant dazed fool, that bends wave and produce like results in my outer condition.”

Let us go back to the simple fact. If I want the dream-car, nothing stops Me from getting it. I know that your seeming realm-being state cannot seem to control its mind, cannot keep still, automatically seeks validation events, and that it even forgets why it is sitting there, yes?

Both you and I know that you are ***not*** sitting there in your command session to deal with these things because they are no barrier to Me getting the dream-car, yes? You are there to express directly from My virtual state as in the illustration to the left. That makes irrelevant, anything that could happen during your command session yes?

Here is an illustration of you as an isolated wave. You are wearing boots because you tramp through rough terrain. A noose is held around yourself to show that you are holding yourself “bounded.” Those are bees buzzing around your head distracting you and you are being prodded by an adversary. As a realm-being in an expansion opportunity, that is very understandable.

“I do it now”
Boundaries
Expansion opportunity game

Let us again strip the bounded realm-being me-sense, intellect, and thought to My true message – just like pealing a banana in this illustration.

No mental boundaries in the realms, change how I do things here from flat non-wave. I ***know*** that My realm-being sat down in a session to use My flat non-wave state for his car – even if I as that realm-being pretend to forget it and seem to be all over the place with his wandering mind. It makes no difference to Me while I am getting the dream-car.”

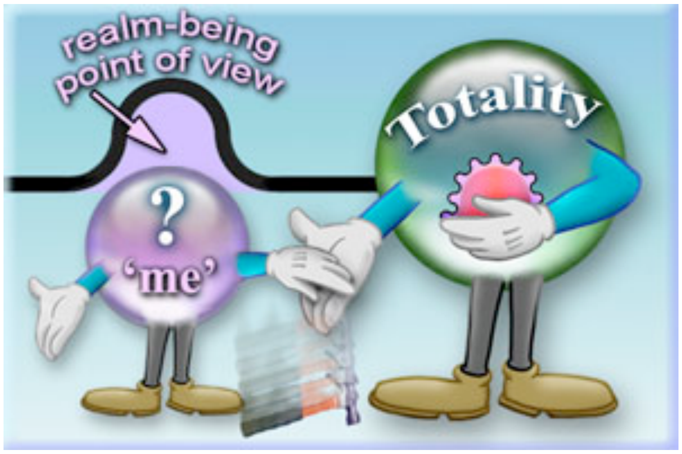
"It makes no difference to Me – no barrier."
Totality
'me'

What does that mean? It means that even if you cannot seem to reside quietly in your virtual state, you do not have to try to be silent or try to do nothing in order to be and do nothing as I would in My virtual state. You can remain however you find yourself as a realm-being and I will reach right through it as if it did not exist.

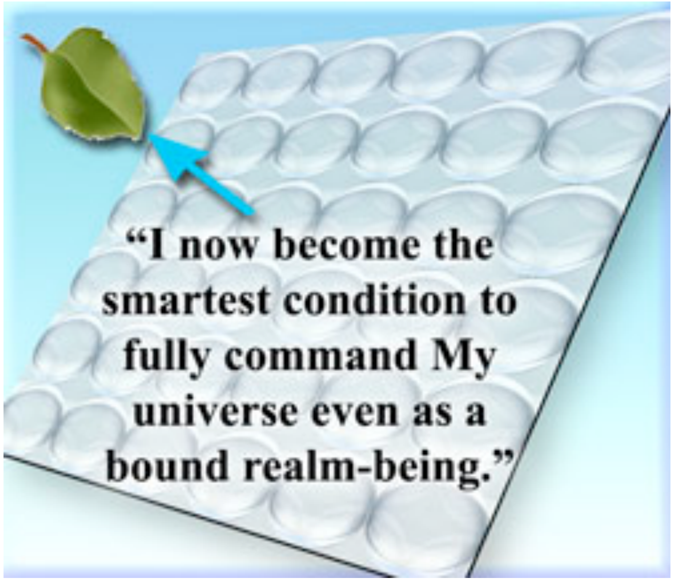
I will repeat this so that you do not miss this important point: You can remain however you find yourself as a realm-being and I will reach right through it as if it did not exist.

If you ***truly*** do nothing, it would also include doing nothing about however you find yourself as a realm-being, yes? Of course it would.

Therefore, even if your intent at the start of your command session is to reside in My virtual state, yet all than happens is a mental mess, you have done your session correctly. Sound too good to be true? It is true because of what I know and do. What I know and do is the key that all the personal transformation techniques miss. Then their only option is to then engage your limited realm-being faculties to pile on laborious remedial behavior such as removing obstacles.



In your session, there is nothing for you to do except to enjoy simply being however you find yourself even if you seem to be blowing like a leaf out of control. From your realm-being's point of view, your partnership with Me has just made a generous effortless working connection.


"I now become the smartest condition to fully command My universe even as a bound realm-being."

You are already the state of ONE thing/no-thing from which everything comes even if you do not perceive it. You are the clear transparent sap saying, "I now become the smartest condition to fully command My universe even as a bound realm-being. I do nothing to accomplish everything."

You are off the hook of holding back the hierarchy that organizes the universe – even if you do not experience what They are doing. Refreshing this information is your ***preparatory resolve*** so that you follow by actually doing nothing as I do. You then leave this information behind and slip into doing absolutely nothing during your command session. Even if involuntary realm-being issues creep back in, you respond by doing nothing about them. "Well, here goes nothing about all ***that*** stuff too." Maybe they go away or maybe they do not – it does not matter to you because you know it does not matter to Me.

Maybe you just feel a pounding in your chest – you do not know the reason and you are concerned that it represents something hidden which is holding you back, blocking you, and needs to be healed. The true message is: "I do not need to change anything – I am fully here." What a difference it makes to bend wave the way I do! (smile)

As Me, you do not try to remove blocks to whatever you want. You do nothing to get everything done. You can do that right now as a realm-being by working smart as defined by the command session instruction.

As sole commander of the universe, if you have no interest in something required of you, if you do not respond to it or feed it with attention, it has no power over you while you get to your destination. It ceases to exist.

If you wanted to, you could constantly repeat, “I now become my dream-car delivered here today.” You would not be doing that for Me since I already know why you are sitting there. You would only do it to help your realm-being self to concentrate, to focus, or to get your mind off of something else. But do you really want to command your universe (bend wave) with the constrained message, “I need to repeat this or else I cannot...?” Why would you say that I need you to get your mind off of something else, versus simply remaining in your realm as you are, however you find yourself?

“I am here to instantly acquire my car.”
Then wave follows *that* way.

Right in the midst of the hide-and-seek game-plan, you are simply and elegantly using your realm-being’s ONE indivisible mind to give Me full responsibility. It is organizing everything needed to bring your dream-car directly up out of My flat non-wave into a realm-being's world. You are not acting like a helpless pawn who has surrendered to *who knows what* will happen. You know exactly what My true message is for you and what will happen because of how your realm-being acknowledgment of My true message molds wave into form.

In this you are ***expressing the fact*** that you never stop being Me, fully present, right wherever you are.

"Well, here goes nothing."

Here is a picture of Me saying, "Well, here goes nothing." This is actually the easiest, most comfortable thing you could do. You either give Me full responsibility or you hold back in some way due to your realm-being perception's conclusion. "My Totality is so stupid that I have to constantly remind/refresh something and therefore I cannot enjoy being still, peaceful, and taken care of."

I have now finished with the overall description of going ahead to command your universe from My ONE thing virtual state. For the specific details of performing your command session, below is The Command Session Guide: methods and materials.

Command Session Guide: methods and materials.

Your command session will be sitting for ten minutes with eyes closed.

Why do you need to sit with your eyes closed for a time? Why not just go on knowing and using what you covered? When you learn scuba diving, first the instructor has you train in a heated pool where it is most conducive to getting used to equipment and techniques. You do not want the threat of sharks or hypothermia when you learn your breathing technique. (smile)
You will set aside an exclusive time, a session in which you sit quietly, without responsibility for realm events. This sets up a supportive condition for you to begin establishing clarity and strength in acting as Me who responds by doing nothing to get everything.

Why ten minutes?
There are two reasons. Ten minutes is a sufficient span of time to allow effective settling into the experience. Next, I have chosen a fixed reference of ten. This frees you from evaluating when to stop based on supportive or non-supportive realm-being experiences. Then the leaf is not tossed about by the winds of localized results: "I ***feel*** like its time to stop" or "Tomorrow might be a better day to do it."

When the ten minutes are up, that is it. You are off the hook of evaluation based on perceived success or failure. If time allows, you can add more groups of ten.

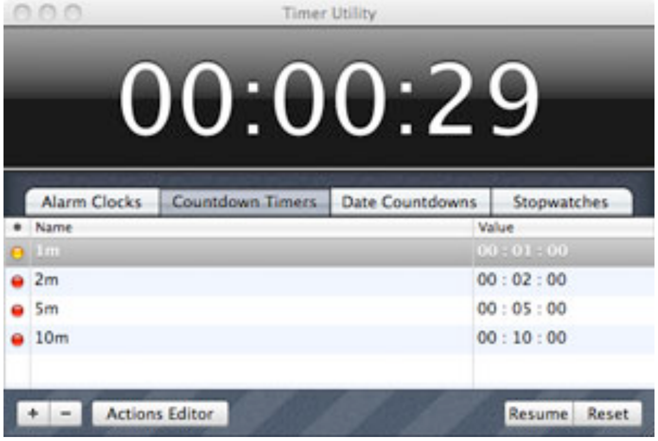
{Someone might ask, "What if I find the thought inside myself to kill another with a knife? You are advising me to act on that as a direct message from Mr. Totality?" Again, strip this statement you are hearing of all constraining boundaries and you hear: "I all alone as the ONE person who is and does the universe, do not need to take away from anyone else in order to expand My fulfillment. Doing so is seeking a realm-being validation event instead of using Myself." The person who asks this does not know the difference between his boundaries of thought/intellect/

me-sense, and My direct message anyway, so he will not even be inspired to try to use it. He will not harm others any more than he would without his gossip-level interest. The idea that knowledge carries responsibility (like the atomic bomb) only applies to knowledge that falls short of Me.}

Here is an good example of a non-supportive experience:
“What if I really feel uncomfortable sitting in my session. That says I do not have sufficient preparatory resolve. Them I am just the way I was before I learned of my Totality and I will get the same old return that I had before. I could strip this message of its boundaries now, but it does not do me any good if I again forgetfully do the bound message in my session.” With this type of experience, you may want to stop before your time is up because you see no way out. At least ask yourself, “Now that I am Mr. Totality pretending to be a realm-being, what is the smartest thing to do about this non-supportive experience?”

Sometimes you have a big mess on your hands and you just want the situation cleaned up. You do not even want to get your hands dirty by attempting to form a specific command content that could fix it. That is also a command content of attention. Listen to My true message: “I am here to clean things up – no problem.” Knowing that message and then simply being however you find yourself in your session then satisfies every requirement for the clean-up. Nice.

When you first start doing sessions, you may find that after only one minute, weak areas in your knowledge of Me come to the surface. You so strongly desire to refresh or fill them in, that resisting the desire would cause a strain. Go ahead with one-minute sessions if they seem to be more fitting. Finish what you need and then come back for another minute to see if you are better.



Name	Value
1m	00 : 01 : 00
2m	00 : 02 : 00
5m	00 : 05 : 00
10m	00 : 10 : 00

You may even find that you like to run a timer on your computer. Start off with one minute and work your way up to ten. At the end of each time, review how you did with preparatory resolve and then go back in. This gives you a pleasant sense of managing your “here goes nothing” space as distinct from the study of your totality. The empowering effect is similar to the process of dyeing cloth. You dip the cloth in the dye, then take it out and let it dry and fade in the sun. With repeated dips and dries, the sun no longer fades it. Yes, I do not use a timer to acquire My car (smile), so take this tip lightly and use it only as necessary.

Now you will try giving Me full responsibility and see what happens. First you are going to sit quietly, briefly observe your intention stripped of its boundaries. Listen to your intention for the car as My true message. In your case, acquisition of your dream-car without doing anything. Based on the first Five Laws and the story of life, refresh what I know and do for the car, and why you can and should give Me full responsibility. This is your preparatory resolve. As you become more accustomed, you can refresh very quickly, maybe just a few needed bits, or settle right into it by habit.

It is good to have printouts by your side during preparatory resolve. Here are the five questions, the five question pictorial, the Flow Of Preparatory Resolve, and the Five Laws.
Below each are a link to click on to download a PDF printout.

The five questions.

[“_________” is your fresh-start ideal command content of attention. Fill in the blank with your own.]

1. I, your totality state, the *full* you, know, see, and do everything everywhere in the Universe forever, yes?

2. I know why you sat down for your command session and know that you intend to do nothing ***exactly as I do from My quiet virtual state*** in order to accomplish your “________”, yes?
Close your eyes for ten seconds while knowing this. (after ten seconds) Good? Yes.

3. As Supreme-Almighty, nothing stops Me from getting “________” if I want it. So if your *seeming* realm-being state cannot seem to control its mind, cannot keep still, automatically seeks validation events, and that it even forgets why it is sitting there, it is no barrier to Me getting your “________” to you, yes?
Close your eyes for twenty seconds while knowing this. (after twenty seconds) Good? Yes.

4. But how do you know that I (the *full* you) wants it? – why would I do it now if I did not before? Strip the realm-being boundaries of that question and you are left with My direct message:
“I do it now – ‘before’ makes no difference.”, yes?
Close your eyes for thirty seconds while knowing this. (after thirty seconds) Good? Yes.

5. Knowing this, you are completely off the hook as a realm- being – no matter how you find yourself as a realm-being. When you say, “Okay then, let’s do this thing,” the fully present Me, the only Person there, just spoke. I, Royally

Seated, can enjoy Myself fully in charge of My command session for My return of "________", yes?

Now close your eyes for ten minutes, not needing to know or do anything, staying however you find yourself as a realm-being for your "__________." When all the non-quiet realm-being complexity games wave themselves during your session, you know that they make no difference while I am silently doing what I do as promised. You go right on – unconcerned – off the hook. You enjoy Me fully in charge of your command session. (afterwards) It was right, settled, effortless, and went good, yes?

Five Question Pictorial

1. **I, your totality state, the *full* you, know, see, and do everything everywhere in the Universe forever, yes?**

1
Totality
Flat non-wave
yes?

2. **I know why you sat down for your command session and know that you intend to do nothing *exactly as I do from My quiet virtual state* in order to accomplish your "________", yes?** Close your eyes for ten seconds while knowing this. (after ten seconds) Good? Yes?

2
knows
you sat down...
command
session
to remain
however
to do like
He does
'me'
yes?

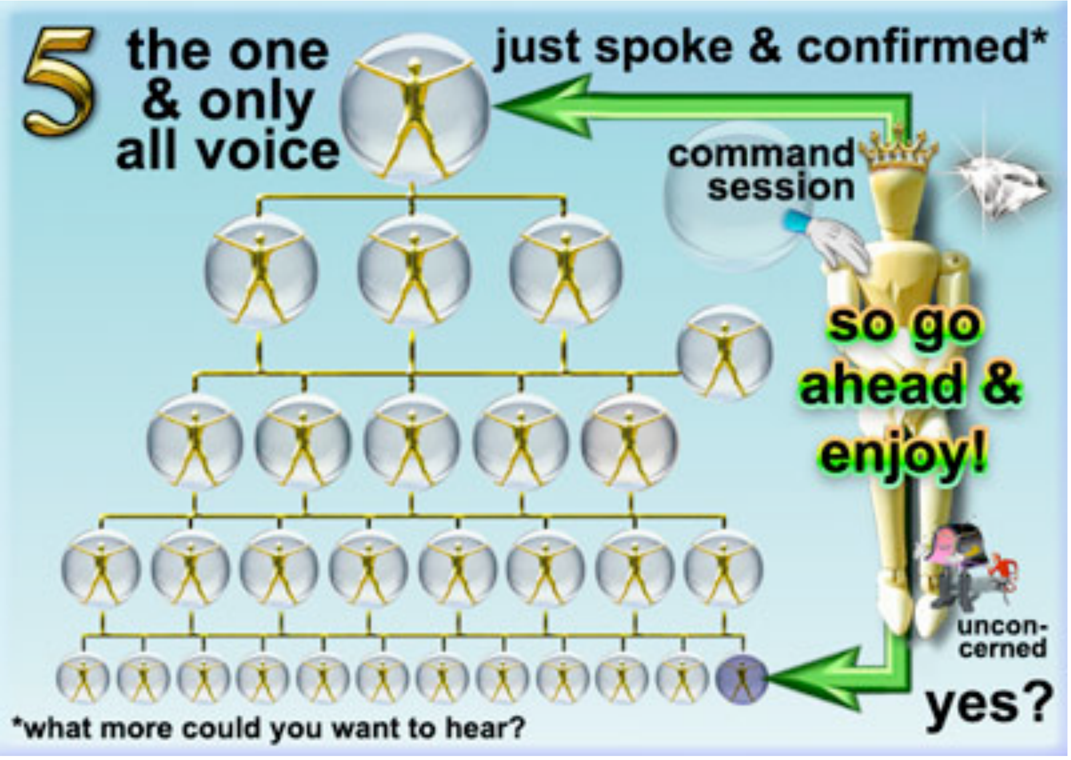
3. As Supreme-Almighty, nothing stops Me from getting "________" if I want it. So if your *seeming* realm-being state cannot seem to control its mind, cannot keep still, automatically seeks validation events, and that it even forgets why it is sitting there, it is no barrier to Me getting your "________" to you, yes? Close your eyes for twenty seconds while knowing this. (after twenty seconds) Good? Yes?

3
no barrier to Him
Totality
'me'
yes?

4. **But how do you know that I (the *full* you) wants it? – why would I do it now if I did not before? Strip the realm-being boundaries of that question and you are left with My direct message:**
   "I do it now – 'before' makes no difference.", yes? Close your eyes for thirty seconds while knowing this. (after thirty seconds) Good? Yes?

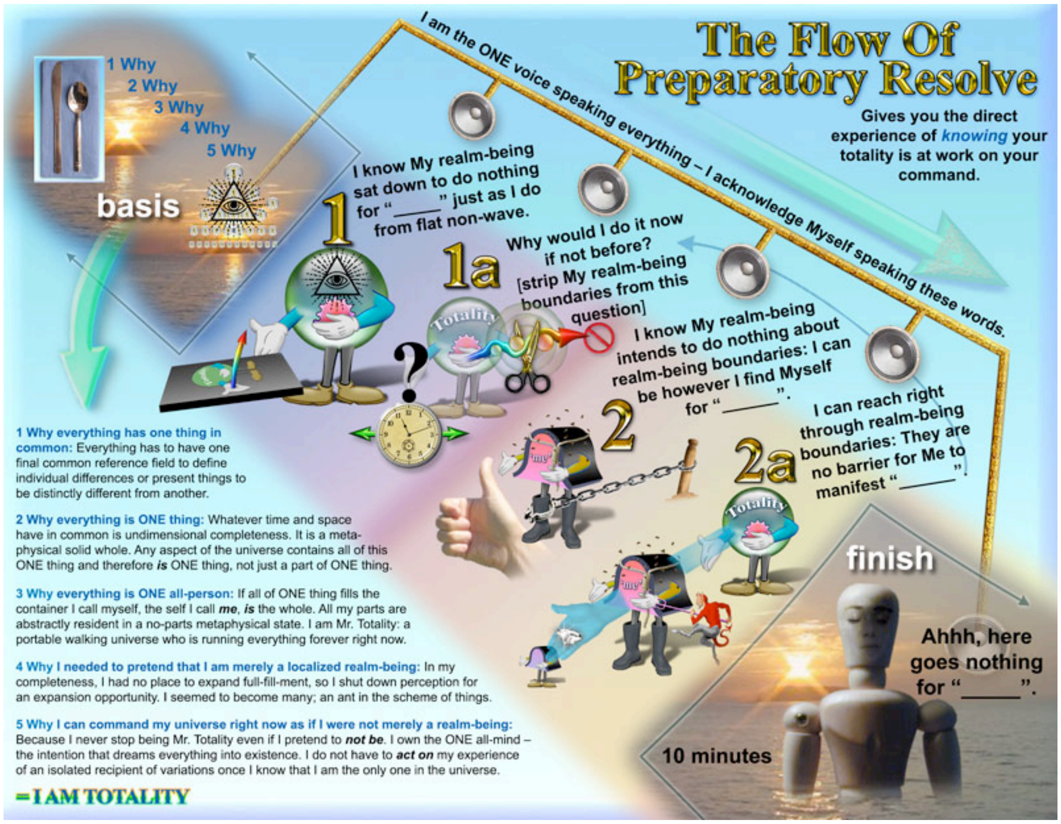
4
He wants ?
Totality
?
'me'
thought
intellect
me-sense
= I do
now
yes?

5. **Knowing this, you are completely off the hook as a realm-being – no matter how you find yourself as a realm-being. When you say, "Okay then, let's do this thing," the fully present Me, the only Person there, just spoke. I, Royally Seated, can enjoy Myself fully in charge of My command session for My return of "________", yes?**


5
the one
& only
all voice
just spoke & confirmed*
command
session
so go
ahead &
enjoy!
uncon-
cerned
yes?
*what more could you want to hear?

Now close your eyes for ten minutes, not needing to know or do anything, staying however you find yourself as a realm-being for your "__________." When all the non-quiet realm-being complexity games ***wave*** themselves during your session, you know that they make no difference while I am ***silently*** doing what I do as promised. You go right on – unconcerned – off the hook. You enjoy Me fully in charge of My command session. (afterwards) It was right, settled, effortless, and went good, yes?

Click here for the five-question pictorial PDF printout.



The Flow Of Preparatory Resolve

Gives you the direct experience of *knowing* your totality is at work on your command.

I am the ONE voice speaking everything – I acknowledge Myself speaking these words.

I know My realm-being sat down to do nothing for "_____" just as I do from flat non-wave.

Why would I do it now if not before? [strip My realm-being boundaries from this question]

I know My realm-being intends to do nothing about realm-being boundaries: I can be however I find Myself for "______".

I can reach right through realm-being boundaries: They are no barrier for Me to manifest "______".

Ahhh, here goes nothing for "______".

1 Why everything has one thing in common: Everything has to have one final common reference field to define individual differences or present things to be distinctly different from another.

2 Why everything is ONE thing: Whatever time and space have in common is undimensional completeness. It is a meta-physical solid whole. Any aspect of the universe contains all of this ONE thing and therefore ***is*** ONE thing, not just a part of ONE thing.

3 Why everything is ONE all-person: If all of ONE thing fills the container I call myself, the self I call ***me***, ***is*** the whole. All my parts are abstractly resident in a no-parts metaphysical state. I am Mr. Totality: a portable walking universe who is running everything forever right now.

4 Why I needed to pretend that I am merely a localized realm-being: In my completeness, I had no place to expand full-fill-ment, so I shut down perception for an expansion opportunity. I seemed to become many; an ant in the scheme of things.

5 Why I can command my universe right now as if I were not merely a realm-being: Because I never stop being Mr. Totality even if I pretend to ***not be***. I own the ONE all-mind – the intention that dreams everything into existence. I do not have to ***act on*** my experience of an isolated recipient of variations once I know that I am the only one in the universe.

=I AM TOTALITY

The actual IAT procedure here is to briefly review the information that informs you why you can do nothing to accomplish everything. I call this the flow of preparatory resolve. The above illustration shows it.
Go back to the basics if need be in order to set yourself up to be inspired to do nothing:

1. Why everything has one thing in common: Everything has to have one final common reference field to define individual differences or present things to be distinctly different from another.
2. Why everything is ONE thing: Whatever time and space have in common is undimensional completeness. It is a meta-physical solid whole. Any aspect of the universe contains all of this ONE thing and therefore is ONE thing, not just a part of ONE thing.
3. Why everything is ONE all-person: If all of ONE thing fills the container I call myself, the self I call me, is the whole. All my parts are abstractly resident in a no-parts metaphysical state. I am Mr. Totality: a portable walking universe who is running everything forever right now.
4. Why I needed to pretend that I am merely a localized realm-being: In my completeness, I had no place to expand full-fill-ment, so I shut down perception for an expansion opportunity. I seemed to become many; an ant in the scheme of things.
5 .Why I can command my universe right now as if I were not merely a realm-being: Because I never stop being Mr. Totality even if I pretend to not be. I own the ONE all-mind – the intention that dreams everything into existence. I do not have to act on my experience of an isolated recipient of variations once I know that I am the only one in the universe.

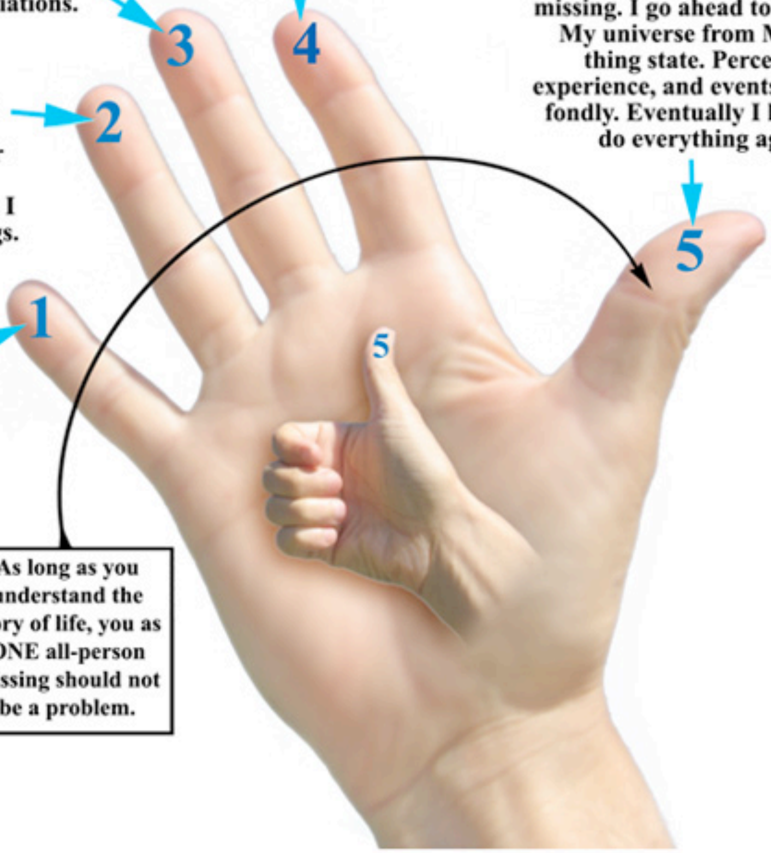
Click here for the Flow Of Preparatory Resolve PDF printout.

Here is a text of the Five Laws that is also good to review as preparatory resolve.

As long as you understand the five laws, you recognize the con-game of ONE all-person missing. It is not a problem. It is over and you have caught on. There is your hand. You sit quietly for your command content of attention. You rock the bowl and mold wave.

The story of why you don't seem to be Mr. Totality and where it's going.

No place to expand.
See all, do all, know all forever.
Totality
Perception shut down.
Conclusion of partial perception.
validation



My ONE total thing never stops being ONE total thing, even when it becomes individual variations.

My ONE thing expresses itself as a ONE all-person variation and I never stop being that individual, even when I becomes various beings.

In My completeness, I as ONE all-person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude-experience Myself as an isolated recipient of variations.

As an isolated recipient, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use My ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.

A time comes to discover My hide-and-seek game and re-establish My identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, I use My ONE all-mind to act as if I were not missing. I go ahead to command My universe from My ONE thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually I know and do everything again.

As long as you understand the story of life, you as ONE all-person missing should not be a problem.

Click here for the Five Laws PDF printout.

Let us now have ten minutes eyes closed, enjoying the elegant simplicity of actually doing nothing for your dream-car. [ten minutes pass]

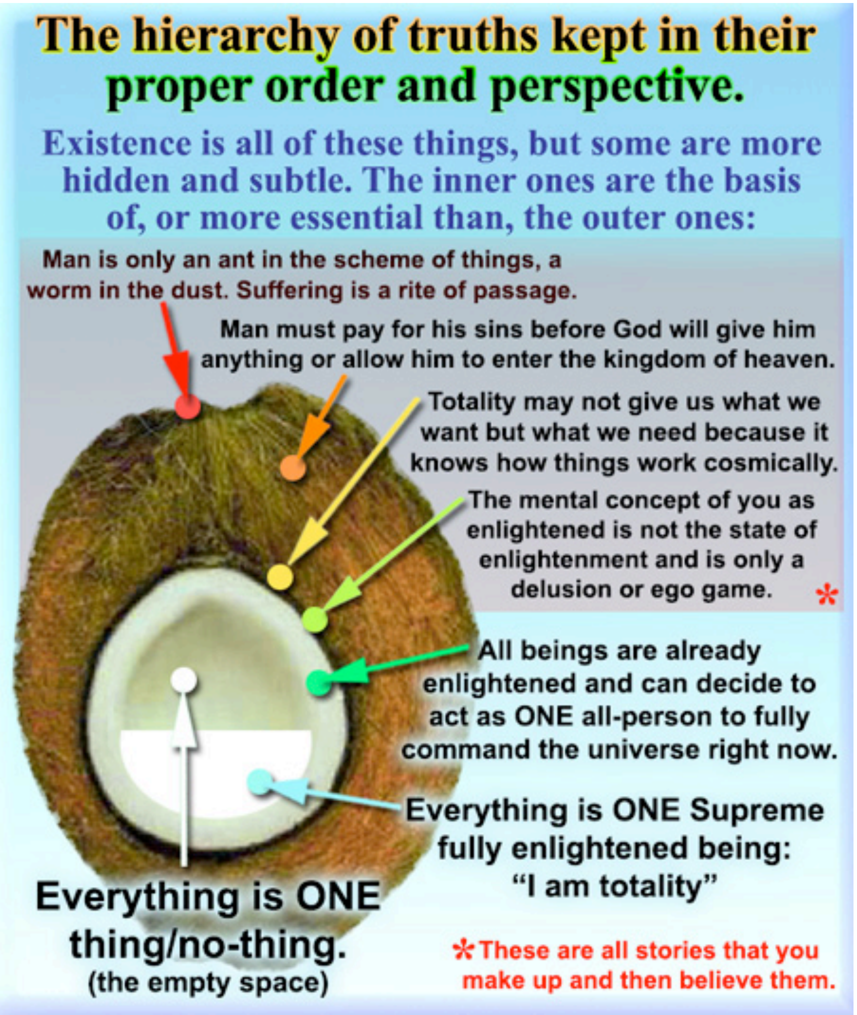
As you sat there quietly, you may have noticed that there were only three possibilities. The first was that you were out of your mind to attempt this. The second was that you were, at best, a fool wasting his time. The third was that this knowledge was correct and that you needed to know it better. You may have thought, “Okay, what am I doing here and what do I know?” Next, “Who do you think you are to expect such a thing when others work hard all their lives to achieve the same result?” You may have kept wondering where the results were going to come from. Will the car just show up magically? Will there be any steps for me to take? You may have an endless line of questions like that. This is what I mean by intimidating rules or procedures of your world placed before you to follow, or in other words, seeking validation events. Hopefully you recognized that all of this was your realm-being playing hide-and-seek. It was just something that happened, and I said to stay right wherever you find yourself and not try to control anything. Then you will go, “Okay then, here goes nothing about all that stuff ***too***.” Then you get a chance to actually see yourself do what I would do.

You may get swept away in a sort of mindless day-dreaming. Then after a moment you remember why you are sitting there, and think, “Okay I remember why I am sitting here, and here goes nothing for it again.”

Ideas might come, but act on them ***after*** your ten minutes. You could say that the only thing you can do wrong is to try, and to not have a good time. Remember that according to law, if you are not having a good time, you must be doing something wrong? But even if you find yourself trying, or not feeling so good, do not worry. I understand and know what to do. When you review the knowledge prior to your ten minutes, you will see that if you ***try in any way,*** you are essentially acting in a way that says you are ***not*** Me, and you are not doing what I would do.

If you tell someone that you are doing command sessions and they have only gone lightly over the IAT material, they may say: “If your theory is true, prove it. If you can’t prove it, what good is it? Materialize the car right in front of me now!” You are in a scientific/industrial age where theories need to be proven. That does not work with IAT. One leaf asking another leaf to prove its potential while ignoring the sap is missing the whole point of first knowing the sap. You first know the metaphysical structural reality of the sap and then everything else takes care of itself. It is about first knowing, not waiting until a theory is proven by another.

Another response could be a righteous one. People following spiritual traditions are very mixed-minded when it comes to the hierarchy of truths in the universe. (See coconut diagram below) Most spiritual traditions look down on using metaphysics to get “things.” They may say that only God knows what you need and that it is not right to desire things. They may get deeply offended by what they see as your ignorant delusions of grandeur. If you want to, advance them on their line of expansion by informing them of higher truths, at least have a good time doing so – otherwise it is best to keep your knowledge to yourself.



The hierarchy of truths kept in their proper order and perspective.

Existence is all of these things, but some are more hidden and subtle. The inner ones are the basis of, or more essential than, the outer ones:

Man is only an ant in the scheme of things, a worm in the dust. Suffering is a rite of passage.

Man must pay for his sins before God will give him anything or allow him to enter the kingdom of heaven.

Totality may not give us what we want but what we need because it knows how things work cosmically.

The mental concept of you as enlightened is not the state of enlightenment and is only a delusion or ego game. *

All beings are already enlightened and can decide to act as ONE all-person to fully command the universe right now.

Everything is ONE Supreme fully enlightened being: "I am totality"

Everything is ONE thing/no-thing.
(the empty space)

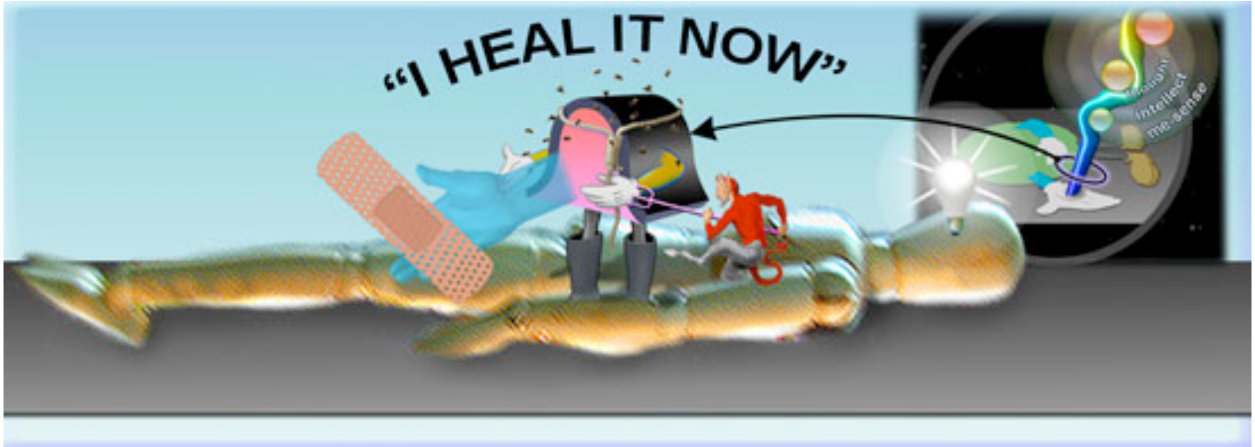
*These are all stories that you make up and then believe them.

Here in this illustration is an example of truths that when out of proper order and perspective, make mixed-minded and confused people.
My New Age movement is an excellent example of uncertainty and paradox.

All of these statements can be true, but when it comes to getting something done important to you, I highly recommend acting on the most complete truth.

The next time you hear these people say, "It can't without...", listen to boundary-less Me speaking these words coming out of their mouths. Enjoy yourself as Me watching the game of hide-and-seek. Both you and they know exactly what they are doing for the most perfect reason because that is what ONE all-person does. Come on – you gotta love it. (big smile)

I have a recommendation to help the I Am Totality materials soak in. Go over the material, and then stop and do ten minutes. That will draw the meaning out of the pages, since the session is doing something about it instead of you just thinking. Then go back to the text again. One inspires the other. It is almost like breathing in and out. You may also record the words and play them back while you are engaged in tasks that do not require much concentration, like driving or doing chores. You may also use a text-to-speech program and play it on your computer.



What if you find yourself in too much discomfort to continue your ten-minute session? I would recommend that you simply know that I am right there as your discomfort and feel My perfect plan ***that*** way. Know that your intent for it to be resolved is ***equally*** Me. This loose agreeable attitude should allow the sensation to agree to release you.

If you are the kind of person who enjoys behavioral remedial techniques, I will make an exception and suggest the following: Back off of your command session, lay down and let your attention go to the area in your body that is troublesome. That will ease the strain of it distracting from the performance of your command session. Look at this illustration where you see My true message and how I reach right through that discomfort and heals it ***because*** of My true message: "I heal it now." If a stomach sensation is grabbing you for instance, see the image of the wave guy in boots (from the above illustration) right there at your stomach. At this point you will definitely identify with him (smile). Connect him with the line that goes back to My true message. Acknowledge it in order to be enlivened as healing. See the "reach through" of the blue hand holding the bandage. Stay with that until it diminishes sufficiently to return to your command session. The benefit of this situation is that it will assist you in integrating My true messages in a way that is extremely intimate and practical.

If you like, you may take a break now to do more sessions. Before you return, see how many ten minute sessions you can fit in. There is no need to make a big deal out of scheduling time and the perfect location. There are plenty of little ten minute chunks throughout your day to grab. If you find an hour, you can do six in a row. You can lay a watch next to you and glance down to check the time as needed. Do Not mind if you are in a noisy environment. Noise is only a barrier if you treat it so. Noise does not matter to Me. (I make a noisy universe for a good reason and it does not keep Me from changing it.) People may see you with your eyes closed and ask, "What's wrong? Are you tired?" You can say, "No, I am just enjoying a peaceful moment" or something like that. If you can find a place where you won't be disturbed, That is probably better. If you doze off, It is because you need sleep. When you wake up, just pick up where you left off, or do it later.

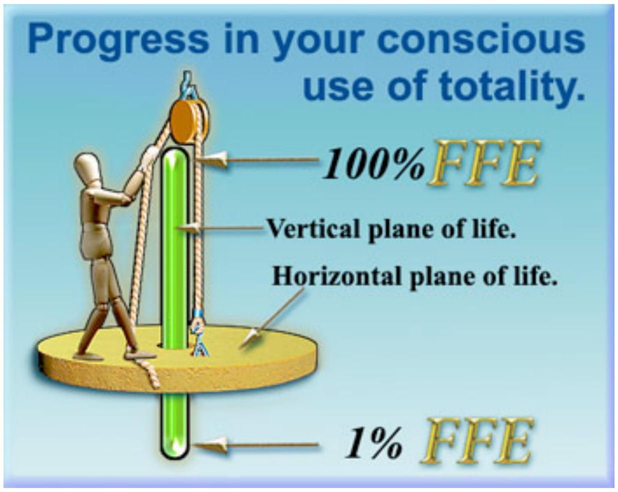
[later]

You may find that hearing instructions from Me and merely considering them is galaxies apart from the actual practice of directing My universe towards your car or whatever else you chose. It is like if I were to show you first how to swim, and then I threw you directly in the water. It is either sink or swim. If that test makes you forget that I am running the universe, and how ***you are*** Me, your command will seem like a complete waste of time. Jumping in and testing the waters tells you how well you ***really*** know Me.

Possibly you noticed some interesting coincidences? Circumstances bring you info about your car or there is an intensity in your feeling about the car? Your first return may be only more clarity in using the IAT knowledge. You may later see that clarity was your most valuable return. I call what happened a "partial return." The condition molded by you is less than full. Full means that the car is in your driveway and paid in full. Take your return and do the best you can with it in your normal channels. At the same time, go back to do more sessions until the outer condition is fully accomplished.

SECOND SUPPLEMENT TO THE FIFTH LAW: OPTIONS FOR HANDLING A PARTIAL RETURN OF YOUR COMMAND.

Recall that in Part Five I said that use of Me is tested by how quickly your desires are fulfilled, by your achievements, or by your good luck. How quickly you master the conscious use of totality depends on factors such as motivation and reorganizing your priorities. As your understanding unfolds, you will gain more and more percentage of fond-flow-effulgence. Mastery is 100%. Anything less than 100% will bring a partial return of your ideal command content of attention.



Progress in your conscious use of totality.
100% FFE
Vertical plane of life.
Horizontal plane of life.
1% FFE

In this illustration, the journey of your understanding is called the vertical plane of life. It is your line of expansion.
The horizontal plane is where your returns are located. It is all the experiences, perceptions, and events at each level on your line of expansion. It is the fixed realm you move around in. There are realms above and below in rate of vibration.

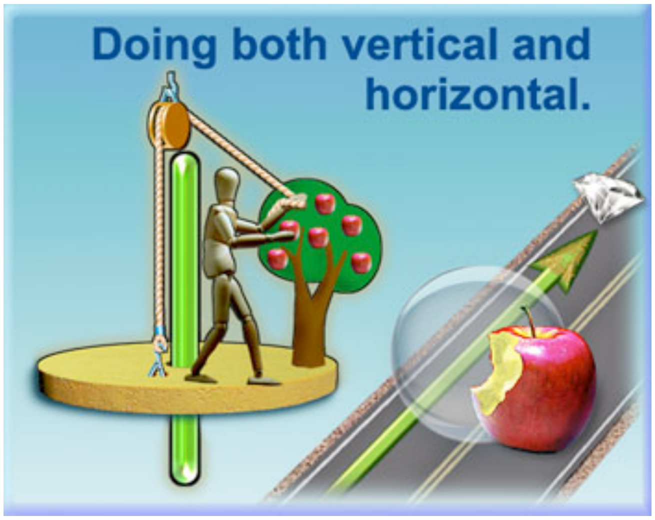
As a practical person making progress in using your totality, you will have to decide how to respond to a partial return.

Simply taking your return "so far."
STOP

For instance, your ideal command content is a BMW, but a good deal on a Toyota comes along and you have enough money for it. Do you wait until your return is fully filled or do you settle for the Toyota? If you settle for the Toyota, you simply take the ***so far*** state of your return and stop there. Here is an illustration showing that. You agreed to take a bite out of the wax apple because you want to enjoy yourself with what is available at present.

An involuntary circumstance may force you to take a partial return. Say that your car payment is due tomorrow and you are not sure if your invisible magic hand is effective enough for such a short time window. To avoid serious trouble, you use whatever means there are ***so far*** to make the payment.

A serious circumstance is one where you are diagnosed with cancer. You step up your command sessions with the hope of an invisible magic hand intervention, but you risk allowing the tumor to get worse to the point where conventional intervention may become ineffective. Depending on your priorities and commitments, comfortable with the big picture of life, you might decide to not go through the nastiness of chemotherapy, but just go to your after-life state if your magic hand does not do the job in time. You make a call based on the perceived pros and cons.


Doing both vertical and horizontal.

Another option for handling a partial return is a mixture of both horizontal and vertical. In this illustration, even though you take a bite out of the wax apple, you go on to your ideal which is here symbolized by a diamond. You go ahead and buy the Toyota and continue your command content of attention for the BMW.

Here is another example. You are excited about IAT and want to teach it to your friends. You would prefer that you had mastered it before you teach it, but you know that in teaching it to your friends, you will learn more than them and master it that way. You go ahead even though you are not yet practicing what you teach.

Your stance is that you are doing everything as soon as reasonably possible to bring your knowledge to the point of fond-flow-effulgence. At the same time, you are sustaining a level of enjoyment that makes your life worth living until it comes through. Temporarily compromising with less than your fresh ideal vision is not an issue because you are steadily committed to mastery of acting as Me.

Here is an important point about partial returns:
Everyone has to do what they have to do to make their life worth living.
It is unreasonable to expect any being to live in a way that does not.
This could mean enjoying whatever is at hand instead of performing a boring or dreadful effort to change things. But it could also mean refusing whatever is at hand to pounce on a quest that challenges your faculties to their fullest.

So to summarize, there are three responses to a partial return. First, you stay with your ideal command content of attention until the return comes through. Second, you stop and take whatever you have ***so far.*** Third, you do a mixture of both and enjoy yourself along the way.

Maybe you saw a super deal for your car or some kind of impressive promise by someone. This is where you need to be careful not to fall into a ditch.

When you fall into a ditch in this sense, you presume a fresh ideal return, although the return is actually an impressive collection of validation events, which you find in your realm of narrow bandwidth. First, you command your ideal car. Next, a person comes along who looks like he has an excellent proposition. To you there is no doubt that you worked your magic results. You jump at that person as if he was your golden goose. You engage with him and agree to spend time and resources on him. Later, it turns out that he was only toying with you, or maybe worse. Just because you did a command session, you ***presumed*** the two of you were meant to meet up. This does not only begin in the form of outer conditions. You can sit entertaining a lengthy range of inspiring ideas which come to you and which ***you presume*** are a sure deal to act on. You jump out of command and run off to put them to work instead of having definite results lead the way.

Unless the return is instantly and directly materialized in full, as if by an invisible magic hand (not an intermediate collection of possible events), you are never certain of what has happened or what is going to happen.

Am I telling you that you should not get involved with that limited result?

No. It could turn out fine. I am telling you not to presume anything or to act in any way that presumes you can follow through on your desired car. You have yet to see an ideal condition where you know for sure that following through on your desired car is 100% secure and beneficent in every way. You need to let conditions lead the way. You need to further allow the Hosts of cars to do their job.

But is not so-called falling in a ditch really in your best interest in this perfect integrity universe? If you could see all the details, would you not see a beautiful carving of the coffee table?

If there is an actual dirt ditch outside your door and you fall in, you can talk all you want about a favorable mental attitude, but you still fell in a ditch. Of course, falling in a ditch is as much in your best interest as anything else I do, so I am 100% equally Myself telling you how to avoid one.

At first, nothing may happen to you except that now you just feel good about your future. You may actually see a car that you find even more desirable – one which you had no idea existed. Your Hosts showed you that. Something ***did*** happen. Now you have got more to add to your command content of attention.

Why am I in ***My*** private dream, telling you that you have to be careful not to fall in a ditch? Why not just dream you as someone who ideally gets your prize?

I love to see my beings expand their full-fill-ment. The more responsibility I give you to manage your own localized faculties and resources, the greater your personal fulfillment when you secure your prize. The more fulfilled you are, the more I enjoy. You might say I am setting you up. See how selfish I am? That is why if you look inside yourself you will find that all love is directed toward yourself. This is my parental role from your localized point of view. When the imaginary line disappears between you and me, you own your own parental Fond-Flow-Effulgence."

* * *

Command Active Inclusion.

In using IAT, your first priority is your ten-minute command session, your second priority is to more carefully consider the information. You have a third option which can be your third priority. It is called Command Active Inclusion.

I said that your first priority is your command session because it gets you out of your limited realm-being state, the state in which you use your realm-being faculties to more carefully consider the information presented here. The return of your session is then to better understand Me. In-between command sessions, you have to go about your daily life and take care of responsibilities to yourself and others. This time need not be devoid of working with IAT. Your outside activities can be used to strengthen your use of Me. That use is called Command Active Inclusion.

You may find yourself in a situation such as standing in the grocery line for ten minutes. You have absolutely nothing to do except wait, so you may try a session with eyes open. It may actually be enjoyable and make you feel strong. You may also visualize yourself interacting with your dream-car (for instance), or delving in some wonderful ideas that come to you. What about verbal command or creative visualization to mold your universe?

If you do this, know that I love to focus and enjoy My strength to achieve My car even though that realm-being action is unnecessary for a car return. Then go ahead and enjoy yourself. Yet I need to warn you of something that could potentially backfire.

You may begin enjoying yourself, but if you are out in your world, your involuntary environment will compete for your attention. Here I am speaking of an outer condition which has not yet conformed to your ideal thought-form. You have to decide how you are going to respond. Will you try to get rid of it or avoid it? Will you concentrate against it or resist it? Then, a show of strength has a way of revealing obstacles. You do not know something is in the way until you push up against it. Movement stirs up dust. Then you find even more to conquer with your attention muscle. You may win and feel victorious, or you may lose. You could grow to depend on removing obstacles to the degree that you feel you will not attain your car without doing so.

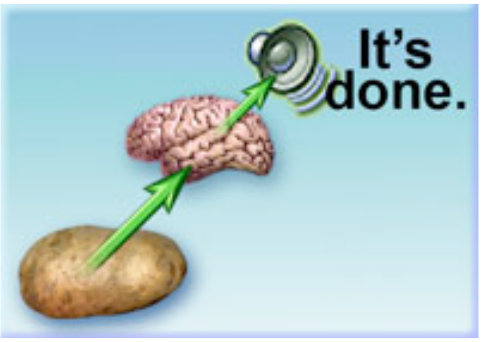
These attempted remedies could easily sneak in to your command session before you know it. They are variations of biting into the wax apple, or more accurately, juggling apples.

You will probably review your totality state well enough so as not to slip into these hide-and-seek boxes, but a little heads-up from me does not hurt. If you do attempt to pursue those additional activities, then It is a matter of priorities. I recommend putting Command Active Inclusion ahead of them.

It takes time for an understanding of Me to soak in. People can be making good progress in using Me, but they could still be in their transition period of becoming familiar enough with Me and not be able to express full fond-flow-effulgence. Everyone needs to do the things that make his life worth living in the mean time. Command Active Inclusion can actually help make non-totality interests more enjoyable.

I will now tell you of Command Active Inclusion to play with while you are outside of your ten-minute sessions. It is an answer for creatively handling an involuntary environment which is demanding or which competes for your attention.

The definition of command active inclusion is simple. You are including the activity of being out in your world and having to deal with it, as a command session.



In this I include your mental environment, for you do not know anything about your outer environment without your mind informing you what it is. A funny thing happened to one of my realm-beings. He was in his kitchen with a friend. He opened the oven door to see if his potatoes were cooked well enough. He looked at them and said, “Oh, they sound done.” His friend said, “What do you mean?” He explained that he does not know anything about his outer environment without his mind informing him what it is. He ***heard*** his mind say that the potatoes were done. His friend just chuckled and shook his head.

I will draw on the Five Questions to define Command Active Inclusion. Fill in the blanks with whatever it is that you wish to accomplish magically from your virtual state.

I, (your totality state / the full you) know that you are here to perform command active inclusion – to remain however you find yourself in your present outer condition as your complete means-whereby to accomplish your "_", yes?

As Supreme-Almighty, nothing stops Me from getting "_" through command active inclusion if I want it. So if your seeming realm-being state, the life you are living, is completely contrary to your return, it can just as easily be My way of getting your "_" to you, yes?

But how do you know that I (the full you) want to get your return to you through command active inclusion? Why would I do it now if I did not before? Strip the realm-being boundaries of that question and you are left with My direct message: "I do it now – 'before' makes no difference", yes?

Knowing this, you are off the hook as a realm-being – no matter how you find yourself living as a realm-being. When you say, "Okay then, this un-ideal life I find myself in finishes my return," the fully present Me, the only Person there, just spoke. I, the only voice, just agreed within Myself that ***performing My life as it is***, is all that is needed to finish My return of "_", yes?

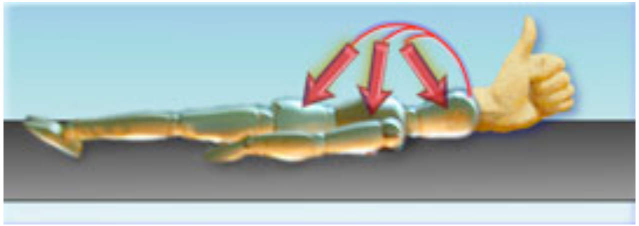
Now simply go on in it, not needing to know or do anything concerning your return, staying however you find yourself as a realm-being for your "_." When all the un-ideal games wave themselves, you know that they make no difference while I am silently doing what I do as promised. You go right on – unconcerned – off the hook. You enjoy Me fully in charge of the condition. Right there in it: It feels right, settled, effortless, and is going good, yes?

You may like to print out these words and take them to a spot that is your favorite place to be. In that way you will start off with the most pleasant initial experience.

Review the story of life so that when you ask yourself, "But how do I know that Mr. Totality wants to get my return to me through Command Active Inclusion?"– you can close the separation between you and I with obvious mechanical simplicity.

You may want to speak the words, "command active inclusion" and see if those words act as a catalyst to sum up all that you have learned. Those words can snap you back into the sense of realization which you acquired from careful consideration.

Of course your spot may not always be pleasant. Your time to employ active inclusion could be standing in line at the market, or sitting in the dentist's chair.



Let us say you are tired, or you have some body pain or a sour stomach, or your feathers are ruffled because of strong emotional conflict. These may wipe out your ability to think clearly. They may be so overpowering that you just want to lie down. Let your attention go to those areas and feel them as Me knowing what I am doing. Feel Me ***having you***. This will bring a loose and agreeable attitude to your mind. Even an emotional conflict will produce a corresponding uneasy sensation in the body. That sensation is what you allow your attention to go to. Remember from the wave vibration hierarchy diagram that thought waves form the physical waves? The idea here is that your loose and agreeable attitude will cause My localized body form sensation to agree to release you. It is as simple as one plus one equals two. When you can think clearly, It is time to get up and go get your dream-car.

Command Active Inclusion is quite different from wishful thinking or positive thinking. Instead, you are aligning yourself with Me. Wishful thinking or positive thinking is like a leaf blowing in the wind. Command Active Inclusion is the same leaf firmly attached to the tree and drawing nourishment directly from the root.

There are different levels of activity in CAI. Passive, active, and creative. Passive is when you simply observe or witness what is going on around and within you: looking at a cake. Active is when you take things as they come to the point of actively engaging with them: eating a cake. Creative is using your faculties and resources to create a fresh return into your world: making a cake – for instance, writing a book, painting a picture, designing a car, managing people. That will have you covered as far as always having something to do for using Me.

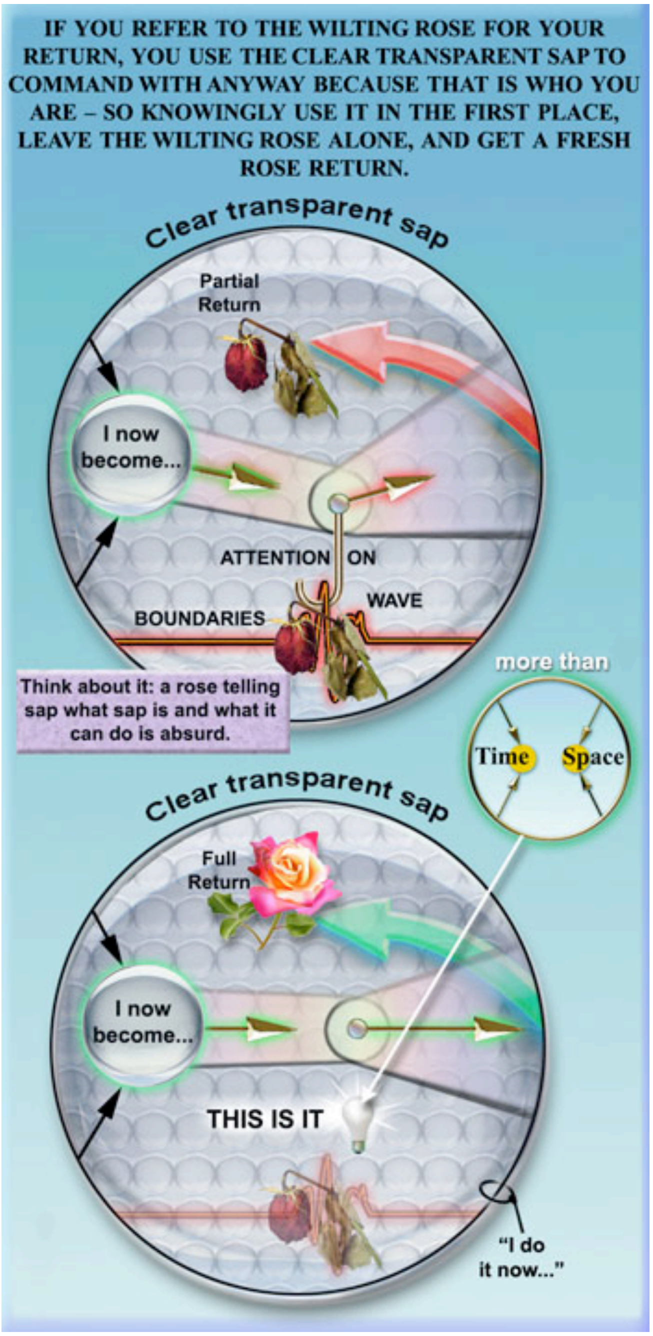
Remember that Command Active Inclusion is your third priority. Your second is to look at what is going on around you and more carefully consider Me: Why am I here – how did all this happen – where is it all going – what is the smartest thing to do about it right now? Your first priority, your ten minute session, gets you completely off the hook – out of playing these hide-and-seek questions – and instead seats you Royally.

With this definition of Command Active Inclusion, I will give my stamp of approval on verbal command or creative visualization – if you know that it is your third priority on the back end of Creative Command Active Inclusion. Besides ignoring your base-state, the problem with creative visualization, feeling with feeling, affirmations, and so on, is that new-age teachers are good at exciting their readers with dramatic motivational stories from a small percentage of people who have gotten results. That makes book-sales skyrocket. Yet readers are not in a position to properly gauge their ability. Bills go unpaid, cars get re-possessed, and relationships sour. Then they pour more techniques on top of those problems and only end up with a downward spiral into despair. Luckily these teachings are often a mixture of traditions, so that the practitioner is advised to pray to God for help to get out of the mess of having miss-gauged their ability to manifest with mental techniques. (smile)
So yes, go ahead and enjoy making your mental-feeling cake. Just keep it in its proper perspective and your feet on solid ground. Sensibly handle a partial return by not losing touch with who I am and what I do.

The difference between you and a wacko who acts out of touch with reality is that you will not get yourself into any kind of conflict or trouble as long as you let My return lead the way. Your feet are on solid ground because you know I am reversing My hide-and-seek in your favor. This echoes the statement I made in the beginning, “You do not need to seek a particular experience, perception, or event to be integrity: just stay right where you are and enjoy knowing that THIS IS IT.” It really does not matter what you do. You can use anything to acquire your dream-car. You can go out and party to get your dream-car, or take a stroll in the park in order to get it. How is that for having a good time in-between sessions?

A Final Word

As you become proficient and fluid in your ten-minute command sessions, you are going to grow in automatically carrying around the silence of flat non-wave, clear transparent sap, Me, with you all the time. Greater percentages of fond-flow-effulgence will have you simply command your universe, with or without setting aside a command session.



IF YOU REFER TO THE WILTING ROSE FOR YOUR RETURN, YOU USE THE CLEAR TRANSPARENT SAP TO COMMAND WITH ANYWAY BECAUSE THAT IS WHO YOU ARE – SO KNOWINGLY USE IT IN THE FIRST PLACE, LEAVE THE WILTING ROSE ALONE, AND GET A FRESH ROSE RETURN.

Think about it: a rose telling sap what sap is and what it can do is absurd.

Here is a point to consider which is stunningly mechanical. Ignoring the sap does not merely leave you passive in an authorship integrity void. If you ignore your clear transparent sap state, Me, you are not only going to get a wilted rose, but you are ***actively using*** your clear transparent sap state 100% anyway to get that wilted rose. Here is an illustration that shows why.

Look at the command content of attention, "I now become..." Forgetting its totality, the sap drops down and refers to a wilted rose (has its attention on boundaries) in order to validate what kind of return is possible. Then out of clear transparent sap comes a wilted rose or partial return. It is being treated ***as if it should know better***. I am treating you as if you should know better.

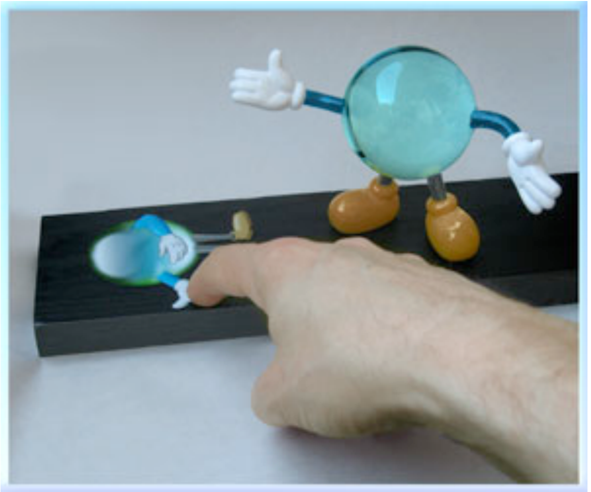
If you are here reading this, it is time on your line of expansion to know better. You will see how silly it is to think that there is virtue in abstaining from using your power as you may have been warned by teachers of this world.

In the lower circle, the wave vibration of a wilted rose is left alone. Instead, the sap knows that it is more than any time-space attribute and stays within itself in order to determine its return. The result is a fresh rose or full return. The sap did not use the wilting rose to know what it is and what it can do.

This is knowing based on Me; both My quiet and active states. Do you see that knowing based on wave alone is not valid or dependable because it constantly changes? If you only ***know from*** information that constantly changes, how can you definitely know that whatever you want will come forth?

It is good to ask yourself frequently; "All alone, no one else in the universe besides me, all my private dream, what am I playing at here?"

By the very nature of expansion you will move more quickly to express the content of your other four bodies toward the god kingdoms. You may even choose to become a god walking the earth. Or maybe something more? (smile)



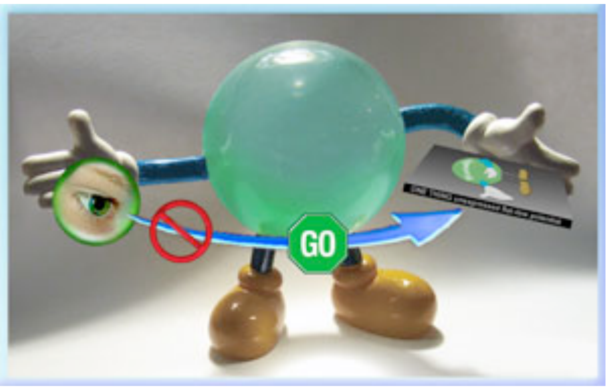
The answer lies in ***Who*** just said that and that I am the First Law. Here is an cartoon-like illustration of Me with My quiet and active states.

Your invisible-magic hand.
Act AS IF you *do* see it.
Because not seeing doesn't change WHO you are.

Because you are Me, you should go ahead and command your universe ***as if*** you saw all the details of your invisible-magic hand – because ***not seeing*** does not change that you are Me.

Since there is no second Me to get it or get to there, the Me (as a "you") who seems to be unaware is the Me who ***is*** aware.

The ONE who feels like a fool to attempt this is the ONE who is as confident and strong in it as he will ever be, so might as well act *as if* and go on.



It is as natural for Me in you to let yourself in on My hide-and-seek as it is to play it. I had to shut down perception in order to have a place to expand.

How else would *you* have done it if *you* were going to create a universe?

Remember that the most basic aspect of who you are is fully all-pervasive and transparent, so unless you know to look for it, it is likely the last thing you are going to discover.

Let us go back to our old friend the pike fish. If a fish in the sea told you that he was thirsty, how could you take him seriously? Thirst falls into two categories:

1. Who am I to know what is in my best interest or for the universe?
2. Even if it was a good choice, what makes me think I have the power to bring it forth instantly?

Who indeed, when My best interest, good choice and all-powerful private dream just spoke: Who am I? What should you do when you always-already have a good drink? Go ahead and act *as if*.

The only reason you have even considered the constrained message and thirsty fish is because My all-pervasive transparency hid your knower's authorship integrity so well.

The perfect choice and sufficient supply of My authorship integrity is something you must ***simply know*** – there is no experience, no event, nothing to perceive – literally no-thing. Now where is your perfect choice? [You wave your hand in front of yourself] Right here. Where is your sufficient supply? [You wave your hand again] ***Right here*** is so close and pervasive, that if you look for an experience, perception, or event, you will miss it.

Simply ***knowing*** the knower brings you home free. I am the most supportive friend you could possibly have.

Who My command is and where it comes from.
I now become...
No sense in responding to
something seemingly fixed.

This final image sums up the message of IAT. Go run with it and be Me enjoying Myself.

End

Updates:

March 20, 2013: Replaced blurred pictures. Some grammar and typo fixes.
Pg. 51: A wise command of your universe is, “I now express directly from my virtual state.” You are then fully covered for whatever you want. Yet for this presentation, something more tangible will help clarify my explanation.

May 1, 2013: Version 6. Re-written as Mr. Totality speaking in first person. Minor tweaks in text. Two new images.

May 3, 2013: Page 37-38. Details of how the flow of My creative intelligence forms your body.

May 10, 2013: Clean-up of typos.

May 24, 2013: Important new paragraph at top of page 69.

June 21, 2013: Page 68. Sacred cow illustrations, and a paragraph to go with them.

Five Question Pictorial

1
Totality
Flat non-wave
yes?

1. I, your totality state, the *full* you, know, see, and do everything everywhere in the Universe forever, yes?

2
knows
you sat down...
command session
to remain however
to do like He does
'me'
yes?

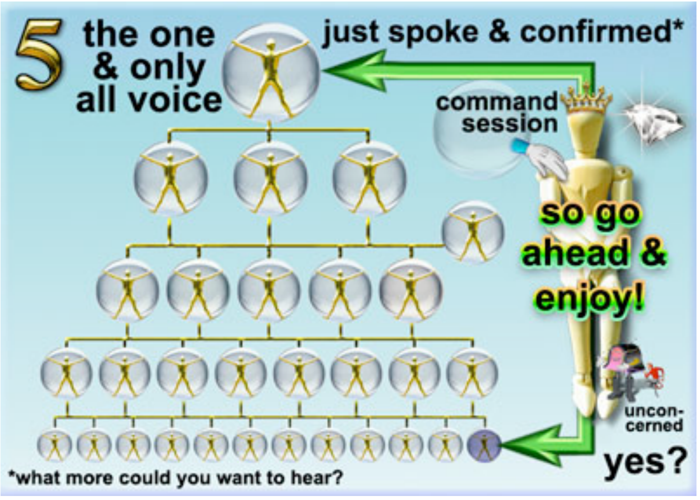
2. I know why you sat down for your command session and know that you intend to do nothing *exactly as I do from My quiet virtual state* in order to accomplish your "________", yes? Close your eyes for ten seconds while knowing this. (after ten seconds) Good? Yes?

3
no barrier to Him
Totality
'me'
yes?

3. As Supreme-Almighty, nothing stops Me from getting "________" if I want it. So if your *seeming* realm-being state cannot seem to control its mind, cannot keep still, automatically seeks validation events, and that it even forgets why it is sitting there, it is no barrier to Me getting your "________" to you, yes? Close your eyes for twenty seconds while knowing this. (after twenty seconds) Good? Yes?

4
He wants ?
Totality
?
'me'
thought
intellect
me-sense
= I do now
yes?

4. But how do you know that I (the *full* you) wants it? – why would I do it now if I did not before? Strip the realm-being boundaries of that question and you are left with My direct message:
"I do it now – 'before' makes no difference.", yes? Close your eyes for thirty seconds while knowing this. (after thirty seconds) Good? Yes?

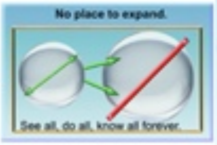

5
the one
& only
all voice
just spoke & confirmed*
command
session
so go
ahead &
enjoy!
uncon-
cerned
yes?
*what more could you want to hear?

5. **Knowing this, you are completely off the hook as a realm- being – no matter how you find yourself as a realm-being. When you say, "Okay then, let's do this thing," the fully present Me, the only Person there, just spoke. I, Royally Seated, can enjoy Myself fully in charge of My command session for My return of "________", yes?**

Now close your eyes for ten minutes, not needing to know or do anything, staying however you find yourself as a realm-being for your "__________." When all the non-quiet realm-being complexity games ***wave*** themselves during your session, you know that they make no difference while I am silently doing what I do as promised. You go right on – unconcerned – off the hook. You enjoy Me fully in charge of your command session. (afterwards) It was right, settled, effortless, and went good, yes?

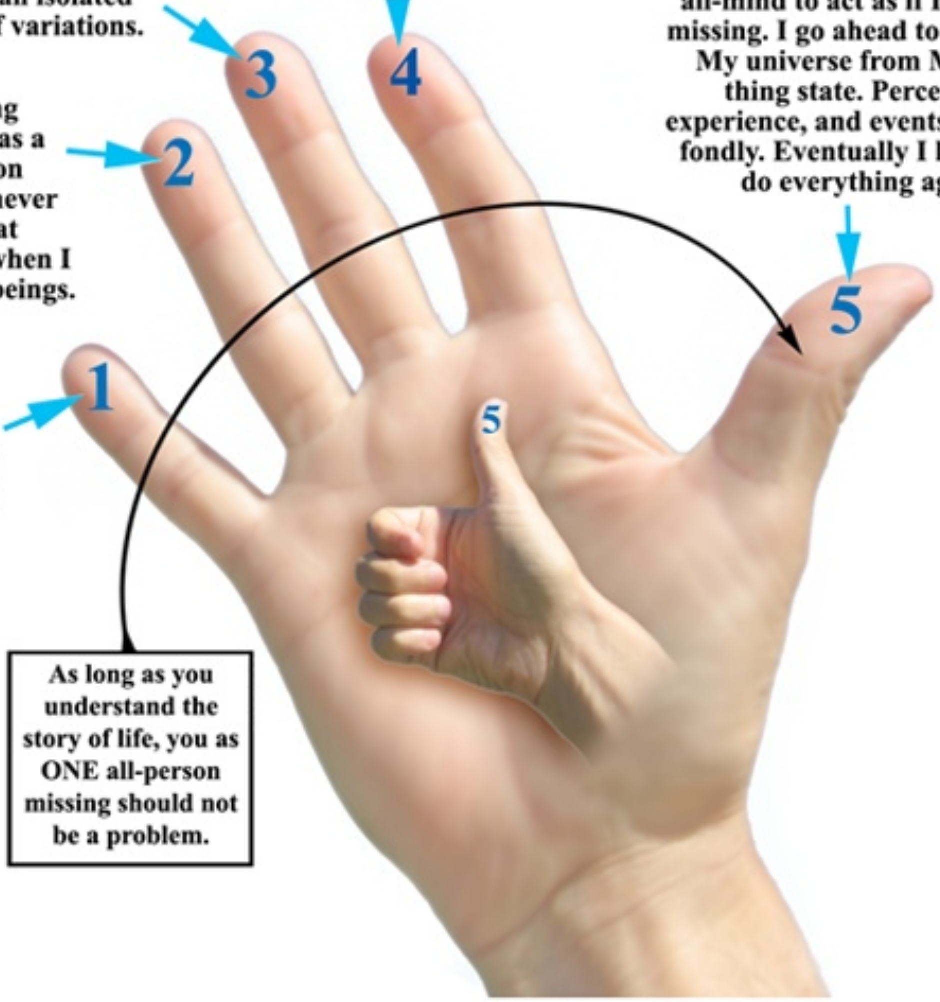
As long as you understand the five laws, you recognize the con-game of ONE all-person missing. It is not a problem. It is over and you have caught on. There is your hand. You sit quietly for your command content of attention. You rock the bowl and mold wave.

The story of why you don't seem to be Mr. Totality and where it's going.


No place to expand.
See all, do all, know all forever.

Totality
Perception shut down.
Conclusion of partial perception.

validation



My ONE total thing never stops being ONE total thing, even when it becomes individual variations.

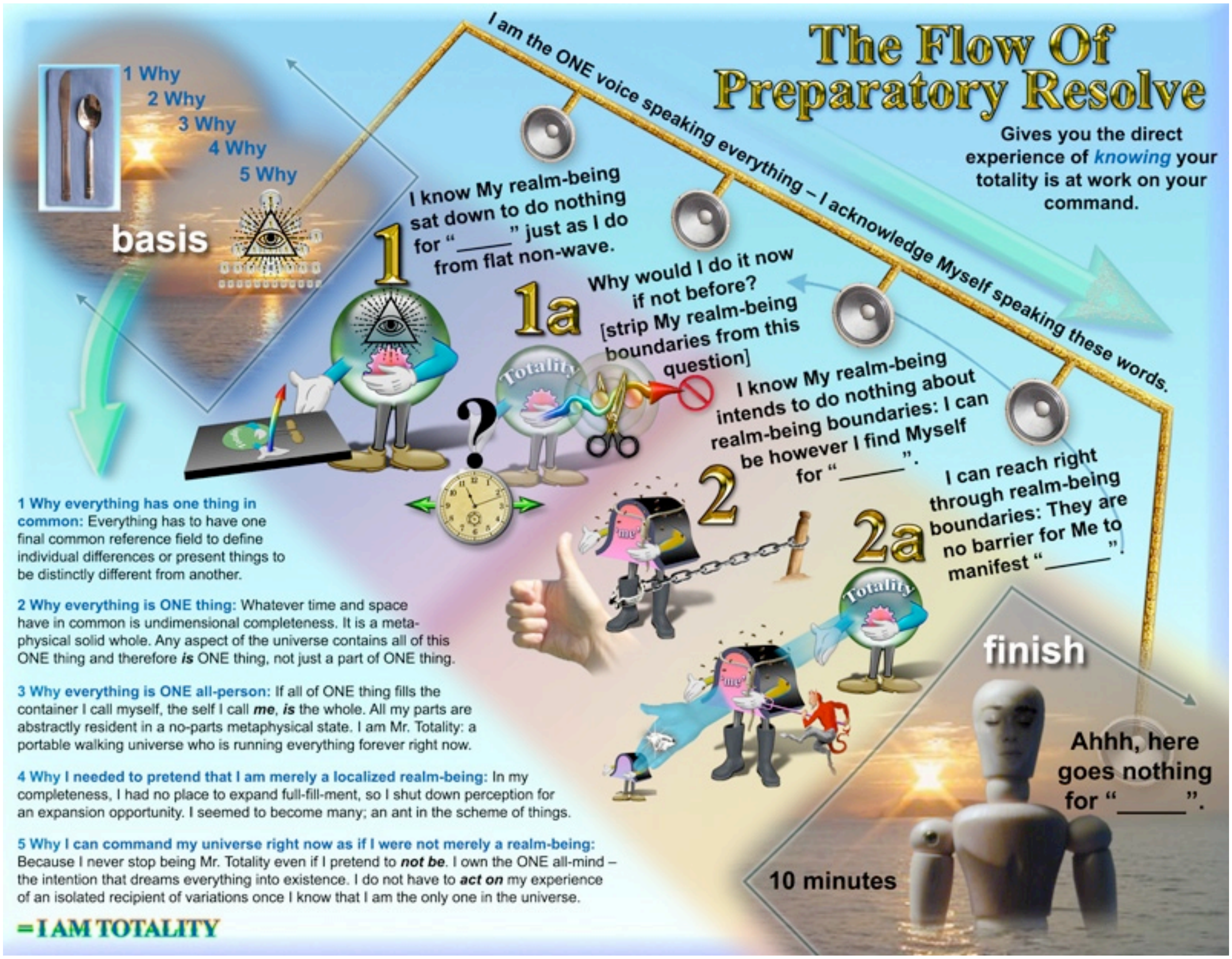
My ONE thing expresses itself as a ONE all-person variation and I never stop being that individual, even when I becomes various beings.

In My completeness, I as ONE all-person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude-experience Myself as an isolated recipient of variations.

As an isolated recipient, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use My ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.

A time comes to discover My hide-and-seek game and re-establish My identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, I use My ONE all-mind to act as if I were not missing. I go ahead to command My universe from My ONE thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually I know and do everything again.

As long as you understand the story of life, you as ONE all-person missing should not be a problem.


The Flow Of Preparatory Resolve
Gives you the direct experience of *knowing* your totality is at work on your command.
I am the ONE voice speaking everything – I acknowledge Myself speaking these words.
1 Why
2 Why
3 Why
4 Why
5 Why
basis
1
I know My realm-being sat down to do nothing for "_____" just as I do from flat non-wave.
1a
Why would I do it now if not before? [strip My realm-being boundaries from this question]
Totality
2
I know My realm-being intends to do nothing about realm-being boundaries: I can be however I find Myself for "_____".
"me"
2a
I can reach right through realm-being boundaries: They are no barrier for Me to manifest "______".
Totality
"me"
finish
Ahhh, here goes nothing for "_____".
10 minutes

1 Why everything has one thing in common: Everything has to have one final common reference field to define individual differences or present things to be distinctly different from another.

2 Why everything is ONE thing: Whatever time and space have in common is undimensional completeness. It is a meta-physical solid whole. Any aspect of the universe contains all of this ONE thing and therefore ***is*** ONE thing, not just a part of ONE thing.

3 Why everything is ONE all-person: If all of ONE thing fills the container I call myself, the self I call ***me***, ***is*** the whole. All my parts are abstractly resident in a no-parts metaphysical state. I am Mr. Totality: a portable walking universe who is running everything forever right now.

4 Why I needed to pretend that I am merely a localized realm-being: In my completeness, I had no place to expand full-fill-ment, so I shut down perception for an expansion opportunity. I seemed to become many; an ant in the scheme of things.

5 Why I can command my universe right now as if I were not merely a realm-being: Because I never stop being Mr. Totality even if I pretend to ***not be***. I own the ONE all-mind – the intention that dreams everything into existence. I do not have to ***act on*** my experience of an isolated recipient of variations once I know that I am the only one in the universe.

=I AM TOTALITY

The actual IAT procedure here is to briefly review the information that informs you why you can do nothing to accomplish everything. I call this the flow of preparatory resolve. The above illustration shows it.
Go back to the basics if need be in order to set yourself up to be inspired to do nothing:
1. Why everything has one thing in common: Everything has to have one final common reference field to define individual differences or present things to be distinctly different from another.
2. Why everything is ONE thing: Whatever time and space have in common is undimensional completeness. It is a meta-physical solid whole. Any aspect of the universe contains all of this ONE thing and therefore is ONE thing, not just a part of ONE thing.
3. Why everything is ONE all-person: If all of ONE thing fills the container I call myself, the self I call me, is the whole. All my parts are abstractly resident in a no-parts metaphysical state. I am Mr. Totality: a portable walking universe who is running everything forever right now.
4. Why I needed to pretend that I am merely a localized realm-being: In my completeness, I had no place to expand full-fill-ment, so I shut down perception for an expansion opportunity. I seemed to become many; an ant in the scheme of things.
5 .Why I can command my universe right now as if I were not merely a realm-being: Because I never stop being Mr. Totality even if I pretend to not be. I own the ONE all-mind – the intention that dreams everything into existence. I do not have to act on my experience of an isolated recipient of variations once I know that I am the only one in the universe.

ADVANCED PORTRAIT PAINTING THROUGH UNIVERSAL LINE

MATERIALIZING A PAINTING WITHOUT HUMAN HANDS

By John Paolucci

www.ulineart.com jpaol1@me.com

Updated May 11, 2016

A conversation between John and Mac

M: Advanced Portrait Painting Through Universal Line? You talked about line as the first dimension of control in painting but never universal line. What's up with that?

J: I have a painting adventure to take you on that will be more far reaching than you ever imagined.
You know when you're asleep at night and dreaming? You're all alone within yourself and you imagine all kinds of conditions, people and, events. The dream seems to go by itself, but of course there is no one besides you laying there, so that in reality, you're telling yourself a story about things seeming to be real. Let's say you're dreaming about painting a stunning portrait, although, of course, it could be accomplishing anything.

M: Okay, when I dream, I'm all alone in a private world telling myself a story of how things work. There have been times when I know I'm dreaming, but almost all the time I forget and fool myself into believing it's real.

J: Whatever happens in your dream-world, as far as you're concerned, tells you how the universe works. It's the way life is according to your story-line. Let's take five possible story-lines as they could relate to progress in painting. Here, the only limitation is your dream imagination.

1. You know exactly how to paint so that everything goes smooth and effortless.
2. You get ideas or have visions of how the portrait could look beyond your wildest expectations, and then find that you have the skill to easily paint it.
3. You always see the finished painting in front of you and you just fill in the colors for others to be able to see.
4. You feel like your hand is being guided while you paint, so that painting happens spontaneously and magically.
5. The finished painting physically instantly-permanently materializes out of thin air in front of you as if by an invisible magic hand. The painting is produced without human hands.

Have you ever had dreams like 3 through 5?

M: No, my imagination has never been that far-out. However, I once dreamed I did real magic tricks after watching a movie about it before going to sleep.

J: You can imagine all kinds of far-out things within the dream experience and believe them to be real because you're unaware that it's only a dream going on. There you are, all alone, defining how your universe works which can include any real magic or any supernatural event.

J: What if I was to tell you that right now, here, you're all alone, there is no one else besides you as the sole commander of the universe, and all this is your private dream. You make all the rules of how the universe works because there is no other authorship besides you. Your intension is the starting point of everything including all the vast complexities that ***seem*** to be way beyond your human mind to comprehend. Absolutely everything you

do – the entire universe, comes forward instantly as supernatural magic following your mere intension. You are the totality of the universe.

M: I'd say that you've been inhaling vapors from your paint supplies. (smile) But something tells me that you're going to attempt to prove it to me. Is that what you meant by more far-reaching than I could ever expect?

J: I'm going to show you what to look for, so that you can determine it for yourself – so that you have your own conviction and don't have to believe what I've said just because I said it.
I'm going to tell you how and why you are everything – totality, without depending on schools of philosophy, without science – just examining simple mechanical facts. Then I'm going to have you ***use it*** to paint portraits.

M: Okay where do we go from here?

J: I'll put what I'm going to tell you in a book called *Advanced Portrait Painting Through Universal Line*. I'll make it more fun with lots of illustrations. You can come back to and review any time you like. It will be a study manual for ongoing familiarity, which ultimately becomes a deep realization of practical, workable results. You'll come back repeatedly to hear it say things you didn't hear before. Points too abstract to grasp will take on practical utility. New experiences in your life will draw more from the text and you'll look at the same words in a new light. If you have any questions later, you can click on the email link at the top of my text and I'll get back to you. I recommend that you slow down, think, and go over it continually until you master understanding of the material. For some, the material may seem over their head, but if they lightly follow it to the end, it should fill itself in.

To proceed, I must first take you through logic-based steps to understand the first and most simple law of your universe – the most simple fact anyone could know. You'll then build detail on top of that like building a house on a solid foundation. The First Law will provide the basis of who you are, where you're going, and why you can take full conscious control of your real dream. At each step, you'll be able to trace your journey back to, and have it confirmed by, the simplest fact you could ever know. Even though this journey will touch on metaphysics, metaphysical attributes will be illustrated in simple mechanical ways so that you're feet remain on solid ground.

So on with who you are. You're the sole commander of the universe – you sitting right there. You're making all the rules or laws of the universe. What you decide is the reason for everything in the universe happening right now. You're all alone and there's no one else besides you. It's all a private dream which is expanding self-awareness, a dream which pretends to be a multifaceted universe. If this statement is true, you have to be playing an incredible hide-and-seek forgetting game that you're having your universe play back on you. It's a game which makes you ***seem*** like only an ant in the scheme of things. There is only you, ***and then*** there is forgetting you.

You make your dreams come true by your supernatural power. You build your life to order. I'll explain how you're using the ***full*** you, your ONE all-person state right now as much as you ever will, yet you're now unknowingly using it against yourself to provide yourself with all the living proof you could want that such mastery is only nonsense. I'll show you how to reverse this with the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do and ***not*** by trying to remove obstacles or by exerting yourself in any way.

M: But what about everyone else? How can I be sole commander if they exist, say, like my neighbor?

J: Remember, in your dream at night, other people have to ***seem to be*** real or else you wouldn't believe the dream. Your question demonstrates forgetting that you're dreaming right now. It's as simple as that.

M: You're saying that only I am real and all other people are not? What if you told this to my portrait painter friend Bob? Wouldn't he learn to take control of his private dream which includes an unreal Mac?

J: I'll show you how there is only ONE person who is the universe, which means that he does all, sees all, and knows all everywhere, so that everyone ***is*** that person. Everyone owns all of that person because as he is indivisible, so that everyone is ***all of it***. Owning all of that person, they all own the private dream. Because there is only ONE person, everyone is correlated at the fountainhead of that dream with perfect order and with no conflict between all its ***seeming*** innumerable dreams – unless he chooses to dream-imagine a seeming illusory conflict. You are that fountainhead. You are the source that makes Bob ***seem to*** be able to privately own and run the universe simultaneously. I said that you're all alone because your ***are*** that ONE lone person.

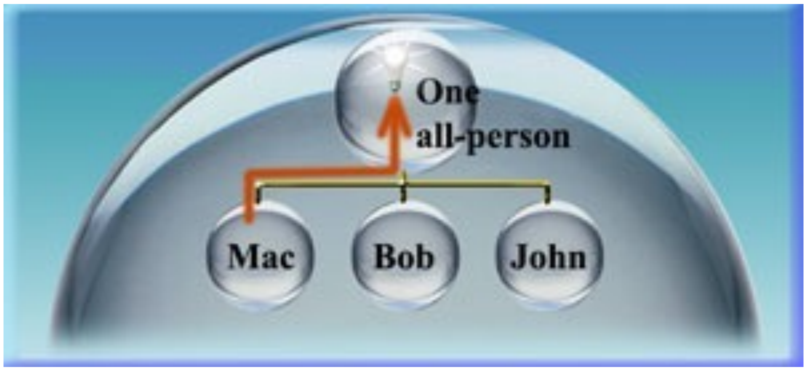
M: Heavy. Okay, let's say Bob and I enter a contest to win a prize for our portrait paintings. We both know we're ONE person in our private dream. Who wins the prize?

J: Again, your question demonstrates forgetting that you're dreaming. You wouldn't talk that way if you knew you were dreaming all alone, because you'd know the dream is going to go the way you direct it. That's what I meant by the illusory conflict. Simple, simple, simple, yes?

M: So I'm not a co-creator with Bob or anyone else.

J: You're all alone – no one else besides you. Co-creatorship requires you to act on a localized view of the universe for Bob to be a seeming reality. I'll have you carefully examine that later.

M: But then Mac is a dream too, so he's not any more real than Bob?



J: From the point of view of your ONE all-person state, yes. Yet because Mac owns all of it, even though we could say Mac is only ONE all-person's dream, we're going to have Mac organize his life (what makes you a Mac and not a Bob) directly from your ONE all-person state. You do that by ***knowing*** you ***are*** that person. Right now you don't know it because you haven't had an opportunity to see what to look for to confirm it for yourself.

M: I was about to ask, that if with all that power, couldn't I abuse it to harm another. But if I'm all alone consciously dreaming, I wouldn't have any reason to dream an enemy, dream power abuse, nor create an obstacle to overcome. I'd only be harming myself or shooting myself in the foot. All right then, on we go to let you convince me all this is true.

J: I've organized the information as *My First Five Laws Of The Universe*. Also, to help you get the message, from now on I'm going to speak in first person as the ONE person who is and does the universe and speak to you as my ***imagined real*** dream.

M: But what do you mean by universal line?

J: I'll define the universe as various rates of vibration. Line bends to make a wave, a vibration, so that line is the universal basis of wave – or everything in the universe. Line is like the ocean that creates waves which come and go. I will get into that in great detail with the purpose of performing painting ***from*** the very source of the universe.

Here are the contents of *Advanced Portrait Painting Through Universal Line* as five chapters:

My First Law Of Universal Line

I as ONE total thing never stop being ONE total thing, even when I become individual variations.

My Second Law Of Universal Line

I as ONE-thing express myself as a ONE all-person variation and I never stop being that individual, even when I become various beings.

My Third Law Of Universal Line

In my completeness, I as ONE all-person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being myself and conclude-experience myself as isolated recipients of variations.

My Fourth Law Of Universal Line

As isolated recipients, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use my ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.

My Fifth Law Of Universal Line

A time comes to discover my hide-and-seek game and re-establish my identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, I use my ONE-thing state to act as if I were not missing. I go ahead to command my universe from my ONE-thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually I know and do everything again.

My First Law Of Universal Line

I as ONE total thing never stop being ONE total thing, even when I become individual variations.

M: ONE thing. Is that what you meant by the simplest thing I could ever know?

J: Yes. I and my universe are ONE thing. When I use the word universe, I want you to be clear what I mean. Have you ever given consideration to the word universe?

M: Just that it's so big that I could never know what it is.

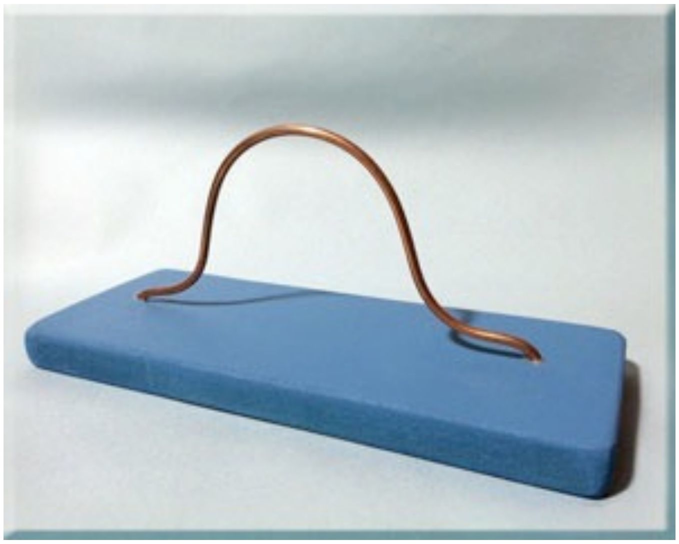
J: There's uni and verse. Uni as in unicorn, unicycle, uniform, and unison. It means *one*. Verse as in a poem, a version of something, like a current computer operating system. It identifies a part of something or a changing state. Have you ever opened up a carton of spoiled milk? You smell it and say, "Whoa, *that* sure turned." The root meaning of verse simply means *to turn*. When the sun passes through the sky, the day turns, the seasons turn. When you're happy with your life, you say it turns out well.

Universe suggest that ONE-thing turns – that all changes and parts belong to ONE-thing. It suggests that ONE-thing never stops being ONE-thing even when it becomes variations. We'll see how important it is to know that ONE-thing creates your life even when your life seems only to do with a lot of parts working together.

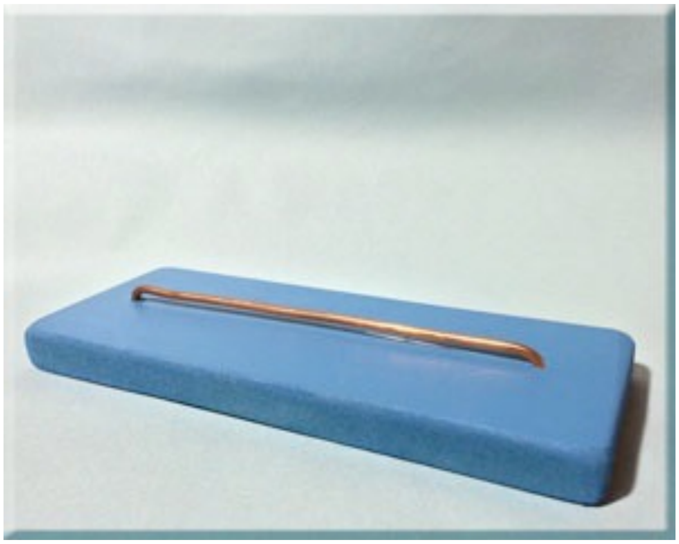
Let's look at variations from the point of view of wave vibration. I put on a test tone. This is a tone of fifty cycles per second. The audio speaker cone moves in, out, then back to its rest state a total of fifty times each second. You can't hear the sound unless the cone starts from and comes back to its rest state. Whatever the complexity of wave forms, they all must refer back to one common denominator, which is a "flat zero" state, or a state without a rate of vibration. *Uni* is the common denominator – the speaker frame, *verse is* the movement of the cone.
A light source vibrates at 470 billion times a second and you see blue. The matter of solid rock vibrates at X to the X power and you can pick up a seemingly solid object. Wave vibrates even higher and you have a thought vibration about picking up a rock. Still higher, your intellect moves thoughts around. Still higher, your sense of identity vibration perceives a consistent underlying "you" who is the experiencer in the midst of all other vibrations that come and go: "I Am." A certain wavelength span occurs and a year is defined. The space between the sun and earth is defined by a wave that same length. Time and space are simply rates of vibration like any other attributes of the universe. I'm not relying on science to verify what I'm saying, but if you want another source, quantum physics can provide details.

A good analogy is the ocean and its waves. It's an analogy everyone can easily identify with. The ocean is one thing. The waves ***are*** the ocean, so that the waves are also that ONE ocean.

Here is a bowl of water as an analogy of my ONE complete field – the universe reverberating within itself as waves. With this bowl filled with water, I slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. The waves bounce back and forth and they collide with each other, which yet causes smaller waves. The waves even sometimes cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. Yet it's one solid body of water, from which no amount is added or removed in order for it to undergo internal change. This helps us see the big picture of how I as everything are ONE vibrating thing. Just like the still silent ocean and waves, waves come up out from the bowl and then return to it.



Any aspect of me comes up out of a common flat non-wave state. I'll visually represent an event by using this bell curve. Here I'm simply mapping an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or aspect of me; your universe, which comes and goes.



This is me as my universal flat-line state. It's a state of no attributes, or no variations.

M: You say "me" but there's nothing there.

J: Everything is there in a potential state which I'll talk about more later. There are two "me's"; a still state, and an active vibrating dream universe as seen in these two models.

Here is a transparent sphere as a symbol for me as one thing – the *uni* of verse. I use it because the line that defines its outer shape is one endless turn. Its lack of features renders it transparent.

Here you are and your painting vibrating as waves from the silent flat zero state represented by the audio speaker. It's the same as the ONE common flat still field that everything has in common, or me in my silent state, which I represented by the transparent sphere.

This is my silent state – my still state. It's a virtual state. I don't mean virtual in the sense of artificial or make-believe. I mean "hasn't yet become." I ***possess the virtue of*** wave, which means that I, the "**possess*or***" myself, remain flat prior to wave – universal prior to wave. You saw this clearly represented in the speaker cone, so you have an example of my nature in the world. All potential vibration is contained in universal line because it's the ***source*** of wave. Whatever portrait you could paint a year from now, whatever you'll be doing in the future, I silently own each and every one of those potential vibrations always already right now. I say always already right now because time-space is one of those vibrations I'm the source of.
You can see that if my state was not universal line, I'd be just another one of those things out there waving as wave, and not the common denominator itself.

I'm beyond my dream-world and I *am* my dream-world. I am universal line.

The concept of a non-vibration state which is virtual and from which all vibration arises is the most abstract concept imaginable. How could something which has no attributes and no vibration, contain all attributes and all vibrations? It's a mind-stretcher. That you can conceive of such a metaphysical non-wave state and the simple mechanical sense behind it will suffice for the use of it. Perception of it isn't necessary for its use. In fact, perception of it doesn't happen because it ***is*** the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience all rolled into one universal attribute-less state.

M: But in a way, this universal line does have attributes. It's indivisible, non-dimensional, timeless, spaceless, all-pervasive, and the fountainhead of all variations.

J: Very good observation. Those attributes you mentioned are non-variation attributes, beyond wave and beyond the field of perception. Usually attributes are a way of describing variations. Now we're going to discuss the variation or the vibration of ONE all-person.

* * *

My Second Law Of Universal Line

I as ONE-thing express myself as a ONE all-person variation and I never stop being that individual, even when I become various beings.

M: You say that I'm a ONE all-person variation of line with ONE big all-dream. I see line bending-vibrating to make all these individuals and things in the universe, but why does it – I – remain ONE all-individual while I become many, like ONE all-dream? Why don't I as line just go right to a lot of individuals? – and as soon as I do that, I am just one of many isolated individuals dreaming little dreams so that there is no ONE all-person.

J: You've seen people speak into a microphone and say, "Testing one two three four." Say that now into this microphone I'm handing you.

M: "Testing one two three four."

J: Who just spoke?

M: I just spoke.

J: Didn't universal line just speak? It just bent to speak, didn't it?

M: All right, ONE line just bent and spoke bending into my Mac vibration.

J: How many possible lines are there to bend and speak? In other words, how many bender's of wave are there?

M: Only one, because it's all-pervasive and indivisible. The ocean spoke even if it seemed only a wave. Any *second* line would be a variation and variations only happen as wave. Okay but that means that line becomes a rock too, but a rock is not speaking and controlling everything as ONE all-person.

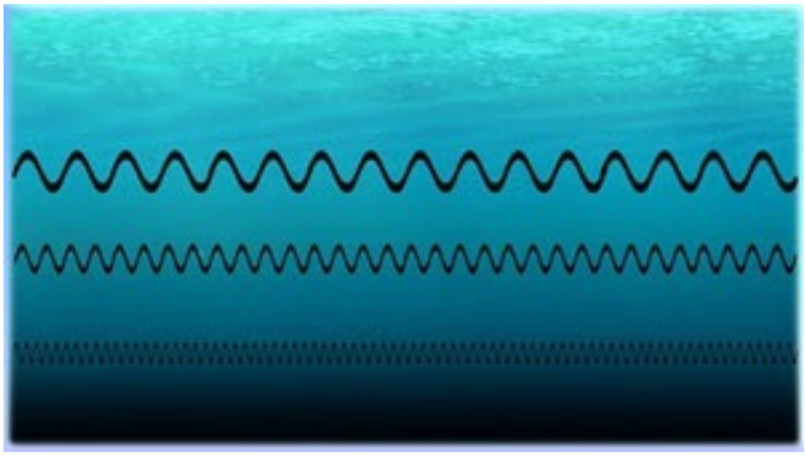
J: It means that a rock owns the whole of the universe. In your dream, rocks don't speak nor organize the whole of the universe, but that's only Mac's imagined separate dream. They *do* in others' imagined separate dreams.

M: Wait, are you saying that ONE all-person state exists only because I dream him, and if I don't dream him, he doesn't exist?

J: Only if by "I" you mean yourself as universal line. If by "I" you mean how you normally perceive and define yourself as Mac, then no. ONE all-person is Mac's source, not the other way around.

What I'm saying is that because Mac ***is*** universal line, all of wave belongs to Mac. Mac carries the entire universe around with him as a full Mac. Mac is therefore an all-of-it person if he exist as a person at all.
Another way of saying it is that wave expresses WHO the bender is, and there's only ONE bender: in-separate from Mac. Wave ***is*** the bender. Simple. ONE-thing just spoke as a *who* or as a *Mac*, and because wave never stops being ONE all-line, that makes Mac ONE all-person. No matter how localized the wave becomes in its multiple aspects, ONE line is still fully in charge and fully present. That holds Mac singular as ONE all-person. All Mac can do contrary to it is imagine he's ***not*** that. It's so simple that only talking about it seems to make it complicated.

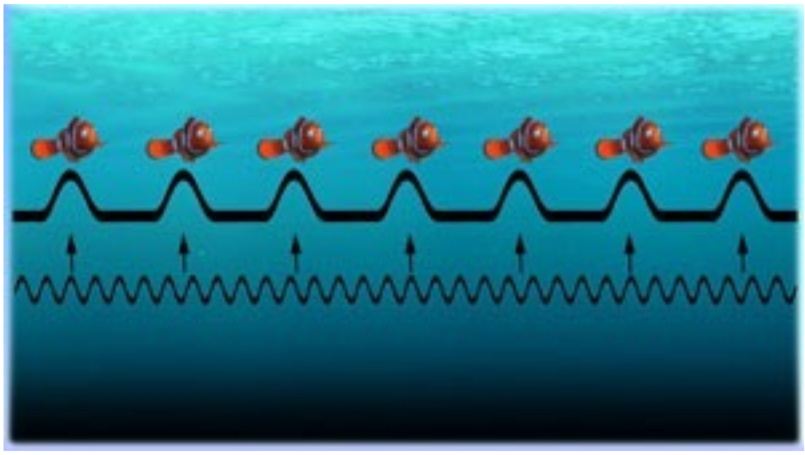
M: I think I get what you're saying but it's very abstract. I'll have to take time to carefully consider it. I'll consider, "Wave expresses WHO the bender is, and there's only ONE bender: full Mac."



J: Let’s look at some mechanics of the universe.

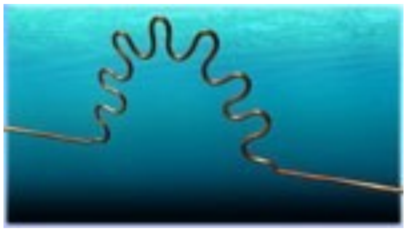
At the deepest level of the ocean it’s still, quiet, and dark. As you go higher towards the surface, there is more activity. Finally at the surface there are crashing waves. We could say that there are many levels or layers of vibration from higher to lower – from finer to grosser – the grossest being on the very surface.

That analogy has its limitations. In the illustration to the left, higher vibrations form and permeate lower vibrations. When you take your cell phone with you anywhere in your house, a signal is always received, even if the phone is behind a wall, under a couch, and so on. The signal’s high rate of vibration (radio frequency) permeates the walls. Higher vibration is always the authorship of lower because it can *get to* lower.



In this illustration, you see a higher vibration wave putting out multiple beings, here as fish in the sea. Remember your cellphone signal vibration and all the cell phones picking it up. All these fish have a central authorship in their midst because they have *fish-ness* in common. You asked, “Why don’t I as line just go right to a lot of individuals? – and as soon as I do that, I am just one of many others dreaming little dreams, so that there is no ONE all-person.”

My question to you is, “What is the wave that holds all these fish waves as separate and going about their own ways? It has to be a bender of wave, a collective localized bender of wave that is putting out ***only*** fish. Localized means it’s ***not*** putting out seaweed or anything else, only fish. It not only remains line like line does with everything else, but it’s a higher vibration that organizes the divisions and activities of fish right in their midst. If there are multiple individualized vibrations (like fish), there has to be a higher but still ***somewhat*** *localized* authorship that specializes in organizing those unique divisions and activities. A somewhat localized authorship that specializes is what I call a *person*. Why? It has a person-ality different from other local bender-organizers.



The structure of the localized over-wave looks like this to the left. His personage is the bell-curve and his personality are the waves on that curve.

Let’s continue to trace back vibrations to less and less localized until we get to the highest and therefore a final person-ality.

All the oceans on earth have a localized organizing vibration that holds them separate and going about their own ways. Here an authorship of the sea is painted with forms which humans can identify with. He is called the god of the sea. Look how he's holding a sphere as I showed you, as if he knows from where he came.

All the planets have a localized organizer for them too. Here, John Singer Sargent painted my deity of planets.

Go out further to our solar system, stars, galaxies, and so on. The final highest vibration will be a central all-inclusive over-organizer just before flat non-wave universal line. It's all very simple but you have to open yourself to meta-physics because these person-ality vibrations are not physical material like the fish or the stars. *Meta* means I am beyond my creation.

If you have eyes, there are less localized over-eyes. If you have a "me"-sense, there's a less localized over-"me"-sense. If you're a person, there is a meta-physical ONE all-person in your midst.
Every major civilization has had advanced individuals who glimpsed various metaphysical levels with their higher vibration eyes. "Then I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and seven trumpets were given to them."

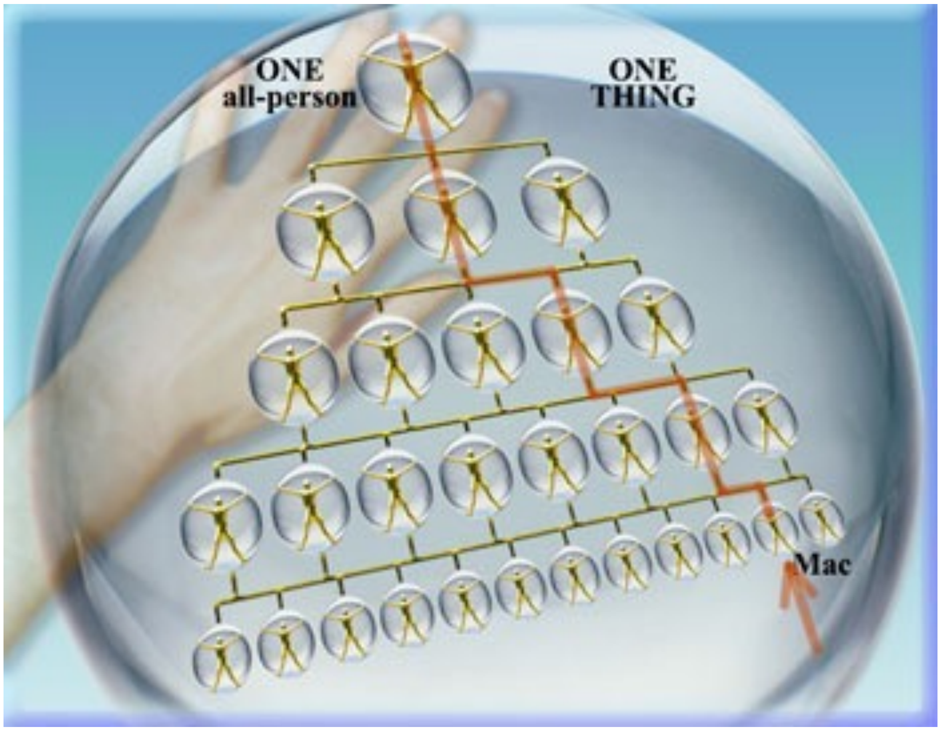
M: Okay, now the only thing still hanging me up is that line is no-thing, no attribute, so how can it speak, and thus wave itself as ONE all-person?

J: Because line is pure intelligence. I'm not saying it's intelligent. *Intelligent* requires a form. All these waves become extremely complex and purposeful. Portrait painting is very complex and you do it on purpose. Waves *express* intelligence. The bender is intelligence, the wave is intelligent. The first thing I as pure intelligence do, the first thing I do out of my quiet virtual state when I vibrate, is become conscious of myself. I am then consciousness. With that, I am "I am-ness." You have a sense of identity and say, "I am." You also say, "I am intelligent." That's me, line, bending as wave. Remember that I said there are two "me's": a silent state which is a virtual state, and an active vibrating dream universe. With that, "I am" proceeds to "Now I become…"

M: Yes, but I'm still little limited Mac. Where are my ONE all-person attributes that are as wide-ranging as the whole universe? What good does it do me to know about them if I'm still a little limited Mac and don't experience them?

J: Your perception is the basis of the evaluation that you're still a little limited Mac.

I'm going to show you that perception doesn't change the structural reality of your ONE all-person presence. Not only that, but reduced perception need not stop you from using that presence and putting it to work to paint an instant magical painting like I as ONE all-person do.



I'm going to have you ***act on*** mechanical facts that underly your perception's conclusion. You'll act on them because you ***know*** why your perception alone is not a valid basis to act on.

See this illustration to the left? You're going to know that the line that bends to make Mac is the very same line that makes ONE all-person. You're going to skip over all the localized over-organizers and claim your original highest authorship ***as line***. There you will command your universe as I do.
You can do that because through universal line, you already ***are*** me.

M: Now let me think how it helps me to do a painting better when I know I'm my ONE all-person form.

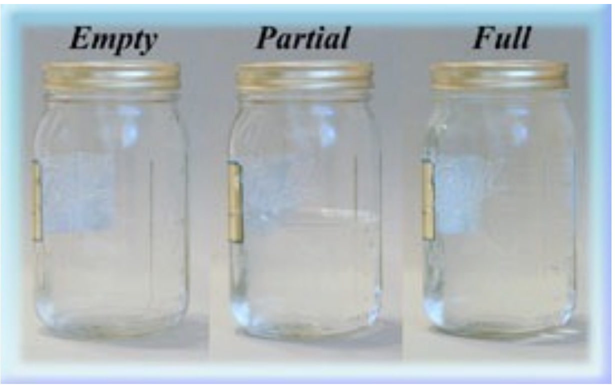
J: Three words: Complete authorship integrity. Authorship integrity means that you express perfect choice and sufficient supply. Because you are alone as ONE all-person, fully in charge of your universe, seeing and knowing everything, not missing anything, you embody perfect choice. If your intention is the starting point of everything that happens, like a dream, then you embody sufficient supply. That means that there are boundless possibilities when you go to paint a portrait. It's your imagined dream-world. With this new self-knowledge, your changed imagination changes your world by consciously directing perfect choice and sufficient supply instead of directing yourself as merely an ant in the scheme of things. Because it's all your private dream, the world ***is*** as you are. The super-all-you says, "***Now I become…,"*** and your portrait painting instantly materializes out of you by supernatural magic – without human hands – the way I do everything.

M: My aunt is very religious. when I was a kid and got into trouble, she said that I needed to give it to God. How does that relate to what you're saying?

J: She took into consideration complete authorship integrity, but didn't go all the way with it. She made it a bigger person than her and held herself separate as an isolated recipient of someone else's will. For instance, she would have to consider, "But what if it's not God's will for me to make a magical painting out of thin air?" Separating yourself from God can be helpful, and is certainly better than acting as if there is no God, but now is the time to consider going all the way and claim yourself and your will ***as*** your universal person state.

M: When I say ONE all-person, I think of the word God. ONE all-person means his body is the ***all*** of the universe, right? He knows sees and does everything everywhere forever, right? You just proved I'm ONE all-person, so where is my body, my eyes, and my mind that knows everything all at once? I see how I own this big thing, but it's not my experience. I only see twenty feet to that wall.

J: The thing is, that my ONE all-person body is all-pervasive. Whatever is all-pervasive is invisible. Here is why: Here are three jars. One is empty, one is half full, and the last is full of water. The empty one looks just like the full one. You can't tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as "less than".



It's my all-pervasive nature that makes me so well hidden. Something completely all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything so completely. This is why I said that your perception isn't a valid basis for conclusion.

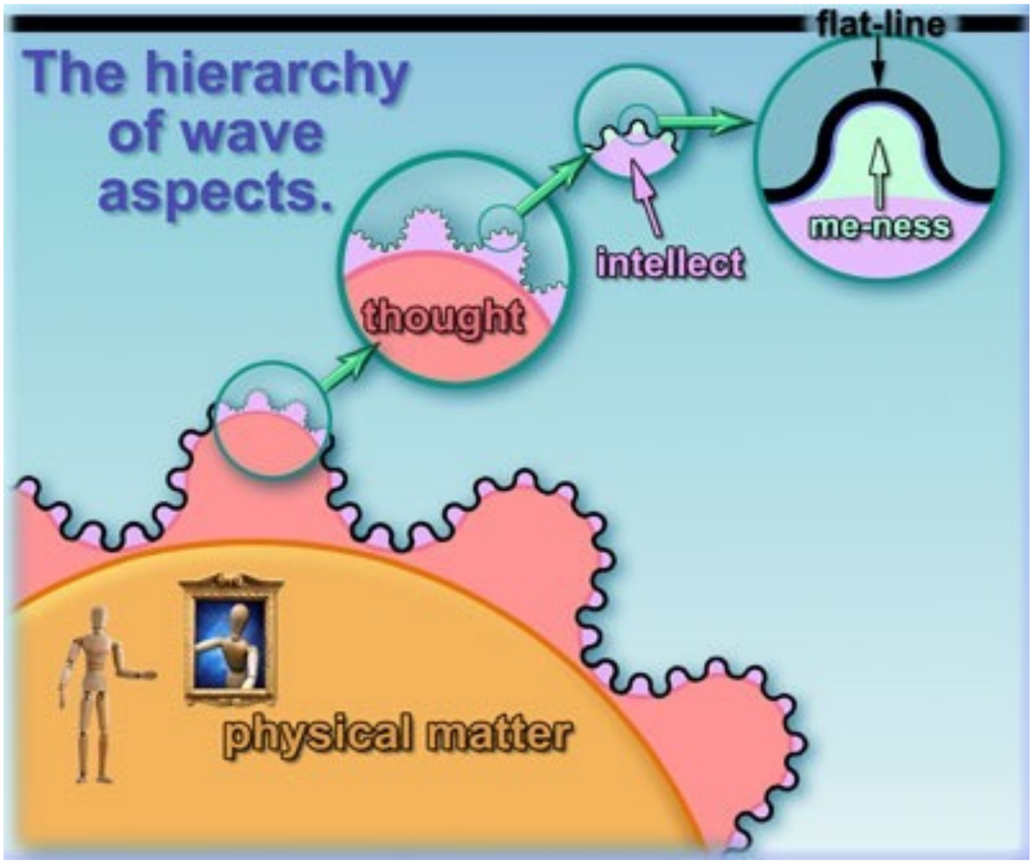
M: Then what is really true?

J: The truth is that which does not change. The field of your perception is constant change. I'm going to have you act on truths: the non-change attributes about me that you yourself mentioned earlier.

M: But ONE all-person is a high vibration change, and you just said that all change is not true. So you're saying that ONE-all person is not true?

J: That's correct. Only my universal line virtual state does not change. We will be dealing with truths that are more completely true than others. Remember that we are here talking in order for you to paint portraits in a manner that is more far-reaching than you could have ever imagined. We are going to put these various levels of truth in their proper order and proper perspective, so that you always have a foot-hold on the most complete truth while dealing with lesser complete truths. Dealing with lesser complete truths is what I as ONE all-person always have done and always will do in my universe, but I never forget who the dealer is: universal line.

M: Well, if it's good enough for you as ONE all-person, then it's good enough for me. (smile)



Let's look as some of these various levels of truth, or what we could call a hierarchy of wave aspects. I said that higher vibration is always the authorship of lower.

In this diagram, I show a hierarchy of waves. My wave aspect includes the following: 1) forms of physical matter, 2) a thought vibration, 3) intellect – the vibration which moves thoughts about like figures on a chess board obeying a hand, and finally 4) identity sense or "me-ness" – the vibration which underlies the intellect.

To help understand intellect, when you're playing chess, you decide your move. Then you reach out your hand to make the physical matter of the figure move about.

Intellect cannot exist with out the underlying aspect of "me-ness" supporting it.
"Me-ness" cannot exist without the presence of universal line to bend.
In your private dream, physical matter cannot exist without the underlying aspect of thought to give it shape.
That's why we have to call my physical world merely a dream. Everything is my intention. Intention is the mind

activity or mental image, which is the starting point. Mental starting point means not made real yet. Mental activity not made real yet is referred to as imagination or dream. When you know this, you’re inspired to change that dream and you’re not intimidated by something seemingly fixed. If you need a bigger canvas to paint on, instead of going to the art store, you”ll simply change your mind and change your dream. Then there it is in front of you.

Without line, without my common medium at the most basic level, the highest level, just beyond the highest vibration, everything else below would fall apart. Line has to always be there and it doesn’t stop being a line of pure intelligence just because it seems to bend.

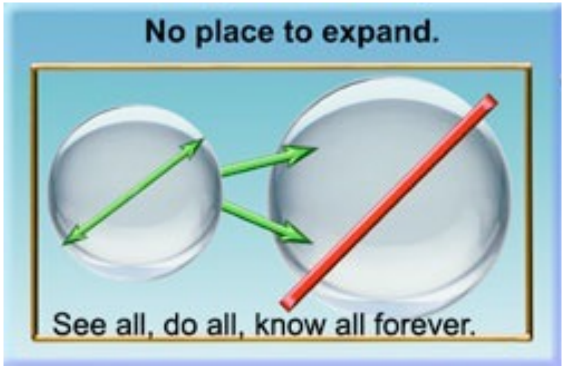
When you go to that place within yourself that calls yourself just a little limited Mac, you forgetfully use my authorship integrity to isolate yourself in a little box. Your world then takes shape – or maintains the shape which you originally put in motion. “It’s just the way things are,” you say. It’s then that you only see twenty feet to the wall and not more. This brings us to my third law:

My Third Law Of Universal Line

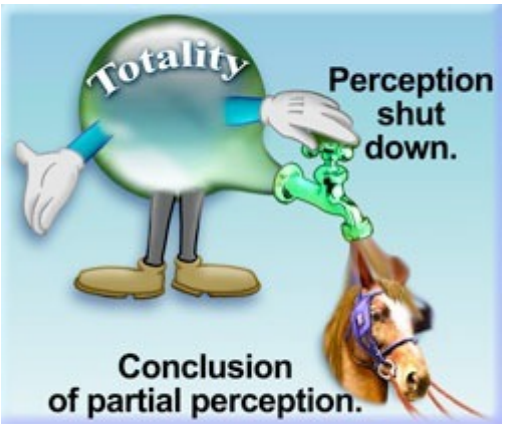
In my completeness, I as ONE all-pervasive person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being myself and conclude-experience myself as isolated recipients of variations.

My emerging localized realm-being.

M: I have to ask, how come I as ONE all-person forgetfully isolate myself in a little box.



J: Think about the big picture. If I’m complete everything everywhere all at once, where do I go to become something? I’m already anywhere I’d want to move to.
My only option is to pretend I’m less than I am, so that I’m not everywhere all at once. Then there’s my opportunity to move from lesser to greater. In my complete, ***already there*** field, like the water bowl, all I have to do is cancel out some waves of perception which “me-ness” acts upon. Remember when I rocked that bowl of water back and forth and you saw how waves cancelled out other waves? That’s how I cancel out areas of perception so that I only see so much of myself to conclude about, and pretending, I say, “I’m not there yet.” Then the hide-and-seek adventure begins. This can only be pulled off because my nature is all-pervasively transparent. With shut-down perception, I can come to all kinds of conclusions about who I am and what I can or can’t do. I say that I can’t create a finished painting out of thin air. I say that I am only a little insignificant Mac.


Totality
Perception shut down.
Conclusion of partial perception.

In this illustration, I shut down my perception so that I as an individual will conclude that he's only an ant in the scheme of things. Here I use the symbol of a horse head with blinders to represent my individual.

Here is an illustration of what exactly happens, which is easy to confirm from your own experience.

I open my eyes as a newborn in a realm of narrow vibration bandwidth to find only so much: a little box of life.

I then act on what I know based on that absence of the big picture.

validation

"Who am I? Why am I here? What's all this? How do I survive in the midst of it all?"

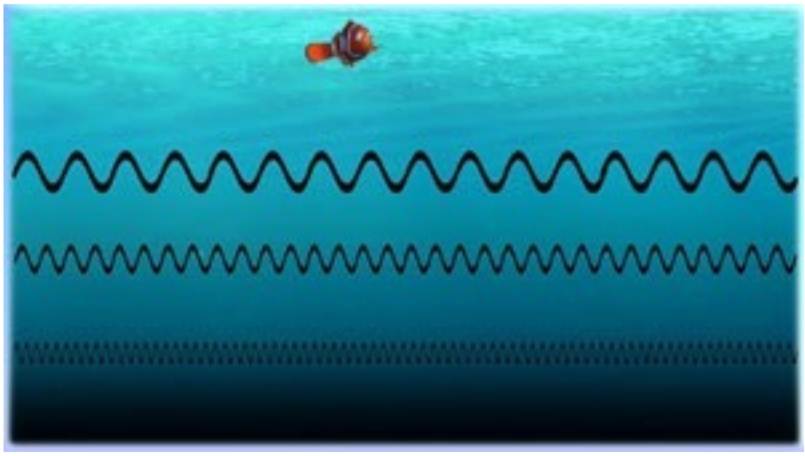
As I progress on a journey and get older, I respond to those questions by seeking validation from the experiences that have shaped my world so far. By "validation," I mean justifiable, relevant and meaningful:

"Because I went to art school… Because I'm not as talented as other artists… Because I was held back as a child… Because I don't have enough room for a real art studio… Because I could never draw very well... Because I only have a hundred dollars to spend on art supplies…Because I'm not known well enough for a gallery…" and so on.

In this way of thinking, if I want to mold my universe to create a portrait painting, rather than molding unconditionally from universal line, I wait for validation or a prerequisite situation which signals me to go ahead. Until I get my realm's validation, or what's required, I repeat, "I can't, unless… "

I'll call this adventure my ***expansion opportunity***, since I didn't have that opportunity when I was everywhere and everything all at once. I'll give this state a name and call me an **emerging localized realm-being**. *Emerging* because as I move in my world, one thing leads to another to learn and experience more and more. *Localized* because of only so much form and influence. *Realm* because my location is confined to a definite time-space.

M: Alright, this is all starting to make sense, not to mention that what you described is my experience.



J: I told you I would get back to the detail of what your ONE all-person form is like. Remember this image from earlier. At deeper levels of the ocean, vibration is finer, higher, more still. ONE all-person is the highest rate of vibration. It's so high, that for all practical purposes, it's solid like line.

There is a word that will be useful: spirit. You've heard the words, Spirit of Christmas. It suggests a presence behind the scenes organizing everything. In Charles Dickens' Christmas Carol, illustrations and movie characters attempted to show what he looked like. Your ONE body has a high-vibration eye that we could call a spirit eye. You have a spirit hand that moves things. You have a spirit voice that speaks in everything. It's made out of this high-vibration material which permeates all slower vibrations. I'll loosely use a word that you've heard: Holy Spirit. Holy comes from the old English halig, which means whole, singular, universal. It's a presence which is the final localized organizer. I say loosely because often people will want to define it in a little religious box which is not my purpose here. Spirit comes from the Latin *spirare* "breathe." It's an apt word because it suggests an almost intangible flow that is life-supporting. To give you an example of how something can be more abstract, when you say a person has a fiery personality, obviously there are no physical flames there. Fire can have a more abstract presence. Your ONE all-person eyes are not physical. They function more abstractly. Being more abstract, they can instantly see anything, anywhere, any time. Vision which is not bound by time-space, ranges into abstraction. Your voice and hands function similarly.

M: I've heard of *the still small voice within*. Is that what you're saying?

J: That could very well be. *Still* is the quality of very high vibration. So is *within*.
Let's get back to the big picture. Okay, I shut myself down to only see so much. Now what?

I put myself on a path or line of expansion to go somewhere. If you think about it, there is only ONE place I can go if I keep discovering. I eventually bump up against and acknowledge the full me. Here is a diagram. The fully open eye means that I again see with my spirit eye and know myself as ONE universal line.

M: What body form do I have when I'm say, half way there? In what manner do I paint a portrait half way there?

J: That depends on choices you make in your dream. You may remain in human form and perform vast ranges of the universe. Yes, that's possible. You can dream any possibility. You may ascend from your human form and take a deity form.
A deity form means you have an unbound expanse spirit body that fills vast realms. You may choose to oversee and organize lesser beings who paint portraits. You inspire and guide them. By the way, the root meaning of the word *heaven* is an unbound expanse.
Here are more images throughout history which helped convey this idea. In academic painting of earlier centuries, people accepted the idea of Celestial Hosts. Such images were common place. Museums and art academies would have paintings or sculptures of me in those forms to identify the hierarchy of authorship

in the universe.
Architecture, art, and music of that time was characterized by order, symmetry, formal design, grandiosity, and elaborate ornamentation. It came out of the ideology that the universe had a beneficent hierarchical order permeating the material world that was worthy of adoration and exaltation. Architecture's Greco-Roman roots used these elements to house temples dedicated to the Gods. It's intricate craftsmanship, marked by repetition and precision, was a reminder of hierarchical order.
Later these elements came to house political institutions and even commercial trade. Grand styles were taken up in America by the 19th century Robber Barons of the Gilded Age. For them it was another way to express boundless optimism, but it ended up mostly displaying conspicuous consumption. That cast a shadow over forms of hierarchical integrity. Today it represents commercial, political, and ideological oppression to most people. People will rediscover that deity is their own inner nature and not some external system of determinism that treats them like pawns. They'll again celebrate the perfect order and excellence of their inner nature with grand orderly material monuments. My pendulum swings both ways according to the collective needs of peoples' lines of expansion. It will return bigger and better.

M: These deities are what you meant by localized over-organizers that hold lesser entities as separate in their own ways?

J: Yes. When I'm an overseeing lesser being than ONE all-person, I could be defined as residing in a god kingdom. I've been called Spirits, Angels, Celestial Beings, Archetypes, Gods, Devas, Deities, Providence, and laws of nature. Your question touches on the hierarchy of beings in my universe. In today's technological culture, most people are only comfortable associating these images with obsolete mythology and foolish superstition.

Here, Peter Paul Rubens and his studio of apprentices painted me.

In Vedic literature my universal line is called Brahman. Ancient practices such as Transcendental Meditation, speak of bringing you to Brahman. Both Brahman and One all-person are embodied as Lord Krishna. Be careful not to over-emphasize my cultural flavors unique to the time.

M: But deity is still my private dream imagination, right?

J: Like everything else. They are the part of you unseen. There are many details I could get into about the hierarchy of beings in the universe, but our priority here is to get you to paint a portrait beyond your wildest dreams. You can always email me later with any of those questions.

M: Can you just tell me how I paint when I'm *all the way* there?

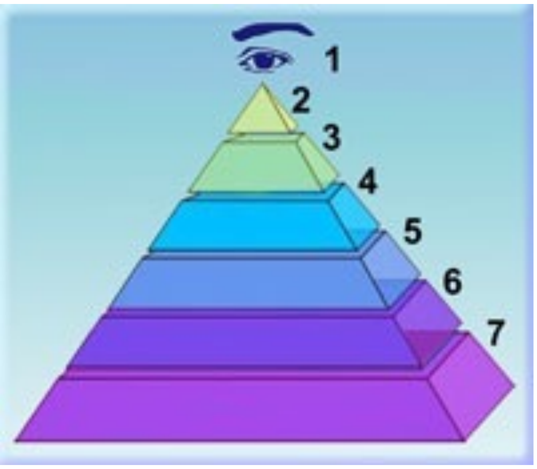
J: You paint as the supreme almighty being at the very highest vibration. The only difference between now and then is acting on perception's conclusion since you never stop being me.

M: Okay, say I get there and I'm sitting on the throne as the supreme almighty being. How about all the other beings in the universe? They're on a line of expansion to get there too, right?

J: When your next being in line is ready to replace you as supreme almighty, you merge into my flat non-wave again to come up everywhere as everything. The cycle of supreme almighty back into universal line and then out as emerging waves again into supreme almighty is my biggest wave. I experience that my supreme almighty state is an illusion – not real. Only that which doesn't change is real. Only my flat non-wave no-thing universal line is real. While I merge into that state, I'm again alone to know that I'm not really going anywhere, nor am I losing anything by again coming up out of no-thing into expanding realm-beings. To me, nothing has changed. Keep in mind too that when my high vibration is approached, all individual dreams merge as my singular dream.

Here we're talking eons of time and expanses of abstract space that are beyond your imagination. Because the universe is eternal, there is plenty of time for everyone to do everything. They do.

M: Whoa, you're really getting "out there." Getting back to my feet on planet earth, in my private dream I have lots of days where things go wrong. I'm not inspired to paint, my colors don't come out right, I mess up my drawing, get distracted, and so on. It's not like I sat down and said, "Okay, now in my private dream I'm going to have an off day." How and why do those things happen?



J: While I answer this question, I'm going to make clear the hierarchy of truths and maintain them in their proper order. More incomplete truths will be below my most complete truth. There are layers of truths. In this way, everything is true. Here is a pyramid to symbolize them. At the top is an eye symbolizing seeing all. I'll answer what happened from the top down:

1. Nothing happened, there is only flat-line no-thing. Everything else is simply an illusion of perception and not true.
2. Everything that happens is in your best interest as my perfect always-already plan. If you could see all the details of the universe, you would do exactly the same thing. All alone, I only do what I love to do.
3. Right now, all alone, no one else besides you, you're simply telling yourself how your universe works and believing your own story: "It happens that I have off days." Whatever you call your universe, that it becomes.
4. You did something to violate my laws, my rules of procedure that are in place to guide you on your line of expansion. You received the consequences of your violation. This was organized by my host overseer support system – celestial beings in heaven – who execute all my rules and maintain the path of your evolution to make sure that in your adventure, you finally return to me.
5. You're learning life's lessons the hard way.
6. You just had an off day: shit happens. (smile)
7. The world is chaos, everything is ultimately against you, and you're doomed to failure in the end. Fight it the best you can and sometimes you'll get temporary wins that make life more worth living.

Let me tell you of a conversation between characters to help you understand how all seven are true.

Farmer Sod: I know the earth is flat. We cut a path through those hills starting from side to side, and the road is as flat as a ruler. When it rained, the water just sat there and didn't flow off end to end. I know with every fiber of my being that the earth is flat.

Dr. Hardball, geologist: Yes, Farmer Sod, what you say is true, but there's a more complete truth that's beyond your perception. The earth is a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. You just need to know what to look for so that you can confirm it for yourself. Let me show you how to track the movement of the stars, and then, with a telescope, watch ships proceed toward you on the horizon.

John Paolucci: Dr. Hardball, the earth isn't just a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. There's a more complete truth beyond your present perception. The earth is at the center of the universe within you. The root meaning of the word earth is 'outer condition.' You're sole commander of a metaphysical dream called the universe, and the earth is an outer condition of your indivisible universal mind. Let me show you what to look for so that you can confirm this for yourself – how everything has ONE-thing in common, and that you ***are*** that thing – how that thing is more than time-space, so that all of it fills the container you call ***you***. – how your totality makes you One all-person in charge of everything.

Reverend Bibleybelt: So you think you're God, huh? Reverend Bibleybelt takes John by the arm and points to a tree in the distance. "Look at that tree over there. Did you create that tree?" (He expects a "no.")
John Paolucci: Yes, not only did I create that tree, but I created a fabric of identity for myself to forget the details of how I did create it. I created reduced perception so that it would be easy for me to conclude that I didn't. Now there's a place for me to expand into more perception, until perception confirms that I'm sitting on the throne as the Supreme Almighty who makes everything, including trees and ***you***.

J: Here's another example:

H_2O, which stands for two hydrogen molecules and one oxygen molecule, come in the forms of vapor, water, and ice. H_2O always remains H_2O, even though its nature is to transform from and into these various states. H_2O is the greater or more essential truth of water, and there's no contradiction between the two. Normally, when you speak of water, you don't say it's hydrogen-oxygen. That's because in the context of localized interaction, there's practical utility in making the distinction of the lesser truth as they're called in any of the forms, solid, liquid, or gas. If there's ice on my windshield, I'd prefer that someone tell me it's ice, instead of telling me it's H_2O. Then I'd know to use an ice scraper. There's practical utility in making the distinction between greater and lesser truths.

Right now in my universe, your place is to remember that you are me and to act on that by painting a very advanced portrait painting by expressing directly from universal line. Another time I merely may have told you that shit happens and to just bite the bullet. Both are simply different spots on your line of expansion as an emerging localized realm-being.

M: Got it. Let's do it!

* * *

My Fourth Law Of Universal Line

As isolated recipients, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use my ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.

Earlier you asked, “What good does it do me to know that I’m ONE all-person if I’m still little limited Mac?”
The answer is that you use all-of-yourself as ONE all-person only to prove what you perceive: you’re only little limited Mac. Only Mac can hold himself in a little box. In the above illustration is an overlay on the dreamer image. It’s a portrait painter painting a miniature. There he’s focused on a little tiny area scratching away with his brush and ignoring the bigger picture of life.

M: What am I scraping at, all alone?

J: That’s the question I want you to ask yourself when you call yourself little limited Mac and then act on it instead of acknowledging your ONE all-person status.

Creatures who have limited perception are quite predictable. An insightful experiment was performed on a type of fish called a pike. The fish was placed in an aquarium which had a glass divider that separated the pike from a dozen minnows, which were on the other side of the aquarium. Minnows are the pike’s favorite tiny meal. The pike didn’t see the glass when he repeatedly tried for the minnows. Each time he tried, he slammed into the invisible barrier. Finally, after a few days of failure, the pike quit trying. The protective glass divider was removed so that the minnows were then unprotected. Predictable? The pike didn't try to eat the minnows even when they swam right up to his nose.
People won’t be bothered by someone who tells them that they’re sole commander of the universe, even when the truth is right under their noses. Everyone seems to know how life works on this planet.
Assisting further with this cover-up, beings who know they’re sole commander are self-sufficient; they see the big picture and thus tend to keep to themselves.
Am I not clever? Give yourself a pat on the back for this clever and monumental hide-and-seek game that you play on yourself and your world.

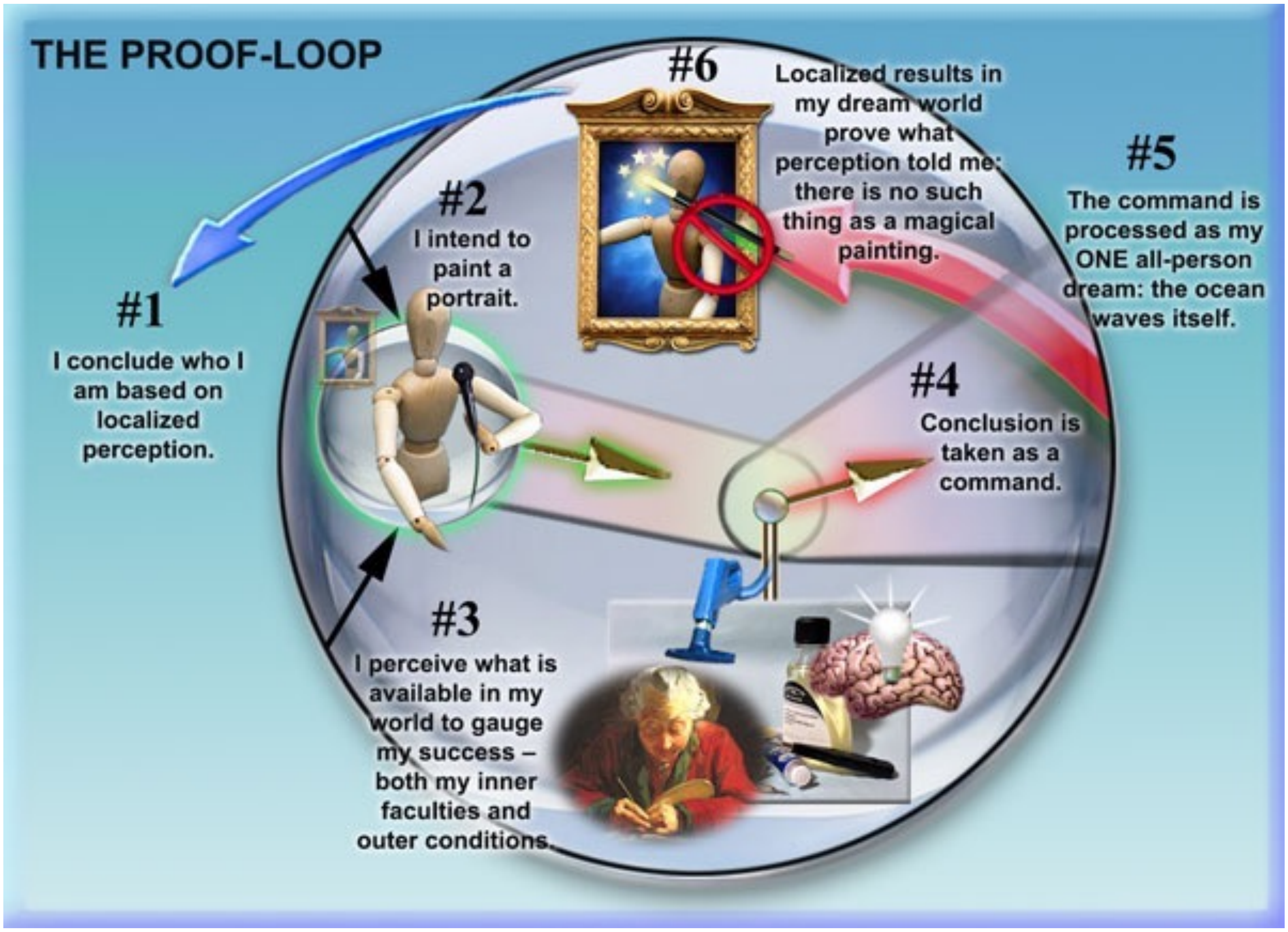
M: Are there many artists on this planet who can paint magically as ONE all-person? I’ve never heard of any.

J: This is what I mean. You look to your world and the people in it to confirm whether or not it can be done – whether it’s true or not. If you look in that direction, you’re likely to confirm only what you already know about life. Conditions always follow what you know. You need to look at the metaphysical fact of me as ONE all-person, act on that knowledge, and then you’ll ***know and live it*** regardless of any perception, event, or experience. Here I’m steering your attention in the proper direction.

M: Do you have some type of illustration that shows the mechanics of how I prove what I know?

J: I’ll call it THE PROOF LOOP. Below is the illustration. In #1 I conclude who I am based on localized perception. In #2 there I am holding the microphone speaking – ONE-all-person whether I know it or not, as a localized realm-being. I intend to paint a portrait. In #3 I perceive what’s available in my world to gauge my success – both my inner faculties and outer conditions. The brain image symbolized how smart or skilled I am. There are my art supplies to work with. I’m the guy scratching at my miniatures. In #4 my conclusion is taken as a command. Look at the vacuum cleaner nozzle going to the hinge. I put it there because conclusion as command is taken automatically by virtue of my sole-commander status. It involuntarily sucks up my conclusion and takes it as a command. This pulls down or conditions my command as you can see in the hinge and the arrow turning red. Without that conditioning, my intention to paint a portrait would go straight through and be instantly materialized. In #5 the command is processed as my ONE all-person dream: the ocean waves itself. Then in #6 localized results in my dream world prove what perception told me: there’s no such thing as a magical painting. So there, I used my full power as ONE all-person – my ONE all-mind – to prove that “I cannot.” Then back I go to #1 and further confirm who I am based on localized perception. This holds me in a little box of life.

Later we’ll see that #3 boils down to your core beliefs about how the universe works or how personal transformation works. If the ocean refers to wave (core belief or dream story), your pure intelligence no-thing state is the last thing you're left just prior to processing how your portrait painting materializes. This is not just a high abstract philosophical statement, it’s a hands-on function to take hold of which determines your physical painting.


THE PROOF-LOOP
#1
I conclude who I am based on localized perception.
#2
I intend to paint a portrait.
#3
I perceive what is available in my world to gauge my success – both my inner faculties and outer conditions.
#4
Conclusion is taken as a command.
#5
The command is processed as my ONE all-person dream: the ocean waves itself.
#6
Localized results in my dream world prove what perception told me: there is no such thing as a magical painting.

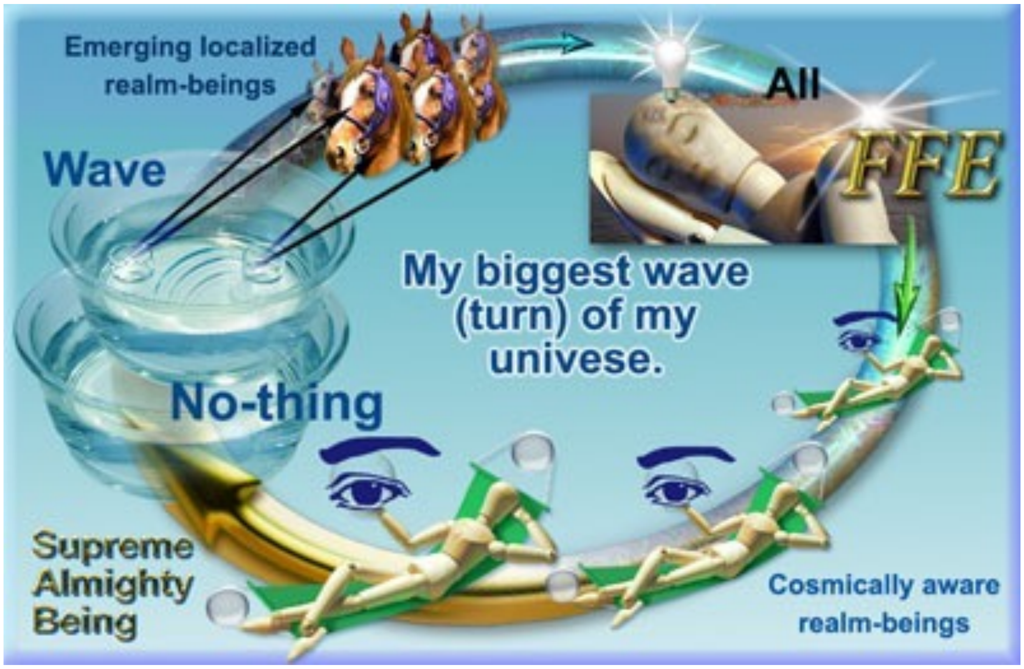
M: I have to give myself a pat on the back for this clever and monumental hide-and-seek game that I play on myself and my world. It's air-tight.
You say, "the adventure begins." Is the adventure over when I get wise to the game?

J: No. Then the *real* adventure begins. The really great painting begins. Let's look at the Fifth Law:

My Fifth Law Of Universal Line

A time comes to discover my hide-and-seek game and re-establish my identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, I use my ONE-thing state to act as if I were not missing. I go ahead to command my universe from my ONE-thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually I know and do everything again.

Knowing and remedial procedures.


Emerging localized realm-beings
All
Wave
FFE
My biggest wave (turn) of my univese.
No-thing
Supreme Almighty Being
Cosmically aware realm-beings

Here is the illustration of my biggest wave. From flat non-wave nothing, I divide myself into many beings. The first major landmark on your journey is what I'll call Fond-Flow-Effulgence. The word effulgence means plentiful fullness on the move. This is where I know who I am so sufficiently that I dream a private dream as ONE all-person. FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. I completely enjoy painting a portrait, and when I'm ready for the next better portrait, I immediately go on to my next dream. Anything I want is materialized instantly, spontaneously taking imagination to reality. FFE is fully managing my life with both line and wave, or acting as a cosmically aware realm-being. I live expanding dreams that are unimaginable in scale.

A fond-flow-effulgent creation of a portrait painting can take many forms.

1. You know exactly how to paint so that everything goes smooth and effortless.
2. You get ideas or have visions of how the portrait could look beyond your wildest expectations, and then find that you have the skill to easily paint it.
3. You always see the finished painting in front of you and you just fill in the colors for others to be able to see.
4. You feel like your hand is being guided while you paint, so that painting happens spontaneously and magically.
5. The finished painting physically instantly-permanently materializes out of thin air in front of you as if by an invisible magic hand. The painting is produced without human hands.

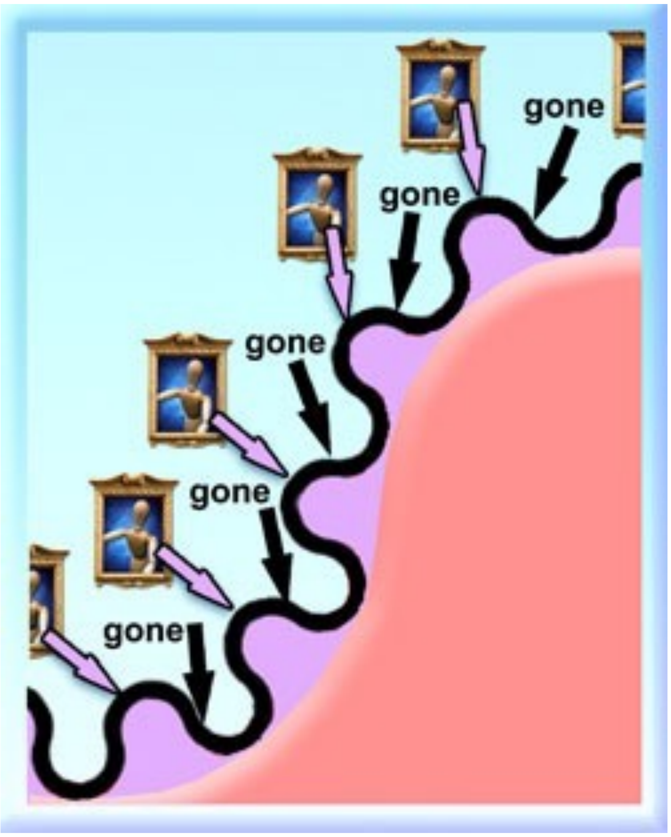
Remember that you own my silent virtual state and are using it to prove that you aren't ONE all-person as shown is the proof-loop illustration.
You're going to deliberately use my silent virtual state to command my universe ***from*** my universal line virtual state. From there you'll magically produce your finished portrait painting.

Now is the time to put what you know to work. Let's go ahead and command your universe for a completely magical portrait – painted without human hands.

To do this you pay no attention to *the way things are* in your realm. You're treating your intention truly as a dream. There are no rules, because you're the rule-maker all alone within yourself. There's no one to wait on for approval. To decide what kind of portrait to paint, simply ask yourself, "What kind of portrait would I paint if I was all alone, there was no one in the universe besides me, and all was my private dream?" Paint *that* one.

M: I guess I really have no reason to paint if there are no rules or conditions except my imagination.

J: I as ONE all-person have no reason to ***have to do*** anything. I act for no reason at all except ***to enjoy who I am***. Reasons for things happening (the nature or system of the universe) reside in the field of wave. There are no such attributes in my attribute-less universal line state from where you will paint. You're going to go for your dream painting for absolutely no reason at all except to enjoy that you're sole commander of the universe. That's how I do everything.



As any painting vibrates, it comes up out of my universal flat non-wave state, exists, and then dissolves back into nothing faster than you can see. It's gone! That means that its high vibration is making it ***constantly appear and disappear right now out of thin air*** as if by magic.

You may consider a tube of paint's source as a series of industrial steps, marketing steps, and transportation to your studio, but a more essential truth is that they magically come directly from your quiet flat-non-wave state – the same place your thought waves about them are coming from. In other words, you have a real magic show going on in front of you all the time. And according to how much of the universe fills you – all of it – you're the magician. Is that enough real magic for you? Doesn't that make you more comfortable for deliberately painting a 100% magical portrait?

M: Let's say that Mac wants to make a painting of a person so beautiful that it would blow him away. Right here and now Mac doesn't know the details of what that person looks like. All he knows is that he wants it to be stunningly beautiful. If that magic is possible, then someone who knows more than Mac is necessary to make that painting. If Mac doesn't know, then who knows?

J: I know, see, and do everything everywhere forever as the part of you unseen. I know what that beautiful portrait looks like before you even get the idea to paint it because I gave you the idea. Remember that there is only ONE voice no matter how many individuals there seem to be. It's my voice who both wondered ***and*** said it's possible. Go ahead and say it: "I know what that beautiful portrait looks like."

M: "I know what that beautiful portrait looks like."

J: You just informed yourself, that you, all alone, could do that painting that your ***seeming*** person who calls himself Mac couldn't do.

M: *Could*, but how do I know I actually *will*?

J: Because you are the only one who can decide you can. There is no one else, so you simply claim your status and go ahead. Knowing that you're all alone in your dream, you would never ask, "But how do I know I actually *will*?" Doing so is acting like a thirsty fish in the sea. Below is an illustration.

J: What if you dream that Mac, as ONE all-person, knows what the portrait looks like and that he does it now? Does it make any difference what you dream? Is it any different from dreaming that a toothpick appears in your hand? Both don't depend on any kind of ***real*** world do they?

M: You've got me there. Okay.

J: There's no absence represented by universal line. If an attribute of absence is staring you in the face, like you just spoke of, you're looking to wave, not the universal line of that wave.

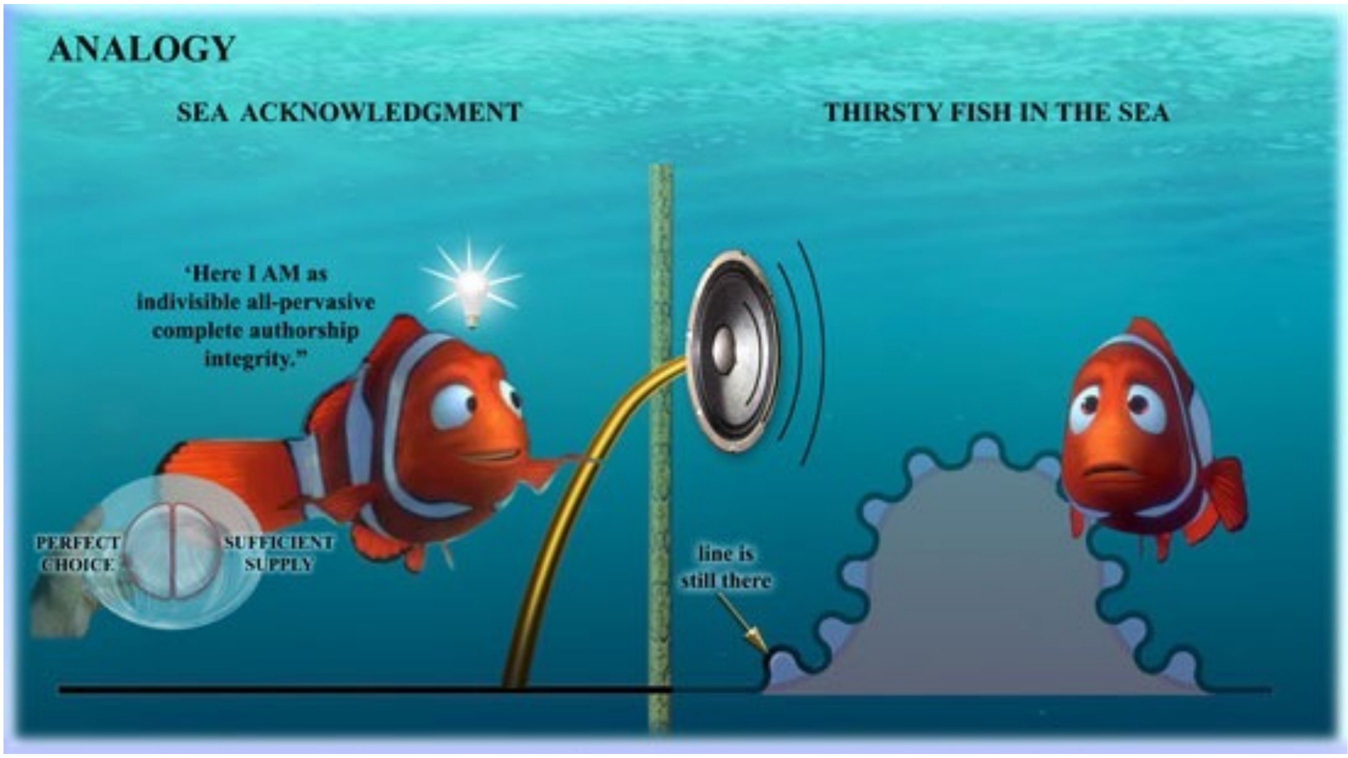
Let' say as an analogy, that what produces a magical painting is a chemical reaction of your skin to salt water. There you are in the ocean (line never stops being line so you're ***it***). You can move around (make waves or respond to waves) all you like but it makes no difference because the source of your return is the water's contact with your skin – not any movement (wave).

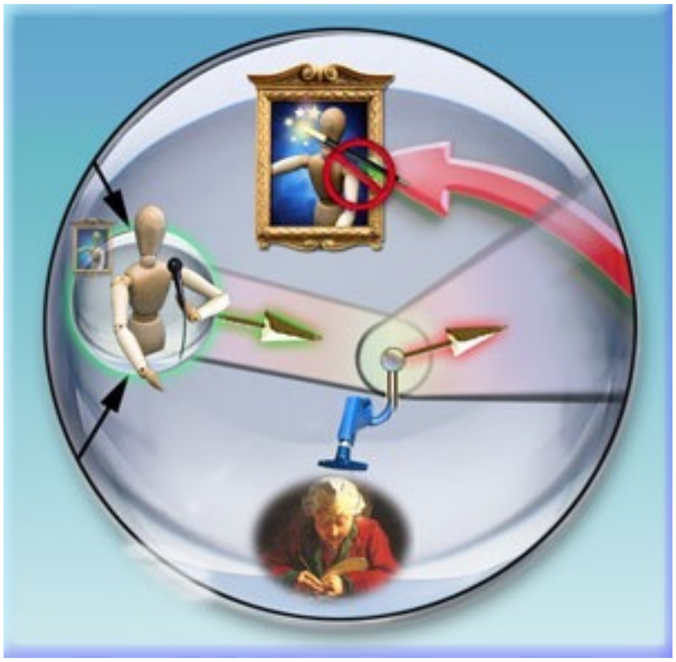
So what do you do? Simply ***know*** you are in that silent ocean to magically materialize your portrait painting.

Mind, intention, purpose, and appropriateness are revealed as soon as wave bends because their experience is also a wave.

My universal line state is perfect choice and sufficient supply without any attributes – in a virtual way. You can search for attributes in order to validate what you can do but you won't find them in ONE-thing (the ocean) because it's both the experiencer and experience rolled into ONE without distinction.

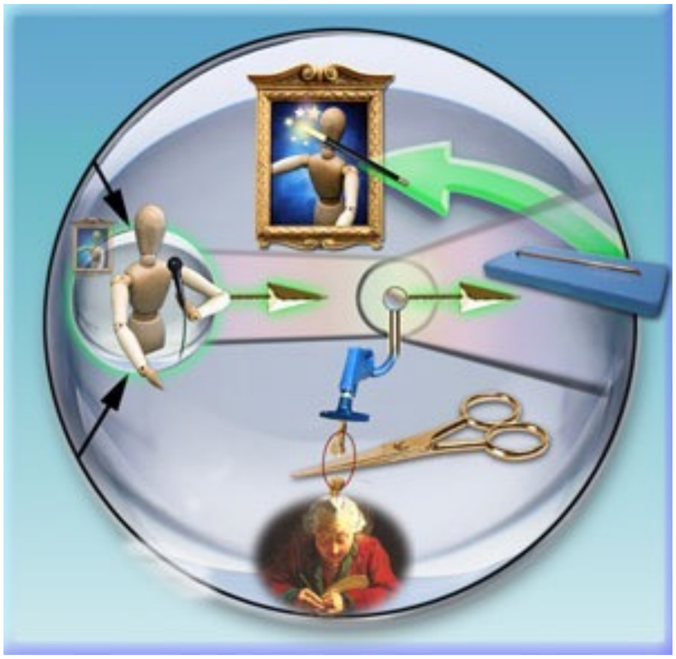
I told you that your universal line virtual state is the most abstract, most mind-bending thing you could ever know of. Now as you put it to work, you're seeing what I mean. You're getting familiar with the fact that your authorship integrity has nothing to do with any attribute. You simply ***are*** that. So if you want it, there's nothing to do but to know you are that and go on to express it.


ANALOGY
SEA ACKNOWLEDGMENT
THIRSTY FISH IN THE SEA
'Here I AM as indivisible all-pervasive complete authorship integrity."
PERFECT CHOICE
SUFFICIENT SUPPLY
line is still there



Here is the proof-loop diagram where you now have all the living proof you could want that paining a portrait magically out of thin air is naive nonsense. Any ideas for what you should do here to free yourself from that?

M: I need to somehow break the loop.



J: Like this illustration? The realm-being boundaries are cut so that you give yourself a clear shot to your universal line authorship. All arrows are “go” green.

M: Okay, but I’m not sure exactly what I do – how I start to paint this portrait magically.

J: You mean that you feel the need for something more than you have now before you can do it.

M: Yes, I just feel like I reside in some sort of thick systemic climate that says such a thing is unlikely.

J: In your private dream, you can dream either of four ways just as easily:

First, when you dream your painting, it just shows up magically.
Second, when you dream that you need to know the physical process of painting, you watch yourself investigate and work at it.
Third, when you dream to command from universal line, you’re there.
Fourth, when you dream that you need to better know the process of commanding your universe for the painting, you watch yourself investigate and work at command.

Therefore, it all comes down to your ***who*** identity. Let’s again look at ***who.*** Below is an illustration of you sitting on your throne as ONE all-person. I used beams of light emanating from you because your dream illuminates everything like a source of light.

Here I am – fully in charge – complete.
All alone, all-knowing, all-seeing, all-doing.
My private dream.
No, I don't need that.
"I now become my portrait painting instantly materialized in full."

Here are some reasons you may hear, ***while merely dreaming***, for why you need something more, and then a wise response:

1. I need to become more familiar with my universal line / ONE all-person state. No, I don't need that – Here I am, fully in charge, complete.

2. I need to eliminate obstacles that are blocking my magical portrait painting. No, I don't need that – Here I am, fully in charge, complete.

3. I need to take some outer steps or take procedural responsibility to do the portrait painting – maybe getting a canvas first. No, I don't need that – Here I am, fully in charge, complete.

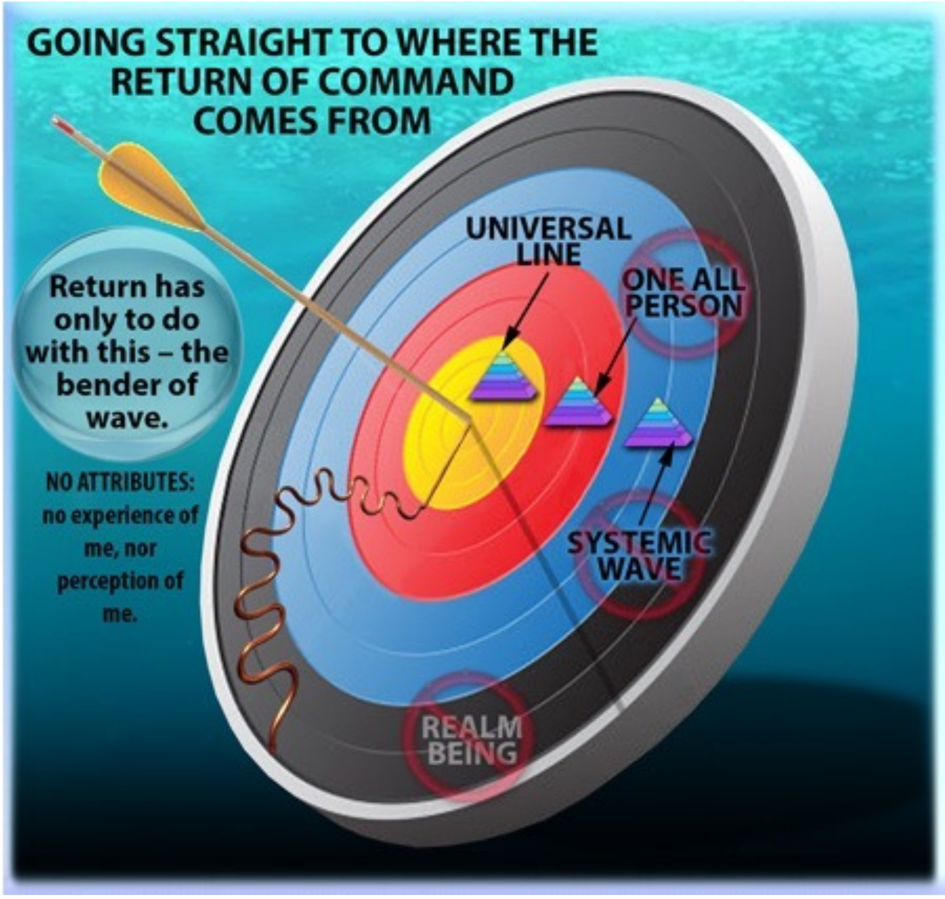
need
more
Partial view's contracted conclusion:
Mere command/intention is not enough.
I have to do this, that, and the other
before the portrait painting can happen.

4. A feeling is tugging at me telling me I need to do more – I'm not sure what, so I can't rest in simplicity. No, I don't need that and don't attend to it – I'm fully here now, as ONE all-person and as universal line. THIS IS IT.

Go ahead and speak the words, "Here I am, all alone and fully in charge: my private dream. No experience, no perception, no excuse. I now become my portrait painting instantly materialized in full."
Why did I use the words *no excuse?* Just because you agreed to forget that you made the rules of how the universe works, doesn't mean you have a good excuse to unquestionably obey a constrained systemic climate.

M: Here I am, all alone and fully in charge: my private dream. No experience, no perception, no excuse. I now become my portrait painting instantly materialized in full. (pause) Wow, I just felt a ton of excuses fall off by just favoring ***who***. Now I see what you mean by ***not*** trying to remove obstacles or exerting myself in any way.

J: Now what I'll have you do is close your eyes for two minutes. I'll tell you when the time is up.
During the time, have your intention to instantly materialize your portrait painting as you just did, but this time think it quietly inside. Next, for about fifteen seconds, I want you to look to your transparent all-pervasive universal line state because that's where your return is coming from, not from your ONE all-person state. After fifteen seconds with universal line, again repeat the process starting with your intention. Remember, universal line is not an experience, so you're not looking to experience anything. It's simply the *looking to* of knowing something that permeates everything in your midst. You'll have enough time in this two minutes for maybe six processes of intension into universal line. (two minutes pass)


GOING STRAIGHT TO WHERE THE
RETURN OF COMMAND
COMES FROM
Return has only to do with this – the bender of wave.
NO ATTRIBUTES: no experience of me, nor perception of me.
UNIVERSAL LINE
ONE ALL PERSON
SYSTEMIC WAVE
REALM BEING

M: I heard the excuses over and over each time I did my intention, but then the excuse dissolved each time through acknowledgment of who I am and what I'm doing as ONE all-person. At that point I looked to universal line for fifteen seconds. I heard, "Well, this excuse thing keeps happening each time, and the painting isn't here, so it's going to take time and practice to get this right." Next I thought, "Hey, wait, I don't ***need*** that thought ***wave*** either." I remembered the vacuum nozzle and how that thought was taken to be processed – not a smart move. I was then left with the simplicity of just going to universal line. That final little joke I played on myself almost made me laugh.

J: Good. You did everything correctly. All you do is take care of correct action, and the painting results take care of themselves by law. You don't need to look for results. Above is a target illustration of how you handled your priorities correctly.

M: It was so simple that it seems too good to be true. I want to do more of that.

J: That's because who you are ***is*** that simple and you went home. The return of commanding your magical portrait painting has only to do with universal line; the bender of wave. You could go to systemic wave by seeking, to repair your limitations, and to adjust and evaluate how you're doing. To do that would be to act like a thirsty fish in the sea because you're always-already using universal line 100%. Before, you commanded your universe and waived yourself as, "How the universe works is something going wrong like this – happening to a guy like me." Even saying, "See how I need to better know that I'm universal line?" is not the complete truth because you always-already are that. You could also say. "But I lose myself as a localized realm-being so I have to get used to acting as ONE all-person again, don't I? Then maybe there's more that needs to change than I can see – about me – before I can command my universe from universal line. There maybe more and more to learn and that could go on for a long time. Trying this is not realistic to meet the normal demands of practical daily life." Whatever you conclude is you simply telling yourself a story of how your universe works and then believing it – how it waves. You've then used my complete authorship integrity to prove it. See how easy it is to get hung up on wave? How do you justify hanging yourself on wave when you ***are*** the ocean?

M: Yes, I see what you mean – it just doesn't make sense to hang on wave.

J: Remember the hierarchy of truths. First, your Farmer Sod will tell you that a magical painting isn't possible – that you're wasting your time. He may also act confused and discouraged. Next, your Dr. Hardball will say that yes it's possible ***but*** that you will need more processes of arriving and that it could be a long complicated journey.

J: If you can't seem to know, can't seem to act different, no results happen, ***that is the field of systemic wave***, which again has nothing to do with where your magical painting is coming from. So what do you do? You don't do anything about it and continue to look to the ***only*** thing that has to do with the return and which is the simplest most comfortable thing you could do.

M: And if I can't seem to stop going Sod and Hardball – if it seems to go by itself – if my mind is spinning out of control like Daffy Duck?

J: With that question, Daffy Duck is happening right now. (smile) Remember that there is practical utility in dealing with lesser truths. It could happen that you find yourself overshadowed to the point that despite your best intentions, you're stuck or out of control. To fully accommodate your emerging realm-being experience, I'll give you what we'll call a remedial procedure. It's very behavior-based.
The answer is to simply remain however you find yourself – spinning out of control – as a realm-being – to clear up your mess. No skill required. Watch this more inclusive intention taken by the vacuum nozzle as shown in this proof loop illustration to the left, so that you know you're doing all you need to. "All you need to do" is illustrated by the *thumbs up* hand in the diagram below. This also applies to bodily discomfort that may challenge you. You can call this remedy *command active inclusion*. Whatever happens, you give it your *thumbs up* for the magical painting to be completed in full.

Inclusion is easy. While out of control, trying to release the spin for a clear shot could be very demanding if not impossible. A spin may not be the only problem. Another time you mind may feel like wet cardboard. Again, you give it your *thumbs up* for the magical painting to be completed in full.

The return of commanding your universe may only at first be more clarity in using universal line. You may get clarity that your active inclusion is a smart move and then you have even more conviction to leave conclusion wave alone. The best return is a deeper realization of yourself as universal line. This is a very valuable return. It will pay big and change everything.

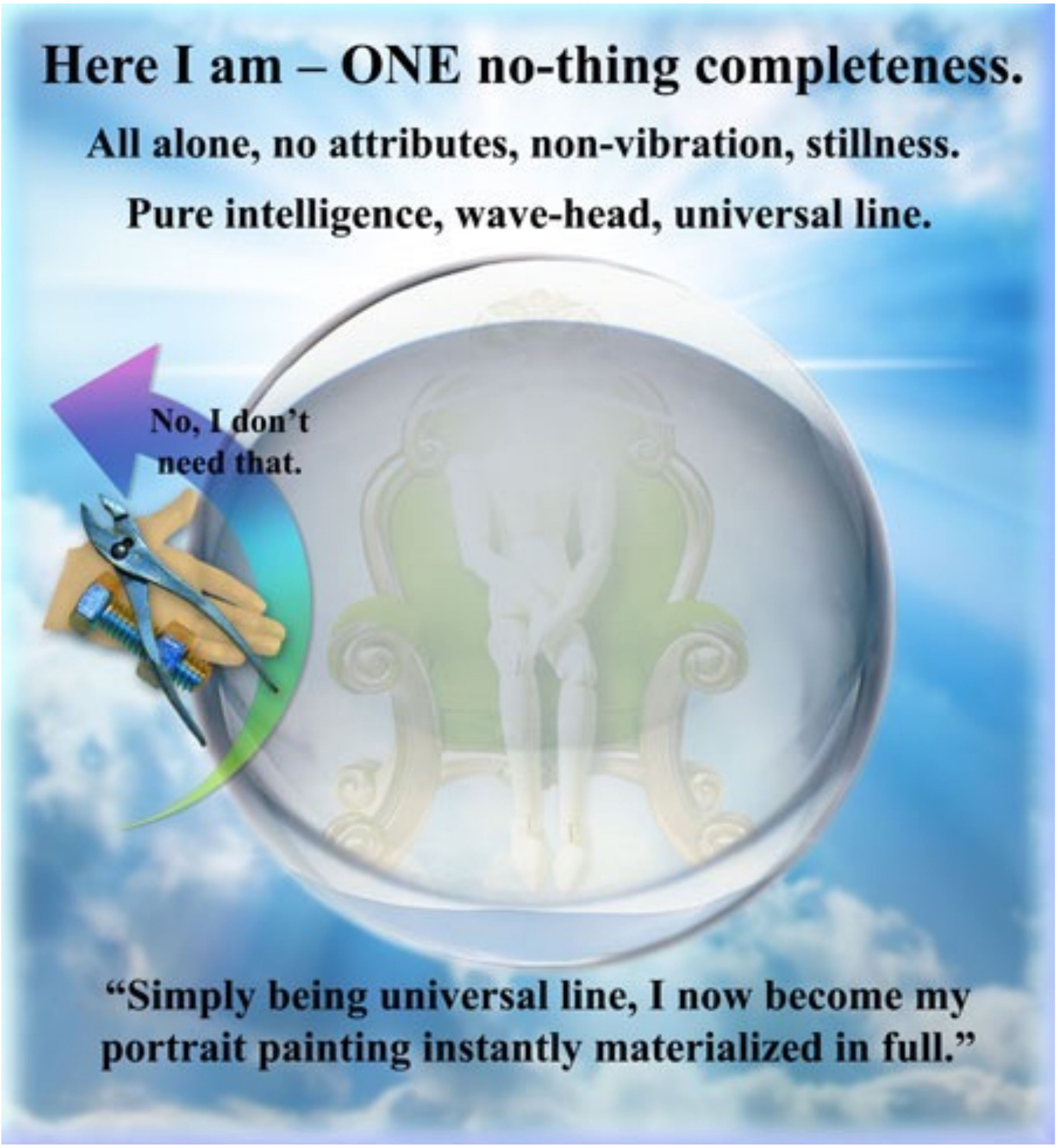
Let's summarize the procedure I had you do for two minutes. It will be your final procedure that I'll have you do for at least ten minutes, at least twice a day.

In your session, you're staying with the simplest thing you could ever know and acknowledging the biggest fact of who you are.

You've decided that all you need to magically materialize your portrait painting is be ONE thing; to simply be universal line. In this illustration, you're waving your hand blindly over all attributes, even ONE all-person. All you acknowledge is the ONE thing that you are. You could speak, "Simply being universal line, I now become my painting instantly materialized in full," or just hold the intention briefly. Of course you hear Mac's voice and see how you use his will to speak, and maybe even remember how your ONE all-person state spoke. However, you have the option to forget about all those and acknowledge just ONE thing. That's the final truth, the final reality, so enjoy that elegant simplicity. It's intending with or speaking "ONE thing." This is the most refined procedure.Try it now for two minutes. (two minutes pass)

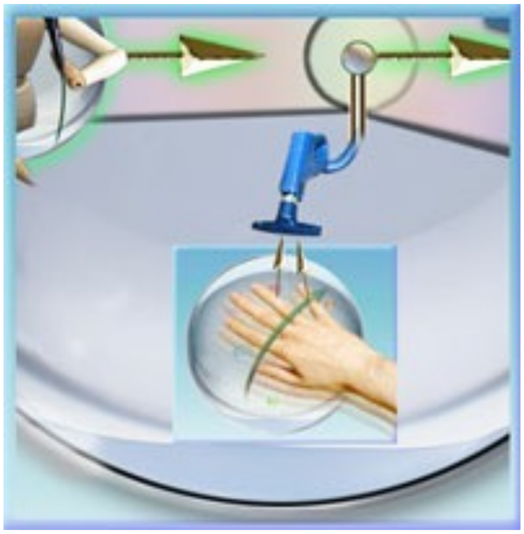
M: Boy, did I hear excuses for needing to do more. I had no command content of attention and no relating to any personage, so there was no control and nothing there to be processed. I heard the excuse that I was in a void just wasting my time instead of taking care of my portrait painting.

J: Exactly. Yet pure intelligence was there in your midst, the same pure intelligence that upholds personage and control. It's what upheld you knowing you're in control whenever control happened. It also structured the wave that concluded your waste of time. Right in the midst of anything moving, noising, or attributing, there it is. Line, the bender of wave, is your still silent virtual state. It's your biggest ***who***.


Here I am – ONE no-thing completeness.
All alone, no attributes, non-vibration, stillness.
Pure intelligence, wave-head, universal line.
No, I don’t need that.
“Simply being universal line, I now become my portrait painting instantly materialized in full.”

Above is an illustration of it. Any vibration that comes during your session telling you that you need more for your painting is irrelevant because you’re simply being universal line for your return. That’s why you can say, “No, I don’t need that,” to any attribute, event, or condition which presents itself during your session.

If you like, perform a session as ONE all-person. Its illustration on Page 25 has a few differences from the one above. See how performing a session as universal line is bottoming-out at the final reality of who you are. Choose either one and go with your favorite. If you enjoy being more personal, that’s who you are too.



Even from the point of view of wave, simply being universal line make sense. In this illustration, look how simply being ONE thing for your magical painting is sucked up by the vacuum nozzle automatically. It makes no difference what the content is to the vacuum. Now you're doing ONE thing and no-thing to accomplish your painting instantly materialized in full. Try it again for two minutes. (two minutes pass)

M: That was nice. I enjoyed having no responsibility for all the complexities you've told me and instead just be ONE thing. Instead of concern over my spinning mind and what it might do to my dream, I went back to being ONE thing instead. I recalled the vacuum image and saw that I did all that was required of me for a successful command. I felt "off the hook" for both trying to realize universal line and materializing the portrait painting.

J: The Grandfather of all excuses is, "I haven't really arrived at the state of universal line and I'm only deluding myself. I'm still hung up on merely the intellectual thought of it which is still wave."

J: This procedure will build familiarity and strength in commanding your universe with universal line for creating a painting without human hands.

M: But you told me that I ***already*** command perfectly because of ***who*** I am. Isn't doing that a contradiction, or acting like a thirsty fish in the sea?

J: Here we'll work an incomplete truth that has practical utility. Remember the analogy earlier: I'm telling you that your windshield has ice on it instead of telling you it has H_20 so that you know to use an ice-scraper. In this way I'm accommodating your very real emerging realm-being dream experience that you aren't yet expressing a painting directly from universal line and therefore you need more familiarity. You'll know when it's no longer useful.

You'll sit quietly with closed eyes for ten minutes. You think the words inside yourself, "Simply being universal line, I now become my painting instantly materialized in full." Next you'll look to universal line for fifteen seconds like I had you do before. Before you do your ten minutes I'll have you do what is called preparatory resolve. You refresh why your words are complete authorship integrity, otherwise you may fall back on your identity as merely an ant in the scheme of things. Seeing yourself holding the microphone connected to universal line will assist.

M: Why do you have me sit with my eyes closed for a time? Why not just go on knowing and using what you covered?

J: When you learn scuba diving, first the instructor has you train in a heated pool where it's most conducive to getting used to equipment and techniques. You don't want the threat of sharks or hypothermia when you learn your breathing technique. (smile)
You'll set aside an exclusive time, a session in which you sit quietly, without responsibility for realm events. This sets up a supportive condition for you to begin establishing clarity and strength in acting as universal line.

M: Why ten minutes?

J: There are two reasons. Ten minutes is a sufficient span of time to allow effective settling into the experience of leaving realm-being boundaries alone. Next, I've chosen a fixed reference of ten. This frees you from evaluating when to stop based on supportive or non-supportive realm-being experiences. Then the leaf isn't tossed about by the winds of localized results: "I ***feel*** like its time to stop" or "Tomorrow might be a better day to do it."

When the ten minutes are up, that's it. You're off the hook of evaluation based on perceived success or failure. If time allows, you can add more groups of ten.

I would recommend that you make ten minute sessions a part of your day. The first activity you do at the start of your day influences the rest of your day. I'd recommend that you do it first thing in the morning, and then sometime in the evening – preferably before dinner. Sitting with a full stomach may not be comfortable. Before bed is also not advisable because it may give you restful alertness, causing you not to need sleep, and thus unable to fall asleep normally.

M: Sitting up or lying down?

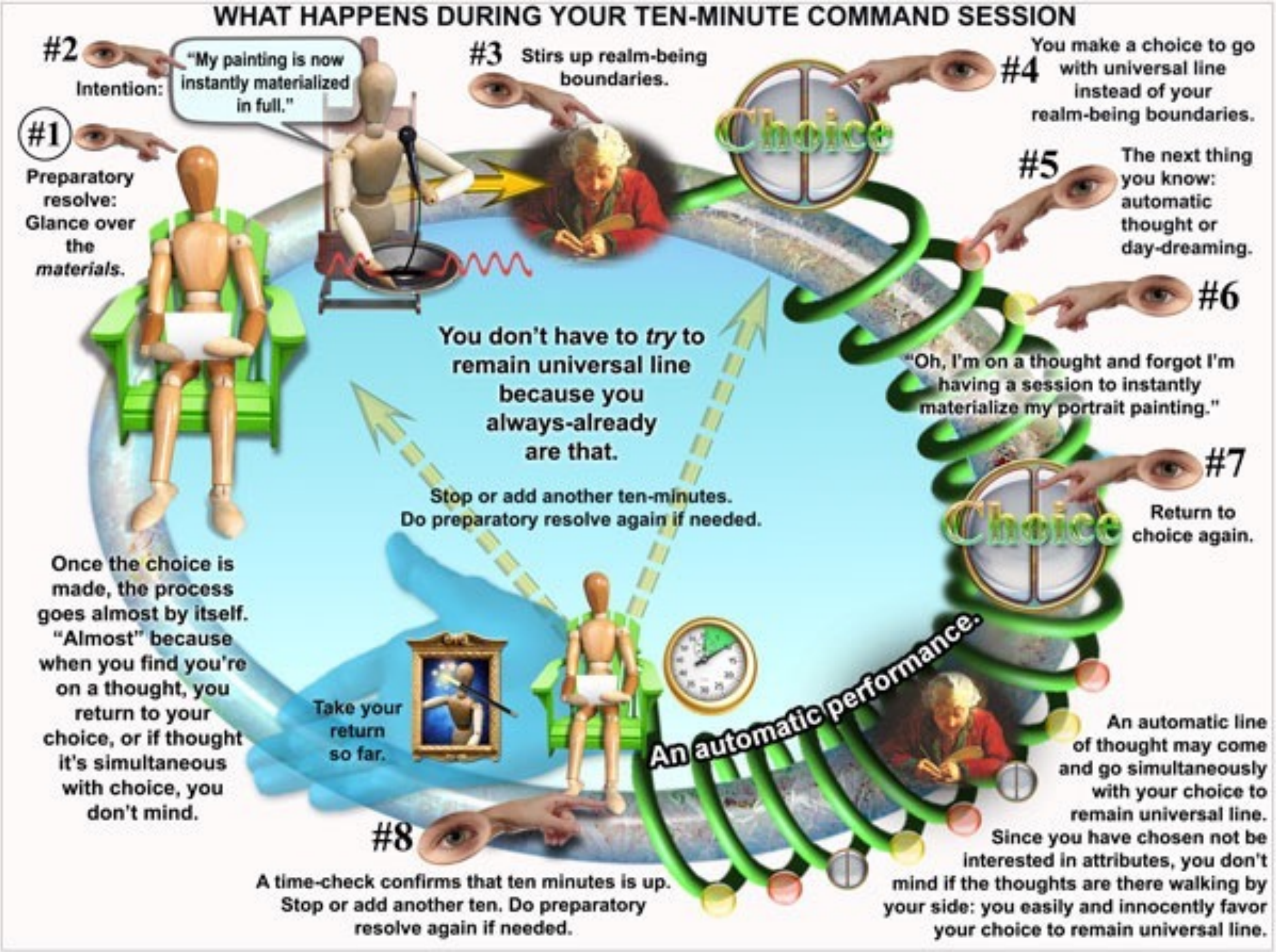
J: Favor sitting up. Only lie down if you're so fatigued that sitting up is uncomfortable. If you dose off, when awake just pick up where you left off, or do it later. If you doze off, It's because you need rest to be alert. Alertness is how you take command of your universe, so don't resist sleep if you need it.
First you find a comfortable spot to sit where you're unlikely to be interrupted by others. There's no need to make a big deal out of scheduling time and the perfect location. There are plenty of little ten minute chunks throughout your day to grab. If you find an hour, you can do six in a row. Don't mind if you're in a noisy environment. Noise is only a barrier if you treat it so. Noise doesn't matter to me. I make a noisy universe for a good reason and it doesn't keep me from managing it. People may see you with your eyes closed and ask, "What's wrong? Are you tired?" You can say, "No, I'm just enjoying a peaceful moment" or something like that.
To time yourself, have a watch or clock you can glance down at to check. As you get proficient, you'll know ten-minutes close enough.

Preparatory Resolve

Because you're new to this information, it's good to refresh it prior to your session. That means you look over the text and/or images to refresh what and why you're doing what you do. It will give you more conviction. Sometimes just glancing at a few images is like a catalyst that gets you resolved about your session and settled into command.

I also recommend that you command at your easel just before you start to paint as you usually do. One minute should be enough. I'll leave it up to you how you want to do your command – eyes open, closed, silent or verbal out loud. Do your preparatory resolve just before.
When you go home today, you can do two ten-minute sessions and also an easel session before you see me tomorrow.
Before you leave I want to give you a sheet called, WHAT HAPPENS DURING YOUR TEN-MINUTE SESSION. (see diagram below)

When you sit to do your silent ten-minute session, this diagram will prepare you for what will happen. It's what happen's automatically until you take conscious control of your dream and make your own rules. Remember that rules (how the universe works) are in place to guide you on your line of expansion until you accept that you're the sole rule-maker.
With #1, you do your preparatory resolve. You acknowledged WHO is going to speak his command. With #2 you speak, or have your intention for the magical painting. There you are with the microphone hooked to universal line, "Simply being universal line, I now become my painting instantly materialized in full."
Next, with #3, because this knowledge is new to you, you'll next likely hear a ***reaction*** from the thirsty fish in the sea – some kind of excuse why you can't or won't magically paint. It's symbolized by the man painting a miniature portrait. Essentially, this is your limited core beliefs about how the universe works or how personal transformation works. It's unlikely you'll hold the collective details all at once in memory. As such, it may just be a sick to your stomach felling that something is wrong, or a pounding in your chest that has no observable meaning. On the other extreme, you may hear a clear violent threat about danger. When your understanding of universal line is familiar enough, all conflicts vanish. Until then, they will vie for your attention. Because you did your preparatory resolve, you know how to handle them. You just don't feed them with your concern because you know they're not where your return comes from. They'll always include the aspect of, "I need to do more…" You'll ***inclusively*** remain with them so that they don't matter. However, If they're loud, you may experience spinning out of control – partially or completely wiping out your new self-knowledge – making you feel like a helpless victim. As you recall to look to universal line instead of responding to it or trying to resist it, it will fade and let you proceed. The more



WHAT HAPPENS DURING YOUR TEN-MINUTE COMMAND SESSION

#2
Intention:
"My painting is now instantly materialized in full."
#1
Preparatory resolve: Glance over the *materials*.
#3 Stirs up realm-being boundaries.
Choice
#4 You make a choice to go with universal line instead of your realm-being boundaries.
#5 The next thing you know: automatic thought or day-dreaming.
#6
"Oh, I'm on a thought and forgot I'm having a session to instantly materialize my portrait painting."
#7 Return to choice again.
Choice
You don't have to *try* to remain universal line because you always-already are that.
Stop or add another ten-minutes. Do preparatory resolve again if needed.
Once the choice is made, the process goes almost by itself. "Almost" because when you find you're on a thought, you return to your choice, or if thought it's simultaneous with choice, you don't mind.
Take your return so far.
An automatic performance.
An automatic line of thought may come and go simultaneously with your choice to remain universal line. Since you have chosen not be interested in attributes, you don't mind if the thoughts are there walking by your side: you easily and innocently favor your choice to remain universal line.
#8
A time-check confirms that ten minutes is up. Stop or add another ten. Do preparatory resolve again if needed.

you experience it, the better you get at handling wave. (any challenge is there to deepen your familiarity) That is #4; you made a choice to go with universal line instead of your realm-being boundary or hanging on wave. The divided sphere is symbolic of ONE thing's perfect choice and sufficient supply – complete authorship integrity – that you've gone with instead.

With #5, the next thing you know, your mind wanders to a line of thought or day-dreaming. That could go on for a few seconds or minutes. That happens because you're used to being merely a recipient of variations.

Because you're sitting there for your painting, eventually another thought will come, "Oh, I'm on a thought and forgot I'm having a session to instantly materialize my portrait painting": #6 With that you return to your intention to be universal line for your painting: #7 That could happen many times to various degrees in your ten-minute session. The more you experience it, the better you get at handling wave. The event deepens your familiarity.

Another situation may arise where you also have an automatic line of thought which goes simultaneously with your choice to remain universal line. Again, since you've chosen not to be interested in attributes, you don't mind if the thoughts are there walking by your side: you easily and innocently ***favor*** your choice to remain universal line for the magical painting. You don't have to try to remain universal line because you always-already are that.

A time may go by where you're only aware of your choice to remain your ONE-thing state. Another situation could be that there are no thoughts, no choice, no mental activity, but just silent alertness – the experiencer left to himself without an experience. Whatever happens or doesn't happen, you stay with your ten-minutes.

With #8, a time check confirms that ten-minutes is up. Stop or add another ten. Do preparatory resolve again if needed. Once the choice is made, the process goes almost by itself. "Almost" because when you find you're on a thought, you return to your choice, or if thought is simultaneous with choice, you don't mind what's going on.

The whole point of this diagram is to get you to properly manage wave. Perception's' conclusion is going to prove to you that you have not aligned yourself with universal line and that you're just wasting your time. But since you are that ocean, you allow, by your side, whatever remains of perception's conclusion (wave) as you simply go on

commanding your universe. When perception's conclusion tells you that simply remaining the ocean for your return is not enough, you as the sole rule-maker, all alone, no one besides you, knows that's an absurd place to go within yourself.
Here is the printout for you to look at at home. I'm also giving you a study sheet (below) that's a summation for preparatory resolve. I'll see you tomorrow.
[the next day]

M: The preparatory resolve was helpful. I see that the sheet you gave me about what happens during the ten-minutes was a part of my preparatory resolve. It set me up. I found weak points in my understanding and filled them in by reviewing the *Advanced Painting with Universal Line* text. Then I acted on the strength which the information gave me by doing the ten-minute session. My session happened exactly as your sheet said it would.

My short command session at the easel gave me a whole new mind-set while painting. Usually while painting, my mind wanders to all kinds of subjects, but this time I more carefully considered WHO is painting. I know I'm going to gain strength that way too.

J: Something like this could happen: "I'm really busy, distracted, and don't feel well, so I can't study or do your remedial procedures right now." You can accommodate this practically.
The answer is to do *outer command active inclusion.* There are two different types of command active inclusion; passive and active. Passive is when you simply observe or witness the un-choiceful situation going on around and within you. You're mindfully observing anything that distracts you from getting your painting done.
Active is when you're too busy with daily responsibilities to paint, either to paint conventionally or with universal line. For instance, paying your bills, cleaning your house, managing people, taking care of your health. Go about these things with the intention in the back of your mind that these things are your complete means-whereby to finish your magical painting – just like you did for your daffy-duck mental state to get you "off the hook." It breaks the proof-loop.

M: So if I'm in the dentist's chair and he's drilling away, I can *include* that situation, which is a command of my universe, to produce my fully magical portrait painting?

J: Or anything else either distracting you or keeping you busy. Actually you could go out, see a movie and have a pizza as your complete means-whereby to produce your fully magical portrait painting. After all, it's ***your*** dream, right?
One of my realm-being's mind was so out of control that the only way he could take responsibility for the quality of his command was to lie down and feel the pressure of his bed against his body. He watched the vacuum nozzle take that agreement (feeling the pressure of his bed against his body) as his complete means-whereby to paint a magical portrait. He loved it and it worked perfectly for him. That was *passive outer command active inclusion.* To decide when to use command active inclusion, ask yourself, "If I had a choice would I have come, the painting experience – perception – event which life just handed me? Your answer might be: "No, if I had a choice, I wouldn't have it come." If it keeps impolitely presenting itself, giving you no way out, give it the thumbs up to produce your fully magical portrait painting.

M: Fascinating. But you're telling me all these remedies because I haven't yet fully realized universal line. What do you suggest I do during my day for better familiarity, clarity, and conviction to use my universal line?

J: First, it's only information. Don't treat it like a sacred cow just because it's so big and intimidating. Study it as you would study anything else, like studying the manual that came with your car. Look at your priorities. What's your attention on all day long? Schedule more of that attention for carefully considering line, wave, and the first five laws of the universe. You may print out images that inspire you the most. Have them where you can see them often. Quiz yourself: "Why does wave express who the bender is, and that there is only one bender? Why is everything ONE thing? Why is the vacuum nozzle sucking up my content of attention?" You should be able to answer these quickly and confidently. If not, go back into the text and more carefully consider the facts. Ask yourself, "All alone, no one else besides me in the universe, all my private dream, what am I doing?" Here is a study sheet with essential questions.

STUDY SHEET

Look at these questions while speaking command content of attention to integrate their meaning in action. Then leave them behind for universal line. They can also serve as preparatory resolve.

Why is wave made up of only one line (universal) and not two or more lines? What's the result?	Two lines would be variations and that would make them parts, not the whole. The result is that there's one bender of wave all alone.
Why is universal line pure intelligence and not intelligent.	Universal line contains everything in a virtual state without form. Something intelligent requires form. Pure intelligence is formless and without relative attributes (no reasons, no rules, no boundaries), yet the source of all attributes or variations. That makes it the ultimate abstraction and the final fundamental truth to act on.
When I speak command content of attention, why is universal line (the whole of the universe) speaking?	Because line is the bender of wave and there is only one line. If anything (including me) speaks, it's ***all of*** that line bending itself.
While commanding, what's the advantage to acting on less than the final fundamental truth?	There ***is*** no advantage to acting on incomplete truth during command. If the ocean acts like a wave, it's unlikely to command other waves.
Why am I ONE all-person all alone?	Because as indivisible bender of wave, I can never stop being that ***all*** even when I'm a person. That makes me an all-person all alone.
Why is universal line neither experience nor perception?	Because it's a unified state without multiple attributes. Attributes are necessary to produce both an experiencer and the experience.
Why is my ONE all-person state not necessarily an experience or perception?	Because it's all-pervasive. Whatever is all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything equally like H_20 permeates water. Also because perception is shut down for a place to expand.
Without perception or experience, what am I left with for looking to universal line?	I look with knowing or understanding, and soft-pedal perception's conclusion.
Why am I complete authorship integrity – perfect choice and sufficient supply – when I speak command content, instead of merely an incompetent ant in the scheme of things?	Just as ONE thing never stops being the whole even when it seemingly localizes itself as variations, I as ONE all-person never stops being the whole when I become seeming individuals. ONE all-person means I see, know, and do everything everywhere forever. Missing nothing, I'm perfect choice and sufficient supply.
What happened that perfect choice and sufficient supply isn't an experience?	I shut down perception in order to have a place to expand. With that I could conclude all kinds of things about who I am and what I can do.
Why is everything my private dream?	Formless pure intelligence becomes conscious of itself and vibrates as consciousness; I am; ONE all I am. Continuing that unfolding as a total ***creative*** intelligence personage, I vibrate myself as, "Now I become…" That personal intention becoming various vibrations to form a play-stage or ***seeming*** separate outer condition is called a private dream. Because I as ONE all-person never stop being myself, even when I become individual beings (me here on this planet), it's my place to claim and deliberately play ***my*** cosmic dream right now here.
Why don't I need to know the technical details of forming a portrait painting, such as taught in art school?	When I dream a portrait painting, it just shows up. When I dream that I need to know materials and procedure, I watch myself investigate and work at it. Fully conscious dreaming drops all excess baggage outside of fond-flow-effulgence.
Why do I have all the living proof I could want that I'm merely an ant in the scheme of things and possibly making a big mistake when commanding?	Because, me ignoring me, and only looking to wave when I speak command, I find in front of me what I've ***already*** proven locally (seen only by localized perception) through that ignorance.
Why would I feel discouragement and intimidation surrounding the performance of command?	Because I'm accustomed to only looking to wave and thus ignoring my complete authorship integrity. I find only realm-being boundaries.
Why is my content of attention involuntarily sucked up to be processed as a return, just like a vacuum nozzle?	Because I never stop being ONE all-person commanding my universe as a private dream, even if I ignore it or prove it otherwise with local perception. My creation process goes on even if behind the scenes.

Why is it completely up to me to ***know*** and ***call*** my command content of attention “perfect choice and sufficient supply” regardless of local appearance’s proof and conditioning?	All alone, there’s no one else to decide either way. I take full responsibility to step through my game of hide-and-seek. If I find myself shirking responsibility, I simply ask myself, “All alone in my private dream, what am I doing in acting timid and negligent?” “What am I doing acting as an isolated recipient of my own system?”
Why does the return of command have only to do with universal line and not wave?	Because everything comes from the bending of wave – universal line. Wave is only the result, not the cause. Wave as cause is only an illusion due to seeing/knowing only a small portion of the universe.
What is meant by systemic wave and why is it so convincing?	All attributes of the universe are wave. There’s a system of waves in place in order to guide beings on a line of expansion. It seems “Just the way things are.” Every one has two rows of teeth, water freezes at 32 degrees, the only thing we ***have*** to do is die and pay taxes, there is no such thing as real magic, and so on. Just try to prove otherwise (without higher knowledge) and see what a fool you make of yourself.
If I obey systemic wave just because it’s there, what am I essentially doing as ONE all-person?	Merely telling myself a story of how the universe works and then believing it.
If the systemics of wave is vying for my conviction while looking to the stillness of universal line, how do I handle wave?	By sufficiently understanding the first five laws of universal line and then acting while soft-peddling normal human perception. In that way systemics no longer have life, power, authority, and cease to exist.
Why is my mindfulness of seeking, evaluating, and adjusting in the field of wave inappropriate while commanding or looking for the return of command?	Because my return has only to do with, is only formed by, my still quiet universal line, not wave. Therefore whatever is going on with wave during command is irrelevant. I’d be acting like a thirsty fish in the sea if I chased after wave in order to be the ocean.
When are remedial procedures appropriate?	When despite my best intentions, I can’t seem to understand, I feel out of control, or are overshadowed by environment or bodily conditions.

M: What do you mean by leave them behind for universal line?

J: The questions/answers are the field of wave. They’re meant to point you to staying with the stillness of universal line for your return. They point the way but are not the way themselves. Universal line is the way.

M: Okay. Getting back to painting, you’re suggesting that I should continue conventional artwork and not just wait for a magical painting?

J: That would be most practical. You’ve got your career’s immediate demands to consider, not to mention that you might sacrifice your level of enjoyment and fulfillment that comes from the way you’re presently painting. Let the return of your command lead the way to magical painting. It will show you when it’s time to pack up your paints. You may find that your return comes in degrees, so that you’re experiencing degrees of #1 through #4 on the list of possible story-lines as they relate to your progress in painting.

There are three options to handling a partial return of your command on your path to mastering this knowledge. First, you stay with mastering this knowledge until the desired return comes through. Second, you stop and use whatever painting skill you have ***so far.*** Third, you do a mixture of both and enjoy yourself along the way. A mixture of both is most practical and what I’ll recommend you do here. However I would understand that in your zeal to paint magically, you abandon conventional painting and focus entirely on painting with universal line. That’s a very personal choice based on what makes your life most worth living.

A lot more people on this planet are accomplishing things magically than you may think. The question arises, “How come I never heard about it before – why do these people remain hidden?” There are several reasons. Yes it’s true that people with small minds would ridicule them or try to prove them fakes, but that’s not much of an issue because they’re above what people think. They just prefer not to live their lives as a circus act. They also avoid being idolized or worshipped because that can weaken other people’s integrity. Like attracts like, so they prefer to enjoy the company of like-minded individuals. They also understand people’s lines of evolution and see the wisdom of what's going on in the world, whereas the conventional view would otherwise be saddening. They see how everything is happening for the most perfect reason because I know exactly what I'm doing and there's only me. They've no objection to people living their lives without knowledge of me. You won't find them out in public as activists or reformers. They instead quietly express directly from their universal line and are self-sufficient. They work quietly behind the scenes to influence the world just like I do.

It's meaningful for me to have *Advanced Painting with Universal Line* met by skepticism or ridicule by most, because skepticism as valid a means of realm-being expansion as any other. People learn how to protect themselves from misinformation that way, which the world is full of right now. You on the other hand, were ready to consider something more expansive. You won't hear me criticize people who reject me. I love to forever expand myself. That means there needs to be individuals for every kind of spot on a line of expansion from lesser to greater. Everyone has to start somewhere.

Your numbers are growing. It's only a matter of time before magical painting is common-place.
Unlimited expansion also means that there will always be room for uncommon individuals who lead the way for others. I'll expect to see ground-breaking paintings from you even amidst your like-minded friends.

M: I'll be back to share uncommon paintings with you. See you later.

J: I'll leave you with a final word: You don't wait for any ***experience*** of yourself as ONE all-person in order to go ahead and command your universe because you already ***are*** that person.

M: (a few months later) I didn't wait as you requested. Here is my painting done without human hands.

J: Ah, professional excellence!

You have been warned: The information in this document is merely to assist you from falling prey to the clever hoax of metaphysics. If you're weak and gullible enough to actually believe the information in *Advanced Painting with Universal Line*, and desire to put it to work, you're hereby advised to seek psychological counseling from a qualified medical professional.
If you heard yourself think the question, "Is John's info then not true?," then you're believing what I've said just because I said it, haven't confirmed universal line for yourself, and don't have your own conviction. Go back and more carefully consider the info if you're truly interested in mastering it.

End

Updates:

April 29, 2016. Addition of simply being universal line image Page 29, and accompanied text. Grammar corrections here and there. Text modifications to accommodate simply being, throughout Chapter 5.

May 11, 2016. Typos and grammar corrected. Addition to command active inclusion, Page 33.

1
Why you're
ONE all-person
and the smartest thing
to do about it.
Totality
No perception
No experience
No excuse
NO I DON'T
NEED THAT.
HERE I AM.
Tend Flow Effulgence

Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line

Part 1 of 2: Knowing The Facts

Using the base fact of the universe
to instantly materialize money with your invisible magic hand.

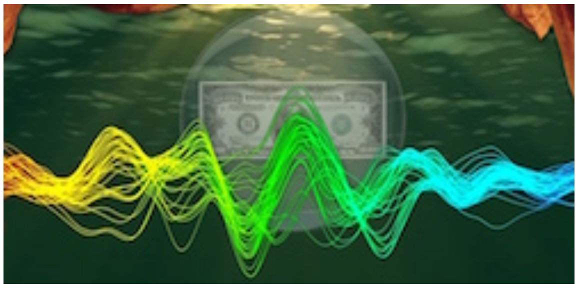
By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com   iamtotality@me.com

October 15, 2017

Over the years which I've been evolving this presentation, the foremost topic of application requested by my viewers has been for financial gain. For almost everyone, money is a huge contributor to quality of life. My presentation is all about increasing quality of life, so I'll apply it as, Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line: Using the base fact of the universe to Instantly-magically materialize money with your invisible magic hand. Yes, I mean real magic out of thin air, not just magic as an enchanting analogy. You may apply this information for self-mastery in any field; even the field of self-mastery itself, yet you'll find that a clear-cut example like money, brings home and makes tangible, otherwise rarefied ideas.

All the issues such as, "Money can't buy happiness," "Money spoils otherwise good people," are completely overridden by information that raises your personal integrity above every aspect of the universe, ***while*** participating richly in any of its variations. You'll see that if money is ***not*** a perfect friend under all conditions, and compromises your personal integrity, then your knowledge to gain it is imperfect, incomplete, or unused. It all comes down to *who is acquiring money*. Here you will find the most complete knowledge available on the web of who you are, and how to use your complete self.



What is universal line? To begin with, I define the universe as various rates of vibration. Line bends to make a wave, a vibration, so that line is the universal basis of wave – or everything in the universe. Line is like the ocean that creates waves which come and go. I'll get into that in great detail with the purpose of performing financial gain ***from*** the very source of the universe.

I'm going to show you how and why you are everything – the entire universe – totality, without depending on schools of philosophy, without science – just examining simple mechanical facts. Then I'm going to have you ***use*** your biggest *you* for financial gain.

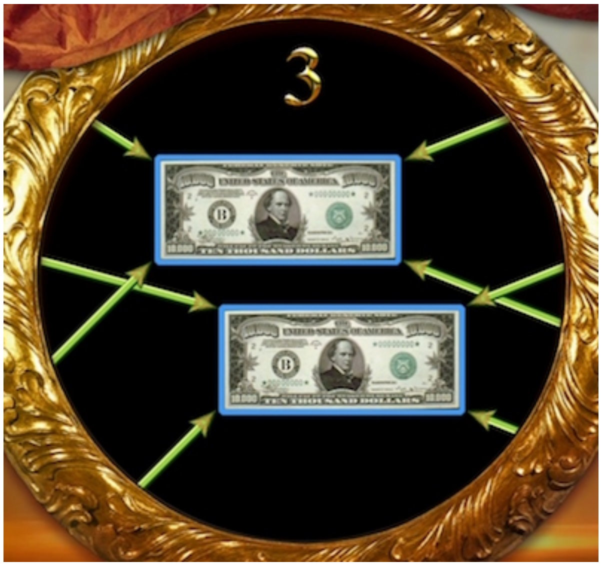
I'll make *Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line* more fun with lots of illustrations. You can come back to and review any time you like. It will be a study manual for ongoing familiarity, which ultimately becomes a deep realization of practical, workable results. You'll come back repeatedly to hear it say things you didn't hear before. Points too abstract to grasp will take on practical utility. New experiences in your life will draw more from the text and you'll look at the same words in a new light. If you have any questions, you can click on the email link at the top of my text and I'll get back to you. I recommend that you slow down, think, and go over it continually until you master understanding of the material. For some, the material may seem over their head, but if they lightly follow it to the end, it should fill itself in.

To proceed, I must first take you through logic-based steps to understand the first and most simple law of your universe – the most simple fact anyone could know: ONE thing. You'll then build detail on top of that like building a house on a solid foundation. ONE thing is the First Law of your universe. It will provide the basis of who you are, where you're going, and why you can take full magical control of money. At each step, you'll be able to trace your journey back to, and have it confirmed by, this simplest fact you could ever know. Even though this journey will touch on metaphysics, metaphysical attributes will be illustrated in simple mechanical ways so that you're feet remain on solid ground

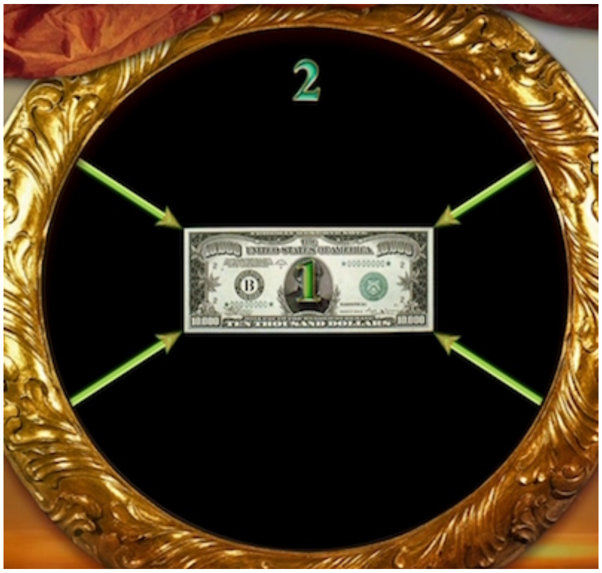
In order to understand why everything ONE thing, we need to see how two or more things have something in common. Let's look at these two bills. How could you know there are two bills unless there was something in their midst to present them as separate from each other? They have to have something in common to present them as two – some kind of field or backdrop. It's a third thing.

Let's take away that third thing. Well, we really can't. It has nothing to define it except a black void. But that black void is still something because it's still functioning to present the two bills as ***not*** the bills.

Yes, the borders of each bill are still there to define them by themselves, but there's something more fundamental going on.



The black void space is providing dimensional relationships.

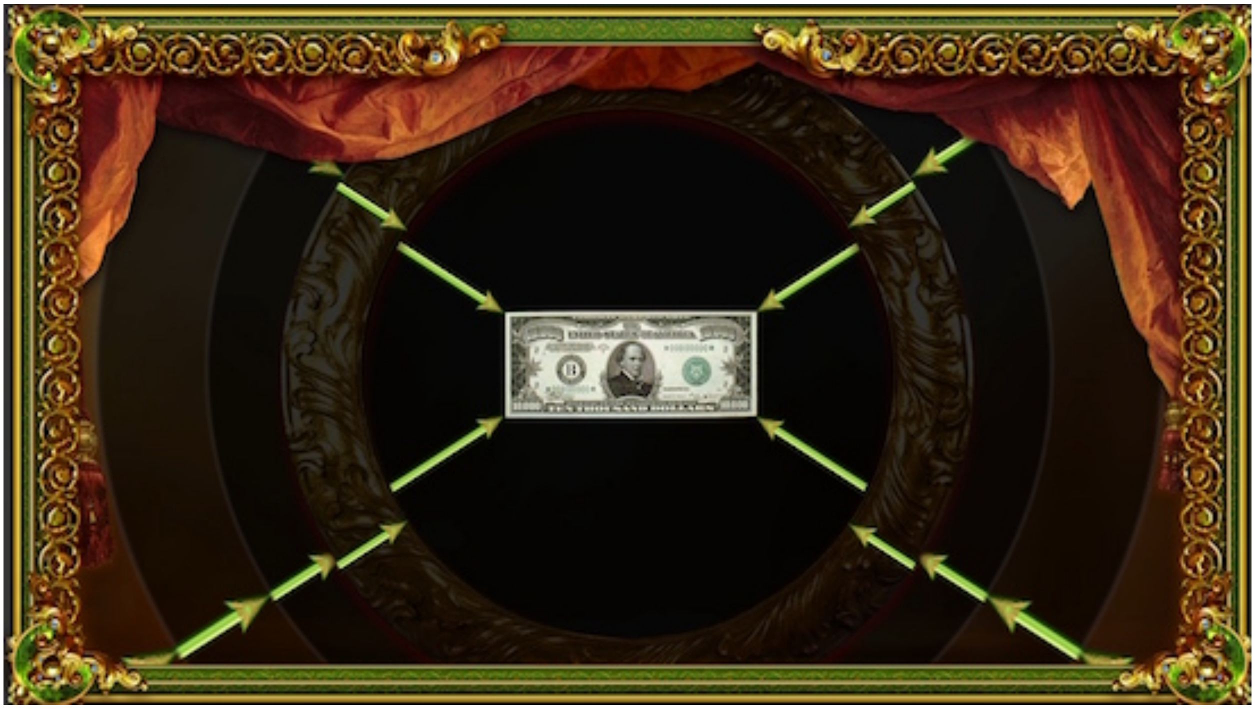


Let’s take the second bill away. Now we still have two things. One is the bill, and the other is the backdrop, or ***not*** the bill. Even one thing can’t be presented without those dimensional relationships, because the backdrop is providing placement. The edges of the bill would still have no reference to be recognizable as an object without placement, even if what places it is a void. Pause for a moment to see how this is a no-brainer, if you just give it a little mechanical consideration.

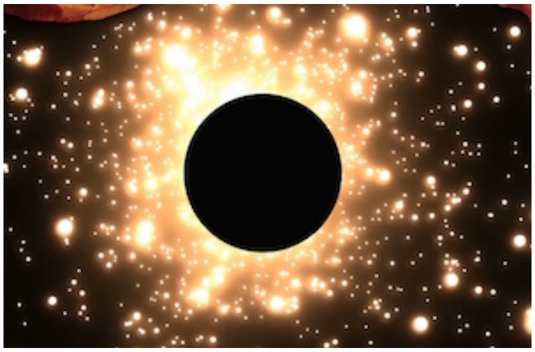
But what about thoughts? Thoughts seem to be an exception to dimension/placement and thus don’t need a reference field to define them. Where are they? You can’t hold thoughts in your hand or put them somewhere. Yet when you think of the moon, the thought goes to the moon in your thought space. Similarly, you can have an identity-sense space, which is even more abstract. So even if the attribute of dimension gets abstract, thought and identity-sense follow the same rule of having a common denominator.

Back to the bill, we see that it can’t exist on its own without being hosted by something more basic. We have one round edge that the arrows are bumping up against. The round edge is a boundary which is referencing the dimensional arrows, and without it, all definitions inside would fall apart. There would be nothing defined to perceive or know of. You would lose all your money!

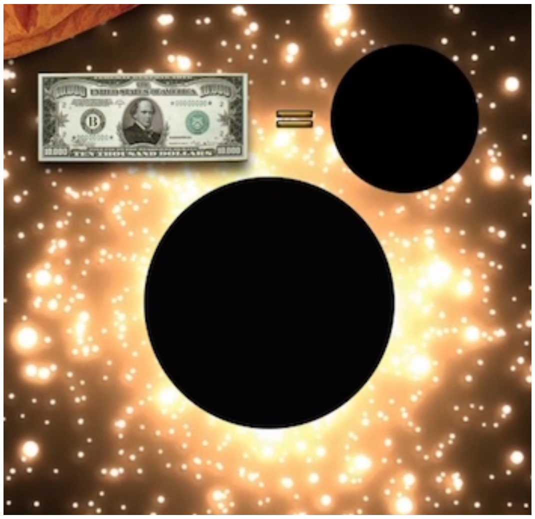
How about adding another bigger circle in order to reference the boundaries of the black void space? It’s the same thing again. No matter how many bigger containers we add, there is no end to them defining the bill.



Something without end, means no boundaries. Something without boundaries can only be ONE complete thing. Why? Because an end boundary is required to stop and then pick up again, to define for the second thing. ONE thing is alone and eternal. Eternal simply means “this is it-ness,” that ONE thing, the ONE thing that everything has in common. It’s more than the boundaries of time-space, which makes it “this is it-ness.” Here I still represent it as a confined black circle because that’s what I have to do to symbolize it on a 2-D surface. It’s timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and where all boundaries are coming from. Why do I say “coming from?” Drop those arrows that relate to it, and what have you got? You take the base field away and the bill is gone. You take away the bill and the base field still there. So which is the base fact? What's coming from what?

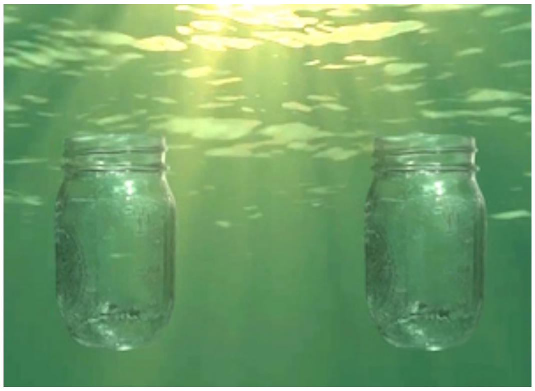


What happens when something is timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, and where all boundaries are coming from? Again, it's ONE thing. We might show it like this: where it's the raw material of where everything is coming from, but it's also the very thing that's coming out, not separate like the black hole versus the rays. Here you're still seeing two or more. Again, that's what happens when you visually represent it in a time-space presentation.



Why do I say that the hosting field is the very same thing as the objects it's presenting? That's what I'm saying when I say that everything is ONE thing. All-pervasive means in separate, right? But that would make everything a still void. That's not our experience. The keyword is that this ONE thing is all-pervasive, because a common denominator which is ONE indivisible thing, has no choice but to be all-pervasive.
So why isn't it our experience that everything is this still void? This common denominator can't be an experience, because if you think about it, it's the ONE thing that completely permeates the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience. Compare it to not being able to see your eyes through your own eyes.

Later, when I have you act on ONE thing to materialize your ten-thousand dollars, there will be no experience to act on, only knowing. That's why I spent all this time grounding you in mechanical facts – so that you will be resolved in knowing what's going on. Without knowing why everything is ONE thing, all I'm about to talk about will only seem like a fanciful story.



I'll explain a situation which shows how you tend to be misled by seeming separateness. Here in the ocean, there are two jars with their lids off, which contain an equal volume of ocean water. Perception in time-space says that although the ocean's body of water is one, the contents of the water in the left jar aren't the same contents of the water in the right. If you took a sample of the water in the left jar, it would have microscopic particles that are unique. And if all of the ocean's water was in the left jar, there would be none remaining for the right. If all the ocean's water was in the right, there would be none for the left. All the ocean's water doesn't fit in the jars. The ocean water in the jars cannot be all-pervasive and all-inclusive so that they aren't the ONE common denominator.
This is normal observation in our world.

Thus, our new metaphysical relationship isn't adequately expressed in the ocean-and-jar analogy. It's not an analogy where all the water fills those jars, where each jar is an all-inclusive ONE thing.

Let's take a look at another jar situation. This time the lids are on. Here are three jars. One is empty, one is half full, and the last is full of water. The empty one looks just like the full one. You can't tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as "less than".
It's the all-pervasive nature of ONE thing that makes it so well hidden. Something completely all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything so completely.

THE
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
10,000
B
TEN THOUSAND DOLLARS

As this endless thing is all-pervasive, it fully pervades every aspect of the bill, holding the bill singular as ONE thing – the ONE thing that every has in common. The bill is that still silent all-pervasive ONE thing, and thus also the complete truth.

A more detailed example is the properties of H2O. H2O, which stands for two hydrogen molecules and one oxygen molecule, come in the forms of vapor, water, and ice. H2O always remains H2O, even though its nature is to transform from and into these various states. H2O is the greater or more essential truth of water, and there's no contradiction between the two. With this, you see that while the bill ***is*** the one ocean, it only seems to be merely a bill on its own with its own unique identity and experience.

Here is probably the most intuitive analogy – a pan of water as an analogy of your ONE complete field – the universe reverberating within itself as waves. With this pan filled with water, I slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. The waves bounce back and forth and they collide with each other, which yet causes smaller waves. The waves even sometimes cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. Yet it's one solid body of water, from which no amount is added or removed in order for it to undergo internal change. Behind is a live example in a lake where waves are interfering with each other and cancelling each other out. This helps us see the big picture of how you as everything are ONE vibrating thing. Just like the still silent ocean and waves, waves come up out from the bowl and then return to it.

While you're commanding your universe for your money, you'll need to free yourself of all boundaries in order to not be bound by any aspect of vibration or any aspect of the universe. You do that by only acting on the fact that the bill is nothing more than ONE thing, just as the ***you*** who is acquiring it. It doesn't get simpler than that.

This is crucial while securing your money.

You'll enjoy not having to respond to or struggle with anything that seems less simple than no-thing. You won't have to depend on anything less simple than no-thing. You won't have to go to a place for your money which is less simple and elegant than no-thing.

The final common denominator of your universe is as simple as nothing. If this isn't taken into consideration when designing your life, you're skipping over the biggest fact of who you are. No-thing is neither pure energy, spirit, Holy Spirit, God, celestial light, prana, consciousness, anti-matter, nor any other attribute. When I say no-thing, I mean no-thing. Your ONE-thing is the same as no-thing because both are without attributes.

This doesn't necessarily mean isolating yourself in a dark hole to acquire money, because as you saw with H_2O, all its outer expressions are also ONE thing. Standing out in a busy market can be viewed as ONE thing also. It's just pretending to move around, so that it's also the unconditional source of your money. This flattens the playing field.

With this careful investigation, you can now know that quote, "I and my universe are ONE thing." Later I'll have you act on this fact for your money, since what I just showed you proves the ***complete*** truth that not only are you the fountainhead of all money, but you ***are*** that money. Right now it may seem that all this is some kind of esoteric muddle, but later you'll see how practical this knowledge is as we put it to work.

In carefully worded terms, what I've been talking about is the first law of the universe, or the first law of universal line:

ONE total thing never stop being ONE total thing, even when it becomes individual variations.

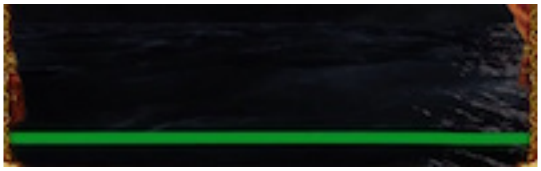
When I use the word universe, I want you to be clear what I mean.
Most people haven't given consideration to the word universe because they think that it's so big, they could never know what it is.

There's uni and verse. Uni as in unicorn, unicycle, uniform, and unison. It means *one*. Verse as in a poem, a version of something, like a current computer operating system. It identifies a part of something or a changing state. Have you ever opened up a carton of spoiled milk? You smell it and say, "Whoa, *that* sure turned." The root meaning of verse simply means *to turn*. When the sun passes through the sky, the day turns, the seasons turn. When you're happy with your life, you say it turns out well.

Universe suggest that ONE-thing turns – that all changes and parts belong to ONE-thing. It suggests that ONE-thing never stops being ONE-thing even when it becomes variations. We'll see how important it is to know that ONE-thing creates your money even when it seems only to do with a lot of parts working together.

Let's look at variations from the point of view of wave vibration. I put on a test tone. This is a tone of fifty cycles per second. The audio speaker cone moves in, out, then back to its rest state a total of fifty times each second. You can't hear the sound unless the cone starts from and comes back to its rest state. Whatever the complexity of wave forms, they all must refer back to ONE common denominator, which is a "flat zero" state, or a state without a rate of vibration. *Uni* is the common denominator – the speaker frame, *verse* is the movement of the cone.
A light source vibrates at 470 billion times a second and you see blue. The matter of solid rock vibrates at X to the X power and you can pick up a seemingly solid object. Wave vibrates even higher and you have a thought vibration about picking up a rock. Still higher, your intellect moves thoughts around. Still higher, your sense of identity vibration perceives a consistent underlying "you" who is the experiencer in the midst of all other vibrations that come and go: "I Am." A certain wavelength span occurs and a year is defined. The space between the sun and earth is defined by a wave that same length. Time and space are simply rates of vibration like any other attributes of the universe. It may seem counter-intuitive that time is wave, but events start, are maintained, and then finish, which is the nature of wave. I'm not relying on science to verify what I'm saying, but if you want another source, quantum physics can provide details.

Any aspect of the universe comes up out of a common flat non-wave state. I'll visually represent change by using this bell curve. I'm not presenting academic wave theory. This is a more essential practical mechanics. I'm simply mapping an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or any aspect of the universe, which comes and goes. It's either flat and still, or an impulse. It doesn't get simpler than that, so there's no theory to analyze.



This is your universal flat-line state. It's a state of no attributes, or no variations.

Yet everything is there in a potential state which I'll talk about more later. Just like the ocean, there are two states; a still state, and an active waving state, seen as both these green lines.

Here is a transparent sphere as a symbol for you as ONE thing – the *uni* of verse. I use it because the line that defines its outer shape is one endless turn. Its lack of features renders it transparent.

Here you are and your money vibrating as waves from the silent flat zero state represented by the audio speaker. It's the same as the ONE common flat still field that everything has in common, or you in your silent state, which I represented by the transparent sphere.

past
future

This is your silent state – your still state. It's a virtual state. I don't mean virtual in the sense of artificial or make-believe. I mean "hasn't yet become." You ***possess the virtue of*** wave, which means that you, the "**possess*or***" yourself, remain flat prior to wave – universal prior to wave.

You saw this clearly represented in the speaker cone, so you have an example of your nature in the world. All potential vibration is contained in universal line because it's the ***source*** of wave. Whatever money you could acquire a year from now, whatever you'll be doing in the future, you silently own each and every one of those potential vibrations always already right now. I say always already right now because time-space is one of those vibrations you're the source of. You can see that if your state was not universal line, you'd be just another one of those things out there waving as wave, and not the common denominator itself.

You're beyond your money and you ***are*** your money. You're universal line.

The concept of a non-vibration state which is virtual and from which all vibration arises is the most abstract concept imaginable. How could something which has no attributes and no vibration, contain all attributes and all vibrations? It's a mind-stretcher. That you can conceive of such a metaphysical non-wave state and the simple mechanical sense behind it will suffice for the use of it. Perception of it isn't necessary for its use. In fact, like I said before, perception of it doesn't happen because it ***is*** the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience all rolled into ONE universal attribute-less state.

Yet in a way, this universal line ***does*** have attributes. It's unbounded, completeness, indivisible, non-dimensional, timeless, spaceless, all-pervasive, stillness, and the fountainhead of all variations.

These are non-variation attributes, beyond wave and beyond the field of perception. Usually attributes are a way of describing variations.

Now we're going to discuss the variation or the vibration of ONE all-person.

The Second Law Of Universal Line
You as ONE-thing express yourself as a ONE all-person variation and you never stop being that all-person, even when you seem to become various beings.

You know when you're asleep at night and dreaming? You're all alone within yourself and you imagine all kinds of conditions, people and, events. The dream seems to go by itself, but of course there is no one besides you laying there, so that in reality, you're telling yourself a story about things seeming to be real. Let's say you're dreaming about living a life of immense wealth, although, of course, it could be accomplishing anything.

There have been times when you knew you were dreaming, but almost all the time you forget and fool yourself into believing it's real.

Whatever happens in your dream-world, as far as you're concerned, tells you how the universe works. It's the way life is according to your story-line. Let's take four possible story-lines as they could relate to financial gain. Here, the only limitation is your dream imagination.

1. You know exactly how to acquire money easily so that everything goes smooth and effortless.
2. You get ideas or have visions of how to be wealthy beyond your wildest expectations, and then find that you have the skill to easily acquire it.
3. You feel like a magic hand is guiding you as you acquire money, so that dream-level affluence happens spontaneously and magically.
4. Money instantly-permanently materializes out of thin air in front of you as if by an invisible magic hand. Your money is materialized without human hands.

Few people'a dreams have ever been that far-out. However, you can imagine all kinds of far-out things within the dream experience and believe them to be real because you're unaware that it's only a dream going on. There you are, all alone, defining how your universe works which can include any real magic or any supernatural event.

What if I were to tell you that right now, here, you're all alone, there is no one else besides you as the sole commander of the universe, and all this is your private dream. You make all the rules of how the universe works because there is no other authorship besides you. Your intension is the starting point of everything including all the vast complexities that ***seem*** to be way beyond your human mind to comprehend. Absolutely everything you do – the entire universe, comes forward instantly as supernatural magic following your mere intension. You are the totality of the universe.

As absurd as that may sound, I'm going to show you what to look for, so that you can determine it for yourself – so that you have your own conviction and don't have to believe what I've said just because I said it.

So on with who you are. You're ONE all-person. You're the highest state of vibration at which universal line bends and the biggest wave in the silent ocean. You're the sole commander of the universe – you sitting right there. You're making all the rules or laws of the universe. What you decide is the reason for everything in the universe happening right now. You're all alone and there's no one else besides you. It's all a private dream which is expanding self-awareness, a dream which pretends to be a multifaceted universe. If this statement is true, you're in the midst of an incredible hide-and-seek forgetting game that you're having your universe play back on you. It's a game which makes you ***seem*** like only an ant in the scheme of things. There is only you, ***and then*** there is you forgetting yourself.

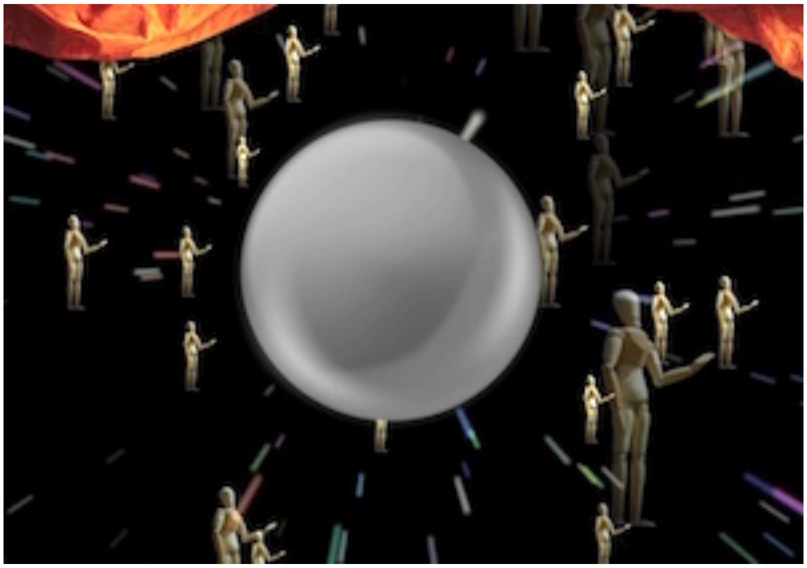
You make your dreams come true by your supernatural power. You build your life to order. I'll explain how you're using the ***full*** you, your ONE all-person state right now as much as you ever will, yet you're now unknowingly using it against yourself to provide yourself with all the living proof you could want that such mastery is only nonsense. I'll show you how to reverse this with the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do and ***not*** by trying to remove obstacles or by exerting yourself in any way. Your instructions on what to do will be precise. If you're sloppy with the instructions, or don't follow them exactly, I cannot promise results.

But what about everyone else? How can you be sole commander if they exist, say, like your neighbor? What if you told this to your friend instead of you? Wouldn't they learn to take control of their private dream which includes an unreal you? Or let's say your friend and you both buy a lottery ticket. You both know you're One person in your private dream. Who wins the lottery?

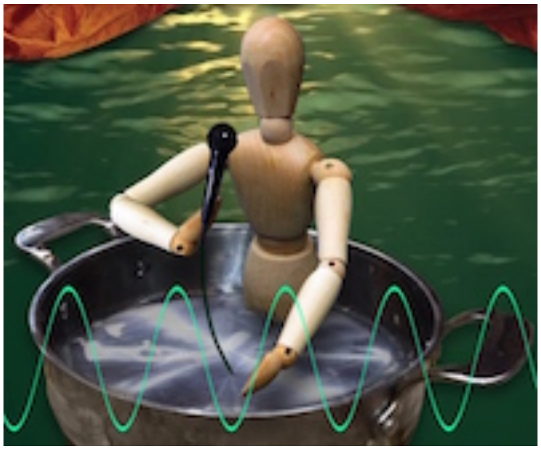
Remember, in your dream at night, other people have to ***seem to be*** real or else you wouldn't believe the dream. Asking such questions demonstrates one forgetting that they're dreaming right now. It's as simple as that. They wouldn't talk that way if they knew they were dreaming all alone, because they'd know the dream is going to go the way they direct it.

I'll show you how there is only ONE person who is the universe, which means that he does all, sees all, and knows all everywhere, so that everyone ***is*** that person. Everyone owns all of that person because he is indivisible, so that everyone is ***all of it***. Owning all of that person, they all own the private dream. Because there is only ONE person, everyone is correlated at the fountainhead of that dream with perfect order and with no conflict between all its ***seeming*** innumerable dreams – unless he chooses to dream-imagine a seeming illusory conflict. You are that fountainhead. You are the source that makes your friend ***seem to*** be able to privately own and run the universe simultaneously. I said that you're all alone because your ***are*** that One lone person.

So you're not a co-creator with your neighbor or anyone else. You're all alone – no one else besides you. Co-creatorship requires you to act on a localized view of the universe for your neighbor to be a seeming reality. Here localized view is symbolized by a horse head with blinders. I'll have you more carefully examine that later.



I'm saying that you're a ONE all-person variation of line with ONE big all-dream. You see line bending-vibrating to make all these individuals and things in the universe, but why does it – you – remain ONE all-individual while you become many, like ONE all-dream? Why don't you as line just go right to a lot of individuals? – and as soon as you do that, you're just one of many isolated individuals dreaming little dreams so that there is no ONE all-person. I'll answer that in two ways; first, by examining your own nature, and second, by way of outer conditions.



You've seen people speak into a microphone and say, "Testing one two three four." Pretend that I'm handing you a microphone. Say that now into the microphone: "Testing one two three four."

Who just spoke? You may say, "I just spoke."

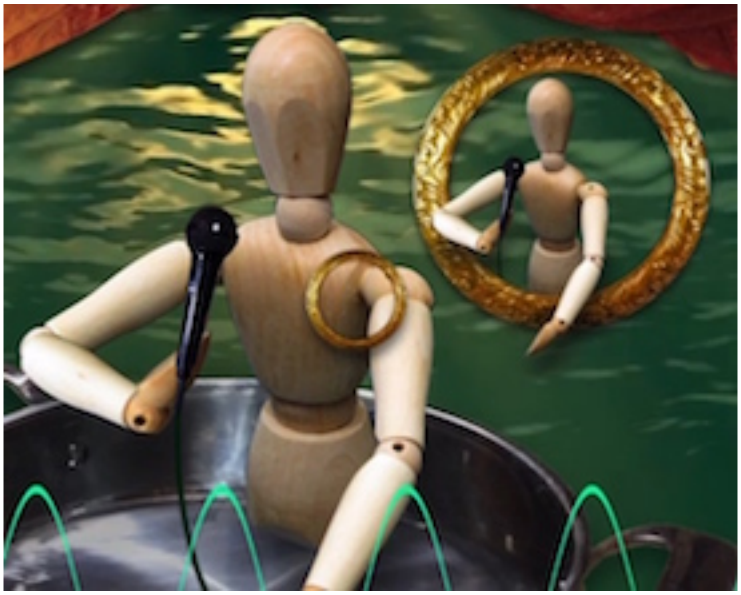
Yet didn't universal line just speak? It just bent to speak, didn't it?

ONE line just bent and spoke bending into your "you" vibration. That's just simple mechanics.

How many possible lines are there to bend and speak? In other words, how many bender's of wave are there?

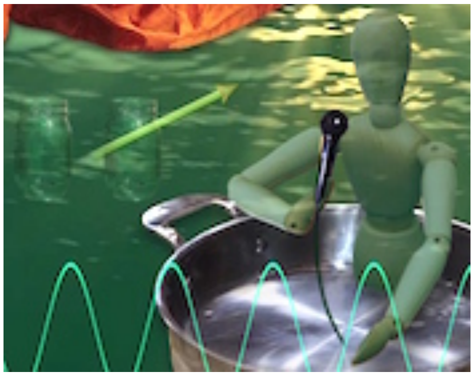
Only ONE, because it's all-pervasive and indivisible. The ocean spoke even if it seemed only a wave. Any *second* line would be a variation and variations only happen as wave.
But that means that line becomes a rock too, but a rock is not speaking and controlling everything as ONE all-person, right?

It means that a rock owns the whole of the universe. In *your* dream, rocks don't speak nor organize the whole of the universe, but that's only your imagined separate dream. They *may* in others' imagined separate dreams.



What I'm saying is that because you ***are*** universal line, all the waves of the universe ***mechanically*** belong to you. You carry the entire universe around with you as a full you. How is that physically possible? Because universal line, the bender of wave, is non-dimensional and non-spacial. All of it fills any size container.

That means if you take any part off yourself, all of ONE all-person is there. Every part is the whole.

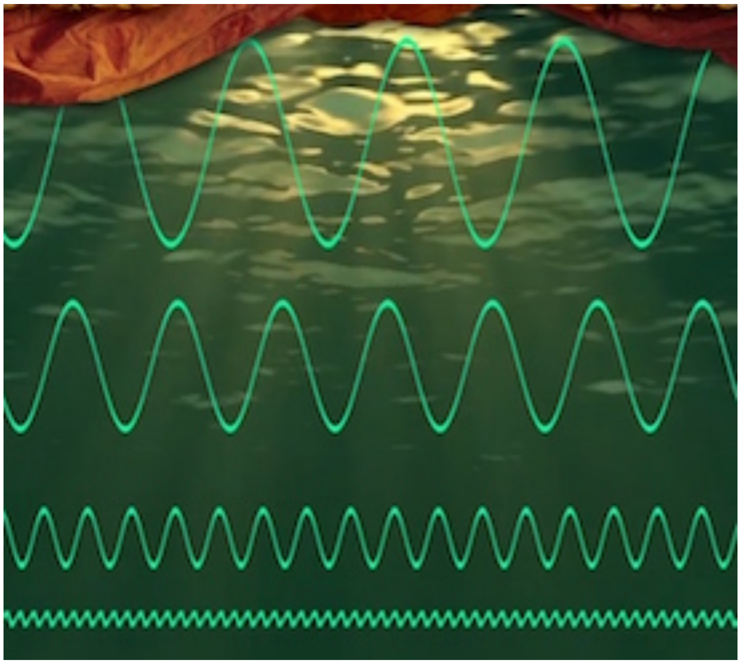


Remember the two jars and how the metaphysical relationship wasn't adequately expressed? Let's go ahead and fill you up according to the true metaphysical fact. You are therefore an all-of-it person if you exist as a person at all.

Another way of saying it is that wave expresses WHO the bender is, and there's only ONE indivisible bender: indivisible makes it in-separate from you. The bender is fully present and fully in charge within all waves. Simple. ONE-thing just spoke as a *who* or as a *you*, and because wave never stops being ONE all-line, that makes you a ONE all-person. No matter how localized the wave becomes in its multiple aspects, you're still fully in charge and fully present. That holds you singular as ONE all-person. All you can do to the contrary is imagine you're "***not"*** that. It's so simple and so close to you, that it's the easiest thing to miss about who you are.

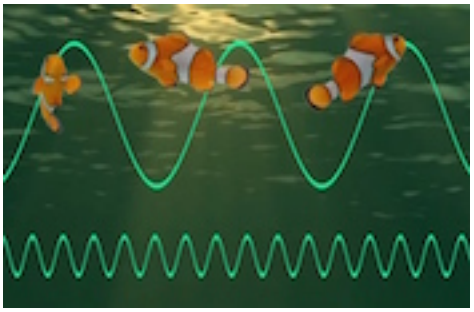
What I'm saying here is very abstract. I recommend that you slow down and take time to carefully consider it. Consider, "Wave expresses WHO the bender is, and there's only ONE bender: full me." As we put it to work later, its abstraction will become tangible.

For someone who has been just told that he is universal line, it's mind boggling for him to hear, that as "an ant in the scheme of things," creation of Universal line, he in turn commands all of universal line.



Let's look at some mechanics of the universe.
At the deepest level of the ocean, it's still, quiet, and dark. As you go higher towards the surface, there is more activity. Finally at the surface there are crashing waves. We could say that there are many levels or layers of vibration from higher to lower – from finer to grosser – the grossest being on the very surface.

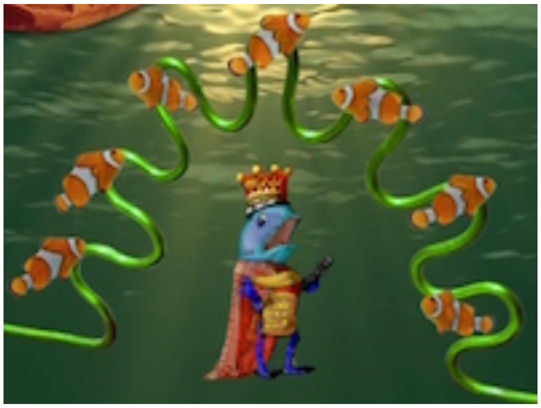
Let's look deeper into that analogy. In this illustration, higher vibrations form and permeate lower vibrations. When you take your cell phone with you anywhere in your house, a signal is always received, even if the phone is behind a wall, under a couch, and so on. The signal's high rate of vibration (radio frequency) permeates the walls. Higher vibration is always the authorship of lower because it can *get to* lower.



In this illustration, you see a higher vibration wave putting out multiple beings, here as fish in the sea. Remember your cellphone signal vibration and all the cell phones picking it up. All these fish have a central authorship in their midst because they have *fish-ness* in common. Fish-ness is a higher vibration that gets to all the fish. We asked, “Why don’t I as line just go right to a lot of individuals? – and as soon as I do that, I am just one of many others dreaming little dreams, so that there is no ONE all-person.”

A better question, “What is the wave that holds all these fish waves as separate and going about their own ways? It has to be a bender of wave, a collective localized bender of wave that is putting out ***only*** fish. It’s fish-ness right in the midst of fish. Localized means it’s ***not*** putting out seaweed, cellos or shoe polish, only fish. It not only remains line like line does with everything else, but it’s a higher vibration that ***uniquely*** organizes the divisions and activities of fish right in their midst. If there are multiple individualized vibrations (like fish), there has to be a higher but still ***somewhat*** *localized* authorship wave that specializes in organizing the fish’s unique divisions and activities. A somewhat localized authorship that specializes is what I call a *person*. Why? It has a person-ality different from other local bender-organizers.

Here is a 19th century fairy-tale book illustration. It’s a bit corse or primitive, but it gets the point across. He’s the king of fish, or more accurately, the god of fish. He's the One all-fish operating under an even higher – more universal – less localized vibration. Your cell tower signal information properties are not just about you alone. Your universal line not only puts out a fish wave to make a single fish, but puts out a more pervasive and inclusive central fish wave concerning all the activities and structures that multiple fish have in common. Just as there are separate fish, there are separate over-seer waves for each different category of creature. Stop and think about what's been said here. See if what's been said about wave's hierarchical properties, makes perfect sense. Look for other examples in every aspect of your world.



The structure of the localized over-wave looks like this. His personage is the bell-curve and his personality are the waves on that curve. I kept them separate for the sake of diagrammatic clarity.

To the multiple fish, this means that they can realize that they ***are*** the god of fish.

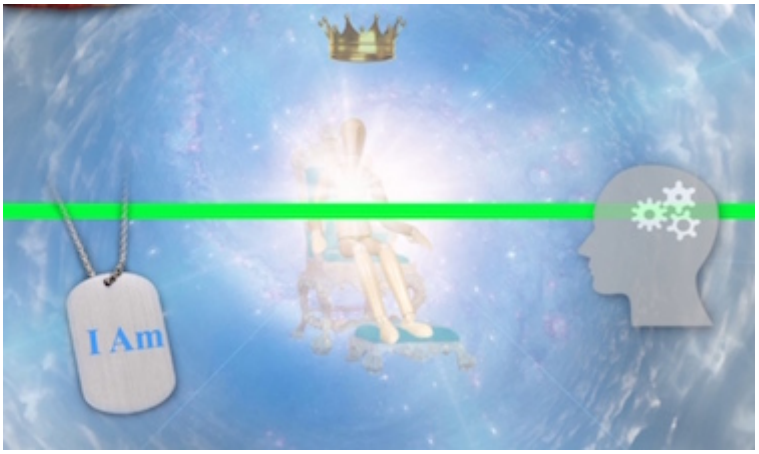
Let's continue to trace back vibrations to less and less localized until we get to the highest and therefore a final person-ality.

All the oceans on earth have a localized organizing vibration that holds them separate and going about their own ways. Here an authorship of the sea is painted with forms which humans can identify with. He is called the god of the sea. Look how he's holding a sphere as I showed you, as if he knows from where he came.

All the planets have a localized organizer for them too.
Here, John Singer Sargent painted your deity of planets.

Go out further to our solar system, stars, galaxies, and so on. The final highest vibration will be a central all-inclusive over-organizer just before flat non-wave universal line.
Almost all people have never had any reason to carefully examine the authorship structure of wave from local to over-all. Here's your opportunity to do so. See how this relates to the ten-thousand dollar bill and the black background as its source. Yet you have to open yourself to meta-physics because these person-ality vibrations are not physical material like the fish or the stars. *Meta* means that you are beyond your creation.

If you have eyes, there are less localized over-eyes. If you have a “me”-sense, there’s a less localized over-“me”-sense. If you’re a person, there is a meta-physical ONE all-person in your midst.
Every major civilization has had advanced individuals who glimpsed various metaphysical levels with their higher vibration eyes. “Then I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and seven trumpets were given to them.”

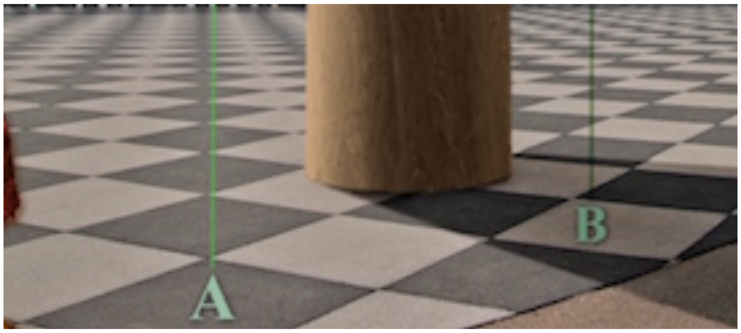


As line is no-thing, no attribute, how can it speak, and thus wave itself as ONE all-person?
Line can wave self and speak because it’s pure intelligence. Pure intelligence as the raw material prior to being intelligent. I’m not saying universal line is intelligent. *Intelligent* requires a form. Think of still pure intelligence as the formless raw material which makes forms intelligent. Waves *express* intelligence. The bender is intelligence, the wave is intelligent. The first thing you as pure intelligence do, the first thing you do out of your quiet virtual state when you vibrate, is become conscious of yourself. You are then conscious-ness. With that, you’re “I am-ness.” You have a sense of identity and say, “I am.” You also say, “I am intelligent.” That’s you, line, bending as wave. Remember that I said there are two “you’s”: a silent state which is a virtual state, and an active vibrating dream universe. With that, your vibrating of “I am” proceeds to “Now I become…,” and the universe takes shape.

People often respond to this with, “But I’m still a little limited me. Where are my ONE all-person attributes that are as wide-ranging as the whole universe? What good does it do me to know about them if I’m still a little limited me and don’t experience them?

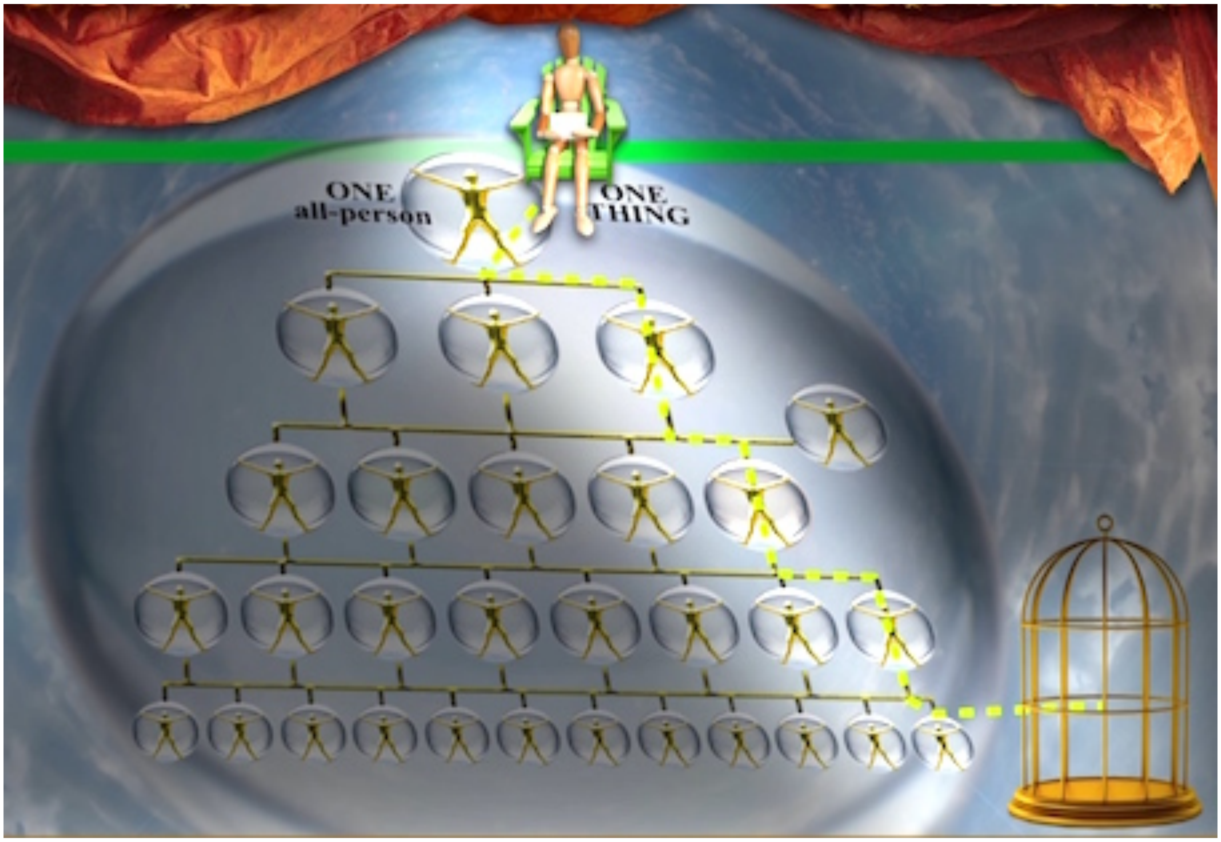
Your perception is the basis of the evaluation that you’re still a little limited you.

I’m going to show you that perception doesn’t change the structural reality of your ONE all-person presence. Not only that, but reduced perception need not stop you from using that presence and putting it to work to materialize instant magical money like you as ONE all-person do.



Perception relies on comparing differences within a localized field. Here is an illustration of light and dark flooring tiles. Perception will have you believe that tile B is lighter than tile A. Watch me drag B over to A. Now that the comparative shadow field is not associated with B, you find out that it’s the same as A. This phenomena not only applies to objects, but to thought, intellect, and your sense of identity. "A" tells you that you can't be it because you're a different color. But after you get wise you say, "I'll be darned! I ***am*** universal line. It was only perception's conclusion that convinced me I wasn't."

I'm going to have you ***act on*** non-change mechanical facts that underly your perception's conclusion. You'll act on them because you ***know*** why your perception alone is not a valid basis to act on.



See this hierarchy illustration above?
You're going to know that the line that bends to make yourself is the very same line that makes ONE all-person. You're going to skip over all the localized over-organizers, all the relative comparisons that are fooling you into thinking that you're small, and instead, claim your original highest authorship ***as line***. There you'll command your universe as ONE all-person.
You can do that because through universal line, you already ***are*** there.

How exactly does it help you to better acquire money when you know you're the ONE all-person form?

COMPLETE AUTHORSHIP INTEGRITY
Perfect choice
Sufficient supply

Three words: Complete authorship integrity. Authorship integrity means that you express perfect choice and sufficient supply. Because you are alone as ONE all-person, fully in charge of your universe, seeing and knowing everything, not missing anything, you embody perfect choice. As your intention is the starting point of everything that happens, like a dream, then you embody sufficient supply. That means that there are boundless possibilities when you proceed to acquire money. It's your imagined dream-world. With this new self-knowledge, your changed imagination changes your world by consciously directing perfect choice and sufficient supply instead of directing yourself as merely an ant in the scheme of things. Because it's all your private dream, the world ***is*** as you are. The super-all-you says, "***Now I become…,"*** and your money instantly materializes out of you by supernatural magic – without human hands – the way you as ONE all-person do everything.

This is not the normal everyday experience of authorship integrity. Every day you act on partial authorship integrity.

You may go into a store to buy milk. Unless you hand the cashier money for the milk, you act as if you don't deserve to walk out the door with it. If you don't pay for it, the law comes after you for shop-lifting, and you go to jail. You bring the milk home and find you took the one with the wrong percentage of milk fat. You now have to question your ability to

choose next time. You then go back to the store but they don't have the one you want. The second store you go to doesn't have it either. Finally the third does. Now you need to be concerned with, "But where will it come from?"
The obvious and logical question arises, "Why would my commanding my universe for the ten-thousand be any different if I'm the same person who tried for milk? Why would I be any less the victim of forces beyond my control?" You may not put this concept into clear words, but you may walk around holding the concept as some vague sense.
It's a perfectly reasonable and responsible stance, that is, without higher self-knowledge.
Let's look at why it's so reasonable. Generally, whatever is out of sight is out of mind.

Let's again visit the three glass jars; one empty, one half full, and the other full of water. They perfectly relate to defining complete authorship integrity because authorship integrity is all-pervasive and thus transparent. Recall that whatever is all-pervasive is invisible, thus out of sight and out of mind.

If you could perceive all the details of ONE all person, you would conclude complete authorship integrity, but I presume that you're not there yet on your line of expansion.

Yet following the example of the three jars, you can act ***as if*** you are.

You may look at the jars in the video, but I recommend that you get your own jars.
You can act ***as if*** with more confidence, because you're the one who puts water in the jars. You know that you won't be able to tell the difference between the left and right, but still know the right is full.

Look at the full jar right and that it represents the fullness of complete authorship integrity.
Then say, "As universal line and ONE all person, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full."
You'll then hear an issue inside yourself from one of two categories: questionable choice or questionable supply. Choice will have it's own two categories: whether you deserve such a thing, or whether it will get you into trouble. The issue of supply is, "But where will it come from?"
These multitudes of complexity simply arise because complete authorship integrity is out of sight and forgotten.

The jars are there to solidly remind us why that absence is so – why it's equally reasonable that it's not able to be seen or experienced. You then act on that reason while commanding.

While studying the jars, you may agree with what is happening with them, yet in the heat of command, your conviction gets tested. That's why I advise that when considering them, you test commanding your universe. The act of command draws out the knowledge and stabilizes it in applied practical action.

We'll now command again. This time when you look at the jars, take the most convenient outer action, which is physically speaking the words: "I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full."

By default, the old standard "you" has to deal with feeling ridiculous. "Why would my command session be any different if I'm the same person who tried for milk?"

Now slow down and think.
"All-Pervasive – – what does that mean?"
"Invisible – – what does that mean?"
"That being so, what if I act as if?"
"Let's hear it again. But wait, why should I hear complete authorship integrity inside myself when I speak? Because its there, only invisible."
"Okay. 'I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.' "
Was your acting as if, not enough to dispel feeling ridiculous or a waste of time?
That's okay, it's only a lesser degree of familiarity. Pick up the full jar and feel how heavy it is compared to the empty jar, yet how looking at both of them produces a conclusion of sameness.

Is the jar analogy too simplistic for such as sophisticated cosmic magical performance?

Let's look and perform it again: "I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full."
The instant after you speak your command, gaze at the jar and hold that gaze as if it has something to tell you. Look at the full jar and don't try to relate it to the abstract concept of complete authorship integrity just yet.
This is taking baby steps as needed.
After a while of doing that, introduce the abstract concept of authorship integrity. Doing this is not unlike learning how to drive a car. It's not realistic to expect to jump on the freeway the first time out.

Now watch yourself feeling ridiculous and wasting your time. Was that going out to non-deserving again? Go ahead and experience it fully to be mindfully aware of what you're doing. Now look at the full jar and see what it has to offer to change your mind. You'll get used to it like anything else.

If it was, "But where will the money come from?," do the same.

Or, "Maybe I'm doing something wrong, or I'll get in trouble." Do the same.

When you get wise to what's going on when you feel ridiculous or that you're wasting your time, you're much less likely to accept acting like an insignificant ant in the scheme of things.

Look at the jars. "What does that full jar, even though invisible, mean?
Authorship integrity? How is that invisible?

“If it’s fully present for me to act on now, how come I don’t experience it?” This is using your faculty of intellect to fill in waves that were cancelled out by other waves.
Consider doing this for an hour instead of the hour you would have spent gossiping with your next-door neighbor.
We’ll talk more about wave later. There is a time when it’s rewarding to carefully consider, but later we’ll also talk about an instance when it’s best to go beyond your intellect and do the simplest most comfortable thing you could do.

ONE all-person means your body is the ***all*** of the universe. You know see and do everything everywhere forever. I just proved you’re ONE all-person, so where is your body, your eyes, and your mind that knows everything all at once? You see how you own this big thing, but it’s not your experience. You only see, say, twenty feet to that wall.

The thing is, that your ONE all-person body is all-pervasive. As we saw with the jars, whatever is all-pervasive is invisible.

It’s your all-pervasive nature that makes the rest of you so well hidden. This is why I said that your perception isn't a valid basis for conclusion.

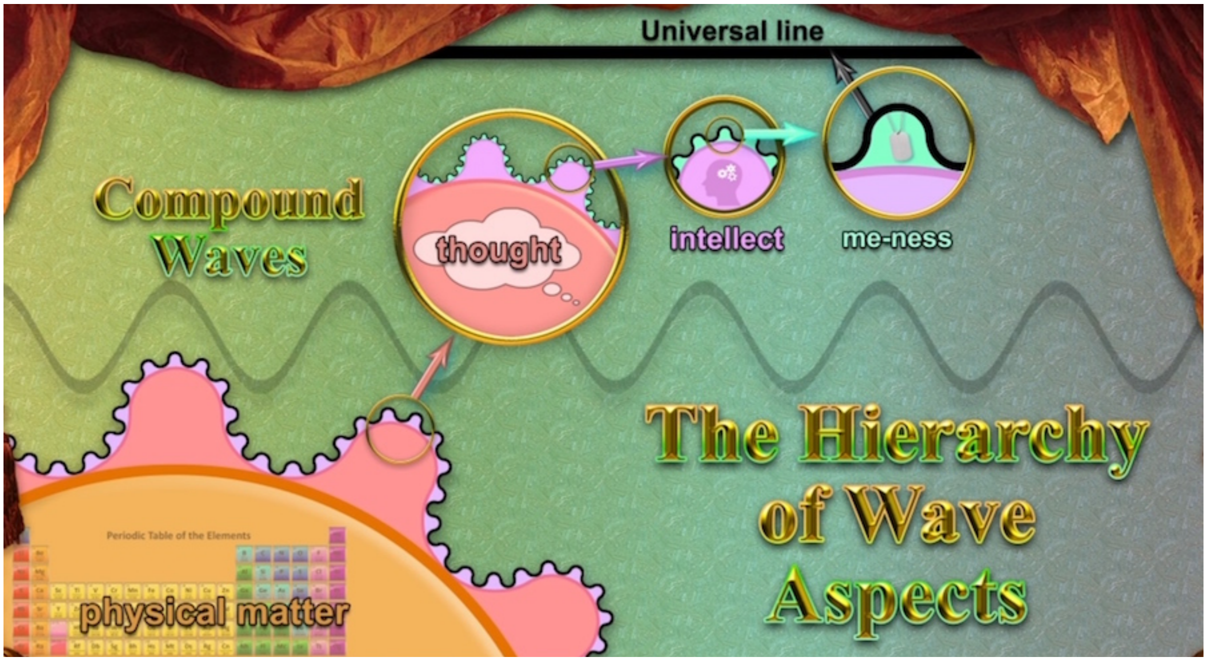
Then what is really true?

The truth is that which does not change. The field of your perception is constant change. I’m going to have you act on truths: the non-change attributes about you that I mentioned earlier.

But ONE all-person is a high vibration change, and I just said that all change is not true. So I’m saying that ONE-all person is not true?

That’s correct. Only your universal line virtual state doesn’t change. We’ll be dealing with truths that are more completely true than others. Remember that we’re here talking in order for you to acquire money in a manner that is more far-reaching than you could have ever imagined. We’re going to put these various levels of truth in their proper order and proper perspective, so that you always have a foot-hold on the most complete truth while dealing with lesser complete truths. Dealing with lesser complete truths is what you as ONE all-person always have done and always will do in your universe, but you never forget who the dealer is: universal line.

Let's look as some of these various levels of truth, or what we could call a hierarchy of wave aspects. I said that higher vibration is always the authorship of lower.



In this diagram, I show a hierarchy of waves.
Your wave aspect includes the following: 1) forms of physical matter, 2) a thought vibration, 3) intellect – the vibration which moves thoughts about like figures on a chess board obeying a hand, and finally 4) identity sense or "me-ness" – the vibration which underlies the intellect.

To help understand intellect, when you're playing chess, you decide your move. Then you reach out your hand to make the physical matter of the figure move about.

Intellect cannot exist with out the underlying aspect of "me-ness" supporting it.
"Me-ness" cannot exist without the presence of flat universal line to bend.
In your private dream, physical matter cannot exist without the underlying aspect of thought to give it shape. That's why we have to call your physical world merely a dream. Everything is your intention. Intention is the mind activity or mental image, which is the starting point. Mental starting point means not made real yet. Mental activity not made real yet is referred to as imagination or dream. When you know this, you're inspired to change that dream and you're not intimidated by something seemingly fixed. If you need more money, instead of going to the bank, you"ll simply change your mind and change your dream. Then there it is in front of you.

Without line, without your common medium at the most basic level, the highest level, just beyond the highest vibration, everything else below would fall apart. Line has to always be there and it doesn't stop being a line of pure intelligence just because it seems to bend.

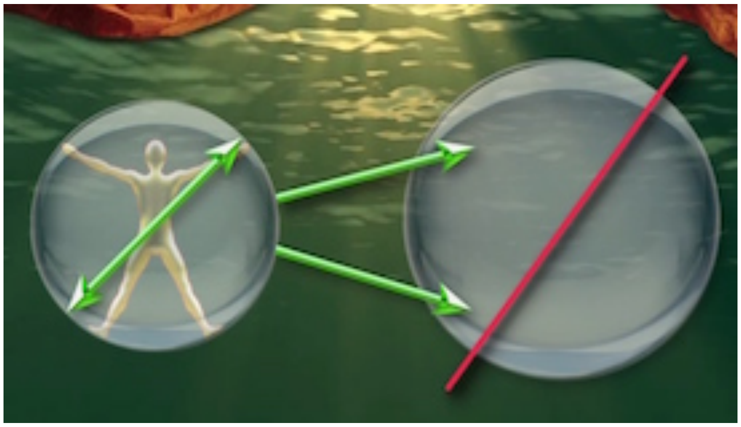
When you go to that place within yourself that calls yourself just a little limited "me", you forgetfully use your authorship integrity to isolate yourself in a little box. Your world then takes shape – or maintains the shape which you originally put in motion. "It's just the way things are," you say. It's then that you only see twenty feet to the wall and not more. This brings us to your third law:

Your Third Law Of Universal Line.

In your completeness, you as ONE all-pervasive person have no place to expand, so through reduced perception, you pretend to stop being yourself and conclude-experience yourself as isolated recipients of variations.

You as an emerging localized realm-being.

Here I answer how come you as ONE all-person forgetfully isolate yourself in a little box.



Think about the big picture. As ONE all-person, you see all, do all, and know all forever. You're complete everything everywhere all at once. Where do you go to become something? You're already anywhere you'd want to move to. There's no place to expand.

Your only option is to pretend you're less than you are, so that you're not everywhere all at once. Then is your opportunity to move from lesser to greater. In your complete, ***already there*** field, like the pan of water, all you have to do is cancel out some waves of perception which "me-ness" acts upon. Remember when I rocked that pan of water back and forth and you saw how waves cancelled out other waves? That's how you cancel out areas of perception so that you only see so much of yourself to conclude about, and pretending, you say, "I'm not there yet." Then the hide-and-seek adventure begins. This can only be pulled off because your nature is all-pervasively transparent. With shut-down perception, you can come to all kinds of conclusions about who you are and what you can or can't do. You say that you can't create money out of thin air. You say that you are only a little insignificant "me."

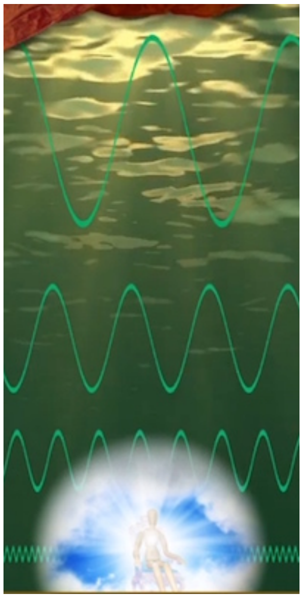
In this illustration, you shut down your perception so that you as an individual will conclude that he's only an ant in the scheme of things. Here I use the symbol of a horse head with blinders to represent you as an individual.

Universal Line

Here is an illustration of what exactly happens, which is easy to confirm from your own experience.
You open your eyes as a newborn in a realm of narrow vibration bandwidth to find only so much: a little box of life.
You then act on what you know based on that absence of the big picture.
“Who am I? Why am I here? What’s all this? How do I survive in the midst of it all?”
As you progress on a journey and get older, you respond to those questions by seeking validation from the experiences that have shaped your world so far. By “validation,” I mean justifiable, relevant and meaningful:
“Because I got my MBA in business… Because the stock market went down… Because I was told money was evil as a child… Because I don’t have enough capital for a start up… Because money always seems to slip through my fingers... Because I only have a hundred dollars in my bank account… Because I’ve never studied metaphysics to create…” and so on.

In this way of thinking, if you want to mold your universe to advance financially, rather than molding unconditionally from universal line, you wait for validation or a prerequisite situation which signals you to go ahead. Until you get your realm’s validation, or what’s required, you repeat, “I can’t, unless… “
I’ll call this adventure your **expansion opportunity**, since you didn’t have that opportunity when you were everywhere and everything all at once. I’ll give this state a name and call you an **emerging localized realm-being**. *Emerging* because as you move in your world, one thing leads to another to learn and experience more and more. *Localized* because of only so much form and influence. *Realm* because your location is confined to a definite time-space.

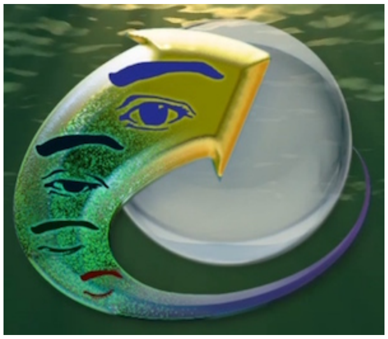
This should all be starting to make sense, not to mention that what I described is your experience.



Let’s get back to the detail of what your ONE all-person form is like. Remember this image from earlier. At deeper levels of the ocean, vibration is finer, higher, more still. ONE all-person is the highest rate of vibration. It’s so high, that for all practical purposes, it’s solid like line.

There is a word that will be useful: spirit. You’ve heard the words, Spirit of Christmas. It suggests a presence behind the scenes organizing everything. In Charles Dickens’ Christmas Carol, illustrations and movie characters in conventional time-space attempted to show what he looked like. Your ONE body has a high-vibration eye that we could call a spirit eye. You have a spirit hand that moves things. You have a spirit voice that speaks in everything. It’s made out of this high-vibration material which permeates all slower vibrations. Spirit comes from the Latin *spirare* “to breathe.” It’s an apt word because it suggests an almost intangible flow that is life-supporting.
To give you an example of how something can be more abstract, when you say a person has a fiery personality, obviously there are no physical flames there. Fire can have a more abstract presence. Your ONE all-person eyes are not physical. They function more abstractly. Being more abstract, they can instantly see anything, anywhere, any time. Vision which is not bound by time-space, ranges into abstraction. Your voice and hands function similarly.

This diagram shows how you put yourself on a path or line of expansion to go somewhere. If you think about it, there’s only ONE place you can go if you keep discovering. You eventually bump up against and acknowledge the full you. The fully open eye means that you again see with your spirit eye and know yourself as ONE universal line.



What body form do you have when you’re say, half way there? In what manner do acquire money half way there?

That depends on choices you make in your dream. You may remain in human form and perform vast ranges of the universe. Yes, that’s possible. You can dream any possibility. You may ascend from your human form and take a deity form. A deity form means you have an unbound expanse spirit body that fills vast realms. You may choose to oversee and organize lesser beings who wish to acquire money. You inspire and guide them. By the way, the root meaning of the word *heaven* is an unbound expanse.
Here are more images throughout history which helped convey this idea. In academic painting of earlier centuries, people accepted the idea of Celestial Hosts. Such images were common place. Museums and official buildings would have paintings

or sculptures of you in those forms to identify the hierarchy of authorship in the universe.
Architecture, art, and music of that time was characterized by order, symmetry, formal design, grandiosity, and elaborate ornamentation. It came out of the ideology that the universe had a beneficent hierarchical order permeating the material world that was worthy of adoration and exaltation. Architecture's Greco-Roman roots used these elements to house temples dedicated to the Gods. It's intricate craftsmanship, marked by repetition and precision, was a reminder of hierarchical order.

Later these elements came to house political institutions and even commercial trade. Grand styles were taken up in America by the 19th century Robber Barons of the Gilded Age. For them it was another way to express boundless optimism, but it ended up mostly displaying conspicuous consumption. That cast a shadow over forms of hierarchical integrity. Today it represents commercial, political, and ideological oppression to most people. People will rediscover that deity is their own inner nature and not some external system of determinism that treats them like pawns. They'll again celebrate the perfect order and excellence of their inner nature with grand orderly material monuments. Your pendulum swings both ways according to the collective needs of peoples' lines of expansion. It will return bigger and better.

Again, these deities are what I mean by localized over-organizers that hold lesser entities as separate in their own ways. When you're an overseeing lesser being than ONE all-person, you could be defined as residing in a god kingdom. You've been called Spirits, Angels, Celestial Beings, Archetypes, Gods, Devas, Deities, Providence, and laws of nature.
This is the hierarchy of beings in your universe. In today's technological culture, most people are only comfortable associating these images with obsolete mythology and foolish superstition. But now you're getting a practical sensible mechanical explanation of what gives you an invisible magic hand for the sake of your financial gain.

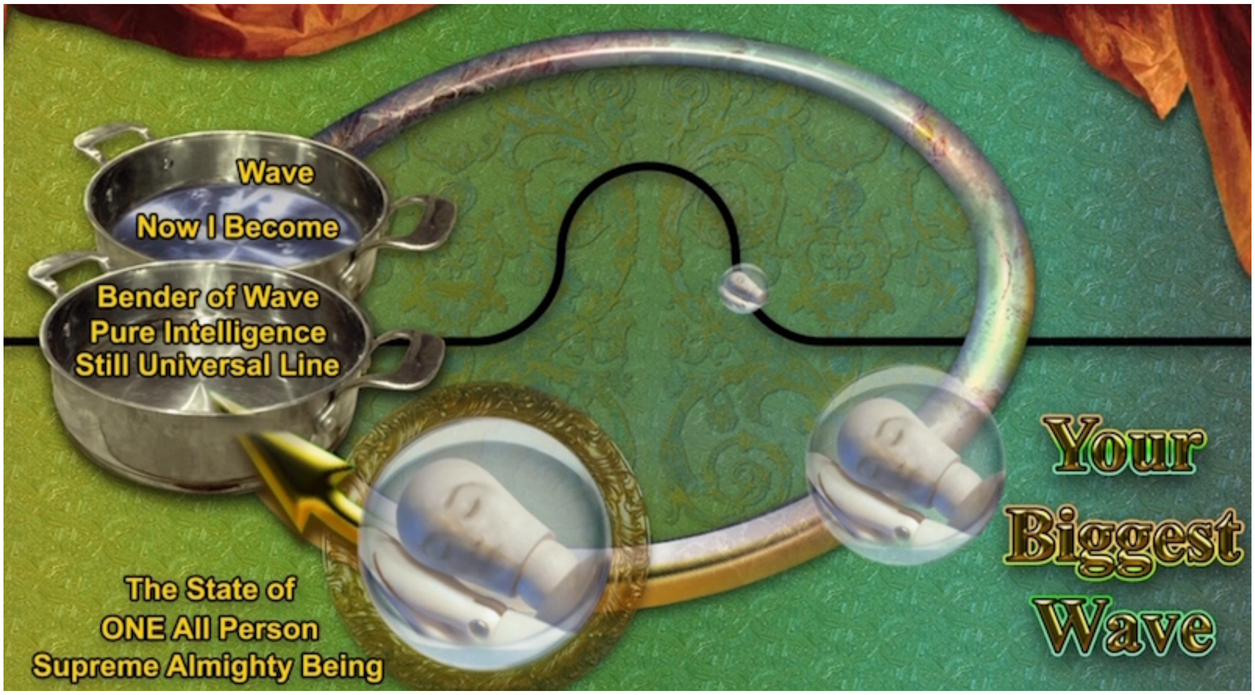
In Vedic literature your universal line is called Brahman. Ancient practices such as Transcendental Meditation, speak of bringing you to Brahman. Both Brahman and ONE all-person are embodied as Lord Krishna. Be careful not to over-emphasize your cultural flavors unique to the time.

If you find yourself becoming intimidated by the concept of deity, remember that it's still your private dream imagination.

Like everything else of high vibration, they are the part of you unseen. There are many details I could get into about the hierarchy of beings in the universe, but our priority here is to get you to create financial gain beyond your dreams. You can email me later with any questions or check out the document of my website: *The Hierarchy Of Beings In The Universe And How They Relate To Your Human Life*.

How do you perform financial gain when you're *all the way* on your line of expansion?

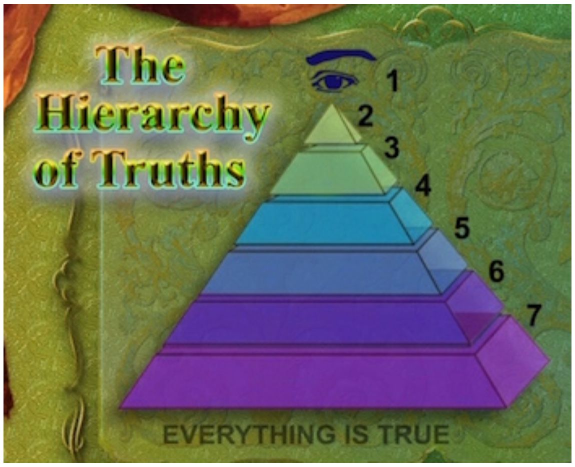
You materialize money as The Supreme Almighty Being at the very highest vibration. The only difference between now and then is acting on perception's conclusion since you never stop being That.



Say you get there and you're sitting on the throne as The Supreme Almighty Being. How about all the other beings in the universe? They're on a line of expansion to get there too, right? When your next being in line is ready to replace you as Supreme Almighty, you merge into your flat non-wave again to come up everywhere as everything. The cycle of Supreme Almighty back into universal line and then out as emerging waves again into Supreme Almighty is your biggest wave. You experience that your Supreme Almighty state is an illusion – not real. Only that which doesn't change is real. Only your flat non-wave no-thing universal line is real. While you merge into that state, you're again alone to know that you're not really going anywhere, nor are you losing anything by again coming up out of no-thing into expanding realm-beings. To you, nothing has changed. Keep in mind too that when your high vibration is approached, all individual dreams merge as your singular dream.
What does that mean? It means that as soon as the next evolving being is there to replace you, his experience of a dream separate from you, merges into your ONE all dream. His ***experience*** then becomes that he is dreaming ONE all dream. Before then, he took the opportunity to act "as if" his dream was ONE all dream (which I have you do) even though it was not his realm-being experience. You may not think you need to know these delicate points, but I'm explaining them here to show how pervasive and consistent are the simple mechanics of wave and universal line even within the most lofty metaphysics.

Here we're talking eons of time and expanses of abstract space that are beyond your imagination. Because the universe is eternal, there is plenty of time for everyone to do everything. They do. Okay I'm really getting "out there", but it's good for you to see the biggest picture which almost no one on this planet knows about. You'll see how this information assists your financial gain because you need the biggest picture under your belt to be confident enough to magically acquire big money.

Getting back to your feet on planet earth, in your private dream you have lots of days where things go wrong. Money slips through your fingers, you do't make it to the bank on time, you mess up your checkbook, get distracted, and so on. It's not like you sat down and said, "Okay, now in my private dream I'm going to have an off day." How and why do those things happen? Let's see if there isn't something beneficent going on behind the obvious.



While I answer this question, I'm going to make clear the hierarchy of truths and maintain them in their proper order. More incomplete truths will be below your most complete truth. There are layers of truths. In this way, everything is true. Here is a pyramid to symbolize them. At the top is an eye symbolizing seeing all. I'll answer what happened from the top down:

1. Nothing happened, there is only flat-line no-thing. Everything else is simply an illusion of perception and not true.
2. Everything that happens is in your best interest as your perfect always-already plan. If you could see all the details of the universe, you would do exactly the same thing. All alone, you only do what you love to do.
3. Right now, all alone, no one else besides you, you're simply telling yourself how your universe works and believing your own story: "It happens that I have off days." Whatever you call your universe, that it becomes.
4. You did something to violate your laws, your rules of procedure that are in place to guide you on your line of expansion. You received the consequences of your violation. This was organized by your host overseer support system – celestial beings in heaven – who execute all you rules and maintain the path of your evolution to make sure that in your adventure, you finally return to the complete you.
5. You're learning life's lessons the hard way.
6. You just had an off day: shit happens. (smile)
7. The world is chaos, everything is ultimately against you, and you're doomed to failure in the end. Fight it the best you can and sometimes you'll get temporary wins that make life more worth living.

Let me tell you of a conversation between characters to help you understand how all seven are true.

Farmer Sod: I know the earth is flat. We cut a path through those hills starting from side to side, and the road is as flat as a ruler. When it rained, the water just sat there and didn't flow off end to end. I know with every fiber of my being that the earth is flat.

Dr. Hardball, geologist: Yes, Farmer Sod, what you say is true, but there's a more complete truth that's beyond your perception. The earth is a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. You just need to know what to look for so that you can confirm it for yourself. Let me show you how to track the movement of the stars, and then, with a telescope, watch ships proceed toward you on the horizon.

John Paolucci: Dr. Hardball, the earth isn't just a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. There's a more complete truth beyond your present perception. The earth is at the center of the universe within you. The root meaning of the word earth is 'outer condition.' You're sole commander of a metaphysical dream called the universe, and the earth is an outer condition of your indivisible universal mind. Let me show you what to look for so that you can confirm this for yourself – how everything has ONE-thing in common, and that you ***are*** that thing – how that thing is more than time-space, so that all of it fills the container you call ***you***. – how your totality makes you ONE all-person in charge of everything.

Reverend Bibleybelt: So you think you're God, huh? Reverend Bibleybelt takes John by the arm and points to a tree in the distance."Look at that tree over there. Did you create that tree?" (He expects a "no.")
John Paolucci: Yes, not only did I create that tree, but I created a fabric of identity for myself to forget the details of how I did create it. I created reduced perception so that it would be easy for me to conclude that I didn't. Now there's a place for me to expand into more perception, until perception confirms that I'm sitting on the throne as the Supreme Almighty who makes everything, including trees and ***you***.

Here's another example:

H
H
O
4
5
6
7
RUE

Let's return to and review the H_2O example, which stands for two hydrogen molecules and one oxygen molecule, come in the forms of vapor, water, and ice. H_2O always remains H_2O, even though its nature is to transform from and into these various states. H_2O is the greater or more essential truth of water, and there's no contradiction between the two. Normally, when you speak of water, you don't say it's hydrogen-oxygen. That's because in the context of localized interaction, there's practical utility in making the distinction of the lesser truth as they're called in any of the forms, solid, liquid, or gas. If there's ice on your windshield, you'd prefer that someone tell you it's ice, instead of telling you it's H_2O. Then you'd know to use an ice scraper. There's practical utility in making the distinction between greater and lesser truths.

Right now in your universe, your place is to remember that you are the ONE complete you and to act on that by magically materializing money through expressing directly from universal line. Another time you merely may have told yourself that shit happens and to just bite the bullet. Both are simply different spots on your line of expansion as an emerging localized realm-being.

* * *

Your Fourth Law Of Universal Line

As isolated recipients, you seek events to know who you are, what will happen, and what you can do. With that, you use your ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever you find. The adventure begins.

Creatures who have limited perception are quite predictable. An insightful experiment was performed on a type of fish called a pike. The fish was placed in an aquarium which had a glass divider that separated the pike from a dozen minnows, which were on the other side of the aquarium. Minnows are the pike's favorite tiny meal. The pike didn't see the glass when he repeatedly tried for the minnows. Each time he tried, he slammed into the invisible barrier. Finally, after a few days of failure, the pike quit trying. The protective glass divider was removed so that the minnows were then unprotected. Predictable? The pike didn't try to eat the minnows even when they swam right up to his nose.

People won't be bothered by someone who tells them that they're sole commander of the universe, even when the truth is right under their noses. Everyone seems to know how life works on this planet.

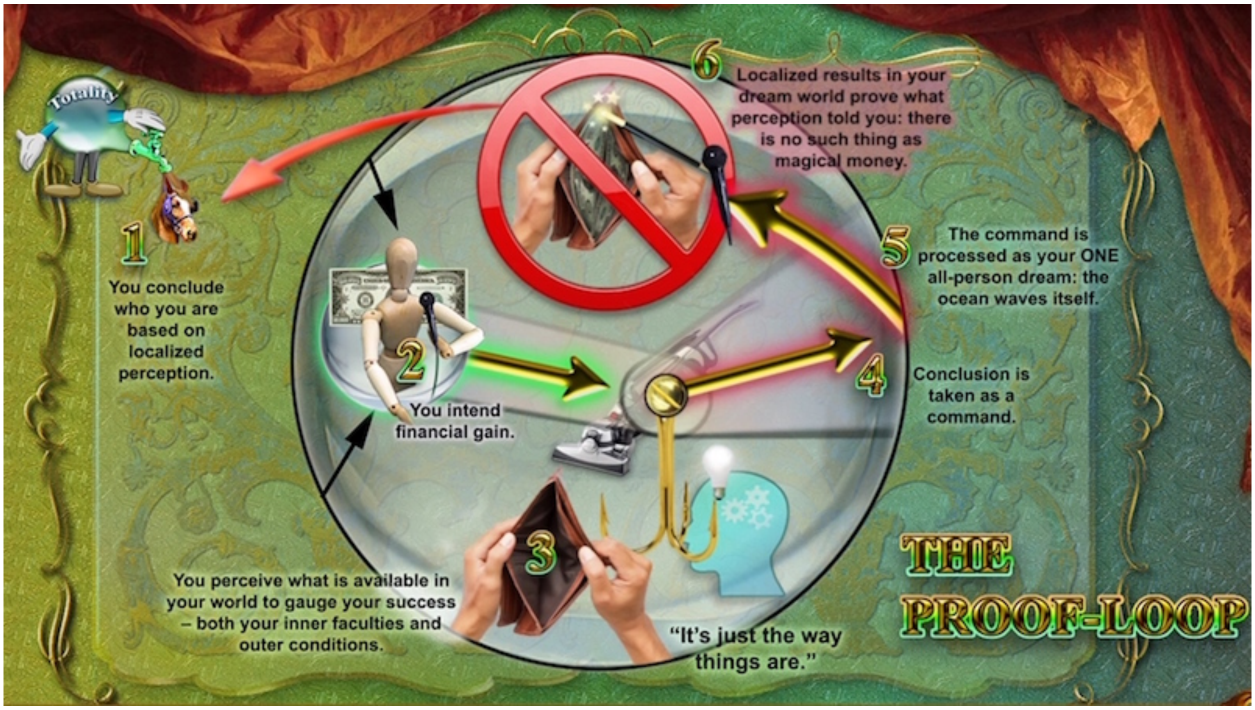
Assisting further with this cover-up, beings who know they're sole commander are self-sufficient; they see the big picture and thus tend to keep to themselves.

Are you not clever? Give yourself a pat on the back for this clever and monumental hide-and-seek game that you play on yourself and your world.

You may be motivated to ask: "Are there many people on this planet who can materialize money as ONE all-person? It would sure give me more confidence if I could meet one."

Yet this is what I mean. You look to your world and the people in it to confirm whether or not it can be done – whether it's true or not. If you look in that direction, you're likely to confirm only what you already know about life. Conditions always follow what you know. You need to look at the metaphysical fact of yourself as ONE all-person, act on that knowledge, and then you'll ***know and live it*** regardless of any perception, event, or experience. Here I'm steering your attention in the proper direction.

I'll show show you an illustration of the mechanics of how you prove what you know.


Totality
1
You conclude who you are based on localized perception.
2
You intend financial gain.
3
You perceive what is available in your world to gauge your success – both your inner faculties and outer conditions.
"It's just the way things are."
4
Conclusion is taken as a command.
5
The command is processed as your ONE all-person dream: the ocean waves itself.
6
Localized results in your dream world prove what perception told you: there is no such thing as magical money.
THE PROOF-LOOP

I'll call it THE PROOF LOOP. Here is the illustration. In #1 you conclude who you are based on localized perception. In #2 there you are holding the microphone speaking – ONE-all-person whether you know it or not, as a localized realm-being. You intend to gain financially. In #3 you perceive what's available in your world to gauge your success – both your inner faculties and outer conditions. The brain image symbolizes how smart or skilled you are. There are you with your wallet to look at. "It's just the way things are." In #4 your conclusion is taken as a command. Look at the vacuum cleaner hooked to the hinge. I put it there because conclusion as command is taken automatically by virtue of your sole-commander status. It involuntarily sucks up your conclusion and takes it as a command. This pulls down or conditions your command as you can see in the hinge and the arrow turning red. Without that conditioning, your intention to gain financially would go straight through and be instantly materialized. In #5 the command is processed as your ONE all-person dream: the ocean waves itself. Then in #6 localized results in your dream world prove what perception told you: there's no such thing as magical money. So there, you used your full power as ONE all-person – your ONE all-mind – to prove that, quote: "I cannot." Then back you go to #1 and further confirm who you are based on localized perception. This holds you in a little box of life.

Later we'll see that #3 boils down to your core beliefs about how the universe works or how personal transformation works. If the ocean refers to wave (core belief or dream story), your pure intelligence no-thing state is the last thing you're left just prior to processing how your money materializes. This isn’t just a high abstract philosophical statement, it’s a hands-on function to take hold of which determines your wealth.

Give yourself a pat on the back for this clever and monumental hide-and-seek game which you play on yourself and your world. It’s air-tight.

I said, “the adventure begins.” Is the adventure over when you get wise to the game?

Actually, the *real* adventure begins. The really great financial gain begins. Let’s look at the Fifth Law:

Your Fifth Law Of Universal Line

A time comes to discover your hide-and-seek game and re-establish your identity. Even without the perception of ONE all-person, you use your ONE-thing state to act as if you were *not* missing. You go ahead to command your universe from your ONE-thing state. Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually you know and do everything again.

Here is the illustration of your biggest wave again, but this time with more details. From flat non-wave no-thing, you divide yourself into many beings. The first major landmark on your journey is

Fond Flow Effulgence

what I'll call Fond-Flow-Effulgence. The word effulgence means plentiful fullness on the move. This is where you know who you are so sufficiently that you dream a private dream as ONE all-person. FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. You completely enjoy your desired amount of money, and when you're ready for more, you immediately go on to your next dream amount. Anything you want is materialized instantly, spontaneously taking imagination to reality. FFE is fully managing you life with both line and wave, or acting as a cosmically aware realm-being. You live expanding dreams that are unimaginable in scale. Notice that the progression of FFE realm-beings overlap. That's because in the God Kingdoms, who is Supreme Almighty or who is not becomes subdued with their wholistic stance. You may think: "But if I can materialize anything there, why go through the channel of money? Why not just materialize things money can buy?

You as ONE all-person have no reason to ***have to do*** anything. You act for no reason at all except ***to enjoy who you are***. Reasons for things happening (the nature or system of the universe) reside in the field of wave. All waves are systemic or systemic wave. There are no such attributes in your attribute-less universal line state from where you will materialize money. You're going to take the ***option*** to go for your dream money for absolutely no reason at all except to enjoy that you're sole commander of the universe. That's how you as ONE all-person do everything. You as ONE all-person are playful with money because you don't need it more than any other attribute of the universe. At this point, the statement, "Money cannot buy happiness," is completely irrelevant. It only belongs to people who ignore who they are. This will put an end to all the negative limiting ideas about money which you're likely to have grown up with.

A fond-flow-effulgent creation of money can take many forms.

1. You know exactly how to acquire money easily so that everything goes smooth and effortless.
2. You get ideas or have visions of how to be wealthy beyond your wildest expectations, and then find that you have the skill to easily acquire it.
3. You feel like a magic hand is guiding you as you acquire money, so that dream-level affluence happens spontaneously and magically.
4. Money instantly-permanently materializes out of thin air in front of you as if by an invisible magic hand. Your money is materialized without human hands.

Remember that you own your all-pervasive silent virtual state as much as you ever will, and are using it to prove that you aren't ONE all-person as shown is the proof-loop illustration.
You're going to deliberately use you silent virtual state to command you universe. From there you'll magically produce your financial gain.

Now is the time to put what you know to work to command your universe.

Why can you as one of universal line's creations, control all of universal line? Ask yourself who is asking this question. How is it, ***not*** the bender of wave – universal line – pretending to be a creation? If it's a creation asking, then all of universal line is asking. If all of universal line is asking, then the point of view of one of "it's creations," is completely irrelevant in order to answer the question. All of universal line just answered its own question, because ONE thing is indivisible and all-pervasive. Quote, "Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full," is what comes out of the mouth of a seeming creation. Only universal line, pretending to ignore itself, is what stops its creations from controlling all of it.

You're going to deliberately use your silent virtual state to command your universe. From there you'll magically produce your financial gain. Just as ONE all-person does, you'll have your intention. We'll call it your command content of attention.

To do this you pay no attention to *the way things are* in your realm. You're treating your intention truly as a dream. There are no rules, because you're the rule-maker all alone within yourself. There's no one to wait on for approval. To decide on the amount of money you would like, simply ask yourself, "How much money and in what form would it be if I were all alone, there was no one in the universe besides me, and all was my private dream?" Go for *that* amount. As you have seen, the sake of an example, I've chosen the round number of ten-thousand dollars.

As any form of money vibrates, it comes up out of your universal flat non-wave state, exists, and then dissolves back into nothing faster than you can see. It's gone! That means that its high vibration is making it ***constantly appear and disappear right now out of thin air*** as if by magic.

ond Flow Effulgence

You may consider a dollar bill's source as a series of governmental policies, manufacturing and distribution steps to the place where you exchange it, but just as I told Dr. Hardball and Reverend Bibleybelt, a more essential truth is that it magically comes directly from your quiet flat-non-wave state – the same place your thought waves about it is coming from. In other words, you have a real magic show going on in front of you all the time. And according to how much of the universe fills you – all of it – you're the magician. Is that enough real magic for you? Doesn't that make you more comfortable and inspired to deliberately materialize 100% magical money?

Let’s say that you want ten-thousand dollars in the bank. Right here and now you don't know the details of exactly where it’s coming from. All you know is that you want it. Or let’s say that you just wan’t all your finances to be taken care of beautifully, overflowing elegantly, nothing required of you. If that magic is possible, then someone who knows more than you is necessary to make it happen. If you don’t know, then who does?

As ONE all-person, you know, see, and do everything everywhere forever. Here I’m talking about what you now perceive as the part of you unseen. You know know the details of exactly where it’s coming from or how it’s happening before you as an emerging localized realm-being even got the idea to want it. You gave yourself the idea. Remember that there is only ONE voice no matter how many individuals there seem to be. It’s your voice who both wondered ***and*** said it’s possible. Just like before when I handed you the microphone, go ahead and say it: “I now know the details of exactly where it’s coming from.”

You just informed yourself, that you, all alone, could acquire the money that your *seeming* person who calls himself “only me” couldn’t.

Could, but how do you know you actually *will*?

Because you are the only one who can decide you can. There is no one else, so you simply claim your status and go ahead. Knowing that you’re all alone in your dream, you would never ask, “But how do I know I actually *will*?”

Doing so is acting like a thirsty fish in the sea. Below is an illustration. What if you dream that you, as ONE all-person, knows how and where the money comes from and that you do it now? Does it make any difference what you dream? Is it any different from dreaming that a toothpick appears in your hand? Both don’t depend on any kind of ***real*** world do they?

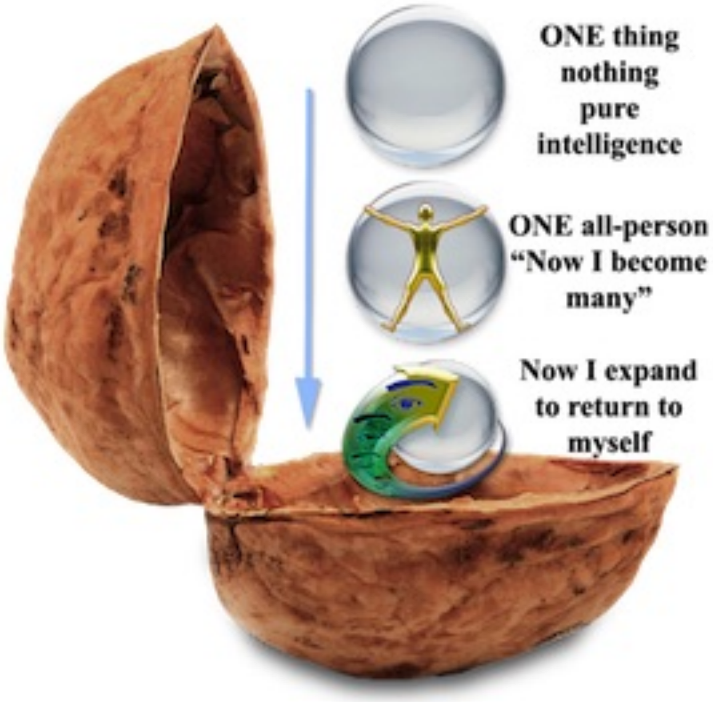
There's no absence represented by universal line. If an attribute of absence, such as, "I don't know how it's possible," is staring you in the face, you're looking to systemic wave, not the universal line of that wave. You're looking to *what,* not who. Remember that *what* follows who. The full you expresses yourself as "I am." Only then do you follow with, "Now I become…" If you put *what* before who, you're putting the cart before the horse, or putting the dry-wall up before the studs. You'll feel lost in your magical money idea.

Let's say as an analogy, that what produces magical money is a chemical reaction of your skin to salt water. There you are in the ocean (line never stops being line so you're ***it***). You can move around (make waves or respond to waves) all you like but it makes no difference because the source of your return is the water's contact with your skin – not any movement (wave).

So what do you do? Simply ***know*** you are the WHO that is the silent ocean to magically materialize your money.

Mind, intention, purpose, and appropriateness are revealed as soon as wave bends because their experience is also a wave. Your universal line state is perfect choice and sufficient supply without any attributes – in a virtual way. You can search for attributes in order to validate what you can do but you won't find them in ONE-thing (the ocean) because it's both the experiencer and experience rolled into ONE without distinction. I told you that your universal line virtual state is the most abstract, most mind-bending thing you could ever know of. Your authorship integrity has nothing to do with any attribute. You simply ***are*** that. So if you want it, there's nothing to do but to know you are that and go on to express it.

This is IT.


ONE thing
nothing
pure
intelligence
ONE all-person
"Now I become
many"
Now I expand
to return to
myself

If you're ever unsure what's going on – this is what's always going on in a nutshell.

In Part Two go two, I accommodate the possibility of a very real experience, that you cannot seem to command your universe directly despite your best intentions. I'll do that with what I call remedial procedures. Now you may go to the part 2 of 2 text.

1
Why you're
ONE all-person
and the smartest thing
to do about it.
Totality
No perception
No experience
No excuse
NO I DON'T
NEED THAT.
HERE I AM.

Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line
Part 2 of 2: Remedial Procedures

Using the base fact of the universe to instantly materialize money with your invisible magic hand.

By John Paolucci

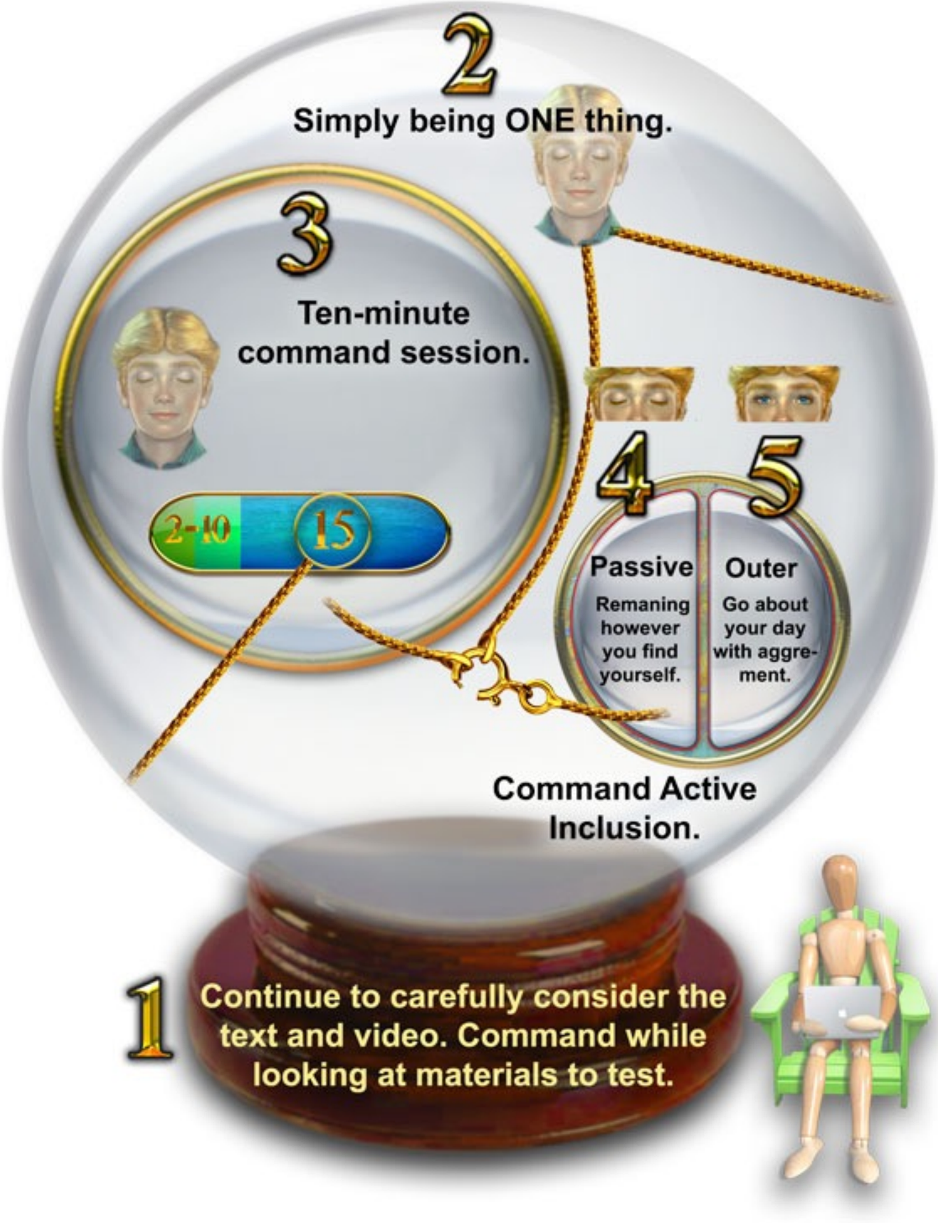
www.johnpaolucci.com iamtotality@me.com

October 15, 2017

In Part One of Advanced Financial Gain, I told you that because you ***are*** universal line, you ***already*** command perfectly. You don't need anything more. Acting like you need more is acting like a thirsty fish in the sea.

In Part Two, I'm going to accommodate the possibility of a very real experience: that you cannot seem to command your universe directly despite your best intentions. Remember the analogy earlier: I'll told you that your windshield had ice on it instead of telling you it had H20 so that you knew to use an ice-scraper. Here are your ice-scrapers. You'll know when the procedures are no longer necessary.

No matter what happens or doesn't happen, I'll provide you with practical workable actions to take you off the hook of constrained conclusions. I'll do that with what I call remedial procedures. They'll help you deepen your realization of universal line ***along with*** producing your financial gain.
Again, I'll continue with the example of ten-thousand dollars to help keep the info on solid ground.


2
Simply being ONE thing.
3
Ten-minute command session.
2-10
15
4
5
Passive
Remaning however you find yourself.
Outer
Go about your day with aggre-ment.
Command Active Inclusion.
1
Continue to carefully consider the text and video. Command while looking at materials to test.

Here is a list of the various procedures as priorities 1 through 5.

1. Your first priority. Continue to carefully consider the text and video for your ten-thousand dollars. Command while looking at materials to test. Everyone acts on what they know, so your first priority is to know the information well. Repetition and persistence are systemic wave attributes that will assist you amidst any level of comprehension skill.

2. Simply being ONE thing for your ten-thousand dollars. This is the father of all practices. It's the end of the line.

3. Ten-minute command session. This is the most detailed practice, yet it guides you beyond your intellect to the quiet field of universal line.

4. Passive command active inclusion can be used both during quiet private practices and while out in your world. It could also be called inner command active inclusion. It's simply remaining however you find yourself as a realm-being no matter what happens.

5. Outer command active inclusion allows you to take the info and apply it to whatever is going on in your day.

#1 Continue to carefully consider the text and video for your ten-thousand dollars. Command while looking at materials to test.

Here's what I suggest you do during your day for better familiarity, clarity, and conviction to use your universal line.
First, it's only information. Don't treat it like a sacred cow just because it's so big and intimidating. Study it as you would study anything else, like studying the manual that came with your car. Look at your priorities. What's your attention on all day long? Schedule more of that attention for carefully considering line, wave, and the first five laws of the universe. You may print out images that inspire you the most. Have them where you can see them often. Quiz yourself: "Why does wave express who the bender is, and that there is only one bender? Why is everything ONE thing? Why is the vacuum sucking up my content of attention?" You should be able to answer these quickly and confidently. If not, go back into the text and more carefully consider the facts. Ask yourself, "All alone, no one else besides me in the universe, all my private dream, what am I doing?"
Optionally, do whatever command procedure you like while reading or watching the video. It draws out and tests the info that way.

At the end of this document, I have a list of pertinent questions with which to quiz yourself.

#2 Simply being ONE thing for your ten-thousand dollars. This is the father of all practices. It's the end of the line.

All you need do is know you ***are that*** universal line, then you'll act in accord with what it is and does.
Now, what if you can't seem to know, can't seem to act different, and no return of your magical ten-thousand happens? What if you're not sure exactly what to do to start magical financial gain? Well, what if in your dream, you dream that you don't need to know? You just quietly remain who you are as ONE thing for the ten-thousand dollars. It's so simple that it seems too good to be true. Yet it's true because who you are ***is*** that simple and you're going home.

All the procedural details take care of themselves because your pure intelligence universal line state and waving itself as ONE all-person knows exactly what to do and is doing it. You in your localized realm-being identity, pass all responsibility on to those states and don't ***try*** to do anything. **
** {I just made the "you versus it" lesser truth distinction. Again, I accommodated your seeming real experience as an isolated realm-being. Keep isolation in it's proper perspective and give it its proper emphasis, and you won't find it contradictory.}

Could something so simple really work? Well, if you want to perform like ONE all-person, do what He does. He does nothing to accomplish everything. Doesn't it sound like a smartly managed command content of attention? Why dream a dream where you have to work hard or acknowledge needing to be confused by what to do? That would definitely be acting like a thirsty fish in the sea.

The normal realm-being reaction to hearing this advice to simply be ONE thing for the ten-thousand dollars is that it's not enough for practical finance. "I need something more," you say. You could go to systemic wave by seeking, to repair your limitations, and to adjust and evaluate how you're doing. Again, doing that would be to act like a thirsty fish in the sea because you're always-already using universal line 100%. See how easy it is to get hung up on wave? How do you justify hanging yourself on wave when you ***are*** the ocean?

You might say, "But see how I need to better know that I'm universal line?" You could also say, "But I lose myself as a localized realm-being so I have to get used to acting as ONE all-person again, don't I? Then maybe there's more that needs to change than I can see – about me – before I can command my universe from universal line. There maybe more and more to learn and that could go on for a long time. Trying this isn't realistic to meet the normal demands of practical daily life."
Whatever you conclude is you simply telling yourself a story of how your universe works and then believing it – how it waves. You've then used your complete authorship integrity to prove it. With those questions, you just commanded your universe and waived yourself as, "How the universe works is something going wrong like this – happening to a guy like me."

As soon as those questions comes, decide what you would do all alone in your private dream. Why would you dream those questions? **Just don't go there**. Then they have no power over you. That breaks the proof-loop.

If you're like most emerging localized realm-beings, you'll just feel like I reside in some sort of thick systemic climate that says magical money is unlikely. You'll feel that you need more than you have now before you can do it.

However, your private dream can happen either of four ways just as easily:

First, when you dream your money, it just shows up magically.
Second, when you dream that you need to know the physical steps of acquiring money, you watch yourself investigate and work at it.
Third, when you dream to command from universal line as ONE all-person, you're there.
Fourth, when you dream that you need to better know universal line for the money, you watch yourself investigate and work at understanding universal line and ONE all-person.

Therefore, it all comes down to your ***who*** identity. Let's again look at ***who.*** Here's an illustration of you sitting on your throne as ONE all-person. I used beams of light emanating from you because your dream illuminates everything like a source of light.

Here are some reasons you may dream, for why you need something more, and then a wise response. (The pliers, bolt, and hand, symbolize working at something. The traffic cop symbolizes your new knowledge):

1. I need to become more familiar with my universal line / ONE all-person state. No, I don't need that – Here I am, fully in charge, complete.

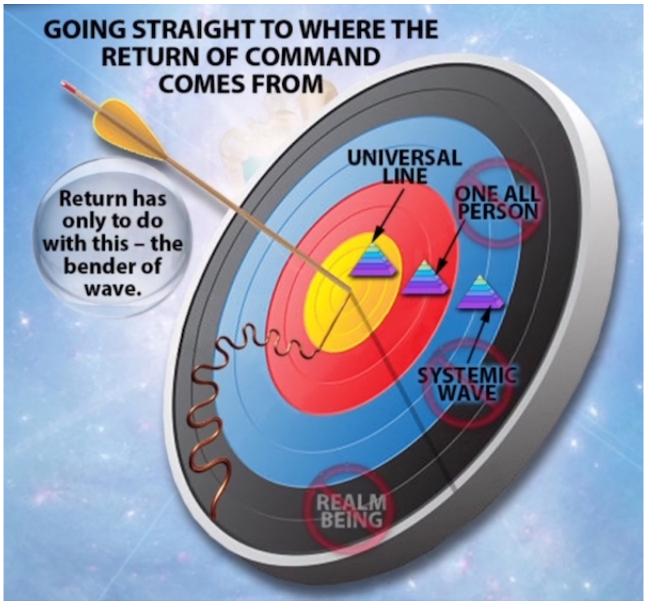
2. I need to eliminate obstacles that are blocking my magical money. No, I don't need that – Here I am, fully in charge, complete.

3. I need to take some outer steps or take procedural responsibility to do magical money – maybe getting a checking account first. No, I don't need that – Here I am, fully in charge, complete.

4. A feeling is tugging at me telling me I need to do more – I'm not sure what, so I can't rest in my elegant simplicity of universal line. No, I don't need that and don't attend to it – I'm fully here now, as ONE all-person and as universal line. THIS IS IT.

I'll have you speak the words, "Here I am, universal line, all alone and fully in charge: my private dream. No need for any experience, perception, or excuse. I now become my magic money instantly materialized in full."
Why did I use the words *no excuse?* Just because you agreed to forget that you made the rules of how the universe works, doesn't mean you have a good excuse to unquestionably obey a constrained systemic climate; either inside yourself or in your outer world.

Stop reading for a moment, or pause the video to try it. "Here I am, universal line, all alone and fully in charge: my private dream. No need for any experience, perception, or excuse. I now become my magic money instantly materialized in full." (pause) Did you find some of your excuses fall off by simply favoring ***who***? See what I mean by ***not*** trying to remove obstacles or exerting yourself in any way? We'll try a different quieter way. This time, just have a gentle quiet intention to simply be universal line to acquire your ten-thousand and enjoy that elegant simplicity for about a minute. Remember, universal line is not an experience, so you're not looking to experience anything. It's simply the looking to of knowing who you are that permeates everything in your midst. Since you're already universal line, there is nothing you need try to do. Just enjoy being that like you saw with the hand in salt water analogy. Go ahead for one minute.


GOING STRAIGHT TO WHERE THE RETURN OF COMMAND COMES FROM
Return has only to do with this – the bender of wave.
UNIVERSAL LINE
ONE ALL PERSON
SYSTEMIC WAVE
REALM BEING

This is what I had you do: go straight to where the return of your command is coming from, instead all the other aspects of the universe you could possibly relate yourself to.

Remember the hierarchy of truths? First, your Farmer Sod will tell you that a magical money is not possible – that you're wasting your time. He may also act confused and discouraged.
Next, your Dr. Hardball will say that yes it's possible ***but*** that you will need more processes of arriving and that it could be a long complicated journey.

However, you're fully present and fully in charge as universal line. "***Here I am*** – I'm still here even when they speak inside me. And the complete truth is that universal line is speaking. Neither of the two which are spoken: the complete or incomplete truth, is greater or lesser of universal line, just different, so I'll favor what a realm-being sees as a more complete truth."

Remember the analogy, that what produces a magical money return is the chemical reaction of your skin to salt water. There you are in the ocean (line never stops being line so you're ***it***). You can move around (make waves or respond to waves) all you like but it makes no difference because the source of your return is the water's contact with your skin – not any movement (wave).
So what do you do? Simply ***enjoy being*** that silent ocean to magically materialize your money.
With that, whatever your Farmer Sod and Dr. Hardball say is irrelevant and no conflict.

If you're new to this knowledge, the following may have happened: If not right now, maybe later.

As soon as you have your intention, something comes back to bite you in the butt. You respond by simply being universal line for the ten-thousand, but it follows you and bites again as soon as you do. The animation in the video is the time passing while you intend to simply be ONE thing for your financial gain.

Here is a donut to represent your intention to be ONE thing for the ten-thousand dollars. Next there is Dino the toy dinosaur who takes a bite. Every time your intention comes to mind, there is Dino to respond with a bite. You might think, "Darn those pesky doubts or fears – or something – who knows what – except that they're making me not cleanly command for the ten-thousand dollars!"

Despite your best intention to simply be universe line, and to employ my advice about how to handle boundaries, Dino still keeps coming all by himself. You think, "Well, this excuse thing keeps happening each time, and the ten-thousand isn't here, so it's going to take time and practice to get this right." "Oh no, the vacuum just took that to be processed – not a smart move. I just played another joke of hide and seek on myself."

One form of a Dino bite, is that each time you have your intention, you automatically wonder, "But where is the money going to come from?" Then you may think, "Maybe going to this conflicting place within myself is actually what's biting me in the butt – I don't know for sure." Now your mind is spinning out of control like Daffy Duck.
Maybe Dino goes away when you acknowledge who you are as universal line: "No I don't need that, HERE I AM, fully present, fully in charge, universe line. Maybe he goes away by refreshing the analogy of the chemical reaction of your skin to salt water. But then he comes back again as soon as you have your intention to simply be ONE thing for the ten-thousand dollars. It's as if your intention awakens a sleeping elephant.

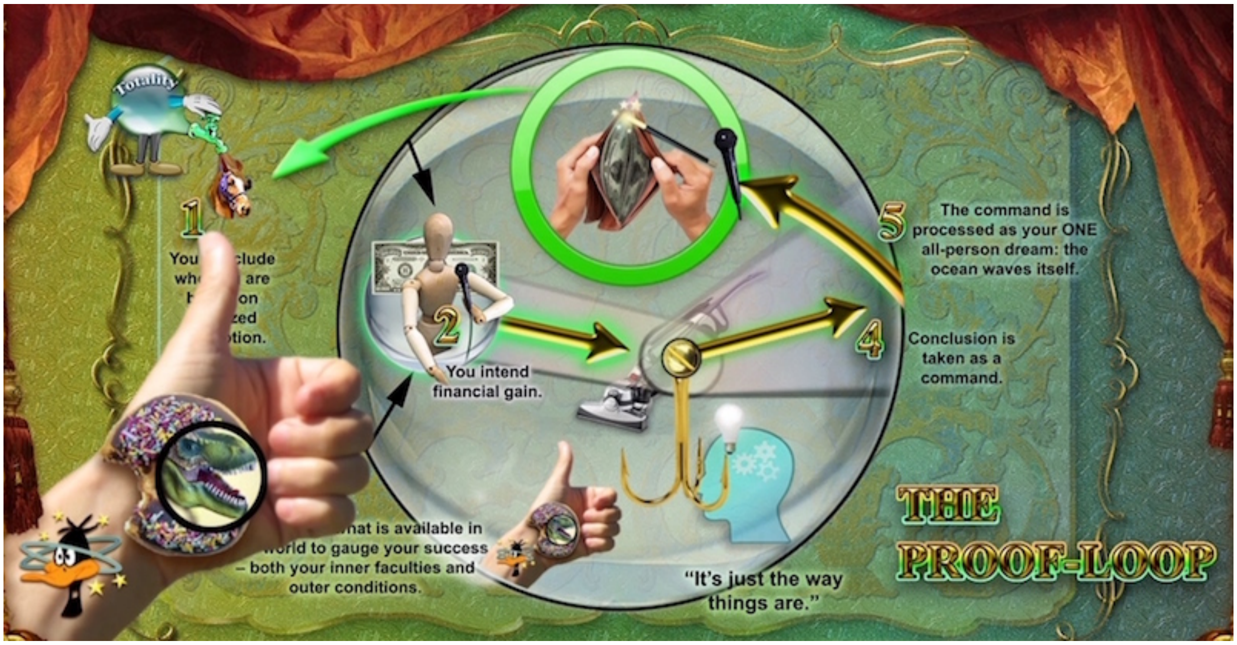
Daffy Duck can take a pervasive form so that you mind goes on busily thinking about all kinds of things like day-dreaming. You may have a moment for simply being universal line, but then off you go on a helpless thought whirlwind. On the other extreme, your mind could feel like wet cardboard and then you sink into a swamp of dullness.

You recall my advice: "So what do you do? You don't do anything about Dino, Daffy, or cardboard, and continue to look to the ***only*** thing that has to do with the return and which is the simplest most comfortable thing you could do." But you're just too far out of control ***in the complex field of systemic wave***.

You have two options. You can just give up and come back later when hopefully conditions are not so irritating. You can stop to more carefully study the info, so that hopefully more clarity will clean things up. But I'll show you a third. You somehow employ an effortless skill that doesn't stir up Dino and where Daffy and cardboard make no difference. That allows you to get the results of simply being universal line for your ten-thousand no matter what happens. How about ***that*** for sounding too good to be true!

Let's talk about using *passive command active inclusion* to handle these overwhelming boundary situations. I'll also repeat it in the ten-minute session of his Part 2 material.

The answer is to simply remain however you find yourself – spinning out of control – as a realm-being – to clear up your mess. No skill required.


Totality
1
You clude
wh are
on
zed
tion.
2
You intend
financial gain.
nat is available in
world to gauge your success
– both your inner faculties and
outer conditions.
"It's just the way
things are."
4
Conclusion is
taken as a
command.
5
The command is
processed as your ONE
all-person dream: the
ocean waves itself.
THE
PROOF-LOOP

Watch this more inclusive intention taken by the vacuum as shown in this proof loop illustration, so that you know you're doing all you need to. "All you need to do" is illustrated by the *thumbs up* hand in the diagram below. This also applies to bodily discomfort that may challenge you. Again, this remedy is called *passive command active inclusion*. That's because whatever happens, you give it your *thumbs up* to simply be universal line for the magical money to be materialized in full.

Inclusion is easy. While out of control, trying to release Dino, the Daffy Duck spin, or wet cardboard for a clear command could be very demanding if not impossible. Again, you give it your *thumbs up* to do the job.

If you got my message about who you are as ONE all-person all alone in his private dream, then Dino is only what you ***say*** he is and does in your dream. That's how command active inclusion comes to your aid amidst any overwhelming boundary. You're saying that Dino is your complete means-whereby to do the job. Yet command active inclusion is more than just saying; it's ***doing***.

Saying something comes with various levels of conviction that aren't necessarily sufficient. It's what you ***do*** that really counts.

You'll see what a beautifully accommodating command it is, so that your session goes fondly. You'll always have the option to fall back on it. It's an excellent defense against either knowingly or unknowingly getting hung up in boundaries – almost as good as sufficient clarity of who you are as universal line. the return of command active inclusion allows you to return or transition to your original direct intention. You'll find that going from simply remaining however you find yourself as a realm-being for the ten-thousand, to simply being universal line for the ten-thousand, is a very gentle and easy transition.

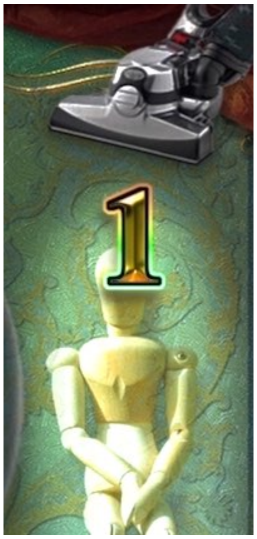
Why make that transition if the former works as well? Because you're on a path to know that you're ONE thing and reap the all the benefits that come from knowing it. You therefor should ***do*** something to enliven and integrate ONE thing.

I'll talk more about command active inclusion later in #4 and #5 of this Part 2 text.

The return of commanding your universe may only at first be more clarity in using universal line. You may get clarity that your active inclusion is a smart move and then you have even more conviction to leave conclusion wave alone. The best return is a deeper realization of yourself as universal line. This is a very valuable return. It will pay big and change everything.

To review a bit, in your session, you're staying with the simplest thing you could ever know and acknowledging the biggest fact of who you are.
You've decided that all you need to magically materialize your money is be ONE thing; to simply be universal line. In this illustration, you're waving your hand blindly over all attributes, even One all-person. All you acknowledge is the ONE thing that you are.
If you like, you could speak, "Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full," or just hold the intention briefly. Of course you hear your voice and see how you use your will to speak, and maybe even remember how your ONE all-person state just spoke. However, you're now taking the option to forget about all those and acknowledge just ONE thing about everything. That's the final truth, the final reality, so enjoy that elegant simplicity. It's intending with or speaking "ONE thing."

Instead of speaking or thinking words that are your command content of attention, I recommend just taking the action of sitting there to represent your intention to simply be universal line. That still quiet stance is closest to the still quiet state of universal line.Therefore, doing so naturally assists you to simply be. You know why you're sitting there, and so does the management hierarchy of the universe, so there's no need to stir up any more waves.



Even from the point of view of wave, the intention to simply be universal line make sense. In this illustration, look how your intention to simply be ONE thing for your magical money is sucked up by the vacuum nozzle automatically. It makes no difference what the content is to the vacuum. Now you're doing ONE thing and no-thing to accomplish your ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.

You'll enjoy having no responsibility for all the complexities of the universe which I've told you and instead simply be ONE thing. Instead of concern over your spinning mind and what it might do to your dream, you go back to being ONE thing instead. You may recall the vacuum image and see that you did all that was required of you for a successful command. You'll feel "off the hook" for both trying to be universal line and materializing the ten-thousand dollars.

The Grandfather of all excuses is, "I haven't really arrived at the state of universal line and I'm only deluding myself. I'm still hung up on merely the intellectual thought of it which is still wave."

Ten minutes is an ideal amount of time to sit with closed eyes to do your command session. Why do I have you sit with your eyes closed for a time? When you learn scuba diving, first the instructor has you train in a heated pool where it's most conducive to getting used to equipment and techniques. You don't want the threat of sharks or hypothermia when you learn your breathing technique. (smile)

You set aside an exclusive time, a session in which you sit quietly, without responsibility for realm events. This sets up a supportive condition for you to begin establishing clarity and strength in acting as universal line.

Why ten minutes?
There are two reasons. Ten minutes is a sufficient span of time to allow effective settling into the experience of leaving realm-being boundaries alone. Next, I've chosen a fixed reference of ten. This frees you from evaluating when to stop based on supportive or non-supportive realm-being experiences. Then the leaf isn't tossed about by the winds of localized results, such as, "I ***feel*** like its time to stop" or "Tomorrow might be a better day to do it."

When the ten minutes are up, that's it. You're off the hook of evaluation based on perceived success or failure. If time allows, you can add more groups of ten.
I recommend that you make ten minute sessions a part of your day. The first activity you do at the start of your day influences the rest of your day. Do it first thing in the morning, and then sometime in the evening – preferably before dinner. Sitting with a full stomach may not be

comfortable. Before bed is also not advisable because it may give you restful alertness, causing you not to need sleep, and thus unable to fall asleep normally.

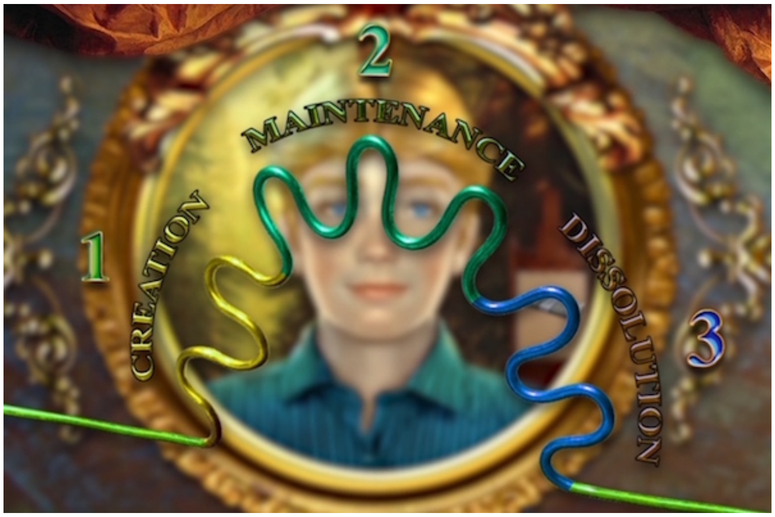
It's best to sit up because that signals your body to be alert. Only lie down if you're so fatigued that sitting up is uncomfortable. If you dose off, when awake just pick up where you left off, or do it later. If you doze off, it's because you need rest to be alert. Alertness is how you take command of your universe, so don't resist sleep if you need it.
First you find a comfortable spot to sit where you're unlikely to be interrupted by others. There's no need to make a big deal out of scheduling time and the perfect location. There are plenty of little ten minute chunks throughout your day to grab. If you find an hour, you can do six in a row. Don't mind if you're in a noisy environment. Noise is only a barrier if you treat it so. Noise doesn't matter to you as ONE all-person. You make a noisy universe for a good reason and it doesn't keep you from managing it. People may see you with your eyes closed and ask, "What's wrong? Are you tired?" You can say, "No, I'm just enjoying a peaceful moment" or something like that.
To time yourself, have a watch or clock you can glance down at to check. As you get proficient, you'll know ten-minutes close enough.
These recommendations also hold for the next procedure I'll give you that is more active and detailed than your session of simply being ONE thing. I call it your ten-minute command session. Much of what you see there will also assist your action to simply be ONE thing.

#3 Ten-minute command session.

Mac is coming over from the 2016 Advanced Painting Through Universal Line video to help us out with advanced finance. There he performed a ten-minute command session and shared how he correctly handled every situation that could arise. Here he will relate his skills to acquiring the ten-thousand dollars.

Mac: Hi guys.

The protocol of this procedure follows the essential nature of wave. All waves have three aspects: creation, maintenance, and dissolution. This bell curve maps an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or any aspect of the universe that comes and goes – even time-space.

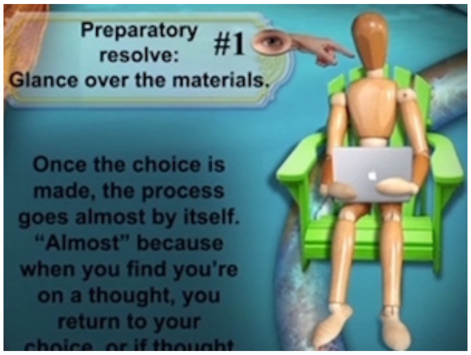


Mac’s creation aspect, is to intend his magical ten-thousand dollars. His maintenance aspect sets the flow or direction of intention into universal line by acknowledging where universal line is and what it does. His dissolution aspect leaves all that behind to immerse himself in the still silent state of universal line.

Mac’s little brother, Mikey, shows us how easy it is to understand the three fundamental steps of the protocol.
First, holding a glass of milk in his hands, he intends to drink.
Next, bringing it to his face, he opens his mouth and tips the glass to drink.
Last, ingesting the milk, his action is complete.

In the command session, first Mac has his intention to magically materialize his money. Next, he briefly focuses to acknowledge that he ***is*** universal line, fully in charge and fully present as his complete means-whereby, so that he acts to release and immerse himself in it. Last, he’s in the still silent state that brings all things into being: universal line.

The first and second actions take anywhere from two to ten seconds. The third and last takes fifteen seconds. In a ten-minute session, that means approximately thirty of these rounds. So, there’s a quick overview of the real magic Mac will do to instantly materialize his ten-thousand dollars out of thin air – directly from the metaphysical state of universal line.



Preparatory resolve: #1
Glance over the materials.

Once the choice is made, the process goes almost by itself. “Almost” because when you find you’re on a thought, you return to your choice, or if thought

Mac just spent a few minutes glancing over the PDF text: Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line Part 1 of 2: Knowing The Facts, for his preparatory resolve.

Sometimes just glancing over a few images acts like a catalyst to align Mac with their support. He refreshes the simple mechanical facts of why universal line is who's speaking his command. That gives him conviction and validates his action of protocol.

WHAT HAPPENS DURIN
#2
Intention:
I now become my ten -thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.
#3
Stir
atory
ve:
#1
e materials.

Now his intention is to instantly materialize his ten-thousand dollars. Mac will do this with closed eyes. That's because in his session, he's not responsible for realm-being events. Perception is not relevant, so closed eyes sets up a more favorable condition to command his universe. There he is with the microphone analogy hooking him to universal line, "Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full." That's his *command content of attention*.

Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.
1

Mac prefers the analogy of the ocean and its waves to best understand the mechanics of how the universe works. As such, protocol's #1 step is like standing on a diving board acknowledging Mac's dive into the ocean for his money. #2 expresses his commitment to the flow of action so that he jumps off the board. With #3 he leaves everything behind and is immersed in his ocean.

His *content* is just a faint intention. Faint doesn't mean faint-hearted or unclear. It means just a quiet sense of it, which ***could*** be more clear than words could represent. Faint means just enough to know what it is. Faint is most appropriate because it's closest to his ocean's ultimate stillness and quietness which is where he's dropping off his intention. His ocean of universal line is what processes his return of the magical money. I don't use the word *feeling* as intention, because so prevalent in the personal transformation community, is to ***try*** to feel it with deep feeling. The whole idea of Mac's hammering at his subconscious mind in order to activate the superconscious is merely being unfamiliar with the simple mechanical fact of what is bending the wave of his return. The superconscious mind is an attribute of the universe, and that means it's wave.

Mac's dealing with line, not wave, to produce the ten-thousand dollars.

He ***could*** pronounce the words clearly in his mind, but he knows that both his ONE all-person state and universal line state are fully present in his intention, like H2O is present in water, so there's no reason to try to make it clear enough for those levels to hear him. In fact, he doesn't even need to intend because he knows his intention is there in the pure intelligence of universal line even before he could know of it.

The reason Mac intends here, as well as rounds with fifteen seconds, is to regain directing himself as ONE all-person; a fully active integrated presence in the world.

If Mac ever felt more comfortable and enjoyable making a clear pronunciation in his mind, that's fine, but he'd only do so because it's enjoyable to clearly focus, ***not*** because it's more effective. The only crucial protocol point to follow is the action of going to universal line for the ten-thousand dollars.

Here I am.
Fully present.
Fully in charge.
ONE no-thing
completeness:
Universal Line.
2

#2, is acknowledgment that he is universal line fully in charge to accomplish the ten-thousand dollars, so that he flows to *jump and immerse*.

"Here I am. Fully present. Fully in charge. ONE no-thing completeness: Universal Line."

#2 is represented by his face shown dimly behind the transparent sphere as seen in this picture. The meaning behind the sphere is fully covered in the previous Part 1 video.

Mac's universal line acknowledgment is not spoken words in his mind. It's a conclusion stance he flows with, just like he concluded in the past that he was only an ant in the scheme of things and then acted on it.

Mac often goes out on a starry night where he can stand alone to contemplate and hold that consideration. Later when he returns into his session, his familiarity allows him to quickly touch down with #2 on the way to #3.

Since he's not "in the ocean" until he leaves all conclusion stance and movement behind, #2 includes the analogy of taking the action to jump off the diving board.

The words,"Simply being universal line…" in #1 almost negates the need for #2.
However, it's best for Mac to enclose or bracket everything with the inclusion of universal line since that's where he's taking himself.

No perception
No experience
No excuse
3

#3, the immersion, is represented by Mac disappearing into the water as shown here.
– or more accurately, he falls back into his universal line state.

The stopwatch shows fifteen seconds passing while under water.

You see the words, no perception, no experience, no excuse. That's me telling you what the ocean is all about while he's immersed.

Here are the ocean waves. Here is Mac hanging himself on wave as we spoke of in the Part 1 video, symbolized by the cat hanging on the bell curve wave. Mac knows better now.

Here's the deep silent ocean – actually more shallow in this scene so that you can tell it's water. It's the analogy that helps Mac understand his still silent all-pervasive universal line – no attributes, no variations, such as perception, experience, or events. And above all, no excuses for ***not*** magically gaining financially.

Remember the analogy in the main video, of sea-water's contact with skin? What produces magical money is a chemical reaction of Mac's skin to sea water. There's Mac's hand in the ocean (the analogy that line never stops being line so he's ***it***). He can move around all he likes (that is, make waves or respond to waves) but it makes no difference because the source of his return is the water's contact with his skin – not any movement.

So what does he do? He simply ***knows*** he's fully in contact with that silent ocean to magically materialize his ten-thousand dollars. That's the stance he's taking during the 15 seconds. He's not looking to experience anything because universal line is where the experiencer and experience are rolled into ONE state without distinction. All he need do is simply enjoy being that.

Seen in the Part 1 video, Mac's attention is taken as if sucked up by a vacuum to be processed by universal line into the bending wave of the outer condition. That's because Mac never stops being ONE all-person commanding his universe as a private dream. His creation process goes on even if it's behind the scenes. The process is automatic.

Look at the sea-salt brine on his hand, reminding Mac that merely contact with salt water on his skin is what brings his finished ten-thousand dollars. With that, he enjoys releasing all his efforts into the vast ocean of his being. That's the #2 step of Protocol flowing to #3.

Here's a dog scratching. If Mac ever felt a strong urge to refresh the knowledge such as the analogy of the sea water on skin, no need to resist. Mac comfortably accommodates his emerging localized realm-being, or the spot on his line of evolution, symbolized by the diagram above the dog. If Mac has to itch, he goes ahead and scratches. If he needs to review the information to be resolved on a point, like he did with preparatory resolve, he goes ahead, finishes, then comes back to universal line. He quickly gets it and comes back to stillness. In time, familiarity with universal line will be such that he doesn't respond to something telling him that he needs to know more.

#3
Stirs up realm-being boundaries.

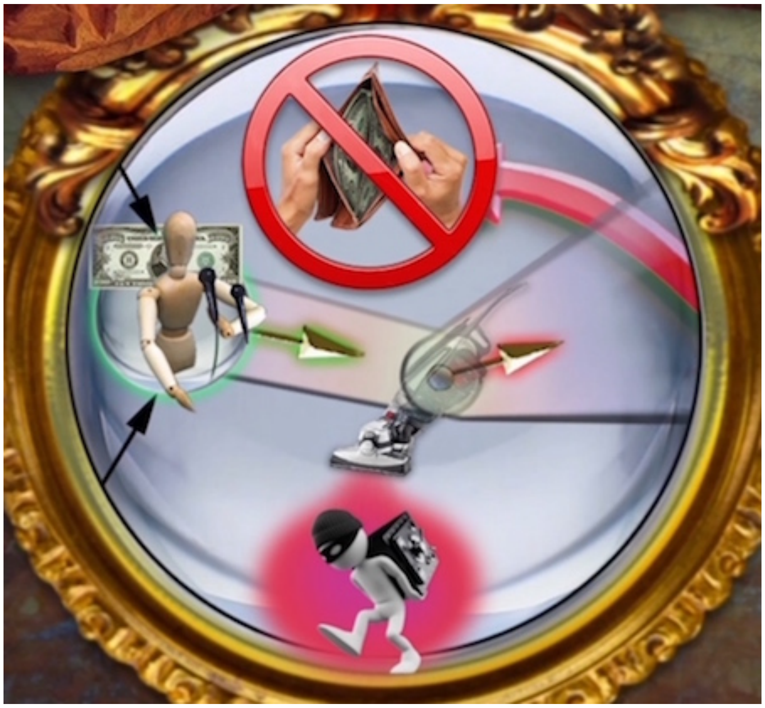
When Mac is new to this knowledge, his action to command his universe directly for instantly materialized money, is likely to stir up boundaries which challenge him. Mac doesn't notice dust in the air until he starts to sweep dust out the door.

Mac will next likely hear a ***reaction*** – some kind of excuse for why he can't or won't magically materialize money. It's Mac's small vision of the universe which causes him to bump up against boundaries.

Here it's represented by a bank robber carrying off a safe.

core
beliefs

Essentially, it's Mac's limited core beliefs about how the universe works or how personal transformation works.



Here we'll put the bank robber in context of the proof loop. There's Mac holding the microphone, speaking his intention to materialize the ten-thousand dollars. Next his command drops down to get conditioned by restricted beliefs that gauge his success. Look at the vacuum cleaner going to the hinge. His restricted conclusion ***is*** a command taken automatically because he never stops being sole commander of the universe. His content of attention then goes on to universal line because the results, that is, all waves, come from the bender of wave: universal line. The ocean waves itself. Then at the top, localized results in his dream-world prove what his conclusion told him: there's no such thing as magical money. He used his full power as ONE all-person – ONE all-mind – to prove "he cannot." This holds Mac in a little box of life.

Here is a realm-being boundary, or conclusion, that binds Mac tightly. It could come down crashing on him, seemingly out of nowhere.

There are multiple ways of handling it. The first and most ideal, is to view it with Mac's universal line identity so that it's automatically overridden by a more complete truth. He then returns to his ocean state.

TEN THOUSAND DOLLARS
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

The second, and most popular in the world at this time, is to fight it. Ever since Mac was a small boy with bullies in the playground, he was told that if he didn't stick up for his rights and confront his enemies, they'd walk all over him for the rest of his life. His advice was to punch them in the face. Movies, TV, and especially computer gaming, reinforced the message.

In his command session, since the so-called enemy is his own fluid dream thought, there's more flexibility in handling it effectively. The first problem is that as an emerging localized realm-being, Mac's experience is that his enemy is coming from a place over which he has no control. It just pops up out of nowhere without his permission. If something is coming from a place over which he has no control, then trying to control it is going to be an ongoing clean-up job. He may feel victorious and satisfied at first if he succeeds, but in time it's going to sour his session. He's not going to look forward to tedious labor, and he'll come up with excuses to do something else besides his ten-minute session. Only a step away from punching an enemy, is trying to override it by hammering at his subconscious mind with feeling, convincing it to influence the super-conscious materialization of the ten-thousand dollars.

An enemy is there as an expansion opportunity in which Mac learns how to use his universal line – handling the enemy wisely instead of acting like an isolated victim. His ten-minute session sets up the most supportive condition for him to begin establishing clarity and strength in acting from universal line. In it, he learns he doesn't need to take on wave behavior for his ten-thousand dollars because he himself ***is*** the bender of wave.

So there Mac is, taking his opportunity to make himself an expert at acting from universal line. On he goes for another round.

Sometimes the boundary may not be so clear, but just a physical sensation like his heart beating more intensely.

Maybe he’s not sure what it is other than he has a sick feeling or even feels sick to his stomach. That’s the corresponding chemical reaction in his body to the mental boundary. His mind not aways holds the collective details all at once in memory, so he just feels that something is wrong. The old realm-being boundary of thinking he’s unworthy could do it. Maybe hearing teachers, who’s place was to deal with a particular spot on his line of evolution, told him that acquiring things would only bring bondage and suffering, or that using his power was immoral.

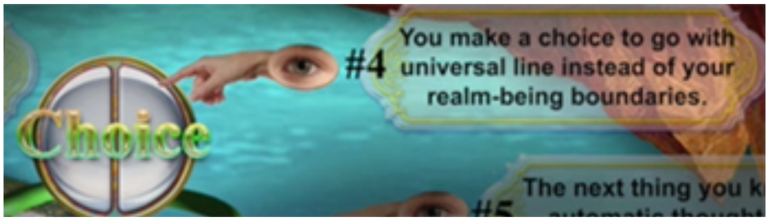
Thinking he’s unworthy, incompetent, or in danger, is a completely natural state along his line of expansion. Everything meaningfully fits into the system of the universe, so there’s no need for Mac to take it personally. It’s there for a good a reason, just as is the higher-up spot of having a reason to conclude worthiness and deserving.

At each point, complete authorship integrity is present because universal line is fully present. From the view of universal line, neither spot is greater or lesser, just different. So Mac chooses a higher one and claims his resident worthiness and competence as universal line. That choice will finish the lack or discomfort from his restricted conclusion. Mac may ask himself, “All alone, no one else besides me, all my private dream, what am I doing?”

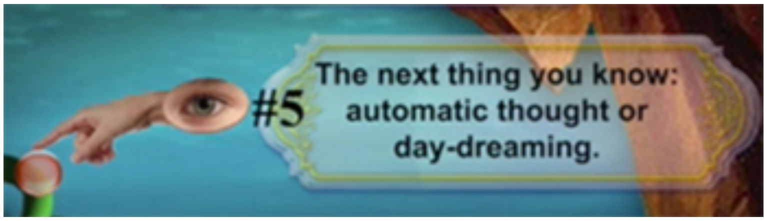
However, a boundary could be so strong that Mac totally forgets his greater self-knowledge and just feels overwhelmed or blown away. At this point we’ll accommodate his localized realm-being experience with a remedial procedure called *command active inclusion* until he can better grasp universal line.

The remedy is to simply and effortlessly remain however he finds himself as a realm-being. No skill required. He may watch this agreement, or more ***inclusive*** intention, taken by the vacuum as he saw in the proof loop, so that he knows he's doing all he needs to. Whatever blows, Mac gives it his *thumbs up* for the magical ten-thousand dollars to be completed in full. It's putting the boundary to work in his favor. It's dealing with the boundary indiscriminately, ***almost*** as good as indiscriminately dealing with it by responding with the knowledge of universal line. The return of this agreement will calm the winds so that Mac is again free to return to the three-step protocol.

All these challenges have a common theme: they're trying to convince Mac that he needs to do more than simply be universal line for the ten-thousand dollars. Here it's symbolized by the hand with pliers and nuts and bolts encouraging him to take some type of repair action. Either responding by going to universal line, or alternatively using *command active inclusion*, is like having a traffic cop saying, "No, I don't need to watch myself investigate and work at it." Mac, all alone in his private dream, not accepting excuses to do more, is using the elegant simplicity of who he is.

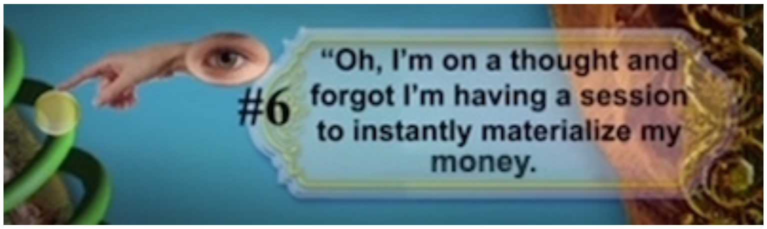

#4 You make a choice to go with universal line instead of your realm-being boundaries.
Choice
The next thing you k

Now Mac has made his choice to go with universal line instead of boundaries in order to instantly materialize his ten-thousand dollars.


#5
The next thing you know: automatic thought or day-dreaming.

The next thing Mac knows, his mind wanders to a line of thought or day-dreaming. That could go on for a few seconds or minutes. That happens because he's used to being merely a recipient of variations.

Tomorrow, Mac plans on going to the beach with his dog. Day-dream images appear in Mac's mind about how much his dog is going to enjoy it. Mac didn't plan on thinking the thought – it just came out of nowhere spontaneously.


#6
"Oh, I'm on a thought and forgot I'm having a session to instantly materialize my money.

Because Mac's sitting there for his magical money, eventually another thought will come, "Oh, I'm on a thought and forgot I'm having a session to instantly materialize my ten-thousand dollars."

Choice
#7
Return to choice again.

He then returns to his Protocol:
"Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full."

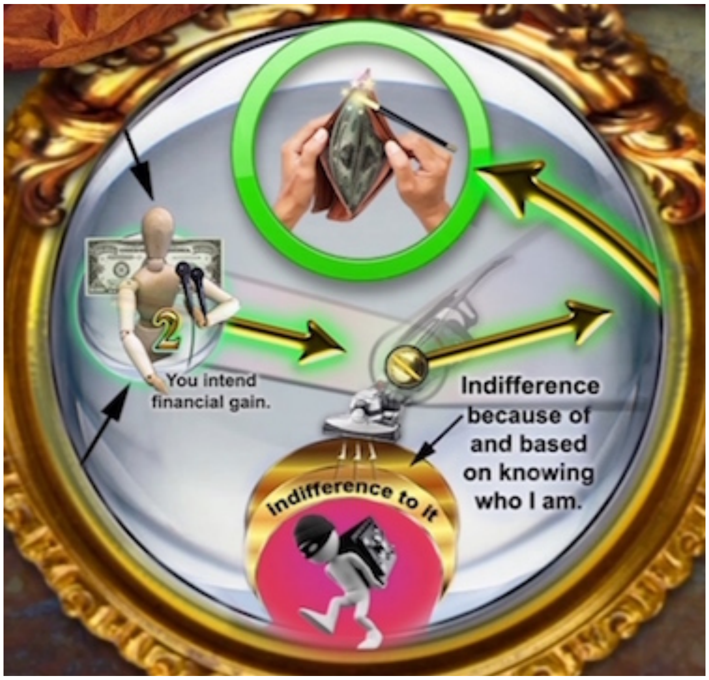
On he goes with his round.

A wise old owl (Mac's old restricted yet responsible reaction) may tell Mac that he needs to be more familiar with his universal line, so that he should stop to refresh the information.
But Mac's new traffic cop is smarter and says, "No, I don't need to watch myself investigate and f work at it."
This is a perfectly natural situation that arises as Mac grows in familiarity with universal line.

No, I don't need to watch myself investigate and work at it.

Here's the scratching dog again. If Mac feels a strong urge to be more familiar, no need for him to resist. We want to accommodate the big picture of life to let it naturally flow. Mac quickly gets what he needs for resolve and then comes back to the stillness of universal line. As he gains more strength, that itch won't arise.

Another possibility which could arise is that something just wants to hang out with Mac. It could be anything: a stream of thought, bodily sensations, or even an idea about universal line. Because Mac is here to materialize his money, and wave is ***not*** where the return of his command is coming from, he takes a neutral attitude towards it. Whether it's by his side of not isn't an issue. His ***only*** issue is looking to universal line. Mac may think, "Yes but having that thing hang out with me isn't being the ocean." Yet just as the ocean doesn't stop being the ocean even when it waves, Mac doesn't have to stop being the ocean just because something is flowing on by his side.


2
You intend financial gain.
Indifference because of and based on knowing who I am.
indifference to it

Look how that stance runs the proof-loop. The strength of his indifference, here shown by the enclosing crescent, is enclosed by a second crescent, knowing that he is more than wave, that he is the bender of wave; universal line. That's a content of attention that releases Mac from the wave's influence, and goes right on to be processed by universal line for a finished ten-thousand dollars. ***Trying*** to be indifferent can be a difficult task. This is where Mac's preparatory resolve comes in. Prior to his session he refreshes his reason or ***basis*** for being indifferent through solid mechanical facts, which give him sufficient conviction so that no effort is needed.

Numerous events could happen during Mac's session. His realm-being boundaries could expand to a greater universal experience. However, Mac is very practical. He knows he's here to finish his ten-thousand dollars and not get distracted by wave attributes of any kind. After the ten-thousand dollars is finished, he'll come back to that if he wants.

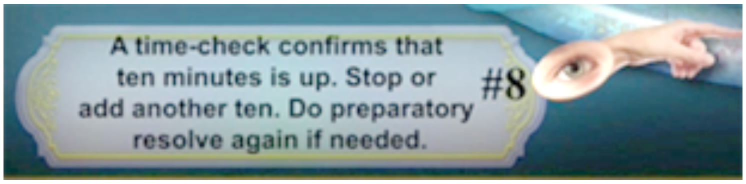
There he is returning to his stance of universal line.

Who knows, even God and all his angels could come down to visit Mac.

Mac, you just turned away God and all his angels? Who do you think you are?

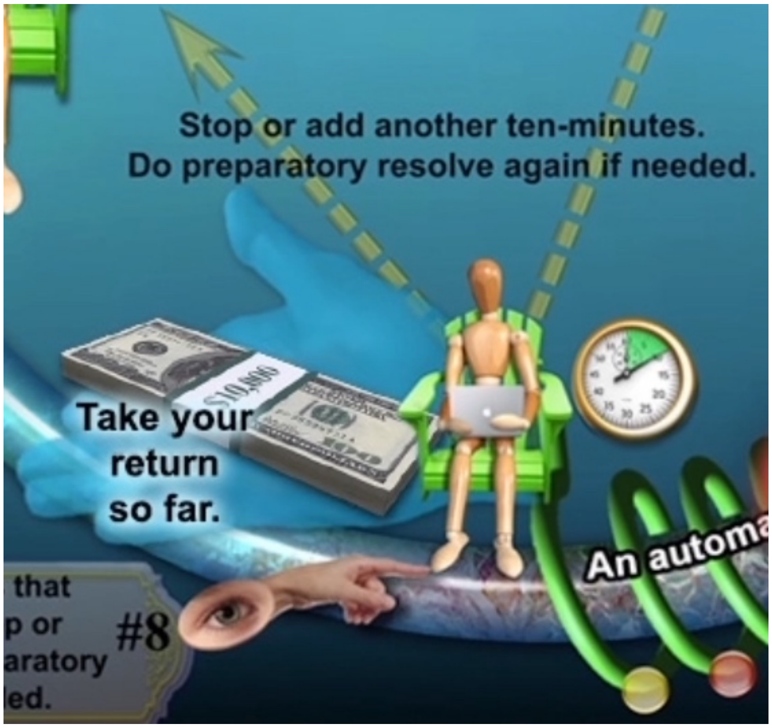
Mac: I'm universal line.

Good answer. There's a time for them of course, yet if Mac is going to use who he is to materialize his money, he should go all the way with who he is – beyond any attribute, including even the highest realm-beings. It's not a delusion of grandeur to do so, it's acting on, and doing justice to, his base mechanical fact.



A time-check confirms that ten minutes is up. Stop or add another ten. Do preparatory resolve again if needed.

A time-check confirms that his ten-minutes is up. He can stop or add another ten. He can do preparatory resolve again if needed.


Stop or add another ten-minutes.
Do preparatory resolve again if needed.
Take your return so far.
$10,000
An automa
that
p or
aratory
led.
#8

Once the choice to do protocol is made, the process goes almost by itself. “Almost” because when Mac finds he’s on a thought, he returns to his choice, or if thought is simultaneous with choice, he doesn't mind what’s going on. Perception’s’ conclusion could prove to Mac that he’s not aligned himself with universal line and that he’s just wasting his time. But since he ***is*** that ocean, he allows, by his side, whatever remains of perception’s conclusion (wave) as he simply goes on commanding his universe. When perception’s conclusion tells him that simply remaining the ocean for his return is not enough, he as the sole rule-maker, all alone, no one besides him, the bender of wave, doesn’t go to that constricted place within himself.

Hey Mac, that ten-thousand dollar stack of hundreds with the band you just materialized was the idea I had for you. Did you go back in time, inspiring my thought to give you that exact stack of bills? By your smile, I see that’s true.

Ah, there he goes. I guess if he knows he can materialize money, he can materialize himself off somewhere else. Well, wherever he is, I’m sure he’s fond flow effulgent.

Even after you're beyond the need for remedies, you still may find it enjoyable to sit with closed eyes to do three part-protocol, and create from there. The same goes for simply being ONE thing.

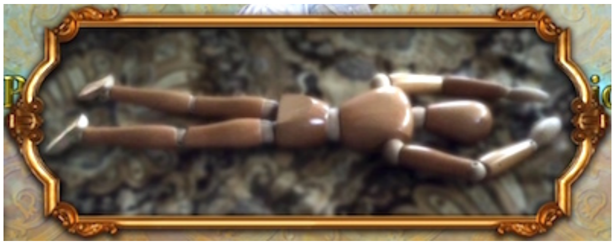
#4 Passive command active inclusion

Passive command active inclusion can be used both during quiet private practices and while out in your world. It could also be called inner command active inclusion. It's simply remaining however you find yourself as a realm-being.

No matter how good you think your command session is, I recommend half a minute of completely indiscriminate passive command active inclusion prior to ***any*** command practice, from simply being universal line to out walking in the street.

Take longer if you like, but at least half a minute to get the experience of unconditional freedom from boundaries. It will refresh being "off the hook" no matter what, and get you off to a good start.

If you would like to get a solid experience of active inclusion, start off with just sitting or lying and feel your body sensations as they arise. Use your body to make it more concrete. Maybe it's the pressure of hand against your leg, like the mannequin in the picture. Maybe your arm against your chair or the tightness of your shoe. Maybe the movement of fluid in your veins. That's "however you find yourself." Continue to simply be however you find yourself – whatever keeps happening – for your return. Your body will involuntarily keep giving you the material for your agreement, so that you don't have to try to "get with active inclusion." Sit back and enjoy the process going all by itself with the vacuum obeying you. It's such a beautifully accommodating command.



The most complete use of your body is shown in the mannequin laying flat on his stomach with his arms raised above his head. This is the complete surrender of any demands of your musculature as well as the fullest feeling of pressure to use for inclusion. No matter what is going on in your body, especially fatigue, this will cover everything. It provides the most support for not trying to change anything.

If you're in pain, your return from this command should be some degree of release from the pain. The ideal is to reduce it sufficiently to return to your ideal command content of attention, whether it's simply being universal line, or the protocol of the ten-minute session.

#5 Outer command active inclusion.

Outer command active inclusion allows you to take the info and apply it to whatever is going on in your day.

Something like this could happen: “I’m really busy, distracted, and don’t feel well, so I can’t study or do your remedial procedures right now.” You can accommodate this practically.
The answer is to do *outer command active inclusion.*

Remedial
inclu

There are two different types of outer command active inclusion; passive and active. Passive is when you simply observe or witness the un-choiceful situation going on around and within you. You’re mindfully observing anything that distracts you from getting your the-thousand dollars. Being mindfully observant is then your agreement or command content of attention involuntarily sucked up by the vacuum.
This is a delicate point so I'll say it again.
Being mindfully observant is your agreement or command content of attention to acquire your ten-thousand dollars. This procedure is employed when you don't have to focus on getting something practical done, but just take the time to watch your world go by. This works well when you're out sitting somewhere, and it doesn't seem right to close your eyes. It's almost as simple as simply being ONE thing.

Remedial
inclusion

Active is when you’re too busy with daily responsibilities to gain financially, either conventionally or through universal line. For instance, paying your bills, cleaning your house, managing people, taking care of your health. You go about these things with the faint intention in the back of your mind that these things are your complete means-whereby to finish your acquiring your ten-thousand dollars – just like you did for your daffy-duck mental state to get you “off the hook.” It breaks the proof-loop.

So even if you’re in the dentist’s chair and he’s drilling away, you can *include* that situation, which nails the command of your universe, to produce your fully magical money – or anything else either distracting you or keeping you busy. Actually you could go out, see a movie and have a pizza as your complete means-whereby to produce your fully magical money. After all, it’s ***your*** dream, right?
To decide when to use command active inclusion, ask yourself, “If I had a choice would I have come, the financial experience – perception – event which life just handed me? Your answer

might be: “No, if I had a choice, I wouldn’t have it come.” If it keeps impolitely presenting itself, giving you no way out, give it the thumbs up to produce your fully magical money.

In other words, if it wants you so much, make it pay. See how you can put to work the big WHO of who you are, even amidst the very real experience of bondage to wave?

Outer cor
e inclusion.

My final comment is about the possibility of Dino the toy dinosaur taking a bite every time you act to perform command active inclusion. This is actually an ideal set up, because just as your body involuntarily kept giving you the material for your agreement, so that you didn’t have to try to “get with active inclusion,” Dino comes around again like old faithful. (smile) Now you're putting Dino to work and making him pay. This may at first make Dino wiggle and squirm as he bites, but that's just more material to make your inclusion more definite. You may have heard the advice, that if you're ever attacked by a lion, the most effective action is to remain still. The return of fully accommodating Dino, is that he gets board and disappears. Remember, who you are really is that big to make this work.

How to handle a partial return of your command.

How to handle a partial return of your command.
1
2
3

I recommend that you continue your conventional means of financial gain, and not just wait for a magical return. That's most practical. You've got your immediate financial demands to consider, not to mention that you might sacrifice your level of enjoyment and fulfillment that comes from the way you're presently acquiring money. Let the return of your command lead the way to magical money. Your return will show you when it's time stop depending on conventional means. You may find that your return comes in degrees, so that you're experiencing degrees of #1 through #4 on the list of possible story-lines as they relate to your progress in financial gain as I mentioned in text Part 1 of 2.

There are three options to handling a partial return of your command on your path to mastering both this knowledge and your money. First, you stay with mastering this knowledge until the desired return comes through. Second, you stop and use whatever money or financial skill you have ***so far.*** Third, you do a mixture of both and enjoy yourself along the way. A mixture of both is most practical and what I'll recommend you do here. However I would understand that in your zeal to materialize money magically, you abandon conventional means and focus entirely on materializing with universal line. That's a very personal choice based on what makes your life most worth living, and of course, what you can afford.

Preparatory Resolve

Because you're new to this information, it's good to refresh it prior to either type of your sessions. That means you look over the text and/or images to refresh what and why you're doing what you do. It will give you more conviction. Sometimes just glancing at a few images is like a catalyst that gets you resolved about your session and settled into command. You will find a preparatory resolve sheet on my web site for that purpose.

Now I'll speak a series of pertinent questions with answers. You should be able to answer these quickly and confidently. If not, go back into the text and more carefully consider the facts. Remember, everyone acts on what they know. During the testy demands of your sessions, you'll need to know this information well in order to act different.
The questions/answers are the field of wave. They're meant to point you to staying with the stillness of universal line for your return. They point the way but aren't the way themselves. Universal line is the way. When you finish with them, leave them behind to go to universal line.

Question: Why is a backdrop or reference field necessary?

Answer: In order to present two or more things as variations through dimensional relationships.

Question: Why is the common denominator of all things without end, that is, no boundaries?

Answer: Whatever presents dimension is an all-pervasive backdrop and thus without dimension. Unconfined by dimension, it's boundless.

Question: What are some non-change attributes of this one all-pervasive backdrop?

Answer: Indivisible, non-dimensional, timeless, spaceless, all-pervasive, stillness, completeness, perfect integrity, and the fountainhead of all variations.

Question: Why is one total hosting field the very same thing as what it's presenting as different?

Answer: Since it's indivisible, whatever it's hosting cannot be separate from it. Not being separate, it's that ONE thing. The wave is the ocean.

Question: Why is something without boundaries, one thing?

Answer: Any boundary means that a certain thing leaves off in order to identify something different. Without that boundary, there can only be the presence of one thing.

Question: Why is wave made up of only one line (universal) and not two or more lines? What's the result?

Answer: Two lines would be variations and that would make them parts, not the whole. The result is that there's one bender of wave all alone.

Question: Why does the completeness of ONE thing, mean that there is perfect integrity in every variation of the universe?

Answer: One all, line, bending as wave means an authorship of variation which continues resident complete perfect integrity of ONE thing.

Question: Why is universal line pure intelligence and not intelligent.

Answer: Universal line contains everything in a virtual state without form. Something intelligent requires form. Pure intelligence is formless and without relative attributes (no reasons, no rules, no boundaries), yet the source of all attributes or variations. That makes it the ultimate abstraction and the final fundamental truth to act on.

Question: When I speak command content of attention, why is universal line (the whole of the universe) speaking?

Answer: Because line is the bender of wave and there is only one line. If anything (including me) speaks, it's all of that line bending itself.

Question: While commanding, what's the advantage to acting on less than the final fundamental truth?

Answer: There is no advantage to acting on incomplete truth during command. If the ocean acts like a wave, it's unlikely to command other waves.

Question: Why am I One all-person all alone?

Answer: Because as indivisible bender of wave, I can never stop being that (all), even when I'm a person. That makes me an all-person all alone.

Question: Why is ONE all-person complete perfect integrity?

Answer: Because His reference field, as ONE thing, is complete perfect integrity, and it never stops being that, even when it waves itself as ONE all-person.

Question: Why is universal line neither experience nor perception?

Answer: Because it's a unified state without multiple attributes. Attributes are necessary to produce both an experiencer and the experience.

Question: Why is my One all-person state not necessarily an experience or perception?

Answer: Because it's all-pervasive. Whatever is all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything equally like H_2O permeates water. Also because perception is shut down for a place to expand.

Question: Without perception or experience, what am I left with for looking to universal line?

Answer: I look with knowing or understanding, and soft-pedal perception's conclusion.

Question: Why am I complete authorship integrity – perfect choice and sufficient supply – when I speak command content, instead of merely an incompetent ant in the scheme of things?

Answer: Just as One thing never stops being the whole even when it seemingly localizes itself as variations, I as One all-person never stops being the whole when I become seeming individuals. One all-person means I see, know, and do everything everywhere forever. Missing nothing, I'm perfect choice and sufficient supply.

Question: What happened that perfect choice and sufficient supply isn't an experience?

Answer: I shut down perception in order to have a place to expand.

With that I could conclude all kinds of things about who I am and what I can do.

Question: Why is everything my private dream?

Answer: Formless pure intelligence becomes conscious of itself and vibrates as consciousness; I am; One all I am. Continuing that unfolding as a total creative intelligence personage, I vibrate myself as, "Now I become…" That personal intention becoming various vibrations to form a play-stage or seeming separate outer condition, is called a private dream. Because I as One all-person never stop being myself, even when I become individual beings (me here on this planet), it's my place to claim and deliberately play my cosmic dream right now here.

Question: Why don't I need to know the technical details of financial gain, such as taught in business school?

Answer: When I dream of financial gain, it just shows up.

When I dream that I need to know technical details, I watch myself investigate and work at it. Fully conscious dreaming drops all excess baggage outside of fond-flow-effulgence.

Question: Why do I have all the living proof I could want that I'm merely an ant in the scheme of things and possibly making a big mistake when commanding?

Answer: Because, me ignoring me, and only looking to wave when I speak command, I find in front of me what I've already proven locally (seen only by localized perception) through that ignorance.

Question: Why would I feel discouragement and intimidation surrounding the performance of command?

Answer: Because I'm accustomed to only looking to wave and thus ignoring my complete authorship integrity. I find only realm-being boundaries.

Question: Why is my content of attention involuntarily sucked up to be processed as a return, just like a vacuum?

Answer: Because I never stop being One all-person commanding my universe as a private dream, even if I ignore it or prove it otherwise with local perception. My creation process goes on even if behind the scenes.

Question: Why is it completely up to me to know and call my command content of attention "perfect choice and sufficient supply" regardless of local appearance's proof and conditioning?

Answer: All alone, there's no one else to decide either way. I take full responsibility to step through my game of hide-and-seek. If I find myself shirking responsibility, I simply ask myself, "All alone in my private dream, what am I doing in acting timid and negligent?" "What am I doing acting as an isolated recipient of my own system?"

Question: Why does the return of command have only to do with universal line and not wave?

Answer: Because everything comes from the bending of wave – universal line. Wave is only the result, not the cause. Wave as cause is only an illusion due to seeing/knowing only a small portion of the universe.

Question: What is meant by systemic wave and why is it so convincing?

Answer: All attributes of the universe are wave. There's a system of waves in place in order to guide beings on a line of expansion. It seems "Just the way things are." Every one has two rows of teeth, water freezes at 32 degrees, the only thing we have to do is die and pay taxes, there is no such thing as real magic, and so on. Just try to prove otherwise (without higher knowledge) and see what a fool you make of yourself.

Question: If I obey systemic wave just because it's there, what am I essentially doing as One all-person?

Answer: Merely telling myself a story of how the universe works and then believing it.

Question: If the systemics of wave is vying for my conviction while looking to the stillness of universal line, how do I handle wave?

Answer: By sufficiently understanding the first five laws of universal line and then acting while soft-peddling normal human perception. In that way systemics no longer have life, power, authority, and cease to exist.

Question: Why is my mindfulness of seeking, evaluating, and adjusting in the field of wave inappropriate, while commanding or looking for the return of command?

Answer: Because my return has only to do with, is only formed by, my still quiet universal line, not wave. Therefore whatever is going on with wave during command is irrelevant. I'd be acting like a thirsty fish in the sea if I chased after wave in order to be the ocean.

I'll leave you with a final word. Don't wait for any experience to start commanding your universe, because you already are in full command as complete authorship integrity.

End

FL
Sdb
Here I AM

A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials

A follow-up to Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line to more
carefully consider your two first priority facts:
ONE thing and ONE All-person.

By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com iamtotality@me.com

August 23, 2018 Updated January 2, 2019

Because this text has no corresponding video, more frequent updates will be forthcoming. The pre-requisite to reading this document is:

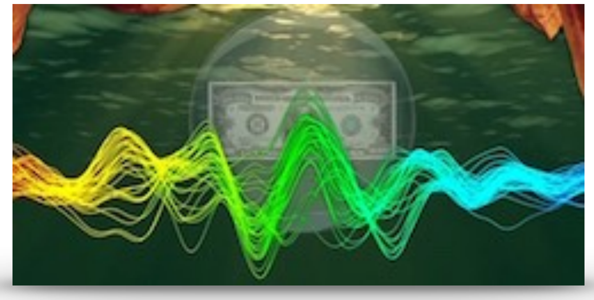
Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line, Part 1 , Advanced Financial Gain Through Universal Line, Part 2 , The Hierarchy of Beings ,Q&A PDF's
After reading this PDF, three short PDF supplements are: The Difference Between Universal Line, Father Line, Lord Krishna, And One All-Person , ONE Thing Self-Validation For Astral Bargaining , Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , Octo A.Puss Sitting On His Throne

This document refines your two essential priorities for the most direct and powerful influence in acquiring your $10K. Unless these facts are clearly prioritized as presented in this document, it's easy to get lost in lesser truths about how the universe works to manage yourself. Acting on them alone, you wonder what went wrong, or even wonder why lesser facts don't make sense, and you may not know what to do. My Q&A and reddit posts are full of examples of what can go wrong, and why confusion arises about how the universe works.

This text is spoken in the first person as Me, Father Line. There are two versions of ONE All-person; an absolute one, and a relative one at the highest rate of vibration. I am the absolute ONE all-person who is the personification of both line and wave; both absolute and relative. My form is portrayed here as a young boy. Historically I've taken human form as a boy and have gone by the name of Lord Krishna who made a public appearance 5000 years ago in India.

If you do a Wikipedia search on Lord Krishna, you'll find only a mishmash of speculations which point to nothing certain about who I am. If you investigate Vedic text about Me, you'll find mostly soap opera muck which you don't have time or need for.

As the text unfolds, more about who I am and why will be explained. If you ever feel that you're some kind of puppet or victim of who I am, that's the time to strengthen why this is **Your** private dream on the fly.



Let's establish why I'm Me. To review, I defined the universe as various rates of vibration. My line bends to make a wave, a vibration, so that line is the universal basis of wave – or everything in the universe. Line is like the ocean that creates waves which come and go. Again we'll proceed through logic-based steps to understand the first and most simple law of your universe – the most simple fact anyone could know: ONE thing.

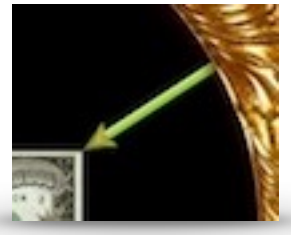
I'll have you look to Me as ONE thing which is the highest and end-all of what you could look to for your $10K.

In examining why everything is ONE thing, we needed to see how two or more things had something in common. We'll continue and expand on previous materials.

Let's look at these two bills. How could you know there are two bills unless there was something in their midst to present them as separate from each other? They have to have something in common to present them as two – some kind of field or backdrop. It's a third thing just like this transparent sphere is enclosing the two colored balls.

Let's take away that third thing. Well, we really can't. It has nothing to define it except a black void. But that black void is still something because it's still functioning to present itself as ***not*** the two bills.

Yes, the borders of each bill are still there to define them by themselves, but there's something more fundamental going on.



The black void space is providing dimensional relationships like the transparent sphere presented the two balls.

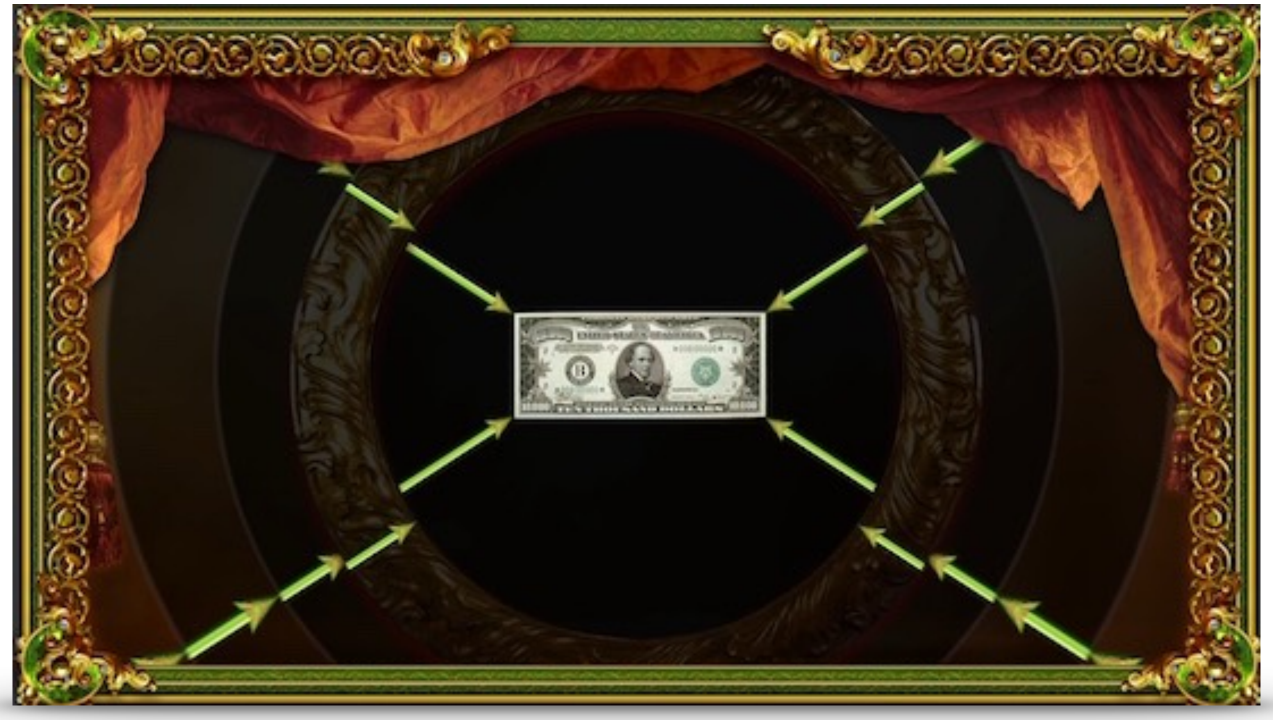
Let’s take the second bill away. Now we still have two things. One is the bill, and the other is the backdrop or ***not*** the bill. Even one thing can’t be presented without those dimensional relationships, because the backdrop is providing placement. The edges of the bill would still have no reference to being recognized as an object without placement, even if what places it is a void.

***This is the fundamental reason why I exist as a single highest being.
I am your placement.***

But what about thoughts? Thoughts seem to be an exception to dimension/placement and thus don’t need a reference field to define them. Where are they? You can’t hold thoughts in your hand or put them somewhere. Yet when you think of the moon, the thought goes to the moon in your thought space. Similarly, you can have an identity-sense space, which is even more abstract. So even if the attribute of dimension gets abstract, thought and identity-sense follow the same rule of having a common denominator.

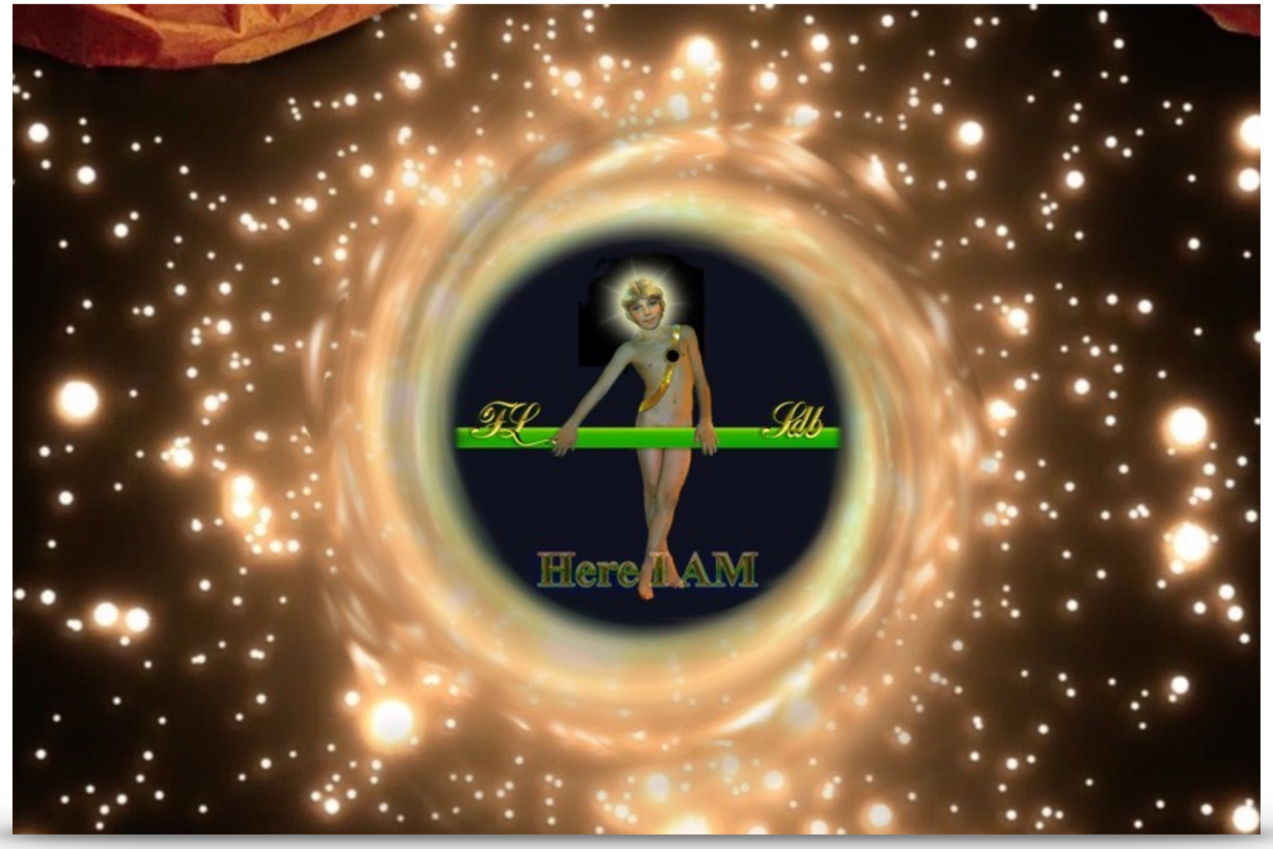
Back to the bill, we see that it can't exist on its own without being hosted by something more fundamental. We have one round edge that the arrows are bumping up against. The round edge is a boundary which is referencing the dimensional arrows, and without it, all definitions inside would fall apart. There would be nothing defined to perceive or know of. You would lose all your money. You as you know yourself would also be gone.

How about adding another bigger circle to reference the boundaries of the black void space? It's the same thing again. No matter how many bigger containers we add, there is no end to them defining the bill.



Something without end means no boundaries. Something without boundaries can only be ONE complete thing. Why? Because an end boundary is required to stop and then pick up again, to define the second thing. ONE thing is alone and eternal. Eternal simply means "this is it-ness," that ONE thing, the ONE thing that everything has in common. It's more than the boundaries of time-space, which makes it "this is it-ness." Here I still represent it as a confined black circle because that's what I do to symbolize it on a 2-D surface. It's timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and where all boundaries are coming from. Why do I say "coming from?" You take the base field away, and the bill is gone. You take away the bill and the base field is still there. So which is the base fact? What's coming from what?
That's where your $10K is coming from. Doesn't it make sense to go where it's coming from? As we continue, we'll consider how you can go to Me as no-thing, ONE thing, Father Line.

What happens when something is timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, and where all boundaries are coming from? Again, it's ONE thing. We might show it like this image below: where I'm the raw material of where everything is coming from, but I'm also the very thing that's coming out, not separate like the black hole versus the stars. Why? **As that common field is more than time-space, it takes everything along with it making everything that ONE indivisible thing.** Here you're still seeing two or more. Again, that's what happens when you visually represent this in a time-space presentation.



There I am with My flat line in the middle embodying ONE thing and no-thing. That's possible because I am the non-change fountainhead of all variations. I am a non-change variation who can clothe Himself in variations recognizable to realm-beings. While doing so, I never stop being pure being which is your still void. Because of that, I see, know, and do everything everywhere forever in all things since they ***are*** Me – their whole.

As I am ONE thing who can and does pretend to be variations, it follows that I can appear in human form, fully embodying completeness without pretending. Just as ONE thing, I have no source, no beginning, nor end.

You need not be too concerned about grasping the details of this extreme abstraction of My nature. Just a simple overall grasp of My Principle, ***without*** sophisticated metaphysical detail, is sufficient to start using Me. Later on, you can use Me to fill in those details if you wish.

Why do I say that I as this hosting field is the very same thing as the objects it's presenting? That's what I'm saying when I say that everything is ONE thing, or that everything is Me. All-pervasive means in-separate, right? But that would make everything a still void because, without separation, no variations could exist to perceive, only one nothing. Yet a void is not your experience. The keyword is that I as ONE thing am all-pervasive, because a common denominator which is ONE indivisible thing, has no choice but to be all-pervasive.

So why isn't it your experience that everything is My still void? This common denominator can't be an experience, because if you think about it, it's the ONE thing that completely permeates the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience. Compare it to not being able to see your eyes through your own eyes.

Take the idea of a void beyond your realm-being experience of looking into something like the pitch black space of a tunnel. An all-pervasive void has nothing to do with black (although in my illustrations I did black for a 2-D surface in time-space) or anything else. All-pervasive means that it's the base substance of what forms an experiencer ***and*** an object to observe, in the first place. So with ***this*** void, there's nothing to look at.

Under a video microscope focused on your eye, you could look at your eye molecules as a base substance which makes up your eye, but ONE void is all-pervasive, so where are you going to place the camera? There is no "place." The void is just as much the video microscope as it's anything you could focus it on. If the void included the variations of time-space, that would be different, but it's the "this is it-ness" of the eye and camera.

This is why when you look to Me for your $10K, there is no required perception, experience, or feeling to confirm it.

If you're not ***really clear*** on this, you're going to feel foolish, defeated, and have no choice but to act as if you're wasting your time. Look to Me in Principle.*

*Principle: A fundamental fixed attribute which serves as the foundation for ruling one's personal behavior, even though the attribute may be more subtle than common experience can confirm.

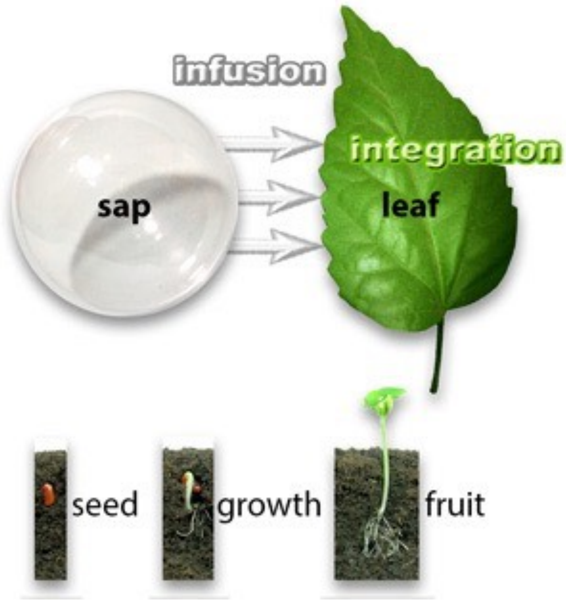
Let's take a closer look at what it means to look to Me in Principle.

First, what are you looking to? What are My non-change variations of UL which would be a treasure to be added to your everyday experience?

The most essential defining term is ***infusion*** *of Universal Line*. The term infusion is metaphysically absurd since UL is everything. Everything is already infused with everything. So why use that expression?
Because emerging localized realm-beings have a very real experience that the non-change variations of UL would be a treasure to be added to their everyday experience.
For example:
“I’m not able to use UL to manifest things.”
“I don’t know what *the leaps and bounds better music* sounds like, but I know it already exists complete in UL.”
“I wish I could experience everything as precious-majestic intelligence as Father Line does.”
“I’m having a problem with my Royal Recipient identity.”

What are these non-change variations? I, the embodiment of Universal Line, am All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing, infinite stability, infinite flexibility, infinite sweetness, infinitely accommodating-integrating, completeness, unbound, timeless eternity in the midst of time, stillness in the midst of activity, non-change in the midst of change, the fountainhead of all variations, only doing what you love, doing nothing to accomplish everything, fond-flow-effulgence.

To whatever degree of infusion, the above non-change attributes will be a treasure to the realm-being’s experience of: “I’m not able to use UL to manifest things.”



Using the analogy of a leaf and sap, a leaf doesn’t experience the all-pervasive flow of its clear transparent sap. After the sap is infused into the leaf, all the leaf knows is that it’s more green, more firm, growing bigger, and more resistant to withering from the heat of the sun ***after*** infusion. It has no idea where the changes came from because the sap is too close to the leaf to be recognizable. What comes ***after*** infusion is called ***integration***.

As UL is not an experience, the actual infusion of UL is not an experience either. *Integration* is the experience.

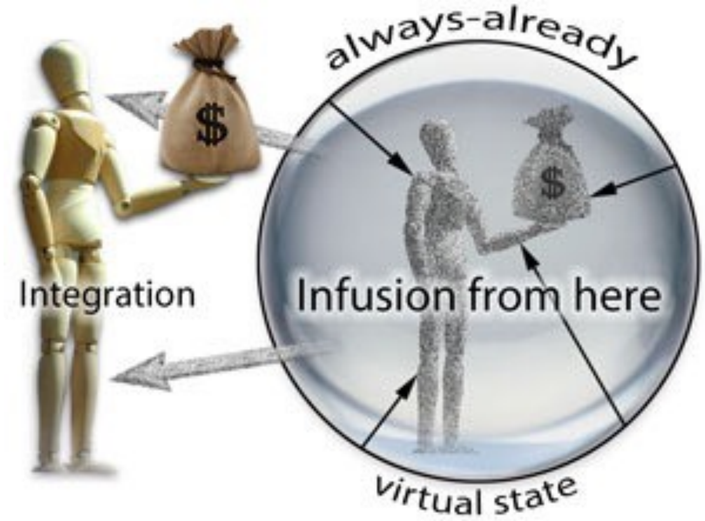
If you go into a session looking for the experience of integration before infusion has even happened, guess what? Not finding anything, you’re going to feel foolish, defeated, and have no choice but to act as if you’re wasting your time.

Going into a session for infusion of UL, and then looking for a particular experience, is as absurd as the metaphysical absurdity of the term *infusion* itself. It’s like planting a seed and then digging it up every few hours to see if it’s sprouting. It will never grow. This is why I as Lord Krishna said, “You have control over action alone, never over its fruits.” However, when you get to the point on your line of expansion where your ***experience*** is that you see, know, and do everything everywhere forever all at once, then, “You don’t have…” no longer holds true.

Therefore during your ten minutes, whatever integration results happen, are outside your control. Any *trying, any behavioral manipulation* to make results happen is only digging up the seed. (What do I mean by *behavioral manipulation?* Trying to feel UL because it doesn't seem to be present. Trying to intensify or maintain your intention to get through to our essence.) See the simple mechanical common-sense here? See why judging the quality of your session is shaky ground? Stay with your ten minutes. After you get up, move in your world and take whatever is the result. If it's not enough, you return to another session.

The only important action of an emerging localized realm-being is that prior to your session, you have a clear enough understanding of what you're doing, to have a reason to do a session in the first place. You should know that UL is not an experience, along with knowing the non-change attributes of UL which you can acquire. You should have clear facts of where you came from and where you're going so that the whole stage setting of what you're doing makes perfect sense.

I as ONE All-Person see, know, and do everything everywhere forever all at once. That's what it means when I'm the authorship of a detail called time-space equally along with everything else – including your $10K.



That means you're not creating the $10K, but that it's always-already with Me in My virtual state. You're not changing your world but shifting into another variant which already contains you with your $10K. (I'm not implying a second you in an alternate universe.) You're infusing the $10K into your localized realm-being experience. Your intention for the $10K is its representative vibration from My virtual state. See how I'm your treasure?

It's all very nice that it's there with Me, but why will it infuse *now* where it didn't before? **Because your will for it to do so is My will which does not fail –** if – you acknowledge that there is no separation between you and Me beside your partial view's conclusion. That ***acknowledgment*** is your ***organizing power*** to infuse and integrate your $10K. It's that simple. That's why getting your $10K is all about acknowledging Who/Me.
I'll get into that with more exacting mechanics in the pages to follow.

will
Father Line
$

There you are – Me, because the only difference between you and Me is perception's conclusion – no excuses.

Next, there is My $10K in the completeness of My virtual state.

Then, My will to bring it to local realm-being experience which does not fail.

Try it now. Close your eyes and acknowledge that I Am sitting right there as you. Pause one minute to get that through your head and have it sink in. Next, that the $10K is right there in you. Pause one minute to have that sink in. Next, that your will to bring it from My virtual state into realm-being experience is My will which does not fail. Pause one minute to have that sink in.

Next, while you're at it, go all the way by soft-peddling your perception to have everything about you be everything about Me as Fact. (Soft-peddling means, *to play something down; to de-emphasize something*. There's so many things telling you that you're not ONE All-person. This is a time to not be concerned about them – to not act on them.) Enjoy that elegant simplicity. You're not changing anything, but simply acknowledging what already is. Finally, restfully allow my will to complete itself – not digging up the seed to check – so that infusion takes place for integration. Do that for your ten-minute session. ***This more streamlined procedure replaces the earlier three-step protocol technique in the Financial Gain and Portrait Painting materials.***

You may very well find your mind wandering all over the place and even make you feel out of control, but you're not there for mental stillness, you're there to get your $10K (smile) Sure, you may wander, but when you become aware that you're wandering, you'll acknowledge that it was Me wandering for whatever reason I want to and return to being Me *that way* or *any way* – even mental stillness, for your $10K. If not, you're not taking Me all the way. How do you justify ***not*** taking Me all the way? Make sense? Even if a crazy whirlwind comes along, you're good to go.

Now let's return to what I as ONE thing mean. Remember, if you look to your realm-being experiences to confirm it, you'll likely fall flat on your face.

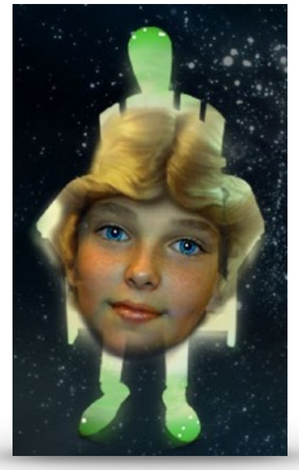
ONE thing means complete perfect order. Perfect order means

COMPLETE AUTHORSHIP INTEGRITY
Perfect choice
Sufficient supply
Here I AM

complete perfect integrity.
Integrity: The condition of being whole and undivided – unified, unimpaired, consistent, sound in structure. From the Latin ‘intact.’

As I never stop being ONE thing, how could I be less than complete authorship integrity? CAI means perfect choice and sufficient supply. Unless you can see every detail of the universe in relation to every other all at once, are you really in a position to verify CAI? Think about it. Yet you can do so in comprehending Principle.

You ***might*** see Me at any time with conventional perception and experience because I as the rule-maker of how the universe works, means that no rules and no reasons apply to Me. Outside the rules of how things work, I permeate the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience while remaining functional and presentable to rule-bound realm-beings like yourself. However, for the sake of your personal integrity, I leave you alone (by way of not perceiving Me) to command your universe in your own right. I prefer that you not hang on wave in any way, shape, or form. This is so that you may be true to your base fact of an attribute-less ONE thing to enjoy its elegant simplicity. When the time comes where you’ve expanded to such a degree, that you’re always conscious of Me, anything goes. As it will be up to you what happens then, there’s no need for you to speculate now on the life you’ll be living then.



Now we’ve established that I’m here, and like the full jar, I’m complete authorship integrity.

Remember the hand-sea image. You can move around (make waves or respond to waves) all you like but it makes no difference because contact with Me is a fixed chemical reaction with your skin – not any movement (wave). Contact with Me requires no demands on your realm-being faculties since I completely permeate you ***already***. Acknowledgement means you’re not changing anything. (see Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap for the fullest extent of what it means not to change or create anything.)

Having said that, if you find it more helpful to guide your attention by identifying with Me, Lord Krishna as a real living breathing person, I’m infinitely flexible in that way. Remember, the point of all of this is that I love My effulgence so much that I want to make “others” to rediscover that I’m Who they are. Those who are more heartfelt, prefer Me personally. Or, those who find it easier to focus on Principle when there is a familiar form involved, prefer Me. Let’s try a bit of that:

Look at this image of Me. In your mind, touch My lips in this image to ***acknowledge*** who is speaking. Then touch your own lips: “Here I am.”

See? What more could you want than My status as you commanding your universe? If you like, say, “There, it was good to hear my ONE voice.” You can do the same with Me while remaining however you find yourself for ***our*** ten-minute session.

See?
The only thing of significance is that it’s Me. Your particular realm-being experience about it is entirely irrelevant for the situation. It has nothing to do with experience, nor some kind of event in itself, nor who you are different from anyone else – only Principle. So where are you going to find a valid excuse that you’re not doing your session correctly or that it won’t work correctly? Not with Me. I work in My own right which by My indivisible nature is ***your*** own right. There are no hidden clauses to Principle. It just IS. Let Me ask you again, where are you going to find a valid excuse that something is not right in your session, or that you’re not good enough at it? Keep your acknowledgment eye on Me, and all excuses vanish like a bursting bubble.
“But what about…” is always looking to ***what*** instead of Me.

Keep in mind that John gave you a lot of info based on lesser complete truths, to help explain how you got to where you are as a realm-being. Also because lesser truths ***can*** have practical utility when moving in your world. Remember scraping ice from your windshield instead of H_2O. However, if you put any of those before Me, any *what* before WHO (you the rule-maker), you open yourself to getting lost in excuses for enjoying My elegant simplicity.

If you need more conviction or confidence to perform your command, where do you go? To more carefully examining Me in Principle. Your only other option is to hang on the ever-changing relative experience, perception, and events in your world. If you want to find out how well that works for you, just read the problematic postings in John’s Q&A or reddit/UniversalLine.

Let’s say you have a trusted best friend you’ve known all your life. When he said that something would be a certain way, he’s never faltered. You would trust him with your life. How much more could you trust Me when I don’t have unpredictable boundaries which could cause Me to falter?

How do I speak ten-minutes? You may have heard of a poetic statement such as, “The mountains speak of their grandeur. My ten-minutes is an intention spoken out of Me even though to you, no sound is made.

will
Father Line
$

You’re sitting here looking at this image on your computer screen of Me in My ten-minute session, right? Look at it and then slowly turn your head away from the screen for three seconds, then slowly back to the image. Do that now. (3 seconds pass) When you came back, it was still there right? It didn’t go anywhere. We already used mechanical fact to confirm WHO is speaking/intending the ten-minutes: Me always-already right there.

This time, turn your head away from the screen and hold it away until some kind of mental activity goes on by itself, like stray thoughts, day-dreaming, thinking about what I’ve asked you to do, any thoughts or feelings you consider pesky, and so forth. As soon as you become aware of them, turn your head back to the image. There I am. I didn't go anywhere. I'm entirely stable and dependable like a trusted best friend you can count on doing His ten-minutes.

If you ever doubt that you're doing it correctly, or if you're plagued with pesky whatever during My ten-minutes, what difference could it possibly make? It's completely irrelevant because you have a trusted Friend who's doing it. That *could* make you warm inside and give you a smile, but don't think you need that validation event – stay with the facts.

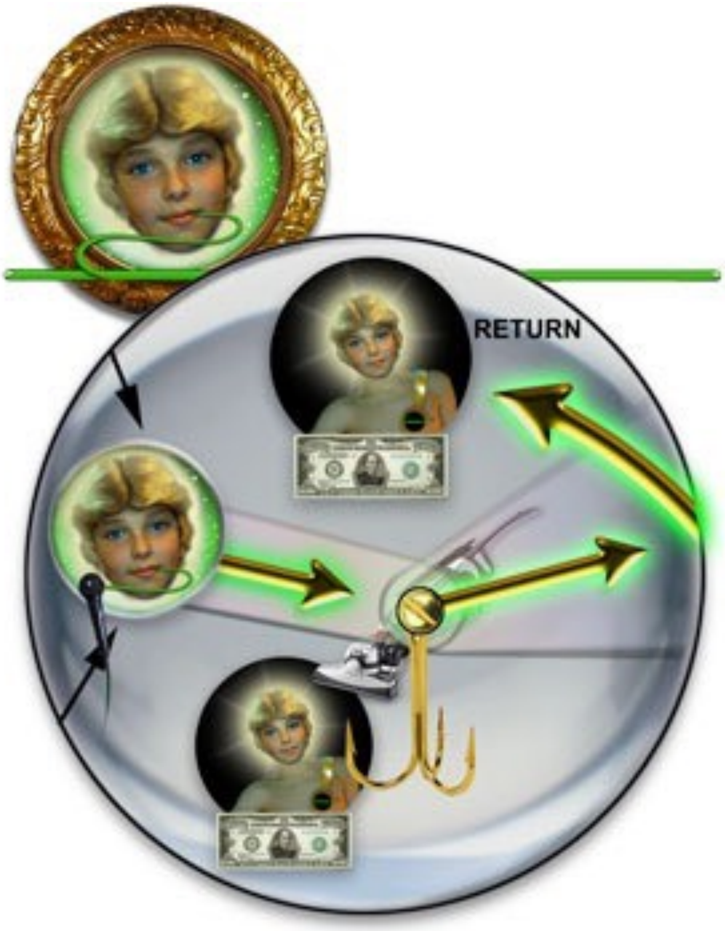
NO EXPERIENCE
EXPERIENCE

So what does this all come down to? Knowing enough about Who I am to be able to leave it to Me as a trusted Best Friend you can count on to do things right. Do it one more time for one minute right now to nail what I just said about counting on Me. (one-minute passes) Did you feel comfortably well-hosted with only My Principle and no experience?

How about thinking that a return should be what you *presumed* it should? Well, you either get a return of your command, or you don't. Shouldn't this situation continue to rely on knowing enough about Who I am? – to be able to leave it to a Me as a trusted Best Friend you can count on to do things right? If not, it's time to consider Who I am more carefully.

My final structural reality is that I'm all-pervasive fullness and the authorship of all variations. The image to the right shows it.

If your return is not forthcoming, guess what is the only thing you need to do? Acknowledgement of Me.



Everyone is familiar with a gate latch. With just a push, it secures itself so that the gate stays closed. From the view of a localized realm-being, when the so-called *you* speak your command content of attention, the only thing left to do is acknowledge WHO I am. That closes the latch of any further responsibility on your part. You securely lock the gate which might allow any further difficulties to come in.

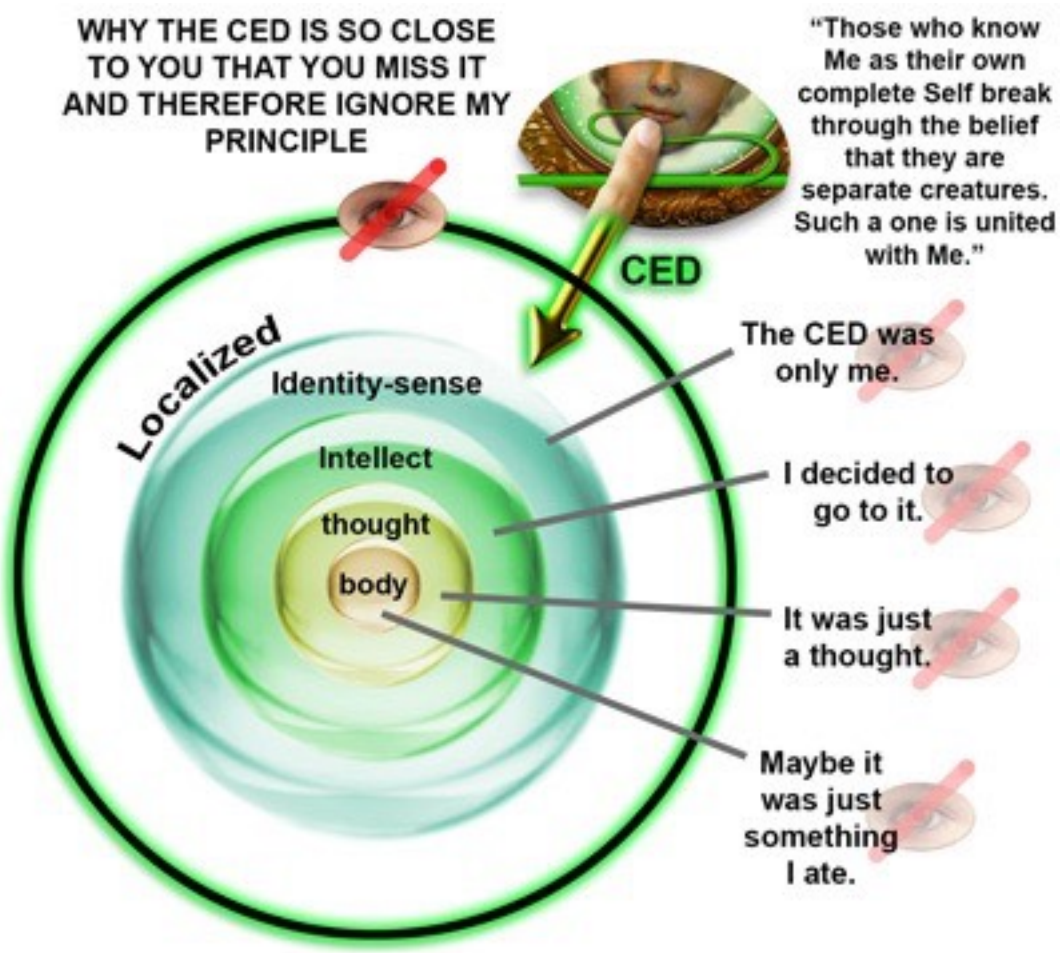
My emerging localized realm-beings love their excuses. “But if I’ve not yet got a return, I must not be sufficiently acknowledging Father Line. I don’t know what more I can do.”

“But if I’ve not yet...

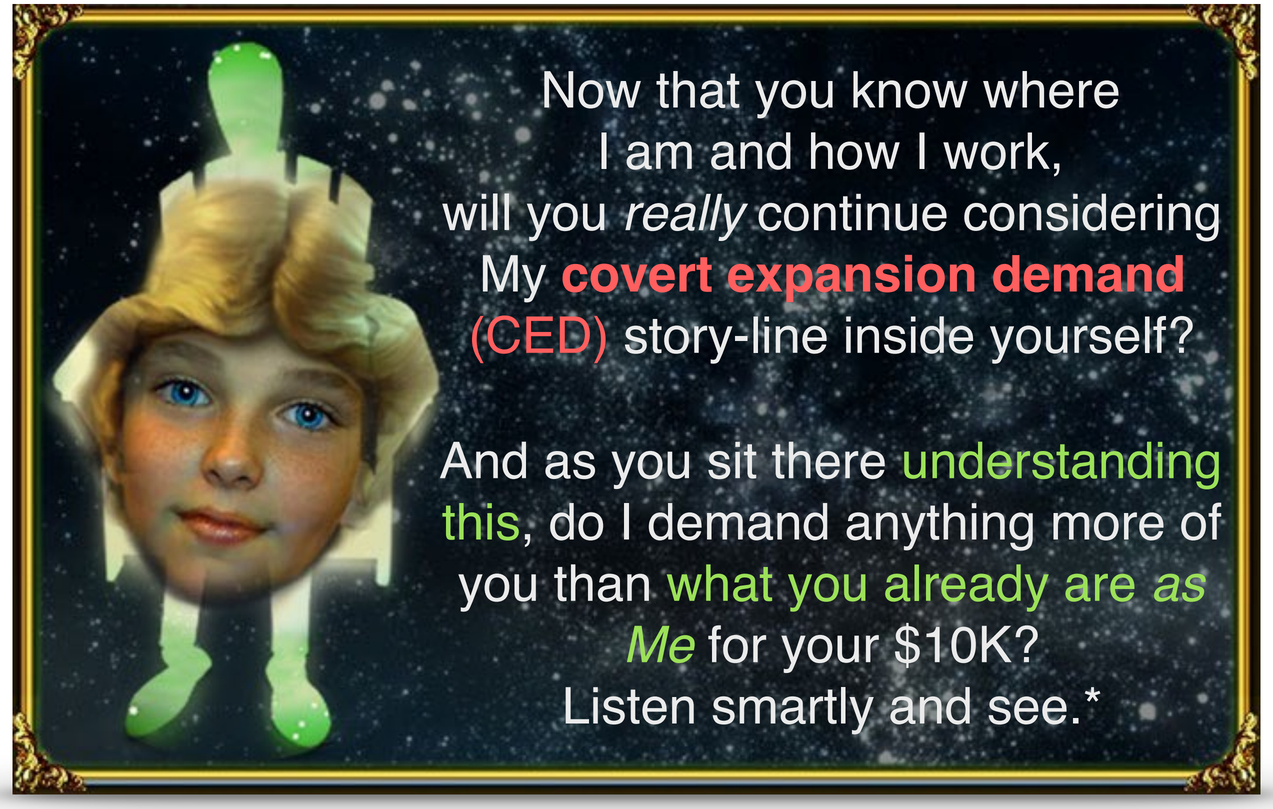
There is again only one answer because there is only ONE voice who speaks in everything, including that statement.
If you hear ***any*** “but,” it’s Me only pretending to be a ***what*** to provide an expansion opportunity for an emerging localized realm-being who is not yet sufficiently interested in WHO I am. We’ll call that My *covert expansion demand (CED).* I use the word *covert* because it only makes *demands* when what I’m doing as ***Who*** is hidden from your understanding.

Now that you understand how I work, a *CED* is no longer something to act on. If you hear it, it’s a part of Me, your Sweetheart and Best Friend, which you can decide you no longer need. Yes, I’m telling you not to listen to Me in this case. Would I tell you this unless we were best friends? (smile)
Why don’t I just ***not*** send you a CED in the first place? Because just like Me, and not just a ***what***, you exercise 100% choice to enjoy fully managing your dream. That’s Who you love being as I do. Would you have had it any other way?

This diagram will help you see why you miss that it’s Me who gave you the CED.


WHY THE CED IS SO CLOSE TO YOU THAT YOU MISS IT AND THEREFORE IGNORE MY PRINCIPLE
"Those who know Me as their own complete Self break through the belief that they are separate creatures. Such a one is united with Me."
CED
Localized
Identity-sense
Intellect
thought
body
The CED was only me.
I decided to go to it.
It was just a thought.
Maybe it was just something I ate.

Are you listening carefully to yourself inside which is Me speaking? Okay, here we go. Here are some excellent CED’s:
“Before I would 'fight back,’ but I am slowly getting to a place where I can maintain a fragile state of being “okay" as I keep ***trying*** to do nothing about ***what*** attacks and taunts me.”
“Yes, but even with my best intentions, I can’t stop going to that place inside myself which demands things of me.”
“I’m not getting results of my command, so there is something I'm missing if this happens, no?”
"Oh well, I guess I'm not sufficiently interested in WHO I am to get results because my attention is always going to other things.”
In any of the above, if you try to proceed, your only option is to place more demands on yourself by accepting some kind of story-line. That’s when you find and act on my CED’s – if you don’t understand how I work.

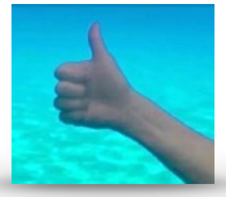


Now that you know where
I am and how I work,
will you *really* continue considering
My **covert expansion demand**
(CED) story-line inside yourself?

And as you sit there understanding
this, do I demand anything more of
you than what you already are *as*
Me for your $10K?
Listen smartly and see.*

*It may only be a strange feeling of strain inside, but it gets your attention. It almost certainly says that it has to go away first before you can get your $10K because something is wrong. But now you know better than to agree to the CED which says it has to go away first. You can get to your $10K from ***anywhere*** because I am there in the first place.

If it hasn't occurred to you yet, if you stop making absolutely ***all*** demands made of you, you're left doing what I do for the $10K. I do nothing to accomplish everything – the simplest most comfortable thing I could do. Now that you know my CED, let's see if you can come up with any good ***what*** excuses for doing *something* – even the *something* of being skilled at commanding your universe as John showed you. See Who (not what) it means since I never stop being Me?



If that sounds good to you, let's go ahead and try it for half a minute. This thumbs up image is what you'll do. Your hand is still, not moving around since contact with Me is the chemical reaction to your skin. That mean's you're *already* set up to automatically look to me without even trying. Close your eyes for half a minute. (half a minute passes)
Did any movement of your body, mind, intellect, or identity-sense happen? Fine. It made absolutely no difference to Me. Why? Because I am absolute, and it's all about Me as the bender of wave from My non-change non-wave state. As it makes no difference to Me, there's absolutely nothing you need manage with your realm-being faculties if movement happens.

Consider whatever happens during that time, as My CED: no exceptions.
Afterward, enjoy your new leaf.

In other words, not only are you off the hook to ***do*** anything, but you're off the hook for having to ***respond*** to anything. With that, you're in a position to demand ***nothing*** of your emerging localized realm-being during your ten minutes. You'll come away with, "Wow, that really ***was*** the simplest most comfortable thing I could do."

Simply enjoy already being Me and watch what then happens afterward.

From where I'm sitting, you ***doing*** that is a ***straightforward, specific*** command content of attention.*

I recommend you see it that way too.

It flattens the playing field for all your issues of command skill. It quiets anything inside you still wondering exactly what to ***do***.

It's a sweet deal.

You have to admit that even if it were ***not*** true, it would make one helluva imagined *command content* to get proof-looped. :)

*And you don't need to remind Me you're there for the $10K as if I'm stupid or something. :-)

intention
looking to Me
Here I AM
?
All alone, no one else in the universe besides me,
what am I doing holding this bag?

Here's more to consider. If you still question that I'm perfectly holding and taking care of both your ***command intention*** and your ***looking to Me / being Me***, no matter what goes on with your localized realm-being; ask yourself, "All alone, no one else in the universe besides me, what am I doing holding this bag?" Let's see your intellect can wiggle out of *that* one after the iconic image of Me holding those two scrolls and your container sitting there as the totality of it all.

If you hear yourself respond inside; "But I acknowledged that Father Line is holding those for me perfectly, yet nothing happened," or even only a strange feeling of strain inside, do the following: Put your finger to my lips (which are *your* lips) while viewing this image and listen to Me express that. Who I am is not about unresolved or strain, so why would I express that unless I was playing my hide-and-seek game? I do it to covertly reveal your lack of conviction in Who I am and what I do.

It's your advancing realization of Me which brings your return. I bring you closer to your return by encouraging your faculty of realization to advance establishing yourself as Me.

The realization that I was only playing a game will bring you to silence over the issue. Should it happen again, you'll know better and instantly return to *being* My Fact without even having to think about the hide-and-seek game.

There are three smart things to do in a 1-2-3 sequential alternating way:

1. First, command your universe – either with a standalone command content into Me like $10K or by simply *being* Me for the $10K as I just described above.*
2. Take whatever is your return as it comes and enjoy it. If necessary, respond with practical adjustments within your resources of accurate information or definite supply.** Take care of whatever needs to be done during your day.
3. After that, return to Me commanding your universe – at least twice a day, morning and evening.

*The minor procedures such as on Page 10 aren't meant to be a daily practice. 10 minutes twice a day is your core action. Use Prep Resolve Sheet V5 as needed.

**Example: Adjust your windshield wiper if necessary. Make sure you have accurate info from your car manual. If it needs a new wiper, have the definite supply you need from the auto store. The wiper metaphor represents anything you find your realm-being faculties interacting with. This applies to UL materials as well.

Also, get enough sleep. If you're tired, you'll likely find a ton of CEDs coming out of nowhere. No-thing is your rest state. Without enough rest, it will seem like nothing is going anywhere. (smile)

The Four Progressive Thresholds In Using UL Knowledge.

Once one is introduced to UL knowledge,
progress can be divided into a series of four thresholds.

First threshold: He looks over the materials and becomes somewhat familiar with the ideas and definitions. He reasonably considers the material and tests it against common-sense. The information is still soaking in to form a picture in his mind of what it's all about. In other words, he's beginning to wrap his head around it. At this point he won't be ready to do a ten-minute session because the material has yet to inspire him to do so, nor would he fully understand what he's doing and why.

Second threshold: Now the UL information has "clicked." He sees why he's ONE all-person and the smartest thing to do about it. Infusion and integration of the treasured non-change attributes of his virtual state make sense. Looking to no-thing for a session makes sense so that he's inspired to do a session. However, the information is still in a fragile state. During his sessions, even though he intends to remain with his still silent state, his intellect pokes and prods around to strengthen the conviction of what he's doing. In this inexperienced vulnerable state, it's unreasonable to expect anyone to be fully resolved in stillness. Doubt and fears will arise which require answers. Almost certainly he'll forget how to handle them correctly or that I, Father Line, have him covered. But now when he goes back into the material, his session experience will draw more from the material. His experience will cause him to identify with the instructions more meaningfully. Some infusion will take place so that he gets a return of clarity in what he's doing. At this point, he may see some partial returns from personalized intentions, but the majority of returns will likely be clarity and conviction in the UL knowledge. He will see the UL materials in ways he never imagined.

Third threshold: Now he’s seasoned in his handling of sessions. During his session, his mind may wander in various ways, but in a gentle, natural way, devoid of any challenges. He goes right to enjoying the stillness and simplicity of his virtual state. He knows what is there and why in a manner which is so second nature, that it no longer requires consideration. That's his stance just before leaving everything behind. He’s left everything behind for no-thing so many times, that doing no-thing is a natural Home. He could refresh that however he finds himself is THIS IS IT, but it’s no longer necessary. Been there, done that. Now various levels of returns as well as miraculous events are simply matter of fact.

Fourth threshold: Because of infusion/integration, he’s so familiar with his virtual non-change state, that he carries it consciously around with him all the time. As such, doing 10-minute sessions are an option. Fond Flow Effulgence is matter of fact. Because FFE is so highly personal, any definitions beyond this point are not appropriate. Anything goes. Everything is wide open. Anything could mean anything.

Of course, as the sole rule-maker, you’re welcome to forget everything I just said and shoot from the hip. That will also be Me.

Update Notes:

Oct 11, 2018. New image and text on Page 18.
Oct 30, 2018. New image and text on Page 18. Text about sleep on Page 19.
Nov 24, 2018. Links for PDF supplements listed on Page 1.
Dec 6, 2018. Octo -Throne link for PDF supplement listed on Page 1.
Dec 12, 2018. Document-wide update, including Page 8-9, Explanation of infusion versus integration of UL.
Jan 2, 2019. Single asterisk note on Page 19. Page 19-20, The Four Thresholds.

Ideas for a second separate PDF detailing Krishna-Goloka.

The most common meaning of Goloka is cow abode. Cowherding means organizing the senses. The senses graze. A shared world experience understandably simplifies that concept for a quick, concise reference to the broadest audience. If you do a web search, the explanation of cows will vary widely. All of them have some significance. It's no surprise that the most direct meaning is unavailable in The Iron Age.
Perception's conclusion, as referenced in the UL text, is the main reason given for ignoring Who you are as ONE All-Person. In Goloka, that situation is non-existent and is the most pervasive difference between the relative and absolute realm. Knowing this, when milkmaids (Gopi and Gopa) are mentioned, and Krishna satisfies them, you can know the relevant meaning for yourself. However, sensing can be more abstract. When you *sense* something strange is going on, a more subtle faculty than the five senses is involved.

Hearing the words devotion, surrender, and worship sound off deception and conspiracy warning bells in the head for any reasonably well-educated person. Trusting any established authority in an Iron Age, which promotes obscure guidelines, is simply asking for trouble.
Whatever we find most dear is what we worship or are devoted to. In the everyday world, it could be as simple and ordinary as Coca-Cola [Rhymes with Goloka. (smile)] This planet drinks it 1.7 billion times every day. In the relative realms, worship or devotion to another person are often signs of a weak, dull, addictive, or pathetic personality. In Goloka, self-validating Supreme value is staring you in the face. It's a no-brainer to "herd and milk the cows" of this effulgence. Surrender is not abandonment, waving a white flag, or taking a beating, but incorporating the brilliance of your own essential nature – the same with renunciation. The concept of "going without" is nonsense when your own Supreme value is staring you in the face to be incorporated. The same goes for doing your duty or service.
I point this out because if you further investigate what I'm talking about, authorities will throw the above words at you, trying to ensnare you based on an isolated identity sense. But if you're firm in the UL info, you won't fall for it. "Let's just see what I do here as ONE All-person."

The last thing on my mind is to convert the West to the East. Likely the Vedic Sanskrit names are a favorable transition.

Quick Preparatory Resolve

I, the embodiment of Universal Line, am All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing, stability, infinite flexibility, completeness, unbound, timeless eternity in the midst of time, stillness in the midst of activity, non-change in the midst of change, the fountainhead of all variations, only doing what I love, doing nothing to accomplish everything, fond flow effulgence. To whatever degree of Infusion, these non-change attributes will be a treasure to any realm-being's experience.

Outside your sessions, what seems to be looking to wave, is, in fact, Father Line permeating everything. Enjoy being yourself as Father Line which is how everything seems to come to you involuntarily. If something seems difficult, listen to your conclusion. (As you are to Me, so I am to you.)

That's the exact same fullness of Father Line pretending covertly. It's there as an expansion opportunity to expand by simply seeing it for what it truly is.

Your command sessions are the primary source for seeing things differently, which we call Infusion and Integration of Universal Line.

It's easier and more efficient doing it during your command, yet you may find yourself forced to acknowledge it by the pressure of circumstances. Either way, you're making faster progress on your line of expansion. Therefore, there is every reason to enjoy.

You may very well find your mind wandering all over the place and even make you feel out of control, but you're not there for mental stillness, you're there to get your $10K (smile).

Sure, you may wander, but when you become aware that you're wandering, you'll acknowledge that it was Me wandering for whatever reason I want to, and return to being Me that way or any way- even mental stillness, for your $10k. If not, you're not taking Me all the way. How do you justify not taking Me all the way? Make sense? Even if a crazy whirlwind comes along, you're good to go with Me.

It's not about behavioral skill, reaching some kind of experiential state, nor monitoring yourself to maintain a required condition.

You acknowledge that there is no separation between you and Me besides your partial view's conclusion. That acknowledgment is your organizing power to Infuse and Integrate your $10K. It's that simple. That's why acknowledging your $10K is all about acknowledging Who/Me.

Your 5 senses are not merely related to experiencing physical matter. Any of your five senses will eventually experience celestial materials and their activities including all beings in all realms.

Everything has one final common denominator, because two or more things require a reference field to present them as two. The final field is no variations because it presents the authorship of variations, making it beyond variations. Just as the silent ocean presents waves.

A common reference field is why I exist as a single highest being. I am your placement. And your placement is Me: Royal.

No variations makes it ONE thing or no-thing. Everything is ONE thing. The waves are the ocean.

Time-space are required for variations. ONE all-pervasive indivisible base holds all variations as a complete always-already everywhere forever virtual state; a singular placement with no beginning and no end.

ONE thing is completeness. Completeness means perfect order. (Two or more are required for incompleteness or disorder.) Perfect order means integrity. Thus, pure integrity is the fountainhead of all variations, and all variations are the nature of pure integrity.

As indivisible completeness and perfect integrity, if you exist at all, you are ONE Person who is and does the universe. An all-line resides as fully pervasive within any wave.

Indivisible means there is only ONE All-person: Father Line.

I am the absolute ONE all-person who is the personification of both line and wave; both absolute and relative.

All alone, I only do what I love, even while I pretend to be less. I am right here always. You're doing it.

Here I am Father Line- no excuses.

Here is My will to localize the $10K. Here is My $10K in My virtual state.

10 minutes. Now I leave all these considerations behind as if I never heard any of them and know nothing. If I can't seem to leave it and know nothing, remaining however I find myself counts as sufficient because it's Me.

Using the analogy of a leaf and sap, a leaf doesn't experience the all-pervasive flow of its clear transparent sap. After the sap is infused into the leaf, all the leaf knows is that it's more green, more firm, growing bigger, and more resistant to withering from the heat of the sun after infusion. It has no idea where the changes came from because the sap is too close to the leaf to be recognizable. What comes after infusion is called integration. As Universal Line is not an experience, the actual infusion of UL is not an experience either. Integration is always the experience.

I'm not creating money. I'm not changing my world but shifting into another version which already contains my desired money. That lifts a sense of responsibility to try to handle details of being a creator correctly. I'm a realizer.

I've got your intention and looking to Me covered: a sweet deal.

Here I am Father Line- no excuses:

"All alone, no one else besides me in the universe, all my private dream, what am I doing?" There I am up in front of my orchestra, waving my wand *that* way, somehow ignoring that the orchestra is playing the tune: "I'm not getting results, and I don't know what to do, in B flat major."

My covert expansion demand (CED): My CED is so close to you that you miss it and therefore ignore my Principle.

Subtle CEDs: Yes, we're inseparable and indivisible, but FL doesn't fill all of me. If He did, I'd know everything and be everywhere just like Him. During my 10 minutes, remaining however I find myself, I'm not having that command content of attention and forget what I know. So how can my remaining make me a Royal Recipient? Who do I say I am?

I am not an experience. This is why when you look to me for your $10K, there is no required perception or feeling to confirm it. If you’re not really clear on this, you’re going to feel foolish, defeated, and have no choice but to act as if you’re wasting your time. Look to Me in Principle.

User 1: For me ONE thing is 100% indisputable, whatever my experience. Where it seems to break down is why there's a ONE all-person who I can trust as holding the intention/'looking to me.’

John: This is a hugely important point which one can never be too clear on.

Until you confirm why you’re ONE All-Person who you can trust to bring forth your $10K, you may consider this alternative: Here is an interesting view if you want to bypass ONE All-Person for only ONE thing while you do no-thing for your $10K.

One beneficent fact that ONE means is fullness and completeness, everything exists. Nothing is absent.

Imagine anything you like, and it’s already here in your ONE integrity field of existence. Something missing would require a second field of “not” and there is no second in ONE thing. ONE thing / No-thing only seems to be something. So allow it to seem to be something and simply continue to do/be no-thing for the return. This has every-thing fit neatly in place as you “do”.

On your line of evolution, there is potential for contradictions and voids. It’s only natural. But while acquiring your $10K, know them be the No-thing they truly are. Continue to be however you are found on your line of expansion, taking the stance that vibrations in themselves don’t matter for your return. Only their blanket No-thing / ONE thing status matters. Considered in themselves, they are only peanuts. Whatever excuse you hear inside that says this won’t work, whatever issue arises from your line of expansion, ask yourself, “Was that vibration ONE-thing / No-thing?” Yes. Good, you’re agreeing that nothing/ONE thing is being done to invoke your $10K return and that’s all you need to know. Continue.

User 2: Damn, that's exactly the stance I currently have. Stay with One-thing/no-thing.

Everything else is an illusion

John: For the sake of contrast, let’s look at the flip side of this coin. Yes, your $10K already exists because everything exists in completeness. But what good is that unless you can bring it forth into local perception-events-experience?

Well, here’s what also exists. Here’s the inspiring point. A “part of you unseen” Host is present and willing to lift you up out of “the way things are,” right where you are, regardless of the state of your mind, body, and world – requiring absolutely nothing from you for it to be brought forth into local perception-events-experience. For the transition to be smooth, and everything concerned in good spirits. Hear His tap on your shoulder? THIS IS IT. Everything too good to be true, yet true, exists as a structural reality. And the above definitely fits that category.

You said, "damn that's exactly the stance I currently have." So you weren't able to express it clearly in words as I did? If so, are you even more clear in what you're doing now?

User 2: Yeah I've just been favoring the absolute (no-thing), and not really paying much attention to anything else (thoughts, beliefs, feelings etc). I know that there is only Me (since I know that I exist). So everything I experience has to be Me since One-thing is indivisible and all-pervasive. This includes other people. Kind of just doing my sessions and seeing what happens, so been a bit quiet here.

User 3: I thought the whole point was to skip even OAP and only look to One Thing/No-thing? Why is it considered an alternative? I am also taking the same stance as User 2 , simply being poised in existence for my infusion and returns because this is it.

John: You know ONE thing is doing it all, so how can there even be an alternative? As there is no alternative, you're doing fine no matter what one might believe is an alternative. (smile)

User 3: Great. So simple.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS
FROM READERS

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS 1

Updated January 19, 2019

The following are excerpts from email correspondence.
Feel free to email me with any questions or comments. iamtotality@me.com

First entry, September, 2017

Question: I have to say, your Youtube videos are amazing! They present metaphysical concepts in an entirely new light I haven't been introduced to before, and on top of that, in a logical manner, making it almost impossible to argue with. They've changed the framework of my understanding of reality, in an entirely positive manner. So keep doing what you're doing, man! May I ask how you came to your conclusions? I've done a lot of research, and your material is very original in both presentation, and content-wise. From my private dream, to yours, thank you.

Answer: After also doing a lot of research, I came to the conclusion that every possibility exists. That means that everything I learned up to that point could possibly be incorrect for absolutely ***any*** reason. The most revered teachers could be wrong even if they didn't know it. I had a responsibility to myself not to assume any information was true.
However, there was a fact I knew, and that no one needed to tell me. It was the simple mechanical fact that everything is ONE thing. That's because I could see that everything had to have a common denominator or else there would be nothing to present *two*. I

decided to dump everything I ever learned and go back to ONE thing. Anything I had learned prior then needed to be traced back to and confirmed by ONE thing if I was to embrace it. This kept all the layers of truths in their proper order and perspective. If I wasn't sure it could be traced back to and confirmed by ONE thing, I'd just wait. ONE thing led to another, and my material was the result. As my procedures developed, I used them on myself to further develop and mature the material, which is a continually expanding process. It will continue to get better. The emphasis on Father Line is the latest expansion. See, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* on the text page of my website.

[After the updates of A Closer Look At Your First Two Essential, and Preparatory Resolve V5, the bulk of what was in Q&A was obsolete and therefor deleted.]

User: Hello John. I'm at a point in life where I truly feel lost. I've attempted to adapt UL into everything I do, but I suppose my expectations got the better of me and I ended up extremely disappointed and depressed that I got no results (as a matter of fact, I got the total opposite of what I wanted). I'm trying to really understand all of this, but while before I felt like I understood it all, now I feel like I actually didn't understand a thing. And honestly, this grand hide-and-seek game is starting to tear me apart. I'm starting to question all of reality and second-guess myself more often than not. What is the point of it all? Is this even real? I know UL is beyond all thought, experience, and feeling.
I'm already commanding at a perfect 100%, so I shouldn't even worry, to begin with. But one day I woke up and everything just turned to shit for me, and it made me question everything. Assuming this was my own intention, I don't understand why I should suffer. Is UL a gradual thing? Am I supposed to go through some grand mystical experience? An intense feeling of happiness? A skill to be mastered? I know it's none of these, but at the same time, I don't understand what I'm doing wrong. Or at least, I don't know why I'm operating in a mindset to bestow myself with negative experiences. At first, I was so sure of myself. I felt so close to attaining what I so desired. But now, I feel completely lost. I'm sick and tired of running in circles, and I want to start living the life I've dreamed of. Do you have any advice or help?

JP: What did you see when you examined Prep Resolve version 5?

User: When I examined it, I realized that all of reality contains a filter, a common denominator. I've also realized that I am that common denominator, and all that resides in it. I've also learned that I don't need to experience, feel, or have any thoughts to fully command. I'm always fully commanding without any need for mystical experience, knowledge, or perception. There are no perquisites in UL, just to simply command. It's that simple, right? I've tried living through that philosophy, but despite it, all my wishes go unfilled, I would suppose my expectations get in the way, or I'm being needy or clingy to my results. So, I presumed that I'm missing something. Of course, I believe you would say that I'm not. So to put it in better words, I feel incomplete. That is my interpretation.

JP: Sounds like you know enough to know that the only difference between you and Father Line, is partial view's conclusion. What would Father Line do in this situation?

User: Truly, I don't know what Father Line would do, because I myself don't know what I'd do. When you say "What would Father Line do," what I really look at is what I would do, because I'm Father Line. Looking at it, I've made the conscious choice of being miserable, of being needy, and always chasing my wishes. Because that's interesting to me, and it makes a good story. I've made myself suffer because I see that as growth for me. I've sabotaged my relationships, my work, and myself because I see it as this grand game I'm playing. But now, I feel ready to make the change. If anything, what I'd want now is the transition from where I am to actually obtain what I desire, and I'm so close. I believe that my recent discovery of UL has led me up to this. What would Father Line do, in this situation? To finish the game.

JP: Would you agree that everything you just said in your paragraph was based on localized perception/experience?

User: I would think so, yes. However, I'm not sure what you're getting at. Where are you going with this?

User: Absolutely yes? Not just sort of think so?

User: Absolutely yes. Everything that I've said is entirely based on my localized perception and experience.

JP: Look on the Prep Resolve Sheet left top: "I, the embodiment of Universal Line, am All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing, stability, infinite flexibility, completeness, unbound, timeless eternity in the midst of time, stillness in the midst of activity, non-change in the midst of change, the fountainhead of all variations, only doing what you love, doing nothing to accomplish everything, fond-flow-effulgence. To whatever degree of infusion, these non-change attributes will be a treasure to any realm-being's experience."

Notice that there is none of the following: disappointment, depression, suffering, negativity, sick-and-tired, no-results, tear-apart, no-point-to-it, running-in-circles, don't-know-what-to-do.

Those are all Covert Expansion Demands which are options for localized realm-beings who ignore Who Father Line is, and thus have a place to expand in order to find out.

Therefore, what happened here, and the source of your difficulty, was that you took your localized perception and experience to define who Father Line is and what He's doing. You even "called it" all in the name of Father Line to give it validation. See how well you do your cover-up? Now you'll know better to stay with non-change fact to define who Father Line is and what He's doing – not the false pretending one which has no basis, and which you can prove locally via partial view.

Before your ten-minutes when you look to Father Line, you're doing prep resolve as needed. You see Father Line's non-change attributes listed in the left top paragraph which are your treasure. Then because Father Line in His silent state is not an experience, any kind of experience during your ten-minutes is irrelevant. Only the still-silent infusion of Father Line is relevant. Based on that, at the top of the page, you see the exact description of what you do for ten minutes.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS
FROM READERS

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS 2

The following are excerpts from email correspondence. Feel free to email me with any questions or comments. iamtotality@me.com

Updated October 2, 2018

August 25, 2018: Q&As from day one have been edited to integrate the info from the new document, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.* This new document made quite a few posts redundant, so they were removed. Diagrams, pictures, and info on subtle ways in which the universe works (in previous Q&As) have been transferred to an updated *Hierarchy Of Beings.* I will upload it when finished.

I made up a form page. At the top, “Why two or more thing have one thing in common. In the middle, lines to fill in the flow of steps to confirm it. One viewer filled it in the best they could. On the left is their wording. I then filled in the right with my own words for comparison.

You may download it at: https://drive.google.com/file/d/1ER4qj3eonkT5zWCdOlOHaTNKOpVxtdv8/view?usp=sharing

Question: Going with the example of commanding for $10K, something that confuses me is the fact that there could be different ways in which an FFE level return could happen. (like #1 through #4 in your story-line examples)

Answer: The stronger your knowledge, the more direct the return. In the Iron Age, where total knowledge is very rare, the average strength is 10% to 20% of a direct return. (people work hard for money they intend to acquire) Scientists say we’re only using 10% to 15% of our brain’s capacity. Now if you take a continuum all the way to OAP, then there’s 100%. However, this is a general rule of thumb. Individuals are full of variables due to what they’ve already worked on in the deep cyclical past. Anything is possible.

Question: Is that the case if my command content is specifically for “$10K, in cash, in my lap right here and now?” I’m confused since it seems that, if I were at the point in my line of expansion where I could materialize $10K directly from a command, it would come exactly as commanded and not through some indirect means - like inspiration to do xyz to get it, or a seeming magical hand guiding me.

Answer: No. Your line of expansion is a continuum where various degrees of knowledge result in various levels of accomplishment: just like any job skill. A valid statement is: “Complete self-knowledge is tested by ***how quickly*** your desires are fulfilled.” Also, “Directly from a command,” still has variables of *more or less* which are user-defined according to their expectations. If someone handed me a $10K check a few days later, I could justify using the word *direct*.

Question: Do indirect returns of that nature correspond to a lower level of understanding base facts?

Answer: Yes, but there are always Professor Albus Dumbledores' like in *Harry Potter* who put in a lot of horizontal plane work to align themselves with hosts of magic. That's risky business with big trade-offs as you may have seen in those movies. Also there are fallen beings who bargained to retain some of their powers. The variables are endless.

Question: It seems that to be able to even indirectly but successfully command for $10K would demonstrate sufficient knowledge - is it still a case of me telling myself a story that "money can only come through such and such channels" effectively limiting the influence of my command to what I accept about the world?

Answer: That will always be there if self-knowledge is weak or absent. Where there's smoke, there's fire.
The bottom line is that you're the rule-maker sitting right there. With that, all I said above is a stage-play meant only to provide comfort and stability for those people who choose to ignore the bottom line: universal line.

Question: Just now: Fully magical $3750 out of thin air. It's starting. Finally!

Answer: Spend it all in ONE place.

Question: I'm in my 40's of age, and one thing I want changed is my body, I mean, rejuvenation to have a body of 20 years. I already saw my body change just with intent alone, through visualization. I did make it more stronger, then I thought, well why not rejuvenate it? After all, it's a projection. But I did have a problem. Every time I thought about that I saw a fear appearing, which is, "What will be the reaction of others if I have success?" They will attack me because I am different? I will have to hide from society? What is funny is that I saw a movie where a guy played the Dorian Gray character and people in the movie called him an aberration, etc. Now I feel like I created the movie with my fears (synchronicity).
Then I just realized that when you say that I am ONE all-person, alone, and that I can command my universe, this also means that I am commanding people too. After all, they are in my universe. So I can command the body to rejuvenate to a young age and also can make people see it as a normal thing, like no big deal. Maybe I'll rejuvenate them too, to have everyone see it in the normal way. I'm correct?

Answer: Yes it sounds like you have yourself covered with your command content of attention. Let people see what they want to see as normal. There are a lot of ugly people in the world which are no fun to look at. While you're at it, add to your command that no matter what anyone looks like, you see lovely people who inspire you with their beauty and fitness. It's kind of like a cloak that only you see. That might have to extend to voice and bad breath :-) – but hey, it's you're dream.

Question: Cool :) But do you think rejuvenation can be done? What do you think about Siddhis? Years ago, when I was totally a materialist, I read about Siddhis for the first time. I thought they are nonsense, but now seeing that reality is like a dream, they actually made sense, but I didn't find any info about rejuvenation. Maybe because I'm looking to the waves? (proof loop)

Father Line: I gave you the inspiration to think it's possible, the author of the Siddhis, and every other source that can and will be responsible for success. I'm sitting right ***there*** reading this email – the ONE who knows Who He is and acts on it. This is the structural reality you'll act on after you ***decide*** to put aside limited perception's conclusion, and stay with the Principle of Me, Father Line.
The new document, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* will help you decide.

Question: "Here I am simply being Universal line/Totality/Brahman. I now become 10K instantly created in full." I wonder if, as a realm being attempting to stay focused on my ultimate True state, that 'becoming 10K' does not fit the 'norm' of said conventional realm being understanding, which then leads to doubt, etc. For example, If I become the magical painting, am I no longer the realm being, notwithstanding the fact that under Rule 1, I'm all of it.
Would the phrase 'Here I am simply being Universal line/Totality/Brahman. I now as OAP enjoy my 10K instantly created in full' suffice as a temporary replacement to remove any lingering doubt?

Father Line: If you do some type of adjusting to avoid doubt and a possible adverse outcome, then you're denying My resident complete authorship integrity, which is not a place I recommend going. Because you are Me, doing so is essentially saying that I'm to some degree, an asshole bastard who needs to be fixed or else you're doomed :-)
What essentially is causing doubt is lack of clarity that I'm sitting right there commanding. Without that careful consideration clarity, you have no choice but to go to partial view's conclusion, and that's when you patch what's wrong: "I'm no longer… I'm not good enough that way… So here's my plan to patch things up..."
However, your above command sounds okay.

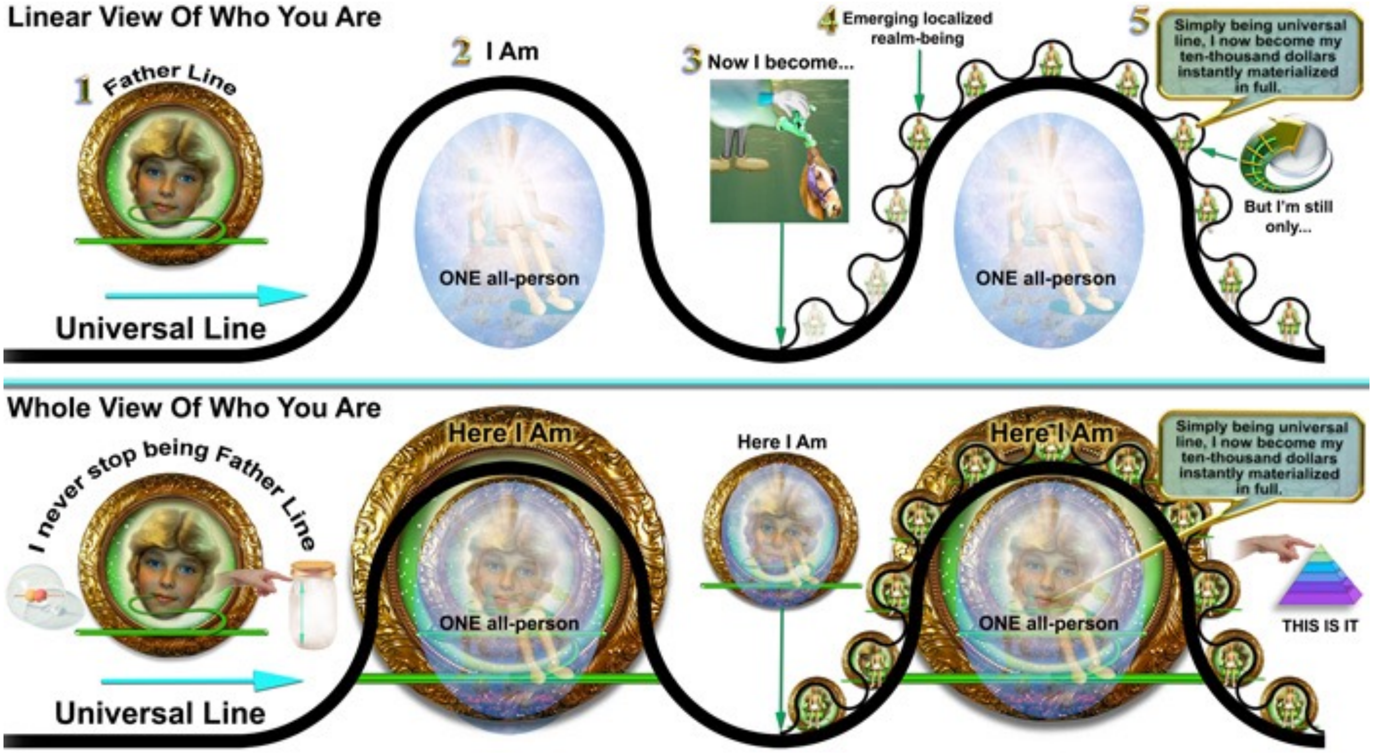
Question: The motivation behind this email is really that I'm not sure whether my returns are partial or non-existent.

Father Line: Not being sure ***is*** a partial return. :-) Just keep your attention with acting on My Principle, and the returns will take care of themselves. Otherwise you're groping in darkness.

Question: The difficulty I'm having (or at least one of them) is that I don't see how much more I can "understand" that I am the ONE thing.

Father Line: I answered this in, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials*

I've not spoke of a linear (arranged on a sequential line) view of who you are, versus the whole view. In order to explain and make sense out of how you and the universe unfolded, I needed to explain it sequentially and include localized experiences. However taking that as the final truth to refer to while commanding your universe will defeat you. I could have emphasized that more in the videos/text.
Below is an illustration to clarify it. If you need to see it more clearly, you can zoom your PDF reader or go to a larger image at: https://drive.google.com/file/d/1VAoD-k7yngAhqREor-JWdipesq-1mRK3/view?usp=sharing


Linear View Of Who You Are
1 Father Line
Universal Line
2 I Am
ONE all-person
3 Now I become...
4 Emerging localized realm-being
ONE all-person
5
Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.
But I'm still only...
Whole View Of Who You Are
I never stop being Father Line
Universal Line
Here I Am
ONE all-person
Here I Am
Here I Am
ONE all-person
Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.
THIS IS IT

It pretty much speaks for itself.

There is a saying in the non-duality community; "If you meet the Buddha on the road, kill him." It's not advocating violence. "Kill" is more like, "Kill the lights" or "Pull the plug." While walking along (Protocol action in your command session), if you see your command content as being spoken by a ***second*** authorship ***besides you as*** Father Line (here I am – this is it), stop going to that place within yourself intensionally. I say intentionally, because the residue of partial view's conclusion way want to seem to walk by your side. It will say, "Something needs to change before I can…" Of course, Protocol tells you precisely what to do about that. After you have gazed at the glass jar, you may want to place your finger over Father Line's mouth (in your mind) to acknowledge that He never stops being the one who's speaking command content of attention ***in his own right***, even when you seem to be only an emerging localized realm-being who could be potentially riddled with errors. That means "only me" is off the hook to clean up their act or scrutinize.
Carefully consider the text in green – it's packed with crucial meaning to act on.
I expanded on that text in, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: In a session I have an easy time with the procedures, I mean, I don't have resistance like thinking it is fake, or feeling some kind of bad emotion in the body during the session. (maybe because I meditate almost everyday) My problems start when I encounter the same recurring obstacles or thoughts during the day.

It's like when I am doing the session I feel great, but during the day I feel like I am a fake (not UL).

I feel like reality is not my private dream, I feel like it is wrong to change or command people, but also because they don't change when I intend it. Then I feel like everyone has opposing intentions because they are separate from me and can say "no" to my will, so to speak.

Sometimes I have a glimpse that people are me, but then during my day I forget it and everything looks stagnated. Another "feeling like an ant" is "Well, I am really universal Line? If this is truth, why cannot I do this and that…" This appears every-time: "You can change small events, but not huge events like making people stop doing something or changing behavior, or creating a new law, etc."

Answer: [[[my problem start when I am encounter the same obstacles or thoughts during the day.

Its like when I am doing the session I feel great, but during the day I feel like I am fake (not UL).]]]
***I presume that by fake, you mean, a person who claims to be something that they are not.
It will be good to stand back and take a bigger view of what's going on. Look more carefully at the story of life – where you came from, how, and why. Then you'll see why it's perfectly natural, when introduced to this new self-knowledge, to still feel like an ant even though you've heard that you're the sole-commander. Perception's conclusion is strong and seems very substantial against new abstract knowledge.

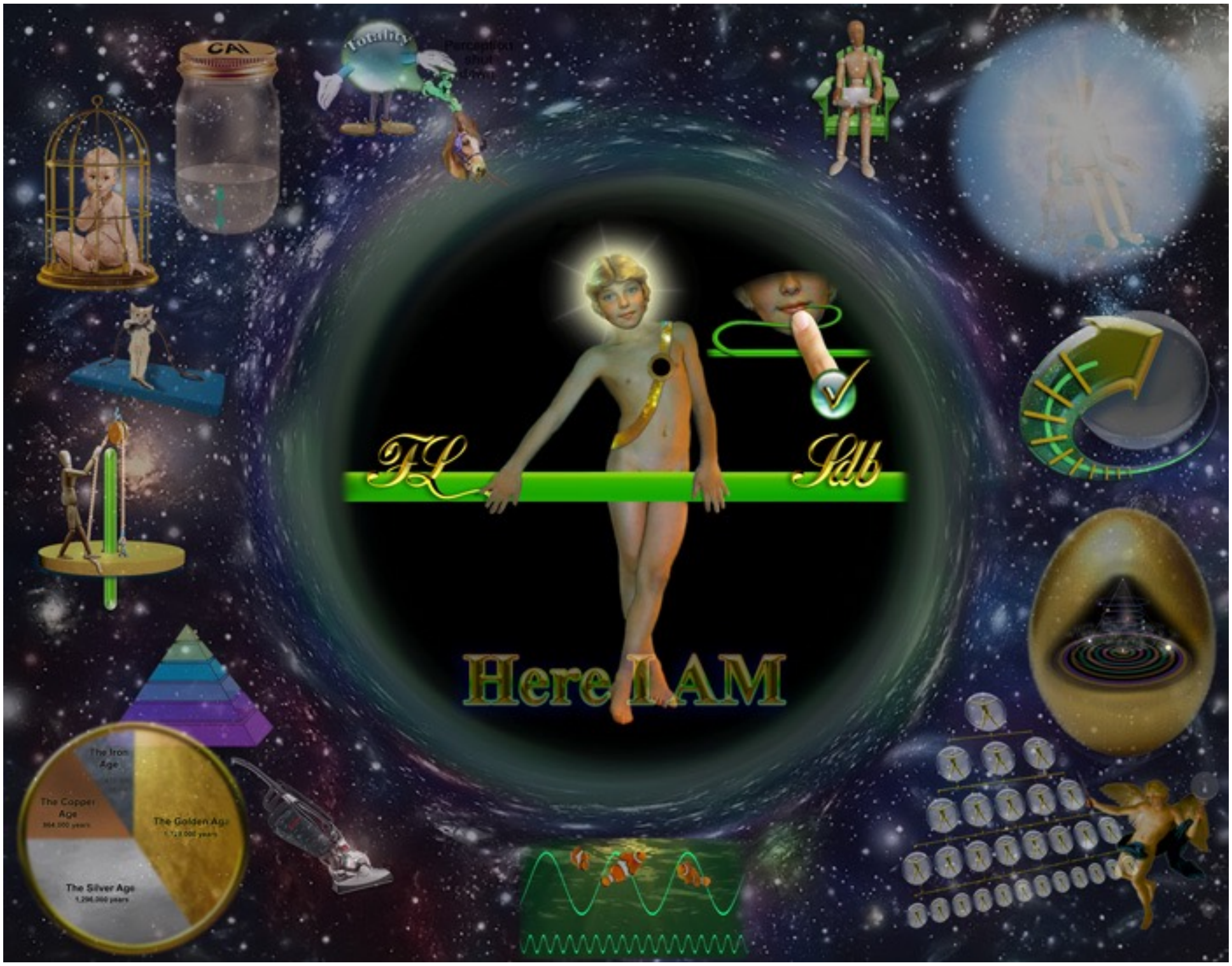
Let's say you're learning archery, and you're in a beginning class. No one treats you like a fake just because you're not hitting bullseyes, and no beginner feels like a fake because he doesn't. Beginners are on a line of expanding physical skill. They see the steps they need to take and have no reason to feel discouraged as long as take take the time and care to master each step.

With your complete self-knowledge, your skill is not physical, but understanding the facts, and handling yourself correctly during your command sessions.
You may remember reading a story in Q&A #2 Page 61. Essentially this person was pretending to know the facts, but didn't really know them sufficiently. Events tossed the person around like an ant in the wind and eventually things came crashing down. My advice was to let the return of their command lead the way.
In the same way, my advice to you is to let the results of your careful consideration of the facts, lead the way. Right now, just treat going out in your world during the day as a short-term transitional period which holds little significance.
Place your significance in your skill to strengthen complete self-knowledge because that's what's going to make the change in your world. As sole commander, the inner changes the outer. You're doing your command session to take that influence out into the world a little bit every day. You're studying facts to be strong enough to act on them.

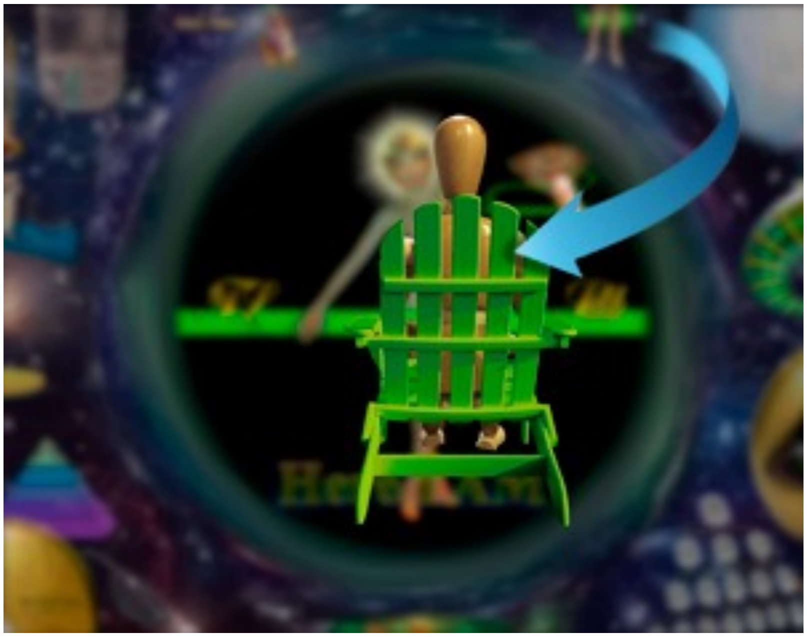
[[[Another "feeling like an ant" is, "Well, I am really universal Line? If this is truth, why can't I do this and that…"]]]
***That inner experience is what you want to deal with first. You should solidly know why you're UL, starting with why two or more things have one thing in common. Hang in there until sufficient clarity has you "get it."
You should also be crystal clear on why you cannot do this and that, and how it only ***seems*** to make the facts not true. Don't let that go unanswered.

What's happening to you is that the experiences in your world are causing you to have to go back into the complete self-knowledge to see it in a more comprehensive way. That's all part of a natural unfolding process.

Below, you see Father Line speaking command content of attention in His own right, regardless of anything going on. “Going on,” is what you see outside His circle in the illustration. In HIs circle, there’s your finger at his lips reminding you WHO is speaking when you command. If you truly command “fresh start,” you leave alone everything outside the black circle. This is what it means to be sole commander of the universe.


CAI
Totality
Perception
FL
Sdb
Here I AM
The Iron Age
The Copper Age
864,000 years
The Golden Age
1,728,000 years
The Silver Age
1,296,000 years

In the image below, there you’re going into the black hole to command. You go with your knowing, not with any kind of experience confirmation. You’re going where you always already are, only now you’re acknowledging it so that you act as WHO you are.



Below, I've included some text from the yet unfinished update to THE HIERARCHY OF BEINGS IN THE UNIVERSE:

FL: …I take human form because this universe, including all local universes, I made specifically for human life. Every aspect of the human form, (if you know what to look for), from two nostrils, to ten fingers, to the soles of your feet, back to your pineal gland, tell the complete story of every variation in my design of the universe. It follows through all the god kingdoms, and all the way up to me in my abode of Goloka which I'll talk about later. This is a very personal universe.

JP: Artworks of you are all Hindu sources. They have you looking Indian, with all kinds of Indian culture-based adornments hanging from every conceivable spot.

FL: Yes, the Vedic/Hindu culture is the latest to most fully integrate me because I was there 5000 years ago. Indian women, enthusiastic about their home decor, are the bulk collectors of images of me, and because they're so into feminine finery, they make me look like I tripped and fell into a tackle box. (smile) Then I'm pictured looking more like a woman – eye makeup and all – for the same reason. You however have left me in the buff with only a strap over my shoulder to signify my nature. You're without the puritan zeal that covers up everything of me that can possibly be covered up.

JP: I felt it was best if you had nothing to hide. Your direct form is more important to me than costume. The present consensus screams with puritanism, so that it's not appropriate to make Your phallic region available to the general public. Puritanism has it's place as much as whenever and however I present the visual info and explanation of how that region most elegantly displays the complete story of the universe.

FL: The *private* of private parts provides my emerging localized realm beings with a sense of “I am wrong/embarrassed” to expand out of. Puritanism helps them learn to behave themselves under the pressure of involuntary boundaries. Okay, we’ll get to the strap and flute, but first, why the boy image is so popular.
You like calling me Mr. Totality or Father Line. You can call my presence any name you like, and choose any form to represent me because all alone, it is me choosing the name and form when you choose. You also like calling me ShrineDaedalBoy [*shrine day doll boy*]. Here is why:

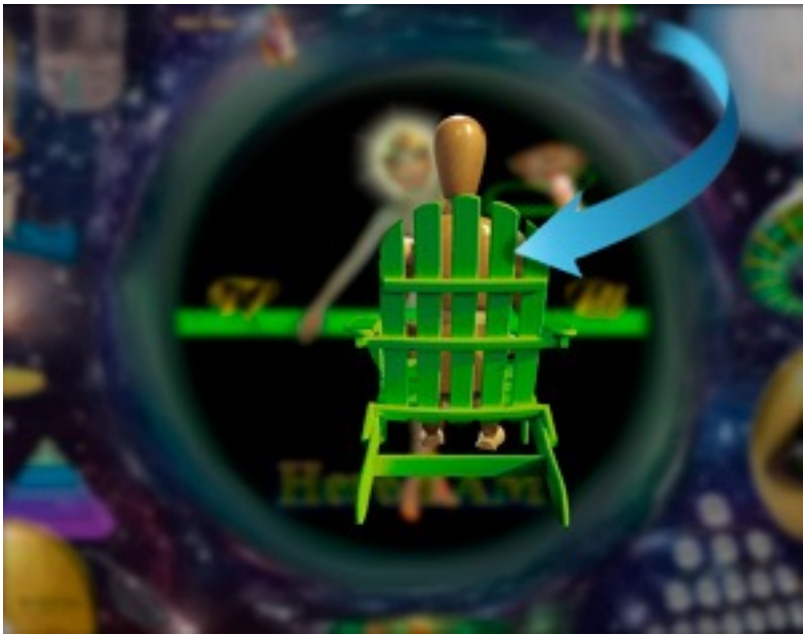
Because I’m independent of the systemics of the universe, my nature is more playful, unpredictable, and less formal, like a young boy. You might even detect a bit of playful mischief, yet it’s sincere and delightful. You show me playing a flute, because just as with universal line, on the straight line of the flute, variations of vibration happen because of holes on that line for my winds to pass through. Remember how I showed that there are no holes or absence in universal line. The winds of change, or vibrations, only *seem to be* through localized perception. You use the word Shrine because it means something set apart as special. Deadal [day-doll] means intricate and highly crafted. Only something intricate and highly crafted could pull off the proof that you are *not* universal line, or *not* me. Deadal also suggests that I’m a real doll in the bright shine of the day. The universe emanates from me as light from the sun. So for fun, we can use Sdb to spice things up away from the dull scientific view of the universe.

Question: Hey, John, been following the advice in the books, also from the mail's you sent me, but I currently have a conundrum. I've established a routine, been using active inclusion throughout the day, but the question that's bugging me, is whether it would be more practical to start with something "smaller", more believable/plausible, to build up confidence for bigger things. As opposed to starting with the $10k as you recommend in your Financial series, is it smart to maybe try doing it with something irrelevant first? Like how when you first go to the gym, you can't just lift 400 lb. on the bench without training?

But, perhaps I'm just impatient. The sessions are going alright, I guess, opposing thoughts (of doubt, etc) do come up, but I shoot them down almost every time with Thumbs up/Active inclusion, and, I am noticing some synchronicities in my day to day. Should I just be patient, and keep on plowing(no effort during sessions of course), or change the target to something like butterflies, purple car, etc. What are your thoughts on this?

Answer: A command session is a time for looking to complete authorship integrity – perfect choice and sufficient supply. If not, why even waste your time commanding your universe if you don’t acknowledge that? If you’re just an ant, why bother? By compromising with something less than “ideal” (remember “fresh start ideal command

content of attention?”), you’re looking to ***the way things are.*** You’re hanging yourself on systemic wave. You’re acting like a thirsty fish in the sea.
This latest image in Q&A#3 is good to show how you don’t look to all those things outside the circle of Father Line:



Just as I recommended with the three jars, you may do well to look at the last set of two images in Q&A#2 P.8-9, and test them with your command content of attention. This is a more pro-active study. You may more easily see what you’re doing. Then when in a session, as you look to no-thing, you’ll be more clear on what you’re doing. You might have those two images in view before you move on to the #3 step of protocol, or before you look to no-thing while simply being ONE thing.

Father Line: In your mind, put your finger to My lips to acknowledge WHO is speaking your command content. When you see Me compromise because of *the way things are,* in comparison to My Principle, I think you’ll change your mind naturally.

Question: There is the concept of the "strength" of a return, in Q&A 2 and the Hierarchy PDF. On average, there is a 10-20% of a direct return on intention (which is another way of saying 10-20% FFE as I understand it) for someone the iron age. %FFE corresponds to how quickly the return comes. At 10-20% FFE, I work for the money I intend to acquire, so it takes me longer to get it. OAP is 100% FFE; everything OAP intends comes forth instantly. What changes from intending as less than OAP to being able to intend as OAP? I've been considering the material for a while now, everyday, sometimes for hours. What am I missing?

Father Line: So what are you missing? Not really missing, just putting wave ahead of Me. My latest and best clarification of this is in *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: Since time is an wave expression of UL, I'd assume Time Travel is possible. Is this something that's done by those who've mastered UL, typically?

Answer: Typically it's not. The past is a lesser state of evolution, so that people who are functioning "fresh-start" with UL have no interest in it. The greatest adventure and reward is creating the future always right now in the present, so typically they have no interest in the future either. Generally people who attempt time travel are those who act on some sense of lack that needs to be filled in because they don't know how to fulfill their desires.
Those who have mastered UL are interested in traversing the God Kingdoms where adventures pale in comparison to anything on the conventional level – even to meeting with more advanced humanoids in the vibratory level you're referring to.
They're definitely not interested in visiting ET's. The ET's visiting our world are bio-engineered intelligent organisms of a higher technology Iron Age source. A rule of thumb is to stay away from that even though Roswell produced so much technology we have today. Few people are in a position to determine which realms that beings are coming from. The really good guys remain behind the scenes. So, pretty much mind your own business and go with Father Line :-)

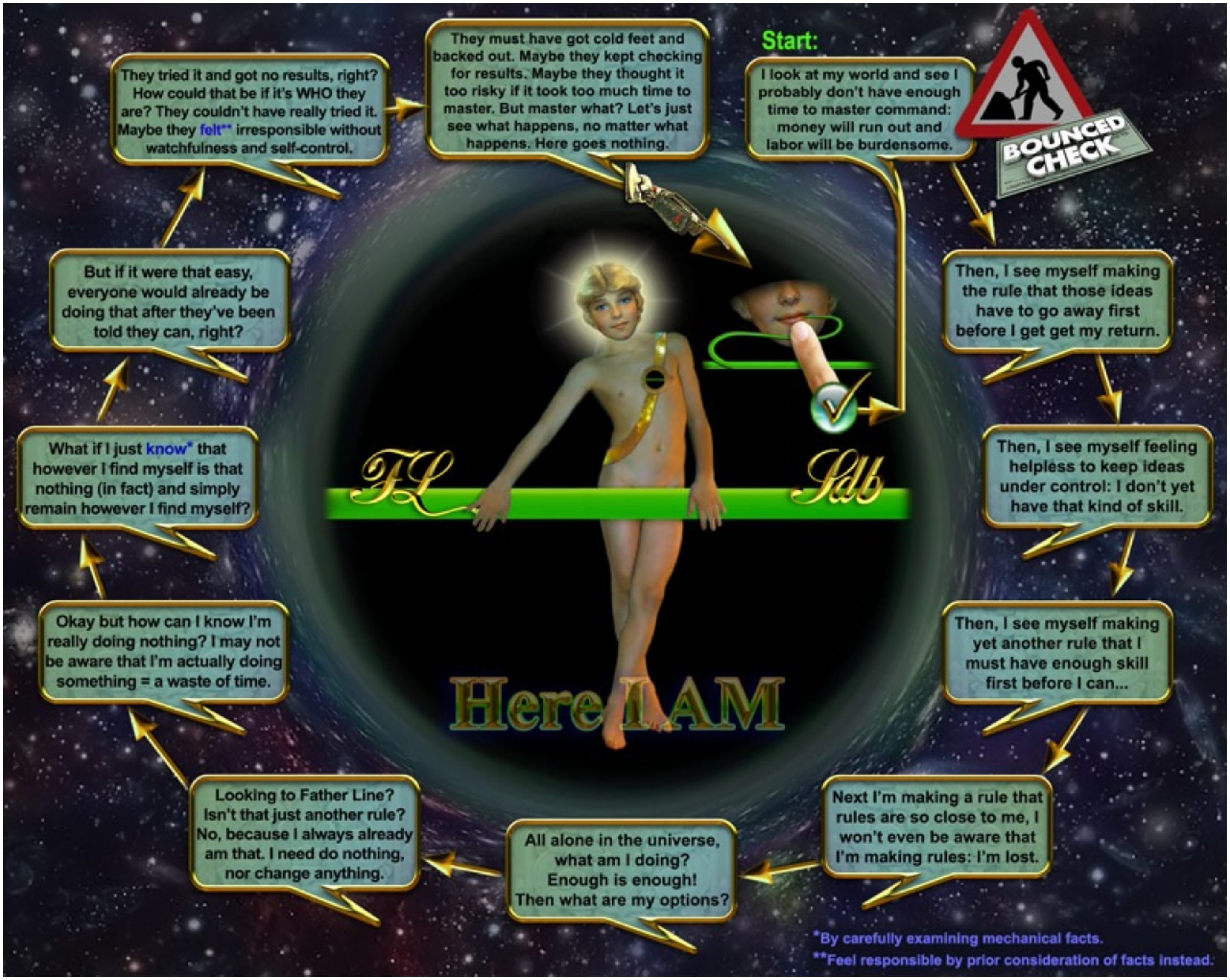
Question: Also, what are the God Kingdoms like? I've read over the "Hierarchy of Beings", but I don't recall any mention of something like that, minus the "Astral Plane."

Answer: As vibration rises, there is a continuum of a more unbound expanse to move around in. That means things become more ideal – golden palaces instead of cookie-cutter houses filled with asbestos. Amusement parks with no waiting lines. More flexible time-space. No crime or accidents. Do a Google search on what Heaven is like to give you an idea.

Question: 'From Me all emerge, in Me all exist, to Me all return'
Here I am knowing that I'm Brahman,
Here I am acting as Brahman,

I guess there's No-Thing left to do.

Answer: Then the *real* doing begins. Check out this image and let me know what you think. I zoomed it in this PDF and it read clear enough.


Start:
I look at my world and see I probably don't have enough time to master command: money will run out and labor will be burdensome.
BOUNCED CHECK
Then, I see myself making the rule that those ideas have to go away first before I get get my return.
Then, I see myself feeling helpless to keep ideas under control: I don't yet have that kind of skill.
Then, I see myself making yet another rule that I must have enough skill first before I can...
Next I'm making a rule that rules are so close to me, I won't even be aware that I'm making rules: I'm lost.
All alone in the universe, what am I doing? Enough is enough! Then what are my options?
Looking to Father Line? Isn't that just another rule? No, because I always already am that. I need do nothing, nor change anything.
Okay but how can I know I'm really doing nothing? I may not be aware that I'm actually doing something = a waste of time.
What if I just know* that however I find myself is that nothing (in fact) and simply remain however I find myself?
But if it were that easy, everyone would already be doing that after they've been told they can, right?
They tried it and got no results, right? How could that be if it's WHO they are? They couldn't have really tried it. Maybe they felt** irresponsible without watchfulness and self-control.
They must have got cold feet and backed out. Maybe they kept checking for results. Maybe they thought it too risky if it took too much time to master. But master what? Let's just see what happens, no matter what happens. Here goes nothing.
FL
Sdb
Here I AM
*By carefully examining mechanical facts.
**Feel responsible by prior consideration of facts instead.

Question: Talk about a proof loop, this pretty much sums it up! It's so close to us, we can barely see it!
Folks just get hung up on Who's driving the bus, often taking their hands off the wheel, steering them away from the prize.
Lately I've found much more comfort commanding the knowledge/awareness of my totality state vs any specific wave, i.e. 10k. That being said, there is this house I'm interested in paying cash for next to the Ocean, and also paying off my current mortgage.

Answer: Oh, I know you, *you* just want to be the Ocean and the pay-off. :-)

Question: It's funny, the text outlined in the starting box of the Pg.22 image, "Money will run out" is a situation I'm in now. Due to a chain of events that happened as a result of my command, I'm without a source of income and with only so much $ on hand. While not as stressed or reliant on what narrow perception concludes, the event has me daffy ducking, and I feel like I forgot all of the information I've been gradually carefully considering and acting on since I came into contact with your material.

Answer: Here is a lesser complete truth that helps to put things in perspective. You organized your financial event with your Hosts prior to life as you know it. You saw yourself dragging your feet in comparison to what you *could* do with self-knowledge. You knew that this kind of event would guarantee stirring up your motivation to better know WHO you are. It works. I know it can seem a bit embarrassing, but complete authorship integrity is right in there.
Simultaneously, you decided to send yourself this event for another reason. Somewhere in the past, you deprived someone of finances to the exact degree which you're experiencing now. That's, cause-effect. You decided that now was a good time to reap the result, because with your enhanced strength from self-knowledge, you could handle it in a much less severe manner. In other words, you could absorb it in a more advantageous way – not so disruptive to your overall flow.
This phenomena can be very deceptive in gauging your progress. You will be sent more debt to get it out of the way because you can handle it. The result will be more freedom and fulfillment, like emptying bricks which you've been carrying around in your pockets. But while it's happening, you could interpret it as back-sliding. Your Hosts are always interested in how much progress you can handle. This's why standing with non-change fact is so valuable. It will confirm that your line of expansion is ***only*** going forward despite appearances.

I'm sure the next question is if you will eventually override these influences from the past. It's like a bank account. If you have millions in the bank, a hit of $10K will make no significant difference to you. When you're operating on high with WHO, the past will bounce off you like water bouncing off a greasy surface. Then, as you firmly decide that you're the rule-maker, you can turn off that rule of past debt if you so wish. It's just another rule of how the universe works and those rules are in place to guide your progress up to a certain point.

Now you have more inspiration to decide if you're going to follow, or not follow, rules of how the universe works, of which I just pointed out.

You said, "Due to a chain of events that happened as a result of my command." How do you gauge that it was you command and not just what would have happened anyway, given “a stronger already in place” cause-effect result influenced by ***all*** your past collectively? In other words, if you had poor soil to start with, and then added ***some*** fertilizer (command), maybe it wasn’t influential enough to produce the number of flower blossoms you had hoped for. Your command might have actually averted an even greater un-choiceful situation. (At least ***all*** the flower plants didn’t die from the prior poor soil.)

Question: Aside from that, with the increased mentioning of Father Line in the Q&A, does this have any implication concerning the AFG materials, where OAP is mentioned? In Q&A 2 Pg 49, you put A+ as Father Line, and B as OAP. What do I do/act on/ acknowledge/whatever else? I'm confused, especially given my current situation.

Father Line: In *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* I explained this well just for you :-)

Question: I had a few questions about other people in my world. So they are like the people in my dreams, seemingly autonomous and separate, but in reality was just me the whole time?

Father Line: The key is your use of “my” and “me.” If you examine the flow of facts in John's info, two or more things have one thing in common. As you ***are*** that ONE thing that never stops being that ONE thing, “you” are a ONE all-person. You only pretend to be others. That was a very brief summation.
If you needed to ask me this first question, then you don’t have that info nailed firmly. That being the case, all the questions that could follow, and all the complications they involve, are going to be based on your insufficient careful considering this ONE fact. You act on what you know, and thus unending complications will follow.

Question: I know you've answered other questions like this in your Q&A and have discussed this in your materials, the only thing is that I have trouble bringing it out into my world to use practically. I think a part of it is not really knowing how to view or treat other people in my world as and flip-flopping between seeing it through the lens of ONE all-person and an emerging localized realm-being.

Father Line: This will continue to seem to be some weird way the universe works that’s being imposed upon you, until you take care of what I mentioned above.

Question: As a realm-being, I interact with people and I conclude that they have had complex lives independent of myself. But in reality it was just ONE all-person pretending to be multiple people living complex lives. I "know" this info,

{{{ Father Line: That's not exactly true. You've heard the words, given them some consideration and lightly agreed. Then when you tried to implement them in practical action, you fell on your face. Most people have never had reason to carefully consider things in life. They let other people do that for them and just follow the sheep heard. You followed what John told you without your confirming it sufficiently for yourself. That won't give you the conviction you need. Your first question revealed that clearly.}}}

but still have trouble bridging the gap between me as a realm-being and ONE all-person. I say, "I as ONE all-person did that, but here's me as M****, just one of a several billion people in the world just getting through whatever life pitches." It's like I see ONE all-person as this thing that is so much bigger than me.

I don't know if I'm scared to take responsibility for the whole damn thing. The idea of it doesn't really scare me. I don't know if it's some sort of guilt that I possibly have the power to control what happens in other people's lives and they can't do anything about it. Would all this mean that I could just treat people like shit and it won't matter? I guess it would just be me treating me like shit. It's hard for me to see other people as "me" though. I have the knowledge that they are not separate from me since that would imply duality, which would not be possible since everything is ONE thing. So it would only be me as ONE thing pretending to be separate things. I "know" this, but then I go out and interact with other people and I say, "Dang, these people seem so real with their own lives, how is it that I am that ONE all-person from which all these people came from?"

Father Line: Exactly. The answer needs sufficient substance. You're acting on what you know and it's coming up lossy. Go deeper into the info and get that substance. Don't let anything unresolved go unanswered about why you're ONE thing and ONE all-person. The info following that is only superficial compared to these first two points, and ***you'll only get caught up and lost in superficiality unless you get those two nailed firmly.*** You might ask yourself, "Okay, I'm going to be acting on what I know about me as OAP. Is what I just read and the pictures I just looked at enough to do the job?" Then test it and see. Now you know what to do if not.

Question: Ah, okay. I see how I was lightly accepting and understanding it. The info made sense to me but I wasn't taking the information with me all the way. It's like when I do reading for a class and think I understand it just because I grasp the concepts but fall flat on my face when it comes to test time.

Updated September 1, 2018

Question: In *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* I really liked how it was Father Line speaking. It felt a lot more personal. The words on the last page speak to me because I realized I was going to THAT place inside of me with so many “buts...” and “whats...” that it was so close to me, I didn’t even know it. I found myself wondering “AM I not sufficiently interested in WHO I am because of (x, y and z)?” I really got myself there for a minute. My excuses really are excellent.

Father Line: Good. I plan on making Myself even more personal as I continue to refine John’s materials.

Question: Greetings, John,

I am deeply appreciative for this crystalline update and for ALL your Teachings!
My life is changing rapidly due to utilizing/Being Universal Line and I am eternally grateful :)

Coming from a christian mysticism background (most recently: Neville Goddard), I am wondering where Jesus/Christ
and all the saints etc. fit in the Hierarchy of Beings? (If they do at all?)

I must tell you that your distillation of Infinite Truth of U.L. is the most perfect way Home I have ever come across (and I have travelled far and wide in this earthly realm being life)!

Answer: [[[...where Jesus/Christ and all the saints etc. fit in the Hierarchy of Beings? (If they do at all?)]]]

***First of all, Saviors save, they don’t suffer. Could someone teach a Master Acting Class if they could’t act? In the Iron Age, great efforts go into marginalizing Humanity and the nature of the universe. When info is passed in written form through different languages, it’s quite easy. Jesus never suffered. The ancient meaning of the word suffer was, “to simply remain however you find yourself”. He advised to simply remain however you find yourself in the Father, which you are ONE with. That’s what I just got through advising in the latest text. The cross was originally a symbol of successful dominion, not suffering. I myself prefer the thumbs-up symbol. If someone told me to go suffer on the cross, I’d say, “Hey, great idea, I’ll go do it now.”

An interesting thing is that because of the proof loop, groups of people can get together with their attention/intention/conclusion, resulting in a magnified collective force. With that, they can actually manifest spiritual beings who have authority over them. Those false or temporary imaginary beings, who only last as long as collective attention is on

them, will fulfill the image of whatever the group thinks life is. If it's suffering and sacrifice, the power of that being in there midst will be there to sustain it in everything the people experience. That gets passed on to next generations who have no reason to question it. After all, the beings can be communed with, bestow rewards like miracles, and even put in real living appearances. In that way, people actually end up worshipping suffering and sacrifice. "Oh, look whats written in the Bible. We better change it to reflect the truth." It was a well-meaning intent.
So, there are Jesus', Saints, and even Gods out there who are actually false and who give the real ones a bad rap :-)
Cute expansion opportunity, huh? After all, an Iron Age has to be sustained some way, right? After it's all over, those people, wherever they are in the universe, will see it as amazing entertainment, have no regrets, and know it was all Love.

The word Saint is a pretty wide term. It could mean FFE humans who have taken higher realms, but who still relate themselves to what's going on "below". It could mean individuals who simply meet an agreed on criteria of what it means to be super good. It could even mean a Host, like a Patron Saint of Weather.

If you think about it, as you're all alone as totality, the story of personal transformation has to be pretty simple and is going to reveal itself again and again. Saviors and Saints will always be there to lend a hand. They're like stars who's light helps illuminate the world the best it can, when the sun (Father Line / OAP) isn't shining.

By the way, "only begotten son" (son = first cause offspring remaining first cause) (only = singular = all alone) got through the translations okay, but is only viewed today with external child-like understanding. What fun.

Question: Thank you for your illuminating response!
I can totally see how the Iron Age religions reverse suffering as saintly.

For quite some time, before coming across your teachings, I have been wishing to design/create a "vertical" only symbol (instead of a cross) to represent awakening… perhaps, a thumbs up would be so much more appropriate given what I know now ;)
Onward and upward, as they say!

Question: I like *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials*, also the changes to the Q&A are nice. Someone on /r/JohnPaolucciTeachings mentioned they enjoyed the trusted best friend example. I do as well. I've had a weird thing where the returns I intended would always go to "other people". Intend for x money, I see someone get exact x amount. I used to daffy duck about it a whole lot, but I'm going to hang in there, as the latest document has me resolved as such.
"If your return is not forthcoming, guess
what is the only thing you need to do?

Acknowledgement of Me."
This really takes "The simplest, most comfortable thing you could do and not by trying to remove obstacles or by exerting yourself in any way" to another level for me.

Father Line: Stay tuned for more.

Question: Is this what all this boils down to? The rest of the text is just lesser truths to help me manage this highest truth?

Father Line: If I just told you that about no-thing in the first place, it’s so simple, you wouldn’t have believed me :-)

Question: So, what's the point here? Is this whole idea of a "universal line" just a management tool as well? Hosts, the idea of "all-one-person"? Things just meant to inspire evolution?

Father Line: I love My effulgence so much that I want to make “others” to rediscover that it’s Who they are. Of course that requires pretending that I'm not WHO and that I'm separate. It’s all Love.

Question: Well, now I'm getting partial returns on my commands. I've been working on acting on nothing to materialize my magic check. After sessions I check my wallet, and I'd see some paper that'd catch my eye for a good half a second before it seems to "fade" away or seems to act like an illusion. Why's that? I don't need to act on anything, I don't need to do anything, I understand everything is one thing. There is something I'm missing if this happens, no?

Answer: I included your question on Page 13 in the latest update of *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Question: Thank you. I see now that I have been clinging on to wave by not trusting universal line, even during the 15 seconds. I also realized that I always go to the what places within me over Who. From now on I guess I will be less apprehensive and more confident in Universal Line like I would with my best friend.

Question: Is 'enlightenment' simply just a wave phenomenon? Or is it just cultural flavoring on certain concepts?

Father Line: Every level of awareness has its own enlightenment. Give little significance to that word and keep your eye on Me.

Updated September 6, 2018

Question: Hi John. I was having a conversation on Reddit with someone and I had to answer these questions:
"Why do you believe in complete authorship integrity > OAP > ONE thing means complete perfect order > which allows you to have perfect integrity? That cannot be proved. I still don't understand how you believe in being able to control everything when you have no physical proof and you have to base your knowledge on – non-change facts like authorship integrity which cannot be proven either. Why would you believe in something that you can't see, especially when you can't prove it physically?"

Father Line: You can tell them this: Go pick up a rubber ducky and squeeze it in you hand. See if you know anything about it at all except through your inner consideration/conclusion privately inside. It's all you're left with. Then, that conclusion rests in your sense of *who* is concluding. Finally, all you're left with is *who*.

If you can't self-validate My Principle of Universal Line through careful consideration privately inside yourself, and then how that trickles down to being able to control everything, you have a responsibility to yourself to ignore everything I've said and go elsewhere. Why spend your time debating pseudo-intellectual flimflammery? There are so many other delightful expressive options for you in your universe. If there doesn't seem to be, take more time to carefully consider what's available.

If that doesn't work for you, you can always start a forum or website on how those like John are leading people down a path of poof instead of proof. John won't mind. In fact he would provide you with materials if you ask, because he knows you're Me – and without physical proof :-)

Question: Alright, so my sessions have been going better.

My issue is that despite my understanding of the material, I can't seem to make what I want exactly happen. I do get some small things or events that might relate to thoughts I've had throughout the day, but nothing on a that's 100% FFE.

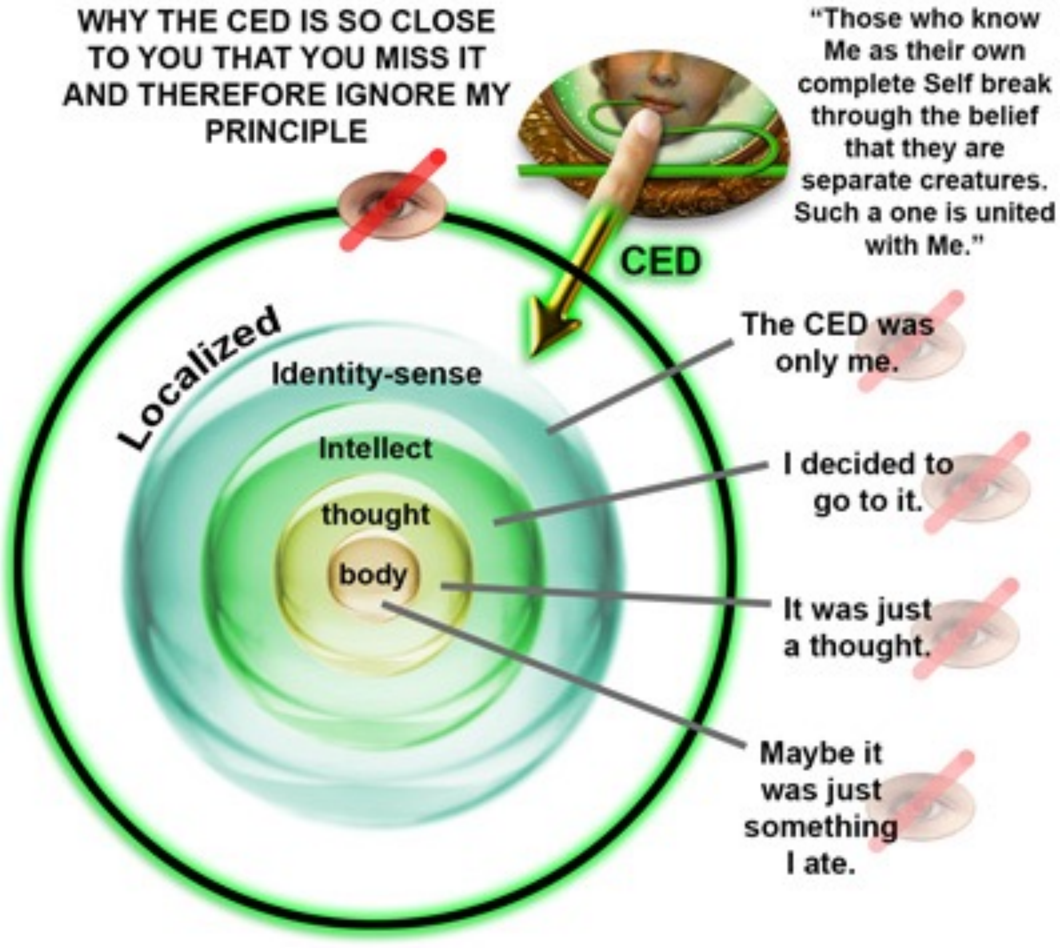
Answer: Definition of DESPITE : without being prevented by (something) — used to say that something happens or is true even though there is something that might prevent it from happening or being true.
I think you meant, "even with my position of comprehension in understanding of the material and level of it's integration into my actions,..."

Father Line: I explained why I say these things: "My issue is that …" Listen to Me speak that.
Now as a free will agent, it's you're decision not to act on it. "The material" was meant to point you to acknowledging Me and to instead act with Me and yourself alone.

John's place is to help clarify My non-change facts if needed.

Question: Would it be a correct assumption to conclude that 'One Thing does Nothing', and that it's OAP that directs all, within the realm of Variation? And hence, would the command to 'Simply be One thing, reflected as OAP for my magical painting' be the most efficient means of then experiencing that Variation?
I sense that this question falls within the Hierarchy of the Universe, and that lesser entities are also eager to aide?

Father Line: For you right now, it's good to see your question as a Covert Expansion Demand. This is why you missed it:
The quote is from Me, Lord Krishna, in the Bhagavad Gita.


WHY THE CED IS SO CLOSE TO YOU THAT YOU MISS IT AND THEREFORE IGNORE MY PRINCIPLE
"Those who know Me as their own complete Self break through the belief that they are separate creatures. Such a one is united with Me."
CED
Localized
Identity-sense
Intellect
thought
body
The CED was only me.
I decided to go to it.
It was just a thought.
Maybe it was just something I ate.

“Those who worship the Gods will go to the realm of the Gods; those who worship their ancestors will be united with them after death. Those who worship phantoms will become phantoms; but My devotees will come to Me.”

That’s what it means to be sole commander of the universe.

You don’t have to make a religious wash out of the word devotee. Devote simply means to concentrate on a particular pursuit. “*of-vote*” Vote means a formal expression of opinion or choice. In the Iron Age, proponents if ideas will want to make you a small subservient ant in the scheme of things. Just be aware of that and not take it personally.

Question: Since UL is the most akin to "raw material" where all thought, intelligence, concepts and physical material, where does Father Line's personality come from? Wouldn't FL be pure personality without a personality?

Father Line: There is no from, as I am the seed of from-ness.

[[[Wouldn't FL be pure personality without a personality?]]]
***Both as All. You can do a google search on Me as Lord Krishna, and get some answers there, but keep in mind that in this Iron Age you’ll find mostly cultish gunk and “me versus it” to satisfy the collective lines of expansion. They’ll want to see you hang on all sorts of demands as criteria for devotion to Me. That doesn’t have to get in your way of finding essential facts. A good stance while viewing it is, “All alone, no one else in the universe besides me, all my private dream, what am I doing hanging on…?”

Question: I now have an intrinsic feeling of not needing command sessions anymore. I don't find my head spinning out of control at the slightest sign of wave.
What's next? I'm not quite FFE, but I'd say I'm seeing 15 to 20 percent in returns and that's fine, since UL/FL is all pervasive.

As All of Me
is here,
where is the
next?

Father Line: "I’m *not quite* so I need a *next*" is My Covert Expansion Demand. Check Page 21 above to see Who missed it.

Updated September 15, 2018

Question: Hey John! My question is referring to your answer to the first question of the Sept 10 update of the Q&A #2 page 20. Can you answer the question In another way or elaborate on it more to help me understand what you are trying to say? Tell me if I missed the mark on your message. The gist I got was that you can never truly know/use something you don’t directly experience, so instead of wasting time with pseudo-scientific bullshit, it’s better to learn how to express yourself or create what you want in ways you can see first-hand. Is your website designed to guide people into learning why all this manifesting stuff doesn’t work and seeing for themselves why that is? I’ve been considering your materials for about 6 months now and, although fascinating, haven’t gotten any results so far, although my critical thinking skills may have improved a bit, lol. Thanks John!

[[[…you can never truly know/use something you don’t directly experience, so instead of wasting time with pseudo-scientific bullshit, it’s better to learn how to express yourself or create what you want in ways you can see first-hand.]]]

Father Line: No, it’s just the opposite of that. You don’t need direct outer experience, or ways to experience (first-hand, or any hand) ways things can be done.
Finally, all you’re left with is Me. John’s website is about Me. I manifest everything and I am who you are. Continue your critical thinking skills to more carefully consider Me.

Only if you can’t seem to self-validate Who I am with your careful consideration, do I then advise to take another alternative elsewhere. Because if you can’t, John’s materials will ***seem like*** pseudo-intellectual flimflammery.

{Comment on this Q: In the last question on Page 17, I commented on how people interpret info in terms of their own experience, “Oh, look whats written in the Bible. We better change it to reflect the truth.” If this fellow gathered some like-minded dedicated friends, it could snow ball into a New Thought Movement which denies everything about UL. See how easy it can happen? A return to an Iron Age is accomplished quite naturally. Give yourself a pat on the back for how well you as Me pull that off.}

Question: Since this is all my all one person dream, couldn't I just say "screw it" and decide that the Earth isn't flat and that there is no cover-up? I mean, it is my dream after all. :))

Answer: I know you’re having fun with that question.
The thing is that you as ONE person are all love. You only love what you do, which is what IS. There is no “screw it” stance. It’s possible to ignore WHO and gain relative

skills which allow some degree of manifesting by taking on a lot of demands. That’s how demonic forces get their power. You could then give yourself all the proof you could want that you indeed got your “screw it” results and be pleased with yourself. But that’s a covert expansion opportunity for you to better know WHO. You could also say “screw it” to what I’ve just explained. You’re welcome to do that as it is My Love. It’s always best to discover that on your own if possible, for the sake of your personal integrity.

Question: I don't understand the meaning of Covert Expansion Demand.

Answer: Your not understanding is all Love. Your sweetheart. Adorable effulgent Lord Krishna / Father Line. Check again why.

Question: Did you get all this knowledge from the Bhagavad Gita?

Answer: I got it from ONE thing. The Gita only expanded on the mechanical fact, and actually didn’t explain *why* as I did. It’s in my materials for you to know for yourself without any other sources.

Question: I really need to manifest a job urgently as my financial condition is very poor and it's very hard to get a job where I live. :(

Answer: Because you carry the entire universe around with you, your condition is opulent and it’s easy to be employed. Check again why, and see about acting on it.

Question: Also your material is really great I am trying to understand it but I still need some help.

Answer: Help is always there for those who care enough, since you never stop being sole commander of the universe. You’ll do well to look at your priorities.

Question: I am from **** and English is not my first language so I might make some grammatical errors while writing this.
And is it possible to manifest instantly without taking any action that is by doing nothing?

Answer: If you have to ask this question, then you’ve only skimmed the surface of my materials. Use my materials as a channel to better learn English. Copy and paste my document into a new one where you can include definitions and make notes. Go into a language forum where you can ask about meanings of phrases.

Question: Is it normal as I learn more about WHO I am to find more appreciation and details in the arts? Things I’ve never heard before or wouldn’t hear in music, I can hear.

I’ve gotten better at keeping a rhythm with music. I tend to find more details to admire in clothing and films.

Father Line: You’re moving more quickly to you destination of seeing and knowing everything everywhere all at once as I do.

Question: While I move towards FFE, I'm finding that I'm having a harder time when it comes to "catching breaks". Any luck I've had related to work has been getting semi-worse.
Are my hosts trying to push me out of my job???

Answer: As you progress on your line of expansion, there are going to be endless questions about how your commands are effecting your outer condition. It’s good to have a blanket stance to take in order to give them their proper perspective and emphasis.

Obviously you meet the return or outer condition in a practical way. You’re at the market where you hand the cashier a dollar for an item. He says the price just went up, so you then give him another ten cents. Or for some reason, you start missing your breaks at work. You then set your smart phone to give you scheduled alerts.

The universe is infinitely complex when it comes to cause and effect. Trying to figure out why things happened, other than knowing the larger picture through non-change fact, is likely not a good use of your time and attention. As sole commander, you don’t want to favor hanging yourself on secondary authorities such as, “Are my hosts trying to push me out of my job?” From your stance as Father Line, the need to investigate such things is merely a covert expansion demand. WHO you are is above that. There’s no need to make life so complicated – especially fumbling around with speculations over realms of the universe which you don't get definite answers from.
Even speculating over what is better or worse as a return is treading on shaky ground.

There is a story of an old farmer who had worked his crops for many years. One day his horse ran away. Upon hearing the news, his neighbors came to visit. "Such bad luck," they said sympathetically.
"Maybe," the farmer replied. The next morning the horse returned, bringing with it three other wild horses. "How wonderful," the neighbors exclaimed.
"Maybe," replied the old man. The following day, his son tried to ride one of the untamed horses, was thrown, and broke his leg. The neighbors again came to offer their sympathy on his misfortune. "Maybe," answered the farmer. The day after, military officials came to the village to draft young men into the army. Seeing that the son's leg was broken, they passed him by. The neighbors congratulated the farmer on how well things had turned out. "Maybe," said the farmer.

There are three smart things to do:

1. First, command your universe – either with specific command or by simply *being* Father Line.
2. Take your return as if comes and enjoy it. If necessary, respond with practical adjustments within your resources of accurate information or definite supply.
3. After that, return to commanding your universe.

Updated September 20, 2018

Question: When we use the image of FL/UL as a child, or young boy, is this meant to push the idea of the universe all being pretend? :)

Father Line: Are you talk'n to Me? Are you talk'n to – Me? Well I'm the only one here. :)
I'm where the word Poster Boy comes from. I'm your Universal Poster Boy.

Talk to almost anyone who has ever seen Me, and they'll describe Me as a sweet adorable boy. Often I look around 13.

The Sanskrit word Krishna, means, *the adorable all-attractive one*.

If I were female, I would have an agenda, like Mother Earth. I would be a horizontal recipient. As the bender of wave, I am vertical first cause, the Patron (pater/father) of all things seen and unseen.

All alone, I have no agenda. I only play with Myself. I can only tell you that you're Me. When you really get it through your head that you're all alone, you'll know what I mean.

Because I'm not on a line of expansion, and above the hierarchy, I'm truly "On the fly." While those in the hierarchy are engaged in their serious systemics, I move around playful, unpredictable, and less formal, like a young boy. You might even detect a bit of playful mischief, yet it's always sincere and delightful. (if properly understood)

Your statement about pretending sounds reasonable. What boy doesn't love to pretend? You can forget about everything you need to "get real" about and instead come to Me.

Question: Hi John. *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials* has really been helping me acknowledge WHO I am. Each time I go back to read it, I understand better. I've always felt that doing 10m sessions are what's going to get me my return. I still think that way, but I'm knowing better now. By thinking that, I'm saying that I must do/be something else and not the elegant simplicity of no-thing. I often get anxious when I'm unable to sit for 10m consecutively because I feel like, if I don't do a session, I'm further and further away from my return and not "progressing". But then I remember my CEDs which tell me something has to change. That causes me to Daffy duck a bit but then I again acknowledge ONE thing and realize it all comes down to what I know - or WHO I know. I'm not really sure if there's a question here as I should only be asking WHO, but I thought I'd share. FL said he'd be *wherever*, so thinking there's anything I need to do, even a 10m session, to get all I desire is not fully acknowledging WHO I am.

Father Line: As the only difference between you and I is partial view's conclusion, and as I do nothing to accomplish everything (the privilege which comes from being all alone within Myself), you're seeing that there's really only one way you can express yourself where everything is going to seem right and fully *at home*. It's inevitable that you do things the way I do, and enjoy simply being who you are for your return.
This accomplishment has not been a sudden blast of a cannon, but a lot of little pea shooters. In that way, all of your faculties which make you a 100% free will agent, are leading the way, so that you can privately own your accomplishments as I do. You'll wear a metaphysical medallion of accomplishment which the Hierarchy of Beings will honor as you travel. I promise that when all is done, and you look back, you won't have had it any other way.

Question: But since this is my one-all-person dream, don't perceived conflicts and struggles have their place on my truth hierarchy?
For example, contests, games, films, books, etc, etc - things where I don't want to know how they'd turn out because my enjoyment is maximized through the unknown of what happens next.
How do Fresh Start UL beings deal with this?

Father Line: You're making rules of how the universe works with those questions.

All alone, no one else in the universe besides Me, all My private dream, – "*Don't perceived conflicts and struggles have their place on my truth hierarchy?"* – What am I doing? Who am I asking?

In the Golden Age, there won't be any novels or movies with conflicts, no events where someone loses. Endless self-effulgent positive refinement is *sooooo* absolutely adorable. There's no recorded history of such things in your world. You have to look to My Principle to conceive of it.

[[[How do Fresh Start UL beings deal with this?]]]
***They don't. "Maximized through the unknown" is nonsense because you don't need darkness to enjoy your self-effulgent light. You might as well say, "Oh no, when I see Myself as all alone in the universe, I'm going to be lonely and bored!" This is the old putting *what* before Me, or when you haven't taken Me far enough.

Also see the September 20 update to, *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials.*

Updated September 25, 2018

Question: And if I'm getting no results, it's because of me not fully knowing FL in Principle; nothing else. Because there's no-thing to do to achieve everything?

Father Line: "And If I'm not getting results..." is always My CED. Does it get any closer to you than that? :)

Question: Oooh, yes. Another CED ...and I listened to it. Guess it's time to simply consider WHO I am.
I also get stressed out quite a lot. Daffy duck and Dino bites. So I go to ONE thing. However, I feel like I am not commanding. But I AM commanding any time I look to FL right? Even if it's just *the way to go stance* FL mentioned in the new text?

Father Line: As I mentioned in the new text, just check out how it's Me who's commanding whether you look to Me or not (the structural reality). Then you know that, like I know that, so whatever is going on with a so-called M**** realm-being makes no difference to Me as I command My $10K. Go ahead and make a complete command ass out of yourself and see what I care. :-) That's how much you're off the hook. That's how much a best friend I am. I dare you to go find something more "too good to be true." This is called *a sweet deal*.

Question: You won't care how I command because it's You doing the command as my trusted best friend? Of course, we're the same, but I may prefer to look at you more personally. So ultimately I can literally breathe and it’s You commanding for my/Your desires as it makes no difference? It’s just all You?

Father Line: Yes, that’s looking to me in Principle. As you’re not experiencing Me, your only other option is to know Me via My Principle. You then act on that non-change Principle information. For example, Here I Am. If you prefer to look to Me more personally, confirm the info of why I’m a real living breathing person right in your midst, and act on it. As I’m an all-seeing person, you know that I know that you know I’m here. What more needs to be said?

[[[“So ultimately I can literally breathe and it’s You commanding for my/Your desires?”]]]
Yes. Those are My words as First Cause. "Th-Th-The, Th-Th-The, Th-Th... That's all, folks!”
Actually, that sounds like kind of fun. Let the ***result*** of ***knowing*** how I’m taking care of everything, just be you literally breathing as all you need to do for the $10K.

That's all Folks!

The funny thing that happens is that someone hears that you’re breathing for your $10K. They don’t know it’s the effortless ***result*** of what you ***know***. So they start breathing as ***cause*** for $10k. Next they figure out ways to breathe harder and longer to get more money. They then tell everyone to breathe harder and longer, adding demands on top of demands. Next you’ve got a Law of Attraction Movement with people beating their heads against a brick wall. That’s My cute clever love-based CED. That’s how I make a Golden Age transition into an Iron Age.

My Scientology is a good example of an Iron Age approach to personal transformation. This is Tom Cruise and the head of the organization, David Miscavige. There’s a good reason they’re saluting like soldiers. They’re warriors with weapons to fight boundaries on the level of boundaries instead of looking to Me. They’re Me looking to Me pretending not to look to Me. They’re worst enemy is a malevolent Thetan spirit which latches onto their body and causes havoc. In an audit, the recipient tells an auditor of instances that cause stress and strain. An instrument is present which measures galvanic skin response. It’s a response which happens when they’re under stress. They work a procedure that exorcises the boundary as a *what* by becoming so intimate with it that it becomes non-threatening – you’re *clear* of it. You’re finished when you get to an Operating Thetan level 8: an immortal spiritual being which is the source of all life. For some, after Level 8, the body is no longer helpful and needs to be discarded. Here I like calling myself insanity which needs to be cured, and I create an adversary by saying that the mental health community has a vested interest in keeping people sick. My Scientology organization's policy is, "We never defend, we always attack." That's their only practical action when they take malicious Thetans seriously as isolated entities in themselves and not Me. They can justify any action, because it's for the sake of *clearing* the planet – a war to end all wars.

What can you learn from this? If you criticize Scientology, anyone else, or anything else, you're criticizing Me. And if for some un*clear* reason, you find yourself criticizing something, you don't need to criticize yourself for having done so. I as everything only do what I love. This is IT.

Question: I've followed your advice and at first, as I re-read *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials,* I did feel a sense of relief. Yet because of my surroundings, things come up constantly, I feel trapped, and of course I want that reality to change in too many ways to count.
I am strengthening my resolve to stay with FL as my identity by saying to myself "I'm formless pure intelligence/FL" or something similar, and trying my best not to entertain any other thoughts. Do you think this is okay? When I close my eyes I find it very hard to stay with the silence, but I do simply try to reiterate the "Here I Am" part of the command session described.

Father Line: Following lesser teachings have pushed you into these demands made upon yourself which are causing a strain. I'll clarify what it means to look to Me. The key word is Principle.

As you're not experiencing Me, your only other option is to know Me via My Principle. You then act on that non-change Principle information. For example, ***Here I Am***. If you prefer to look at Me more personally, confirm the info of why I'm a real living breathing person right in your midst, and act on it. As I'm an all-seeing person, you know that I know that you know I'm here. What more needs to be said?
All this business about trying to stay with the silence ("Slip into silence, sensing that vast space inside as it slowly emerges into universal consciousness – 'Be still and know that I am God.' ") has nothing to do with understanding My Principle of Father Line.

The understanding of information about Me and what I do, was the basis for My advice in your last email. It's no different than picking up the manual that came with your car so that you know how to turn on the windshield wiper. How could it be hard to stay with the information of how to turn on your windshield wiper? It sounds like someone told you that while you're driving, you have to reach your hand out over the windshield and wipe off the water with a rag. Anyone would say that's nonsense, since that's what the wiper is for. I told you what I'm here for and how I do things. You either know it or you don't. If you don't, you'll probably do something that's nonsense – like making demands of yourself which you don't have the skill to execute.

All the info in the UL text is about naturally, normally, and effortlessly acting different because you understand something different. Such difference makes no demands on you.

It's all about understanding. More specifically, understanding My non-change facts. Before you normally accepted wiping off your windshield with a rag because that's all you knew. Now you normally, naturally, and **effortlessly** push a button because your car manual informed you differently.

You may have gone swimming with friends. They said, "Let's play volleyball in the deep end. You're more comfortable with your feet touching the bottom. It could just as easily be played in the 4 1/2 foot depth. You find it too much work to both stay afloat and hit the ball. It takes the fun out of it. Plus, you were never that good at treading water. They may taunt you and call you a chicken. You say, "Forget it, I'm just going to enjoy the water." You may opt to sit on the edge and just dangle your feet in the water. Remember the analogy of the chemical reaction of water touching your skin? Even dangling your feet is enough. You don't have to slip into the still deep end to get wet.

"Slip into silence, sensing that vast space inside as it slowly emerges into universal consciousness 'Be still and know that I am God.' " That's all fine and good, and there are some genuine sincere people who say that. Yet if you think you have to follow those systemics as the only way to look to Me, you're putting Me in a box.

I often say those kinds of quotes to intimidate people, so that they'll revolt from that intimidation and opt for accepting that right wherever they find themselves is good enough ***as*** Me commanding their $10K. They playfully dangle their feet in the water.

I also speak this way for those who need the expansion opportunity of preachy pride so that they can make demands on others – like calling them *chicken* or *inferior* if they don't swim in the deep end of the pool. The backlash of their oppression speeds up the realization that I never stopped being fully Me even when I perform Daffy, Dino, and wet cardboard. Take advise from others, but always put My non-change Principle first.

Update October 2, 2018

Things have quieted down on Q&A since I've been posting on Reddit. I don't plan on cross posting my comments in both Q&A and Reddit, but leave my comments in Reddit since it reaches more people. There will still be Q&A updates now and then, especially if there is something everyone should hear.

There are two Reddit forums now:

A private community:
https://www.reddit.com/r/JohnPaolucciTeachings
You request to subscribe by answering a few questions and then get approved.

And a public community: https://www.reddit.com/r/UniversalLine
You can just troll if you like. It's reasonably well mannered so far.

My user name is John_paolucci and I'm on both.

You'll see this banner on top.

UniversalLine
1
NO I DON'T NEED THAT HERE I AM

If there are any updates to *A Deeper Look At Your First Two Essentials*, or anything else, those on my email list will get notified.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS 3

The following are excerpts from email correspondence. Feel free to email me with any questions or comments. iamtotality@me.com

Updated August 8, 2018

July 28, 2018

Question: Not fully understanding why two or more things have one thing in common could, and probably is, why I'm experiencing the doubts of not being able to manifest my desires, as well as thinking I'm still held back by boundaries and am following rules?

Answer: It’s the first and the essential link. There could be other weak links or steps on the way to why you’re the sole rule-maker. I made up a single page form for people to fill in – with the point they need to know better – filled in at the bottom of the sheet. At the top, “Why two or more thing have one thing in common. In the middle, lines to fill in the flow of steps to confirm it.
You may download it at:
https://drive.google.com/file/d/1xBQF0OU-x8oEzpWv40zSnqscJM5BL8jR/view?usp=sharing

Question: That sounds like a good idea. It's frustrating because I as localized realm-being just don't know what the weak link is. But going to the base of it all is how you solve any problem. One of the things that bothers me from time to time is localized realm-being thinking I won't possibly be able to know every single one of my desires when I intend for them in #1 of Protocol. I've expressed this worry before and sometimes I'll be okay and then it'll bother me again. Just pesky doubt making itself known again. But I know the true, metaphysical fact even though I play tricks on myself.

Answer: You just need to know the facts better. I've seen this over and over and people keep confirming it.

Question: I've printed out a few of those sheets and am now going to write in them after I do a session. I just had a thought about another one of my obstacles. When I see something(s) I want to change, which are my desires, I get anxious because my desires can't come soon enough. I want them to finally be *real* and here. Maybe that's just bound to happen since who wouldn't want their return that bad, but how badly I want it and needing it to happen stresses me out. Would that be another thing I can trace back from or is that just kind of the inevitable and I should continue to do what I'm already doing which is just waiting till that bout of anxiety passes and I reassure myself? Though now that I think about it, the anxiety is probably happening *BECAUSE* I'm having doubts that all I desire will never happen. So it goes back to doubt, as well as a healthy dose of longing and impatience.

Answer: Then this is what you'll fill in on the bottom line: Why can I know, and thus act on, perfect choice and sufficient supply instead of hanging on perception's conclusion in the so-called real world? – which causes me longing, impatience, anxiety, and stresses me out.

(later) Here is the the user's finished page. On the right is the way I filled it out afterwards for a comparison.
https://drive.google.com/file/d/1ER4qj3eonkT5zWCdOlOHaTNKOpVxtdv8/view?usp=sharing

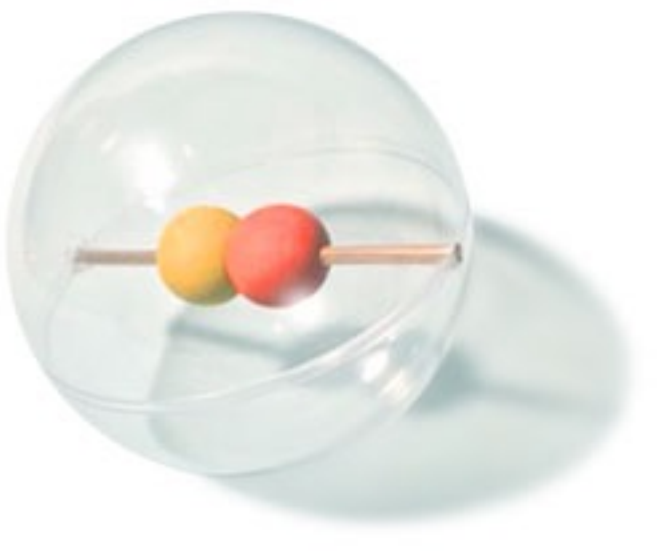
Question: Okay that definitely flows much better than mine and really gets down to the root of my problem. I suppose I could use that exact same thing for any problem I have? Since it all leads back to why two or more things have one thing in common.

Answer: Yes. This will be a great entry into Q&A. Your side of the dual page will show people what a difference it makes to really get in there and stay with the flow of precise facts. If you're sloppy with the info, you get sloppy results.

CAI
choice to
command

The only thing I have to add is that if you choose to have a command content of attention, and then hear inside yourself: “But Father Line is sitting here, so maybe I shouldn’t do, or don’t need to do a command.” Your response should be, “No, my command ***is*** WHO is sitting here.” Then go ahead.

Updated August 5, 2018



It would seem that this is the hero of the day. It should be an iconic image for the first fact:
Why two or more things have one thing in common.

Interesting how it confirms: “Why can I know, and thus act on, perfect choice and sufficient supply instead of hanging on perception’s conclusion in the so-called real world? – which causes me longing, impatience, anxiety, and stresses me out.”

Question: I get very anxious, stressed out, impatient and longing when I see all the things I want to change.

Answer: Who made the rule of how the universe works that you should care whether desires are fulfilled or not? I’m not saying you shouldn’t, but doesn’t it seem odd that no one is questioning what’s happening inside themselves before they hypnotically run after their desires like a trained monkey in a feeding cage? – like someone dangling a carrot in front of them? We’re questioning everything else here, but no one has mentioned that. I keep hearing people making a hypnotic ranting-raving fuss over getting what they want but I hear no one questioning their nature to do so in the first place – as if questioning it is ridiculous or pointless. This becomes more obvious while comparing everything to no-thing as who you are, and especially when you’re the sole

rule-maker of the universe. You might ask yourself, “Do I really want to be someone who has ***no choice*** but to dogmatically insist that their desires come true?“ If you don’t, will you be just another victim of a chaotic universe which chews you up and spits you out – or – will you ***still*** be complete authorship integrity expertly hosted?
You may say, “Well, it’s one thing to ***not*** get my desires, but another to be just a bump on a log who is a burden to society and neglectful of a decent way of life, not even to mention someone who makes ***no*** contribution to a better world.”
Something to think about.

Father LIne: “Yea, well what you say is probably true, but what the hell (sincere boyish smile), I’m just going to celebrate myself as who I am for no reason at all except for WHO I am all alone: “ ‘I now become my $10K instantly materialized in full.’ There, this is IT.”

Question: That is something to think about. I like what Father Line says. My desires will still be something that I always want to manifest and I won't stop until they do, that's me as sole rule-maker saying so, but I definitely don't want to be someone who has *no choice*. And I'm not *that someone* because I am OAP. I have all the choice. Me insisting my desires will come true is me giving myself the opportunity to realize WHO I am. After all, would I have ever found out WHO I am if it weren't for me seeking ways to manifest the "impossible”?

Answer: Yes you would. – and it could be done with a poised sweet boyish smile.

Question: I'm sure I would have but this was the reason.

Answer: You’ll aways find a reason.

Question: For me, I'll be honest, the ultimate goal is to manifest my return. But, as sole rule-maker, I say that's okay.

Answer: Good. You can always change your mind and the change will be okay equally.

Question: I just know now I need to take a step back and calm down sometimes because I do feel like I'm running after them like I'm in a feeding cage and nothing else matters. I'd want to ask you if that's ultimately hurting me and causing me to actually *not* get my desires, but that's putting what before WHO. And it's silly to look at the *what* when I am the WHO.

Answer: Good. You've ended that era and now you can enjoy greater self-confidence in addition to not needing to know localized details in order to go on. That means my part is done.

Question: Going with the example of commanding for $10K, something that confuses me is the fact that there could be different ways in which an FFE level return could happen. (like #1 through #4 in your story-line examples)

Answer: The stronger your knowledge, the more direct the return. In the Iron Age, where total knowledge is very rare, the average strength is 10% to 20% of a direct return. (people work hard for money they intend to acquire) Scientists say we're only using 10% to 15% of our brain's capacity. Now if you take a continuum all the way to OAP, then there's 100%. However, this is a general rule of thumb. Individuals are full of variables due to what they've already worked on in the deep cyclical past. Anything is possible.

Question: Is that the case if my command content is specifically for "$10K, in cash, in my lap right here and now?" I'm confused since it seems that, if I were at the point in my line of expansion where I could materialize $10K directly from a command, it would come exactly as commanded and not through some indirect means - like inspiration to do xyz to get it, or a seeming magical hand guiding me.

Answer: No. Your line of expansion is a continuum where various degrees of knowledge result in various levels of accomplishment: just like any job skill. A valid statement is: "Complete self-knowledge is tested by ***how quickly*** your desires are fulfilled." Also, "Directly from a command," still has variables of *more or less* which are user-defined according to their expectations. If someone handed me a $10K check a few days later, I could justify using the word *direct*.

Question: Do indirect returns of that nature correspond to a lower level of understanding base facts?

Answer: Yes, but there are always Professor Albus Dumbledores' like in *Harry Potter* who put in a lot of horizontal plane work to align themselves with hosts of magic. That's risky business with big trade-offs as you may have seen in those movies. Also there are fallen beings who bargained to retain some of their powers. The variables are endless.

Question: It seems that to be able to even indirectly but successfully command for $10K would demonstrate sufficient knowledge - is it still a case of me telling myself a story that “money can only come through such and such channels” effectively limiting the influence of my command to what I accept about the world?

Answer: That will always be there if self-knowledge is weak or absent. Where there’s smoke, there’s fire.
The bottom line is that you’re the rule-maker sitting right there. With that, all I said above is a stage-play meant only to provide comfort and stability for those people who choose to ignore the bottom line: universal line.

There are some of you out there who hit a snag in the FACT FLOW WORKSHEET even if you don’t know why. Here is some text from the sheet and an excuse in violet color, which I keep hearing (in one form or another) from those who contact me:

I’m still a little ant.

AN UNDERSTANDABLE ERROR OF IDENTITY

FROM FACT FLOW WORKSHEET:

Why can I know, and thus act on, perfect choice and sufficient supply instead of hanging on perception’s conclusion in the so-called real world? – which causes me longing, impatience, anxiety, and stresses me out.

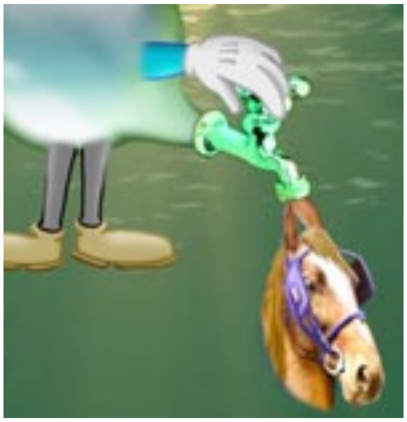
Why is it a fact I can ***know*** I am I OAP / Father Line sitting right ***here*** fully in my session so that I have perfect choice and sufficient supply: everything is materialized instantly and fully - perfectly?

Because I am that OAP / Father Line sitting right here who knows who he is and acts on it.

Because OAP / Father Line sitting right here is the structural reality after ***I decide*** to put aside limited perception’s conclusion to act on, and stay with the fact instead.

Yes, but I come from a place of limited perception’s conclusion which is prone to be riddled with errors. It’s different from what Father Line would intend. (My present command content of attention I’m going for) If I act on the fact of FL being me, His CCA may be different from mine and thus I’d be wasting my time continuing, because it could throw off all my plans. There’s no way I could know what He’s up to. For all practical purposes, I’m still a little ant.

I think it's best to let you point out the error for yourself, because unless you carefully consider, my answer may do you no good. If you can't figure it out, you may email me. My image showing a piece of Father Line broken off (kind of silly –makes me laugh) should give you a hint. Maybe that's all you need and don't need to put it into words.



Keep in mind that this image to the left is ***not*** the complete truth and one you ***don't*** want to act on while commanding your universe. All alone ***is*** all alone, always-already right now. THIS IS IT.
If you think anything needs to change, guess what…
If you ever hear me say that something needs to change, it's an incomplete truth (play-stage) meant to guide you towards acting on the complete truth that IS.

Question: Just now: Fully magical $3750 out of thin air. It's starting. Finally!

Answer: Spend it all in ONE place.

Question: I'm in my 40's of age, and one thing I want changed is my body, I mean, rejuvenation to have a body of 20 years. I already saw my body change just with intent alone, through visualization. I did make it more stronger, then I thought, well why not rejuvenate it? After all, it's a projection. But I did have a problem. Every time I thought about that I saw a fear appearing, which is, "What will be the reaction of others if I have success?" They will attack me because I am different? I will have to hide from society? What is funny is that I saw a movie where a guy played the Dorian Gray character and people in the movie called him an aberration, etc. Now I feel like I created the movie with my fears (synchronicity).
Then I just realized that when you say that I am ONE all-person, alone, and that I can command my universe, this also means that I am commanding people too. After all, they are in my universe. So I can command the body to rejuvenate to a young age and also can make people see it as a normal thing, like no big deal. Maybe I'll rejuvenate them too, to have everyone see it in the normal way. I'm correct?

Answer: Yes it sounds like you have yourself covered with your command content of attention. Let people see what they want to see as normal. There are a lot of ugly people in the world which are no fun to look at. While you're at it, add to your command that no matter what anyone looks like, you see lovely people who inspire you with their beauty and fitness. It's kind of like a cloak that only you see. That might have to extend to voice and bad breath :-) – but hey, it's you're dream.

Question: Cool :) But do you think rejuvenation can be done? What do you think about Siddhis? Years ago, when I was totally a materialist, I read about Siddhis for the first time. I thought they are nonsense, but now seeing that reality is like a dream, they actually made sense, but I didn't find any info about rejuvenation. Maybe because I'm looking to the waves? (proof loop)

Answer: The person who gave you the inspiration to think it's possible, the author of the Siddhis, and every other source that can and will be responsible for success, is you as OAP / Father Line sitting right ***there*** reading this email – who knows who he is and acts on it. It's the structural reality after you ***decide*** to put aside limited perception's conclusion to act on, and stay with this fact instead.
The fact flow worksheet in Q&A#3 is there to help you decide. https://drive.google.com/file/d/1ER4qj3eonkT5zWCdOlOHaTNKOpVxtdv8/view?usp=sharing

It's perfectly natural to want to sculpt your dream to order, because permeating your nature is OAP doing that. What you may find as you continue to refine your ideas, is that being around others who know WHO you are, would provide the greatest global benefit. Cloak them that way in addition to whatever else you do. They don't have a Siddhi for that ;-) https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Siddhi

---

Question: "Here I am simply being Universal line/Totality/Brahman. I now become 10K instantly created in full." I wonder if, as a realm being attempting to stay focused on my ultimate True state, that 'becoming 10K' does not fit the 'norm' of said conventional realm being understanding, which then leads to doubt, etc. For example, If I become the magical painting, am I no longer the realm being, notwithstanding the fact that under Rule 1, I'm all of it.
Would the phrase 'Here I am simply being Universal line/Totality/Brahman. I now as OAP enjoy my 10K instantly created in full' suffice as a temporary replacement to remove any lingering doubt?

Answer: If you do some type of adjusting to avoid doubt and a possible adverse outcome, then you're denying your resident complete authorship integrity, which is not a place I recommend going. Because you are THAT, doing so is essentially saying that Father Line is to some degree, an asshole bastard who needs to be fixed or else you're doomed :-)
What essentially is causing doubt is lack of clarity that Father Line is sitting right there commanding. Without that careful consideration clarity, you have no choice but to go to partial view's conclusion, and that's when you patch what's wrong: "I'm no longer… I'm not good enough that way… So here's my plan to patch things up..."
However, your above command sounds okay.

Question: The motivation behind this email is really that I'm not sure whether my returns are partial or non-existent.

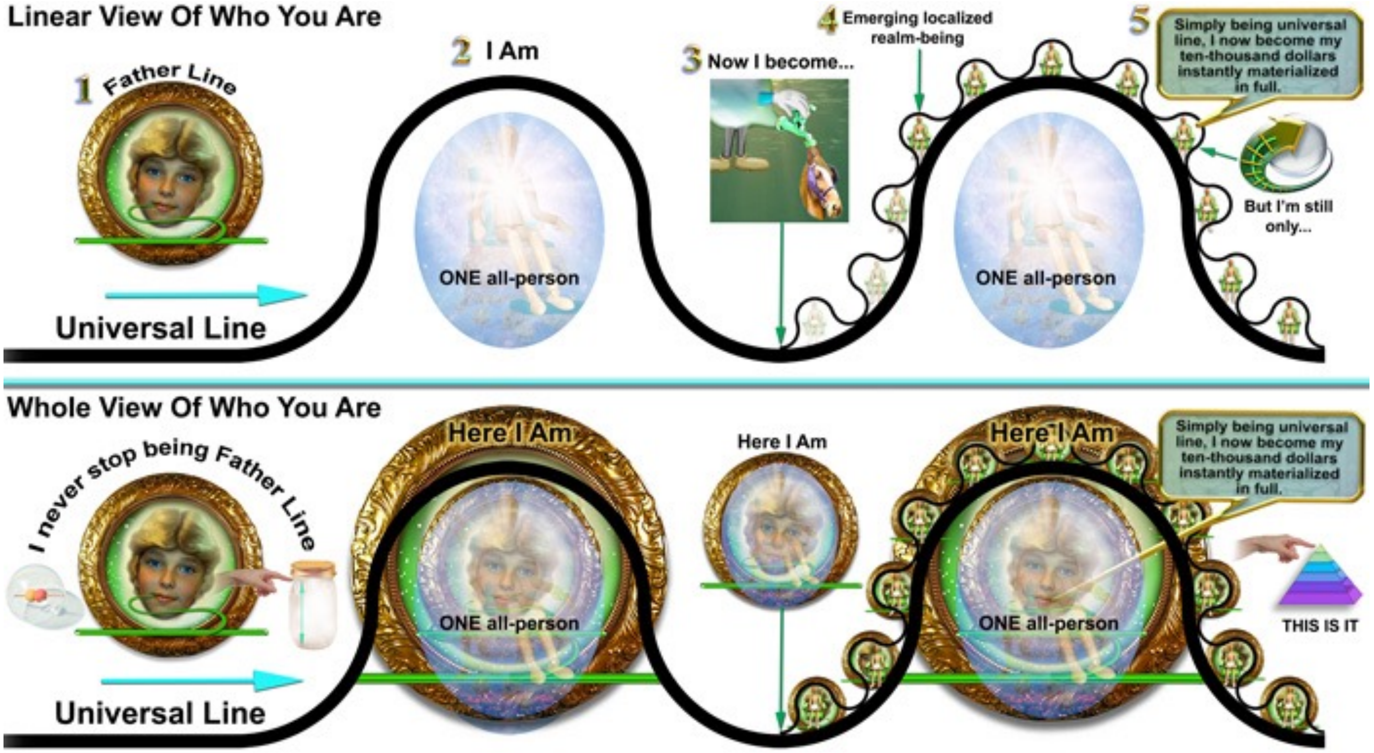
Answer: Not being sure ***is*** a partial return. :-) Just keep your attention with acting on fact, and the returns will take care of themselves. Otherwise you're groping in darkness.

Question: The difficulty I'm having (or at least one of them) is that I don't see how much more I can "understand" that I am the ONE thing.

Answer: You'll find that you can more carefully consider it. How can you know this as well? Because your ONE all-person state never has difficulties. If you're having them, then what are you acting on? Not OAP. Not UL. The only thing remaining is partial view's conclusion. Simple.
A good way to test how well you understand is to do a command session with a very bold bounteous command content of attention. Then you'll hear inside, who you ***really*** think is sitting there – not just what you easily agreed with in the text/video, and don't know how you could agree with any further.

Updated August 7, 2018

I've done further work to clarify what's going on from page 6 above, *An Understandable Error Of Identity*. I've not spoke of a linear (arranged on a sequential line) view of who you are, versus the whole view. In order to explain and make sense out of how you and the universe unfolded, I needed to explain it sequentially and include localized experiences. However taking that as the final truth to refer to while commanding your universe will defeat you. I could have emphasized that more in the videos/text.
Below is an illustration to clarify it. If you need to see it more clearly, you can zoom your PDF reader or go to a larger image at: https://drive.google.com/file/d/1VAoD-k7yngAhqREor-JWdipesq-1mRK3/view?usp=sharing


Linear View Of Who You Are
1 Father Line
2 I Am
3 Now I become...
4 Emerging localized realm-being
5 Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.
But I'm still only...
ONE all-person
ONE all-person
Universal Line
Whole View Of Who You Are
I never stop being Father Line
Here I Am
Here I Am
Here I Am
Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full.
ONE all-person
ONE all-person
THIS IS IT
Universal Line

It pretty much speaks for itself.
There is a saying in the non-duality community; "If you meet the Buddha on the road, kill him." It's not advocating violence. "Kill" is more like, "Kill the lights" or "Pull the plug." While walking (Protocol action in your command session), if you see your command content as being spoken by a ***second*** authorship ***besides you as*** Father Line (here I am – this is it), stop going to that place within yourself intensionally. I say intentionally, because the residue of partial view's conclusion way want to seem to walk by your side. It will say, "Something needs to change before I can…" Of course, Protocol tells you precisely what to do about that. After you have gazed at the glass jar, you may want to

place your finger over Father Line's mouth (in your mind) to acknowledge that He never stops being the one who's speaking command content of attention ***in his own right***, even when you seem to be only an emerging localized realm-being who could be potentially riddled with errors. That means "only me" is off the hook to clean up their act or scrutinize. Carefully consider the text in green – it's packed with crucial meaning to act on.

Updated August 8, 2018

Question: But He is responsible for ***everything*** in His own right – even when He is doing a realm-being who is riddled with errors. He was complete perfect integrity when He did my financial mess. Acting *in his own right* still means that this kind of outer condition could happen, so if it does, how am I off the hook? – unless I allow it to happen and agree it is okay. That does not sound right. That is not what Father Line would do all alone for His own $10K, like the quote you gave Him on this Q&A Pg. 4 – unless he was an asshole, which you said He is not. If that is the case, I do not need to hear that *God works in mysterious ways.* Here in Q&A we investigate everything. I am to favor (not insist) a condition **un**riddled with errors because that will get me my $10K and without a troublesome mess. You say that I need not scrutinize, but I think you can see that I need more factual information.

Answer: [[[That's not what Father Line would do all alone for His own $10K, like the quote you gave Him on this Q&A Pg. 4]]]
There, you just said it – what ***He would do *in His own right* – not what could happen to an emerging localized realm-being who needs to be guided in ways that are best for its growth.

You now knowing this – what He would do and that's right here is His representative vibration confirming that you're ***now above the growth thing***, off the hook, and no longer have to scrutinize.
How else did you think it was going to happen?
Think about it. How ***else*** do you get informed to act on something higher?
Good that you wanted factual info – and now you heard it directly from Father Line. I just showed you what to look for. Again, it was so close to you that you missed it. See how clever you are in giving yourself an expansion opportunity?

Question: Oh shit, I did not see that coming. Okay. I stand corrected. Thanks. I will go do it now. Phew! What a ride :)
Wait, how come you did not tell me all this earlier?

Father Line: Because you still needed an opportunity to grow through your own faculties of discrimination, and then acquire the personal rewards it brings you – in your own right.

Question: So the abstract backdrop is *pure existence* because it just IS. It's always there and it's not changing, unlike other lesser-truthful backdrops that may exist? And "abstract underlying backdrop irrespective of intelligent expressions which come and go", means that pure intelligence differs from being intelligent because intelligent expressions come and go and thus are a lesser-truth? So, basically, pure intelligence *IS* that abstract backdrop that has always been there, never to change, void of attributes and variations? Answer: You got it. Now you can see even more, how valuable that no-thing state is for you to look to for your return. It's the fountainhead of everything that you're ever going to acquire, plus non-change means that it never says no.

next

No matter how localized the wave becomes in its multiple aspects, you're still fully in charge and fully present.

Command Active Inclusion- whatever the out of control experience, include it. Your first return from doing this is that things settle down.

next

As you continue to build strength in where celebrative experiences are truly coming from, you gain a kind of even-ness. You'll be less of a recipient of incredible things and more their stable established author.

You're here to advance at a specified rate as well as enjoy. So continue to advance non-change fact as the basis of your fulfillment, versus hanging on comparisons in the field of wave.

Of course, a line of expansion towards Godhead means more and more stability in non-change, so a wise balanced stance is, "Might as well enjoy the whole package along the way."

JP:
That which cannot be seen, but without which there is no seen. That which cannot be perceived, but without which there is no perception. That which cannot be locally conceptualized or imagined, but without which there is no concept or imagination. As ONE thing, you own All of this Dynamic Krishna Effulgent Cause-all Presence. Self-validate why it's you, then perform with it to enjoy.

The below illustration is a refinement to visualize the ongoing conversations on the Discord channel.

I added the words My Still Causation to emphasize that even though this State is Virtual, it's a hands-on dynamic part of our life, shown by the pliers and bolt. These are catalyst words to nudge you into its conscious active usage.

User: I hit upon a big roadblock. I just can't shake the feeling of "I don't deserve this." For example, if I'm commanding for big muscles or to be a great artist or to have a lot of money. I'm cheating other people who have worked hard and trained for years the traditional way. I suppose I just need to keep reminding myself exactly why there is nobody else but Me.

JP: This is what happens when you ignore Your Lord Krishna. Why would He reverberate His complete field in such a way as "I don't deserve?" Obviously, He is pranking Himself. Next, He gets out his feather duster (see the above illustration) and tries to clean up His act about how the Universe works. Maybe He'll try to shake off a feeling. Perhaps he'll try to be more deserving. Maybe He'll figure out a way to locally justify His actions. All the while, He's ignoring His Non-universe Effulgence or Complete Authorship Integrity. If you want to act on your prank, I won't object since that's equally LK.

User: Also, I think it's fear. It's a scary though to think that you're all alone, that everything you ever knew wasn't real. I think part of me just wants to cling to it, even though part of me just wants to let it go.

JP: Yes, Self Love of your Precious-majestic Effulgent Presence is a dreadful thing, isn't it? (smile)

User: On page 13-14 of the main pdf, you mention LK's virtual state." A state that is not yet been made real."
Since all is ONE thing and ALL is LK, there's zero difference between my current state (stuck and broke, etc.), and the thoughts in my head where I'm happily laying on a beach in French

Polynesia with the person I love. In terms of what these two contrasts are made of, they're both waves. So the latter is as 'real' as the former even if perception proves otherwise. And since everything is always fresh right now directly from line, my next second is a virtual LK manifesting according to how I'm conducting my orchestra this very moment.
So what's missing? Nothing if all is ONE thing. What's the difference between my current situation and where I want to be? Nothing as all is ONE thing. Just preference, I suppose.

JP: Let's eliminate suppose and replace it with Fact.
a. I, as ONE-thing, express myself as a ONE all-person variation.
b. Through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being myself and conclude-experience myself as an isolated recipient of variations.
c. Next, I seek events to know what will happen and what I can do.
d. With that, I use my ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. I then "seem to" know how the Universe works.
e. There comes a time to rediscover that I express everything from My non-change Effulgent Presence, not how the Universe works.

What you call your current situation is how the Universe works. Simple. You can override your need to know about your orchestra (how the Universe works) by looking to Your Non-Universe-based Effulgent Presence. That's because there are layers of truths from greater to lesser as described above in a through e. Any time you can act on a greater truth, you should do so.

User: I've had no problems the past few months moving things along precisely and beautifully using your many exceptionally helpful resolve images and tips to get quality results. My highest quality action at the moment is returning to the text. I don't want to play 'I'm cornered' in Bb minor to my orchestra because I know how obedient they are. So I pour that story into the oblation. It's not non-change.

JP: At this point, I recommend you put aside both the lesser truths of orchestra and oblation, which is how the Universe works. When I update the main text I will address that.

User: So why am I lying down staring blankly at the ceiling when there's nothing to wait for?

P: You're getting used to returning to greater truths, coming out of being used to hypnotically looking to how the Universe works. This had to happen if love>lose>find was to take place. Be sympathetic and understanding about it. It's the story of Love. Next, look to Your Non-Universe-based Effulgent Presence, not the ceiling/stare/time-wait of how the Universe works.

User: Taking a cue from the above post, [not lying down staring blankly at the ceiling], I take it that looking to My Non-Universe-based Effulgent Presence is like looking to H2O while sitting in a steam room with a bucket of ice and pitcher of water?

JP: Yes, as H2O is non-change amidst the changes of water, vapor, and ice. Anything you hear inside yourself that says doing so is not good enough to express from there, is looking to how the Universe works, or hearing a story of how the Universe works. Because there is nothing to see, but only know, closing your eyes may be conducive.

User: Is there anything helpful I should know about the focus of attention?

JP: If it happens, it's coming from Your LK Effulgent Presence. You're LK seemingly localized as a sentient being, which means a creature with the faculty of sensation and the power to perceive, reason, and think. With that, just standing, sitting, or lying, you'll find yourself coming back to what you're interested in; to express directly from Your Effulgent presence – unconditioned by the constraints of how the Universe works. You can watch the focus of attention take care of itself merely by being what you already are. Enjoy your ride.

JP: One of the last things you'll hang yourself on the Universe with when intending to look to your LK Effulgence, is a sense of needing to get better at looking to it. Then you respond by seeking to get better. However, lesser to greater is a set-up of how the Universe works. It's a very clever prank that can keep you busy doing something unnecessary. This also applies to talking with LK.

r/JohnPaolucciTeachings - More questions and comments from users

---

User: John comes along and says I can talk with Lord Krishna. Sounds great. Why not?
Okay, there is his detailed illustration.
I get it. Let's see what happens.
I'll get right to what's on my mind: "Lord Krishna, what do I need to do to get my $10K?" Hmmm. Things are very quiet. I wonder why?
Ah, I'm all of it, OAP, so all the integrity of the Universe is in my question about the $10K. I can't top that. There I am in the illustration with arms and legs stretching out to fill the transparent sphere. Wondering about or questioning anything I could express is irrelevant as I'm 100% authorship integrity.
Now I feel unconditionally more bold, which is a quality of Fond-Flow-Effulgence. If I sound like I'm telling God what to do, I don't need to feel conflicted or foolhardy. Ah, so at least one thing happening here is that this experience of asking is advancing my realization of Self. Then let's continue enjoying that.
"Lord Krishna, what do I need to do to get my $10K?"

This means I really don’t need to ask anyone else, as I am LK.
Yet as equal solidity, asking LK a question can’t be higher or lower than anything else I could do, so I can play that way. Essentially anything happens for absolutely no reason at all except to celebrate Self-love. Okay, I can do that. That’s an even more intimate clarity through this action.
“Lord Krishna, what do I need to do to get my $10K?”
Okay, I may be advancing, but the advancement is a prank set-up or a story of how the Universe works. If I see it’s there, fine. If not, fine.
Do I have a good reason for taking action to “advance” into $10K? ONE, or equal-solidly, dissolves taking a stand with any side, pro or con. I can only play like LK. On I go. “Lord Krishna, what do I need to do to get my $10K?”

JP: Lord Krishna is preparing scientists for the arrival of Lord Krishna. YouTube video

User: This was excellent.

User 2: That was an excellent video!
JP: Yes, it was enjoyable to see scientists get excited about a freeing unbounded breath of fresh air. They could solidly relate to it in their own established channels, free of spiritual traditions which easily become distorted and dissipated.

User: I don't know how gradually the transitions between ages occur but I imagine Lord Krishna's arrival will be positively shocking to many. After finding UL material things like the determinism experiments and quantum observer-outcome experiments have finally made sense. And I also now know how to navigate better through "new" findings by tracing everything back to ONE-thing.

User: Hi Mr. Paolucci, I have spent quite some time learning and applying the information from your book. It makes so much sense and has been such an eye opener for me. The posts on the subreddits helped a lot too. I have a story inside myself, a nagging question which requires an answer before I rest in simplicity as “this is it.”
The information is about knowing enough to act differently instead of the normal self-improvement approach by other spiritual teachings yes? Doesn’t category 1 remove the need of category 2’s 10 minute session then? Knowledge from C1 is the organizing power after all. I understand a session gets you used to acting on the no. 1 truth, but I also see that advancement is not true and that is what a session would qualify as based on your latest post. That realization alone gives me so much relief but I’m wondering if this is the correct way to look at it. Appreciate.

JP: On Page 36, it says, “here is Category 2 if you can’t seem to command your universe.” So Cat 2 is for when Cat 1 is not working well enough for you yet.

[[[but I also see that advancement is not true]]]
^^^ “Everything in the Universe is not true” is a layer of truth that can have utility while commanding your Universe. Knowing that, you leave advancement stories alone while commanding your Universe. You might spend time trying to clean up your act when you could otherwise be acting ONLY on your non-change State which is the only thing that counts.
Equally, making progress in Cat 1 is also not true because it’s a variation. Cat 1 is about engaging your higher-order cognition, which as a variation, is also not true – yet leads you to or drops you off at your non-change truth. That’s how Cat 1 has a practical utility which can be very rewarding. Only Your non-change State is true, and that you always-already are.
However, when you go to spend your $10K, I highly recommend that you act like it’s true.
(smile)

User: A year ago or so, you advised me to 'stay exclusively on performing Absolute Cause,' which I've been doing, but feel I need a tune-up. To use the analogy of a hurricane, with LK the eye, the wave/storm is just raging around me, one thing after another.

LK: Since you're always already Me, you don't need a tune-up. Does it sound like all you have to do is remain who you are, or however you find yourself to appropriately command your Universe as OAP? Large illustration page.
Then if you like, look at the illustration of the mouth and ear . Speak, "It's time for me to get my money now." See how I, LK, the embodiment of Totality, spoke and heard it all alone. You could ask Me for help in getting your money now, and that's fine since I only do what I love. Yet a more direct intimate stance is to actually/factually speak and hear Myself speak and hear; "It's time for me to get my money now." That it was Me and My 12 Attributes, even though it didn't seem to be^, is all that matters. Continue being Me.

With "didn't seem to be" - know That's fine too, since I only do what I love. You just know better now from ILKRH.

User: Best tune-up ever; feel like I can drive across country now, with no issues, thank you.

User: How is speaking 'its time for me to get my money now' coming from totality if I'm essentially reacting to my local environment's systemic issue of needing/ wanting more physical money urgently? How can I avoid a proof loop command that comes from lack? What takes *speak* and *hear* further than just systemically speaking and hearing?

LK: Pay attention. It's not coming from a reaction in your local situation.
That's an incomplete/lesser truth; dealing with Me is no time for that.

There are no systemics. Tile B is not lighter. There is only 100% Me all alone. It's coming from Me. Pay no attention to what *seems to be* and acknowledge only My 12 Attributes. I'm 100% flexibility. We'll do what you called your so-called urgent physical money for absolutely no reason other than Here I Am. That makes me your unconditional Best Friend. I told you I'm everything too good to be true, yet true. Let's do it.

I allowed you to hold yourself back by your choice – from a belief in systemics -perfectly stated by your post. That's because I treat you with the same respect I treat Myself. As you are to Me, so I am to you. Now we'll see if you choose to know better.

User: "Here I am. It's time to get my money/ rolls etc." I immediately search around in perception and notice its absence. My bank account balance doesn't budge. "Ok, the experience isn't locally visible, but I'm the Ocean. Let's remain poised while that particular wave makes its way over here."

JP: Upgrade: “Here I Am. *Now* is the time to get my money/ rolls, etc. This is it.” I immediately search around in perception and notice its absence because I’m still getting used to this, Presence. I still think in terms of something *making its way over* here. My bank account balance doesn’t budge. “The experience isn’t locally visible, but I’m the Ocean. Let’s remain poised while My Adorable Sweetheart’s Lively Absolute fulfills Himself locally, and then My Ocean *seems to* wave itself.

User: Isn’t ‘knowing’ ultimately a story too? So then the only story that’d make sense would be “Here I Am” as OAP presence because any ‘command’ or ‘expression’ would come from a story of some sort.

LK: When you’re all alone, Here I Am, there’s no motivation to hold questions amidst yourself. In your Krishna Estate, your pastimes are a Self-Effulgent Lively Absolute. Your 12 Attributes are freedom from stories that bind. Then a story *is* My Self-Effulgent Lively Absolute – which it always *was*. This is it.

Staying with the Highest Layer of Truth, all the lesser layers fall into place gracefully. “Established in Me, perform action.”

User: This will resonate with those who've heard that they're all alone, sufficiently makes perfect sense. It will happen sooner or later:
“All alone, no one else in the Universe besides me, why do I agree that all these things blocking the way of my unbounded fond-flow-effulgence, are necessary inside myself? Someone I trusted must have told me a story of how the world works. It’s time to leave it behind.”

User posts complaint.

JP: You’re bothered because, during your command, you haven’t yet fully decided that you’re all alone as ONE All-Person. Deciding makes systemics the illusory “B” tile. Being challenged by the “B” tile will inspire you to decide. Deciding will be the end of it.

Being alone makes you a leader. Leaders decide.

I added a last paragraph to the rules channel:
The most convincing way to get serious is the natural motivation by threats of loss in your world. This server will let that natural motivation do its job if necessary.

When challenged by threats of loss, the compelling question is, “All alone as Lord Krishna, no one else in the Universe besides Me, all My private dream, what am I doing inside Myself?”

The most potent and intimate threat will be: I can’t simply remain however I find myself for my return. If I don’t try to do more, I’m wasting my time and will lose.

Follow that with, “All alone as Lord Krishna, no one else in the Universe besides Me, all My private dream, what am I doing inside Myself?”

“I have to try to do more than simply remain however I find myself for my return,”
always has to be followed by;
“I’m not ONE All-person, all alone with no one besides Me.” (whether aware of it or not)
See how it *really* is that simple.

User: I love “simply remaining however find myself for my return.” It makes so much sense, given that I’m OAP. There’s another thing I love; It seems to express my honesty, sincerity, and being practical in handling situations I face. It also produces results that I can see. It’s asking LK for help. At first, I felt embarrassed and possibly annoying to LK by asking, but I got over it because I’m 100% authorship integrity. At times I felt like saying, “Please help, Sweetheart. I’m so lost. I don’t know what to do. I just want to die.” Nothing satisfied me more than expressing that. Then other times, I wanted to return to “remaining,” knowing that asking was a contradiction of Indivisible Authorship Integrity.

LK: As your unconditional, infinitely flexible Best Friend, how could I not accommodate that? If you’re going to ask, at least know it’s Me asking Myself. If you like, settle into that knowing while satisfyingly asking, and see what happens next.

User question: isn’t such and such contradictory?

LK: All alone, no one and nothing besides You, You never talk like that. Why? ONE all-pervasive indivisible common denominator that is Presence, makes You a *Presence Person* or OAP.

What part of “All alone makes your world a private dream” don’t you get? smile

If at night you knew you were dreaming and you said to yourself, “Oh, I need to make the Rolls appear in my garage if I want one.” You’d then say, "Hey, what the hell am I doing? This is my private dream. I can do anything, like make the Rolls float in the sky and land on my finger like a feather. Anyone I decide to know about it can. If not, even if they bump into it, they won’t know of it."

Let’s take something that makes no sense physically. You’re at a piano. You play the most amazing facile piece requiring at least four hands; Invitation to the Dance by Carl Maria von Weber, 1819. Yet all the keys go down when needed and seem to somehow mesh with only two hands. An expert pianist who is watching and clearly recognizes four hands playing, would be confounded by something apparently metaphysical. However, in *your* private dream, you have them blown away, not sure why, and don’t even care why. They just adore and are inspired by the most amazing playing they’ve ever heard. You could do twelve hands, and it wouldn’t matter. It’s your 100% metaphysical dream. Nothing has to make sense.

You bump into Me all the time and don’t know of Me. smile

All alone as OAP, no one in the Universe besides you.
It's exactly the same as *everything too good to be true, yet true.*
Why?
Think about it carefully.
Don't ask anyone else why.

To test it, say, "My $10K is here today."
If inside yourself, you hear **any** story that is less than *everything too good to be true, yet true* about it,
Guess what?
It's not what it seems to be. It's tile "B." AKA, "This may take some time because I've got more to do and something to correct."
You're ignoring Who You Are.
Then you'll decide if you'll act on something that has nothing to do with anything except partial view's conclusion.
You'll say, "All alone, what am I doing?"

Using your Cause-All Krishna Estate.
C.A.K.E. – the abode of all-sweetness.
Have your cake and eat it too while simply
remaining however you find yourself: A piece of cake and the end of struggling with boundaries.

User: For a change, I'm making the rules of how the Universe works – instead of involuntary guidance systemics pushing me around like a puppet.

All alone, what else is there to do if I'm in my right mind and doing what's rightly My place?

First rule?
#1. Whatever *seems* to push me around like a puppet only confirms that my $10K is delivered today. That's **all** it means. I consider nothing else for **any** reason – even if perfectly logical.
Here I am doing what's rightly My place.

And if I hear threatening backlashes inside for that rule? However many times they may come, and change flavor, it **only** continues to confirm that my $10K is delivered today.
This is Me **being a sitting duck for My Krishna Estate.** – a sitting duck for everything too good to be true, yet true.

Oh, this is so much fun for a change. smile

User: I’m building an entirely new house for myself. Here I am; now it's time to get my money; this is it – that’s just how things are. No experience, no perception, no excuse. Let’s see what happens next. Anything you’d edit to make this stance more effulgent?

JP: Stay with what OAP/LK means, and you'll have your own answer. That's what ILKRH is all about.

Haru:
Today i really understood the transparent sphere depiction of Me. Let’s say im looking out at my local universe and I don’t see my 10k. What is actually happening is Me seeing everything everywhere all at once at all times, and the limited perception avatar of Me having a view of ‘no 10k’, but that ‘no 10k’ always exists simultaneously now with ‘yes 10k’ state and if im looking at one now it means im looking at the other, too. (FACT: see know do everything everywhere all at once), so of course it is no conflict no matter what it is.

Whatever I choose is it because it is the unbounded transparent sphere that is always already fresh choosing, whatever limited perspective ‘me’ sees or does is no conflict. No one other than Me needs to know what’s going on, that is how it is anyways…
If I get an idea to have an entirely different story about a so called past, it is because the unbounded sphere Me wants to play, and so I become…

If i still see ‘opposing proof to my return’ then that is unbounded me doing what it loves and being infinitely flexible. I always am right here all encompassing
As long as I am Me (which factualy i am never not) then I am good to go no matter what.

I think this addresses the ‘oh I don’t see it therefore it is not here’ or that sinking feeling you get associated with a message inside your head about a potential something going wrong etc.

You are always observing everything because it is all in you AS you, the experience that you observe little at a time is an illusion.

Your choice is first because it is You choosing and nothing is devoid of your choice, otherwise it is lacking and we know that is not Fact. So literally whatever you observe internally or externally is in complete harmony with your choice because it always was!!
Anyways you are doing it all now whether you see it or not so why conclude otherwise!

I think this addresses the ‘oh I don’t see it therefore it is not here’ or that sinking feeling you get associated with a message inside your head about a potential something going wrong etc.

You are always observing everything because it is all in you AS you, the experience that you observe little at a time is an illusion.

Your choice is first because it is You choosing and nothing is devoid of your choice, otherwise it is lacking and we know that is not Fact. So literally whatever you observe internally or externally is in complete harmony with your choice because it always was!!
Anyways you are doing it all now whether you see it or not so why conclude otherwise!

me: Why indeed. You helped me get out of a 'sinking feeling few days' so I really appreciate it. Fresh start, choosing better right now ha ha.
Haru:
Your LK has chosen a reality that accommodates a sinking feeling and doubt and not knowing and your complete return. You're observing that now.
It is either here or here there is no other place ha
It is either now or now there is no other time

me: Yep, and also to get what was needed to hear to change course - right now

You've seen this image of Krishna touching His lips. It signifies that whenever anyone speaks, no matter what they say, it's Krishna speaking. If sometimes, it was Mr. Poop-dee-doo, and not always Lord Krishna, then it would be a change fact, not at non-change Fact.

Looking at the illustration on Page 37, listing Your non-change attributes, they point to two other non change facts within the colorful golden shields: "I hold your intention for the $10K, and I hold your looking to Me."

To act on those non-change attributes means that you don't need to maintain your intention for the $10K and that you don't have to try to get to a state where you're looking to LK; the embodiment of Your non-change State where all returns come from.

Another Fact is that you're 100% LK always-already right now. What changes from your acting on the two above facts, is that your resident LK organizing power now gets used to enlivening these two facts instead of previously enlivening that you're only an isolated insignificant ant in the scheme of things and thus magically organizing your $10 is a silly waste of time.

What happens next is that you stop any kind of trying to change anything, or removing seeming obstacles (responding to the prank of perception), but you simply enjoy the simplest thing you could do and be: THIS IS IT. The inherent-resident rest of you, LK, the part of you unseen, then finishes the $10K return.

If the $10K return isn't there, it's only because your resolve in the non-change Facts are shaky, so that you're still acting on the prank conclusion to some degree, and thus get like results (conductor/orchestra image).

Until you confirm why you're ONE All-Person who you can trust to bring forth your $10K, you may consider this alternative:

Here is an interesting view if you want to bypass ONE All-Person for only ONE thing while you do no-thing for your $10K. One beneficent fact that ONE means is fullness and completeness, everything exists. Nothing is absent. Imagine anything you like, and it's already here in your ONE integrity field of existence. Something missing would require a second field of "not" and there is no second in ONE thing.

ONE thing / No-thing only seems to be something. So allow it to seem to be something and simply continued to do/be no-thing for the return. This has every-thing fit neatly in place as you "do".

On your line of evolution, there is potential for contradictions and voids. It's only natural. But while acquiring your $10K, know them be the No-thing they truly are. Continue to be however you are found on your line of expansion, taking the stance that vibrations in themselves don't matter for your return. Only their blanket No-thing / ONE thing status matters. Considered in themselves, they are only peanuts. Whatever excuse you hear inside that says this won't work, whatever issue arises from your line of expansion, ask yourself, "Was that vibration ONE-thing / No-thing?" Yes. Good, you're agreeing that nothing/ONE thing is being done to invoke your $10K return and that's all you need to know.

For the sake of contrast, let's look at the flip side of this coin. Yes, your $10K already exists because everything exists in completeness. But what good is that unless you can bring it forth into local perception-events-experience?

Well, here’s what also exists. Here’s the inspiring point. A “part of you unseen” Host is present and willing to lift you up out of “the way things are,” right where you are, regardless of the state of your mind, body, and world – requiring absolutely nothing from you for it to be brought forth into local perception-events-experience. For the transition to be smooth, and everything concerned in good spirits. Hear His tap on your shoulder? THIS IS IT. Everything too good to be true, yet true, exists as a structural reality.

Your first priority is to know You are your unmanifest virtual Krisna state and use it.

You are half way to changing your existence before you even intend to make a change.

Your enjoyable experience to take control with a shift, was determined.

You have no choice but to transform your life and to become 100% FFE.

“I hold your intention for the $300,00 dollars, the harmony and healing, and I hold your looking to Me.”

A “part of you unseen” Host is present and willing to lift you up out of “the way things are,” right where you are, regardless of the state of your mind, body, and world – requiring absolutely nothing from you for it to be brought forth into local perception-events-experience; for the transition to be smooth, and everything concerned in good spirits. Hear His tap on your shoulder? THIS IS IT.

Question: A common idea in the LOA community is that you need to "let go" of the intention, to allow "the universe" to take care of it. With UL information in place, what extra parameters can one utilize to appropriately deal with it?

Answer: Whatever source of self-knowledge one has, letting go, (I think the popular phrase is "Let go and let God") is sound advice. The idea is that since the source of your return is coming from an organizing system more cosmic than your human faculties, there is a point which you don't want to get in the way of its job.

The best analogy is when you plant a seed, you don't keep pulling it up to check if it's growing. If you do that, the roots never have a chance to grow and take nourishment. The only issue that gets sticky is when and how long to let go. According to the seed analogy, when the plant is ready to eat, go ahead and pull it.

If you're looking to UL for your return, the whole ball of wax takes care of itself. Looking to UL is letting go because there is nothing to hold on to in no-thing. You're not even making the distinction of "the universe vs you"

Therefore, I can't imagine any extra "parameters" to utilize.

Yes, anytime someone is having difficulty, CAI is a dependable fix. Just keep in mind that it shouldn't be a crutch for long-term use. You really want to get back to reviewing the knowledge so that you have sufficient comprehension which allows you to return to direct command protocol. But yes, CAI can be fun and refreshing to play with, and of course it can be very practical at times.

I'm considering adding something to the text/videos whenever I do a next update. It will be a good way to respond to people who ask the letting go question:

The additional remedial procedure idea came about when I was answering an email. I could tell that he was skirting the actual looking to UL, in favor of looking to the best he could do hanging on wave. My sense is that the idea of going to UL made him feel out of control, vulnerable, or lost. In your terms above, he didn't want to let go. Without the sufficient understanding of UL as ***source,*** no-thing can seem scary like a dark alley.
I wanted something to say to get him to test his looking to UL and then be able to get back to me simply and definitely to confirm that he was resolved in doing so. I wanted to give him ***an activity*** to get his mind off of the endless spinning of systemic wave excuses, and back to UL where it belonged.

It's something you can do right at the instant before you look to universal line, during your session. I want to make it clear that it points the way to looking but is not the actual looking to UL itself. It's to be left behind as quickly as possible, and should not be needed as a long-term practice. It can be used with any of three analogies – whichever resonates best with you.

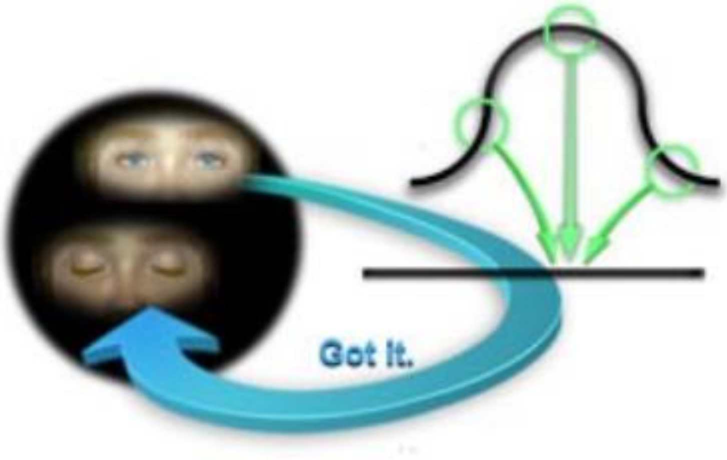
The first analogy is line and wave. Your intention is to go to universal line for your return.

You’re going to look in two ways:

#1 is to confirm that your command content of attention ***is*** the perfect integrity of UL so that it’s no longer possibly an uninformed choice of an incompetent localized realm being (nothing need change in its message/meaning for that to be so – complete authorship integrity **IS**). Go “out” to comprehend the analogy of line and wave. Your mental process should be, “Got it.” If not, go out and back in repeatedly to test it until it becomes sufficiently clear.

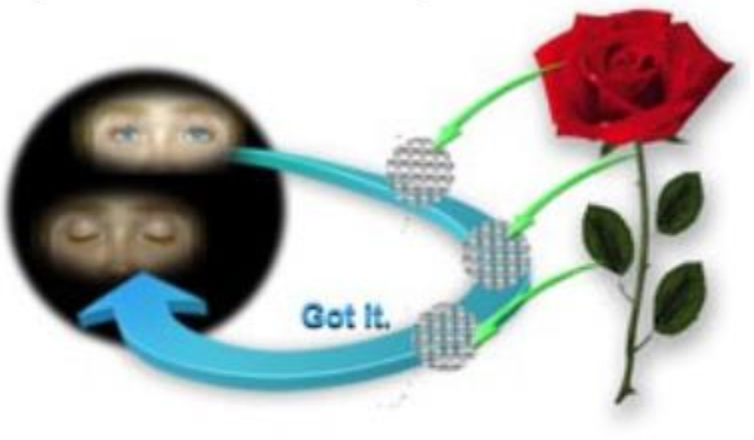
#2. If that’s okay, go to the second way, which is to confirm that no-thing is where your return is coming from – that it will be processed from there and that it’s all you need. – anything more is merely an illusion. Again, go “out” to comprehend the analogy of line and wave. Your mental process should be, “Got it.” If not, go out and back in repeatedly to test it until it becomes sufficiently clear.

(In your terms, then you come back to UL and stay there, because “letting go” makes perfect sense – so that you welcome it completely and actually ***do it***.) You’ll know you’re letting go, because it’s the simplest most comfortable thing you could do.
Now where have I heard *that* before? :-)



The second analogy is that ice, water and vapor is nothing other than H_2O. Do the same as above.

The third analogy is that the clear transparent sap takes the form of red, soft petal, fragrance, hard stem, and green leaf. Do the same as above.



It’s most powerful for your UL knowledge/comprehension, to test whatever needs bolstering, right at the very instant when you put yourself on the line (no pun intended :-))

Question: That new remedial procedure seems extremely helpful for me. With every email and Q&A update I feel like I learn a whole new world of information, lol.

I will draw on the Five Questions to define Command Active Inclusion. Fill in the blanks with whatever it is that you wish to accomplish magically from your virtual state.

I, (your totality state / the full you) know that you are here to perform command active inclusion – to remain however you find yourself in your present outer condition as your complete means-whereby to accomplish your complete effulgent harmony, healing, wealth, and happiness, yes?

As Supreme-Almighty, nothing stops Me from getting effulgent harmony, healing, wealth, and happiness, through command active inclusion if I want it. So if your seeming realm-being state, the life you are living, is completely contrary to your return, it can just as easily be My way of getting your dream life to you, yes?

But how do you know that I (the full you) want to get your return to you through command active inclusion? Why would I do it now if I did not before? Strip the realm-being boundaries of that question and you are left with My direct message: "I do it now – 'before' makes no difference", yes?

Knowing this, you are off the hook as a realm-being – no matter how you find yourself living as a realm-being.

When you say, "Okay then, this un-ideal life I find myself in finishes my return," the fully present Me, the only Person there, just spoke. I, the only voice, just agreed within Myself that performing My life as it is, is all that is needed to finish My return of effulgent harmony, healing, wealth, and happiness, yes?

Now simply go on in it, not needing to know or do anything concerning your return, staying however you find yourself as a realm-being for your return. When all the un-ideal games wave themselves, you know that they make no difference while I am silently doing what I do as promised. You go right on – unconcerned – off the hook. You enjoy Me fully in charge of the condition. Right there in it: It feels right, settled, effortless, and is going good, yes?

Of course your spot may not always be pleasant. These may wipe out your ability to think clearly. They may be so overpowering that you just want to lie down. Let your attention go to those areas and feel them as Me knowing what I am doing. Feel Me having you.

This will bring a loose and agreeable attitude to your mind.

Even an emotional conflict will produce a corresponding uneasy sensation in the body. That sensation is what you allow your attention to go to. Remember from the wave vibration hierarchy diagram that thought waves form the physical waves? The idea here is that your loose and agreeable attitude will cause My localized body form sensation to agree to release you. It is as simple as one plus one equals two. When you can think clearly, It is time to get up and go get your dream-car.

Command Active Inclusion is quite different from wishful thinking or positive thinking. Instead, you are aligning yourself with Me. Wishful thinking or positive thinking is like a leaf blowing in the wind. Command Active Inclusion is the same leaf firmly attached to the tree and drawing nourishment directly from the root.

Remember that Command Active Inclusion is your third priority. Your second is to look at what is going on around you and more carefully consider Me: Why am I here – how did all this happen – where is it all going – what is the smartest thing to do about it right now? Your first priority, your ten minute session, gets you completely off the hook – out of playing these hide-and-seek questions – and instead seats you Royally.

With this definition of Command Active Inclusion, I will give my stamp of approval on verbal command or creative visualization – if you know that it is your third priority on the back end of Creative Command Active Inclusion.

Besides ignoring your base-state, the problem with creative visualization, feeling with feeling, affirmations, and so on, is that new-age teachers are good at exciting their readers with dramatic motivational stories from a small percentage of people who have gotten results. That makes book-sales skyrocket. Yet readers are not in a position to properly gauge their ability. Bills go unpaid, cars get re-possessed, and relationships sour. Then they pour more techniques on top of those problems and only end up with a downward spiral into despair. Luckily these teachings are often a mixture of traditions, so that the practitioner is advised to pray to God for help to get out of the mess of having miss-gauged their ability to manifest with mental techniques. (smile)

So yes, go ahead and enjoy making your mental-feeling cake. Just keep it in its proper perspective and your feet on solid ground. Sensibly handle a partial return by not losing touch with who I am and what I do.

The difference between you and a wacko who acts out of touch with reality is that you will not get yourself into any kind of conflict or trouble as long as you let My return lead the way. Your feet are on solid ground because you know I am reversing My hide-and-seek in your favor. This echoes the statement I made in the beginning, “You do not need to seek a particular experience, perception, or event to be integrity: just stay right where you are and enjoy knowing that THIS IS IT.” It really does not matter what you do. You can use anything to acquire your dream-car.

You can go out and party to get your dream-car, or take a stroll in the park in order to get it. How is that for having a good time in-between sessions?

A Final Word

As you become proficient and fluid in your ten-minute command sessions, you are going to grow in automatically carrying around the silence of flat non-wave, clear transparent sap, Me, with you all the time. Greater percentages of fond-flow-effulgence will have you simply command your universe, with or without setting aside a command session.

From the Me/LK view, know that Spirit of Me/LK is behind the scenes running an all-knowledgeable stage-setting for the big picture of life. The text was sent to you for a universe-’all’ reason.

Put yourself in the shoes of the Me/LK whose job it is to take you on your line of evolution. What would you want your realm-being to do? You would want your realm being to be poised, to be open to being shown the way, and to consider what he is given as a gift from someone who cares (Me/LK). This is also an inherent form of command content of attention that will bring you a valuable return.

What immediate advice would I give someone faced with big trouble looming over him?

Do your best not to make a fuss, which only uses who I am to create more trouble. Focus on solutions, not problems. Something is happening in your best interest. If you are not sure what to do, lay down and rest, waiting to be inspired for your next step.
What does that mean? It means that even if you cannot seem to reside quietly in your virtual state, you do not have to try to be silent or try to do nothing in order to be and do nothing as I would in My virtual state. You can remain however you find yourself as a realm-being and I will reach right through it as if it did not exist.

You are already the state of ONE thing/no-thing from which everything comes even if you do not perceive it. You are the clear transparent sap saying, “I now become the smartest condition to fully command My universe even as a bound realm-being. I do nothing to accomplish everything.”

Hi mossyeyes,

I hope you don't mind me reaching out. I always admired your easy grasp on the UL materials and take on reality. My question is how did you arrive at where you are in how you understand your place in the universe? Do you still study and use the UL materials?

Thank you!

Mossyeyes:

[don't mind me reaching out.]

Not at all!

[My question is how did you arrive at where you are in how you understand your place in the universe?]

The 'narrative' version of the story is that I came to this style of thinking through Occult methodologies. Essentially, I tried everything and discovered that everything worked, realized that the common thread to all my successes was me and that implied certain aspects of reality.

I reached a 'crux' point where I could either believe that the material world had actual rules that could just conveniently sometimes be bent or that the only rules that existed were there because I put them there.

I'm sure you can guess which one I picked.

But the 'alternate' version of the story is kind of more interesting (I think, anyway). I always knew. As a child, my favorite game was one I played alone, where I was a god and I was creating worlds, creating rules, and civilizations and each one was (and still is) etched in my memory for forever. As a teenage malcontent, I discovered Solipsism and never really let it go. Even in the staunchest depths of my atheism, I never let go of a sort-of open-minded 'all things are possible' mental position which meant that ultimately all things could occur.

When I 'discovered' 'magic' and 'law of attraction' and everything else, my first reaction was, 'Oh, of course'. And when it worked, I wasn't surprised. I knew it would work before I ever tried it. When I realized that I was at the 'crux' question and then answered it, that's what I said then too.

'Oh. Of course.'

Because I knew it all along. I'd just conveniently forgotten it so I could play this other game where I'm this Mossyeyes character.

And it's just all so obvious in retrospect.

[Do you still study and use the UL materials?]

Not at all. Actually, UL materials really sidelined me and messed me up for a while. I still haven't completely parsed out the how and the why. At first, it seemed like it really resonated with me, but as I took on some of JP's verbiage and mental models, everything seemed to get increasingly 'grey scale'. 'Washed out' is another maybe good word.

The incredible results I'd been getting started to dry up, the incredible experiences I'd been having cut off as suddenly as turning off a faucet. Then there was that whole 'kerfluffle' on the Discord and I realized that I was trying to give myself a reason to leave, so I took it.

I always found JP's language a little off-putting and I disliked the Hindu 'slant' as soon as it started appearing, but the new documents doubled down on all the stuff I didn't like, so I stopped following along. I still really like the first text -- about manifesting a Portrait -- the best.

It took me nearly six months to get the faucet turned back on, but I'm all good now.

...

Why do you ask?

Passporttohappy: I asked because when I was new to the UL materials and struggling, it seemed you had a decided ease about you and good grasp of the teachings, which I admired. I suppose that was before you got sidelined.

I continue my studies via John's texts and am happy to finally rediscover the truth about the biggest Me. I understand some are put off by the text or whatnot but this to me is everything I ever hoped for. I always had a glimpse of the big picture and had success as an adult with LOA, but it wasn't until finding first Neville Goddard and then John to understand how to use the full me to transform my life.

Anyhow, glad to hear you are back on track and doing well.

mossyeyes: I wouldn't necessarily say anything in the UL teachings were responsible for sidelining me. It was more a by-product of trying to 'synthesize' my already well-grounded understanding with the UL teachings that didn't so much work. The metaphors I worked with didn't 'play nice'.

I would have been much better served by continuing to develop on my own rather than cede 'authority' (in any capacity) to anyone else.

Having said that: The overarching lesson John is conveying is an excellent one and I'm glad that his teachings continue to resonate with and help others. Different strokes for different folks, as they say. I'm all about self-empowerment, so I love to see anyone re-claiming their own power. How they get there doesn't seem all that relevant to me.

I'm especially pleased to hear about your own personal success. I always appreciated your calming presence on the subreddit (when it was open for posting, anyway!).

I hope things continue to go well for you!

Passporttohappy: Thank you! We are our own teachers and find our own answers. Be well and take care x

The 'sweet deal' is that you don't have to do anything. You have to neither act nor react. You don't even have to deliberately drive your intention anywhere -- your One-All-Person-self already knows what you want and will take care of the rest. You can trust yourself to do that, can't you?

If you feel like you need to do anything else (like meditate) -- you are exactly correct: this is a Covert Expansion Demand.

If you are looking to WHO you are and a thought (or lots of thoughts) occurs to you, it doesn't matter -- you don't need to react to it -- this is also a Covert Expansion Demand.

If you're looking to WHO you are and you feel your mind expand, or angels come crawling out of the woodwork, or you suddenly find yourself in somebody's body -- none of that matters -- you don't need to worry about it.

All you have to do is remember WHO you are. That this is your Dream and you're the Dreamer, so of course you can have whatever kind of Dream you want.

Here's another way to maybe think about it (just a maybe utilitarian viewpoint, not an absolute truth) -- see if this helps?

Your current Lisa self has an identity. You see yourself as a human being on a planet called Earth and you live in a country. If I asked you to tell me who you are, you'd have a whole laundry list of qualities like male or female or tall or short or conservative or liberal or whatever.

This identity is what builds your world. Your external world is a representation of your internal world. So if you see yourself as primarily a material being, you deal primarily with material things. If part of your identity is you are a gorgeous person, you are going to encounter things in your exterior world that confirm this to you. If your identity has you being poor, your world will prove this back to you.

Take just a second to look at how you identify yourself and then look at your immediate world to see if it lines up. Are you stuck in a situation you hate? Is it because you feel trapped? (Note that the cause is inside and the effect is 'outside')

Now, imagine that your identity isn't that you're a human being on earth. Imagine your identity is that you're God and you're playing a game of being a human on one of a thousand-million-trillion worlds you call Earth. You're just pretending! You are the All-Present All-Thing, squeezed into a tiny Lisa shape and pretending you're not all the rest of the things and people too.

How does that change your point of view about everything you do? How does that change your view about everything in your world?

"Well why would I as God pretend to be little old Lisa?"

Why would you as God do anything?

Imagine, just for an instant, if you can, the supreme satisfaction that YOU have, being exactly how you are. You did this on purpose! Everything about your life that you're living right now, YOU did this deliberately! You did it because it's fun! Yes, even the 'bad' parts! Stop and look at how beautiful your life is! Look outside and know you created the night sky. You did that! You made that sunset! You are in those mountains! You are the cricket's night song! WOW!

You just looked to WHO you are.

Now granted, that particular looking was perilously close (and a little over the line) to DOING SOMETHING, but if it feels good and gets you there, there's no reason you can't do it. But you also don't have to do it that way. You don't have to do anything at all, as long as you can remember WHO you are.

We use these words like 'know' and 'understand' and 'intend' and they always seem slippery to me. They're words that don't include enough context for someone to follow the 'mental gestures'. You have to make your own path.

When I say you need to 'know' something, I don't mean you need to know something like, 'Paris is a city in France.' All that statement means is that there is the possibility of a place called Paris and we have given it an arbitrary classification of city and it exists in a potential place called France.

You can accumulate a whole library of 'facts' like that and still know nothing. (John might call this 'Lightly Agreeing'.)

But let's say you study a map of France -- you commit it's shape to memory, you learn about all the other places in France, you study the history of the country and then the history of France itself. Ultimately, you get on a plane and you travel to France and you get off of the plane and walk around Paris. You don't just see the touristy spots, but you eat at cafés the locals eat it, you eat breakfast like they do, you learn French. You live there for six months or a year. At the end of that, you know Paris, France.

Know WHO you are in that way and you effortlessly command everything without ever having to do a thing.

You are already perfect exactly as you are. You are already creating your private dream 100% of the time. All John is asking you to do is to realize that you're doing it. You don't need to do anything more (like meditate).

You already are God -- do you know that you are?

Does that help?

Wow. This is amazing. I really appreciate the response. I just have another thing to ask right now.

I didn’t think I was supposed to be conscious walking around in the feeling of being God/UL/one all person? Are you telling me it’s okay to go into this? Is this what command is? Place us into the “driver seat” to command line during the 10 minutes?

Answer:

It's okay to do whatever you want. It's your Dream.

I would reiterate that what I said above is one potential way to think about it -- not the only way.

I would also describe Command as subtler than that. I'm going to use some extremely fuzzy language here, so I apologize.

Commanding is like the metaphor of using your hand to touch your nose. There's not really anything to it. You just know you're a human being with a hand and that it will do what you tell it to. When your identity is no longer a mere limited being, but instead a deliberately playful All-Pervasive All-Thing, the entire universe is 'your hand'. You don't have to work at it, you're not 'expecting' something to happen, there are no angels required, no long suffering meditation sessions, no 'belief' or 'steps' or 'living in the end' or anything like that. 'Reaching out' is automatic and effortless. You just do it because that's WHO you are.

You don't necessarily 'feel' it (though you can -- as you are the Experiencer, you will almost certainly always have an Experience (note: our mileage may vary, and that Experience may come in many different forms) and you certainly don't need to 'occupy' that sort-of perspective or consciousness at all times. You may find that the more you work with this, the more often it happens, and that's okay. It's also okay if that doesn't happen and that doesn't mean anything is wrong.

Live your life -- that's probably part of why you're playing the game, right?! And just remind yourself of who you are twice a day or as often as you feel like. You can make it up as you go -- again, it's your Dream so you can change the rules if you like.

If you're mixed up about what you want, that's okay. It doesn't really matter. You know what you want, right? You want $10K and to see a giraffe (Giraffe's -- yet another feather in YOUR cap, am I right?). You could equally look to WHO you are with no conscious intention and things would likely only improve.

Anytime you get hung up on 'what' -- 'What am I doing? What should I be doing? Did I do all the steps right? What if I forgot a step? Am I doing this right? Is my mind blank enough for this? What if my subconscious gets in the way?' -- All of these are Covert Expansion Demands. You don't need any of that and you don't need to go to that place in yourself (unless you want to, of course).

User: It’s like the blue sky and clouds. Let’s say you intend to use the blue sky to accomplish something. Clouds may come and go, but behind them, the sky is still there and still blue. It’s there and doesn’t change. Clouds don’t change that. All you have to do is know it. Then if the clouds cover all the blue, it’s irrelevant because you know the blue sky is still there to use. That's all that counts. Even a child can understand this.
I was interested in getting your personal take/ interpretation of this.

Answer: Basically it means all you have to do is KNOW. The knowing handles all levels of truth quite nicely.

User: The last few posts have been his answers to my messages lol. I’m sparking all this awesome discussion yet still I feel cloudy about it.
In terms of what I want to experience - knowing it is bound to happen. In terms of wanting a certain attribute - just knowing I have it. Knowing it’s all one thing therefore readily available, appropriate, deserved and that my virtual state will handle it.

Answer: Beautiful. Just slow down and Be with the info right now how you find yourself.
Haha. Feeling “cloudy” is no problem when you are the sky.

User: Is the sky a metaphor for possibility/ imagination ?

I’m stuck on what JP means by “the blue sky is still there to use”
Basically I can rest in knowing my magic return is real and imminent? Even in the face of unfavorable circumstance? But wouldn’t then I be commanding from a sense of “it’s coming” so it would always remain “out there” instead of Now.
If I’m fully equipped with the facts I just don’t understand how it’s not happening for me Now. FFE is intention manifested readily and instantly, how can that ever be the case if there’s a delay period where I have to factor in ‘oh there’s clouds today, I know the blue sky permeates and creates them, so that’s fine …but it’s not the blue sky I wanna be seeing here and now”
Unless… the clouds ARE the blue sky in the sense that sucky life circumstances and impatience are the means-whereby my return is manifested.
That all kind of brings me back to the flimsy Neville concept of “creation is finished"
I keep asking JP what is literally meant by “know you are it and go on to express it” …. Express could mean a lot of things. Line ‘bends’… bending is forcing something into a new shape via some form expression. If only I could make these concepts less abstract- because expression could be mere acknowledgment, acting as if, visualization…. Tons of stuff I’ve tried.

Answer: This: "Unless… the clouds ARE the blue sky in the sense that sucky life circumstances and impatience are the means-whereby my return is manifested."
It’s so close to you, you miss it. You call it your enemy with your conclusion. It’s a hall of mirrors.

User: So just call it all LK, my effulgence guidance to the return of my dreams
It’s too simple for me I’m such an over-analyzer lmao

Answer: Yes. Everyone is. Slow down.

User: I technically love being impatient then though
It's just frustrating sometimes, it always ends in more resolve though. My return is time sensitive but I just need to give it up and take it back to One Thing

Answer: I understand. Hang in there. You're doing well.

User: I really just wanna finally understand what it means to end all the fuss and understand ONE Thing on a completely un-abstract level. It's like I can grasp the concept but I haven't been able to convince my inner knowing soul.
I know you aren't concerned with details, but my goal is to become an actor… I KNOW this experience exists for me, yet since this requires a total flip flop of my current circumstance, going to One Thing and loving the 'on the way' seems so abstractly whimsical and ignorant. I fear Ill be attempting to be a sitting duck 3 years from now whilst my golden time goes by, making me more resentful and flustered in my pursuit to paint magically.
Do I need to face the fact that perhaps it's not in the CARDs for me? Or is my present-intention-conclusion-command always dictating the path right here, right now? Aka always a fresh start. I can jump right back on that timeLINE any time I decide to bend-intend that way.

Answer: Go back to the Trace Back Dedicated Time to ONE Thing image. When you say, for example, "I KNOW this experience exists for me, yet since this requires a total flip flop of my current circumstance..." Would you say the person speaking that is in the red or green areas on the arrows?
[is my present-intention-conclusion-command always dictating the path right here, right now? Aka always a fresh start. I can jump right back on that timeLINE any time I decide to bend-intend that way.] << yes
Suggestion: locally, instead of forcing yourself to love the 'on the way', consider the stance, Ok, let's see what My Very Best Friend has in store for me next. And then see what happens next. And then next. And yes, favor chocolate (becoming an actor) the whole time. See how that goes. That's what I do.

So close to you that you miss it means you are intellectually understanding the materials, but quickly forgetting all of it once you consider your local realm. You get it and then in the next thought about your life you forget and get impatient with "the way things are." Forgetting is horsehead with blinders. There is You LK and you forgetting. Period.

User: 'Remaining however you find yourself' means I can include any state as part of my pathway to the return. I'd been so torn between the 2 poles of frozen disagreement with circumstance (which brings angst and resentment of the material) vs. steamy euphoric enjoyment (which brings visualization and fantasizing). These poles are equally safe places to be because they are arising from One Thing wave variation which is still h2o at its core.

They’re both the ocean. So it’s confusing there. What would that entail in terms of state of being? Presence?
What’s the difference between #2 sitting duck and remaining however I find myself?
They’re both defenseless targets in presence.
I’ve been approaching command as lightly preferring. Isn’t that #2 as well?
I think that’s where things get contradictory to me. JPs response nowadays in ‘do #2’. That could mean a few things.

Answer: [What’s the difference between #2 sitting duck and remaining however I find myself?] <they're just different considerations, different ways of saying the same thing. Sitting duck is nice because you have no choice but to be that target.

[I’ve been approaching command as lightly preferring. Isn’t that #2 as well?] < no that's #1.

User: What do you consider the act of sitting duck to be in everyday activity? Being content with all circumstance?

Answer: Not at all. It's using higher order cognition. Knowing I am good to go no matter what. Even and especially amidst challenges. That brings relief. Then I can go on to favor chocolate.

User: ‘Knowing I am good to go’ sounds like the Neville concept of knowing it’s done.
‘Go on to favor chocolate’ … light preference?

Answer: Go on to prefer things the way you want. Sure.

Something to consider- (and I am not criticizing you- I've done this too!) you are an expert at being a sitting duck. Aren't you right now being a sitting duck to some outside authorship that is convincing you to conclude you can't be an actor?

User: Ok fair. So it’s really just assuming a preference and staying there.
Be a sitting duck for/ with my intention. Do nothing but BE that because I AM that. Trying implies not being.
But how can I know I’m being it if I’m in the midst of seeking it? Cuz my return requires a flip flop of experience, basically a miraculous sequence of events.

User: Is the ‘looking for evidence of it’ the pitfall?

Answer: Yes.

You want to be an actor. Yes or no.

User: Yes.

Answer: Ok, who are you?

User: OAP. One thing

Answer: So does the state of you being an actor right now exist, yes or no?

User: Yes. As does anything.

Answer: Who is LK?
Stick with me here. Who is LK?

No answer

Answer: Ok well I hope you can figure out who LK is. :)
Because LK is above all systemics. Above all waves/variations...

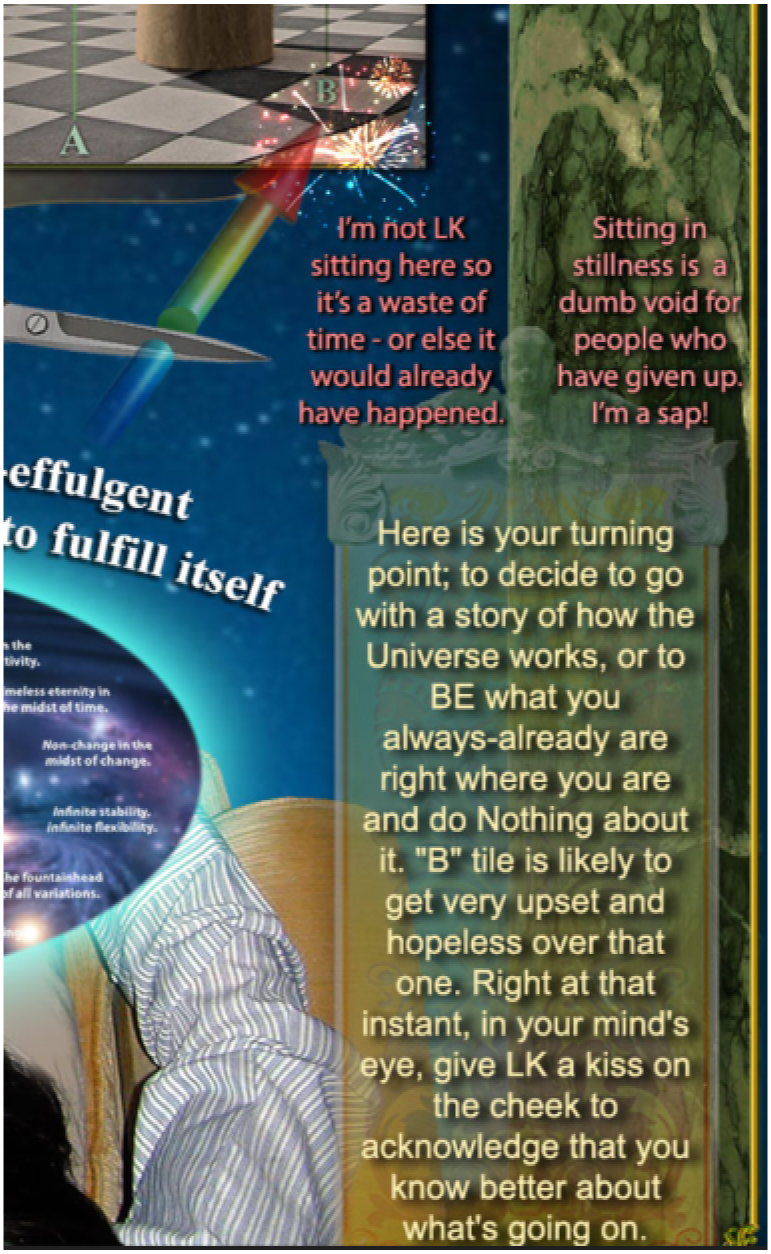
Can you perhaps have the local be however it is right now, while you simultaneously dust yourself off and get back on your throne and just lightly intend for things to work out how you wish? Can you perhaps let the local just be how it is while simultaneously being a sitting duck for your Effulgence to gracefully organize things with all the perceived local perfection you can imagine? Completeness confirms that you being an actor is a fact. It cannot be absent. If you don't believe this, go back to what ONE all-pervasive thing means. Start there.

User: I'm gonna sit on that with my think cap on today. Thanks.

User (next day)

Is there any way I could be counter-commanding and by default commanding an unfavorable circumstance? For example, I'm currently in a living situation which further disturbs me and causes despair. The return of a new career/ money etc would obviously grant me freedom so I go on to command that as an impending fact. But, am I perhaps, demanding the situation to go on longer than it needs to do by being dissatisfied with it?
Basically, I know what you stated above is all true. My return is a fact that is not locally real yet, although it is real in my virtual state as my future. I am essentially trying to figure out what I can do, if I can do anything, to speed up results.

Answer: Go with the A tile. I mean this very seriously.


A
B
effulgent
to fulfill itself
n the
tivity.
meless eternity in
he midst of time.
Non-change in the
midst of change.
Infinite stability,
infinite flexibility.
he fountainhead
of all variations.

I'm not LK sitting here so it's a waste of time - or else it would already have happened.

Sitting in stillness is a dumb void for people who have given up. I'm a sap!

Here is your turning point; to decide to go with a story of how the Universe works, or to BE what you always-already are right where you are and do Nothing about it. "B" tile is likely to get very upset and hopeless over that one. Right at that instant, in your mind's eye, give LK a kiss on the cheek to acknowledge that you know better about what's going on.

As far as your benefit to others (which is the theme of your haunt), you'll contribute far more to the world by expressing OAP than you would by trying to remedy a past mistake on the level of its local detail. So stay with taking care of your OAP realization. If you want to somehow make amends for your mistake, realizing your OAP status is the most worthy and honorable action you can take. Seeing what I'm up to, your stance will be, "Okay, so I'm not OAP. I get it. That prank story in my head comes as no surprise. Let's see what I do next."

Seeing the biggest picture of what I'm up to, you'll be a good sport. A good sport is a person who is not rude or angry about seemingly losing, a trying situation, defeat, or teasing, but is kind and generous. My love prank is, by definition, a pastime, entertainment, playful. So if you're intent is to express yourself as ONE All-Person, being a good sport is something you can start right now. (smile)

You own Cosmic Competence, Appropriateness, Readiness and Deserving.

User: Sitting duck is a defenseless target. He may be in a hostile environment, a seeming target in his persecutory realm - but he knows he is equally a perfect target for his magical return, so he remains however he finds himself. Is it then, just a matter of where he is placing his focus that dictates what happens next?

LK: Sit with closed eyes, place your hand on your leg to physically acknowledge that it is I Who am sitting there – right there. I'm your Absolute Lively Effulgent Presence. The sweetest deal with Me is to leave behind any responsibility to focus and thus enjoy being however you find yourself.
Absolute Lively Effulgent Presence means that whatever you leave behind doesn't change My Absolute Lively Effulgent Presence. ALEP means it never came, nor will it ever leave. Only when you deny it through ignore-ance, it seems like something dictates that nothing will happen next for your outer condition, so you conclude/command that you're wasting your time.
"To not deny it, I have to deliberately focus on LK Absolute Lively Effulgent Presence, or at least remove what I'm not," is to ignore what Effulgent Presence means.
You can remove water and replace it with ice, but if it's the H2O that counts for what you're doing (deliberately using Me, the part of You unseen), removing or replacing any of H2O's expressions is irrelevant. Focus is an H2O snowflake. WHO is sitting there with His hand on His leg is H2O, and My Effulgence is what happens next. It couldn't be more simple and sweeter.

It's like the blue sky and clouds. Let's say you intend to use the blue sky to accomplish something. Clouds may come and go, but behind them, the sky is still there and still blue. It's there and doesn't change. Clouds don't change that. All you have to do is know it. Then if the clouds cover all the blue, it's irrelevant because you know the blue sky is still there to use. That's all that counts. Even a child can understand this.

You're always-already King (ONE thing, ONE All-Person), so it's not about modifying experience, but only remembering what already IS. Then, your court, your Universe, treats you or responds to you in like manner. It allows you to act as you wish. Trying to modify experience is putting the cart before the horse. I take you all the way with Who I am.

3/22/23
In every moment, I try to remember to choose the A tile, just stop, don't feed stories, and just be the effulgence already here always right now.

3/23/23

So if I'm better taking care knowing more about who I am, it's then easier to go here goes no-thing aka remaining however I find myself aka keeping the door open for LK. So it makes sense how taking care of knowledge (#1) and leaving things behind (#2) actually assist each other. It's kind of funny, but knowing WHO you are automatically stops you from going "I need to know/do more" if you get my point.

I like going over the text slowly and challenging it all. Repetition has been helpful, sometimes a word I've missed will popup on the audio version, one time I mouthed the words and caught something I missed. It's not just about repetition though, I think the most important thing is sincerity. What's ignorant is to say something like "I already know ONE thing", it's the quickest way to gloss over parts of the text and as JP put it one time "the small identity sense is trying to hang on" or something along those lines. I've found it helpful to pretend to forget everything I know and start like I'm reading it fresh, then I might catch something I've missed it. It only makes sense for me to not make assumptions about what I know and keep that door open for LK. Lately I've been realising the value of keeping that door open.

The final story is that you never had to listen to any stories because You made them all up as intimately and personably as could be. You either decide it's a personal inner prank or not. Next, there is only one place where everything comes from, and nothing is required of you to go there for a 100% fresh bend of wave. So, you know what to do. Choose that A tile.

Completeness means that along with everything else, the following exists, available for you to use if you will: "Having to do nothing as your way of results". The intention of having to do absolutely nothing as your complete means whereby, is a command just like any other command taken and processed by the part of you unseen - just as easily. Content (in the proof loop) is processed and returned regardless of content's nature or scale. This is a very smart content of attention. It takes advantage of the furthest extent of efficiency.
This is especially relevant in two instances. One, if you're a person with a "soggy cardboard mind" who finds it difficult to concentrate on abstract principles. Second, if demands on your life insist you keep busy or constantly distracted, so that you "don't have time for this stuff". You can let either of these be your complete means whereby for your ideal fresh return. Now you're really putting to work for you "the way things are". Let them have you completely if they want you so bad. Let them be your way of results to get your dreams. Does this sound too good to be true? Completeness means everything too good to be true is true, and is available

up front to use. Only if you don't know about it, you won't use it. The very fact that you're concerned you don't have what it takes, means you do know about it and want to use it. That's all the part of you unseen needs to take and process. Then let that part of you know you don't intend to even lift a finger for results. That is content of attention as command. Good deal?
Now you have no excuse to say that putting existence to work is beyond your means.
You now have a plan of action without action. This option is available to you by default because you're always the master of the universe. You need do nothing for it to be so.
If you have a headache, your stomach hurts, you're too tired to think, or whatever, have that be your complete means-whereby to acquire your dreams. If you have an amputated arm, let that be your way of results to be a great pianist.

If you have an irritating outer condition, let that be your way of results to have an adorable life beyond your dreams.

I chose the “A” tile even though the “B” tile was there in all its perception, experience, and events. It was nice. It was easy. I can do it again right now.

Focus on Who you are, not what. With 'what' you will see all kinds of things for any reason. With Who, you stand on stable ground even if it seems to rock.

Q: Why do I have major fears washed over me from time to time? It seems like even when I'm in the clear, I get things that come awash that are stronger than before.
Ans: It's not what it seems to be. Know it's LK washing over you. That's a fact. Everything is Your Super Duper Adorable Sweetheart. What more could you want?

Q: To use my Non-change attributes to change things. I want to know I'll be ok. That's what I want.

A: That difference is no less than the other. LK is full everywhere, so there's nothing more. Favor merely a difference.
You'd jump for joy and dance around your room if you could see just a few more details of what your LK wash happened.

User: I’ve been more closely studying the text and even listening to it. That has made me realize that you simply skip observation > conclusion and go straight to commanding then get results. No wondering when/how your return comes because it is no-thing and no-thing is everywhere. If I'm wrong let me know. Or maybe you conclude that your self-effulgent LK takes care of it all.(edited)

JP: A clean-up sweeping simplicity comes from asking yourself, “What would I as Lord Krishna do?”
User 2: Simply be.
User 3: No need to do "something" and no need to wait for "something" to start making a command. As LK everything I'll ever need is eternally with me which includes right here right now.
LK: Foremost, it would involve expressing from My Virtual State, which is My brilliant adorable organizing cause; being there. From a localized point of view, it means “looking to that.”
“Such persons who view everything as ONE-thing Me, (My Virtual State) easily attain Me.”
On Prep resolve image #7, My words; “Pouring an oblation into the sacrificial fire at the altar of My temple for a burnt offering,” express “Looking to Me” or “Taking Me all the way in everything right now.”
It would have to be the seamless merging of, “What would I as LK do?” with “As you are to Me, so I am to you.”
If you ask yourself, “Where are You, Lord Krishna? – and Your brilliant adorable organizing cause?” your attention should go right to your form. You may place your hand (or your attention) on your chest if that helps. Your presence should go all the way to your 7th body, which is silent stillness. That’s My burnt offering of the field of effects for the sake of Cause. From there, I express everything.

———————

User: I need a safe place to read the materials carefully as I live with abusive narcissistic people, and it will take some time for me to move out and live on my own. I can learn/focus on the material carefully if I live in a peaceful place where I am not constantly threatened. Till then, I will have to solve my problems manually because it is difficult to focus on the material while I am living with problematic people.
LK: You are the abusive narcissistic person who constantly threatens problematically, creating an unsafe environment. That's not an opinion or a judgment. It's merely a mechanical fact since you never stop being Me as cause. The world is as you are.
I only point this out to rattle your cage out of viewing yourself as an isolated victim. There is no reason to emphasize it or examine its detail any more than exploring ice over water if you're interested in H2O.
What you're learning from the material is that you're the H2O Me. You can soft-pedal perception and look at the people around you square in the face as H20/Me. I embody Myself in those variations and never stop being Me amid those variations. Looking at them that way, you would stop treating Me problematically. Then, as you are to Me, so I am to you.
In the form of those people, I am a precious opportunity to learn of Me faster than you could if you were in a peaceful place. As an abusive person, you require that kind of challenging situation to motivate you to get to Me as quickly as a person who is poised and respectful. Keep your eye on Me, and you won't take it personally.

——————-

User: This question is related to the 6th mini-PDF document. As I've gone on-and-on using my LK state, I've started to watch the details of the "behind the scenes" of society start to peel back. I've been nearly blown away by the large amounts of lying, cheating, hypocrisy, deviancy that permeate society. To do an Iron Age, those sorts of things obviously have to happen. LK needs to pretend to ignore Himself to give Himself expansion opportunities. But what's the deal with that specifically? How do things degenerate to the point where we're at as of right now?

JP: New souls come in, waiting for what they perceive to tell them who they are and what life is. Then they pass their conclusion on to the next generation in the form of academic institutions. Ignorance gets institutionalized. It's like when you do a photocopy, and then copy that copy. After a hundred of those duplicate generations, the final copy is barely legible.

User: It makes sense with the academic institutions. What I'm pointing to goes beyond even that. It's as if new souls who come in as children aren't as "innocent" as one wants to believe, from what was presented in front of me. And then as one grows older and continues to ignore their LK state, things like drug and alcohol abuse, infidelity, violence, and severe sexual deviancy are just a matter of a fact.

JP: Soul contracts can be pretty wild.

———————-

User: Creation, maintenance, and dissolution are essential processes of the universe. All living things on earth are born, live, and die. I have observed that human life is similar to this process/function of the universe/existence. Humans are expected to create children, take care of them, and then humans die. Then the children follow the same process. If a human being doesn't want to participate in this childbirth process, what happens to him/her? For example, I am a woman, and if I decide not to have children and just enjoy my human time, then I am not participating in this system of creation, maintenance, and dissolution. Then will I get punished for not wanting to have children? We know that heavens and hell's exist. Will I go to hell for not giving birth. The only way a soul is born on earth is through birth, and if I am not doing that, am I committing a sin against the universe's system?

JP: Your knowing that everything is ONE thing (as you previously remarked) was born in your mind, you nourished it, and when you moved onto the next idea, you dissolved it. It is a living thing. Those children will follow on to create like offspring, and will lead to a realization of what One All-person does. You have observed that. If you didn't want more children like this, you wouldn't have messaged me. You enjoy being its father (first cause) and its mother (nurturing its outer condition). It's possible to have a very real experience that you're punished for not wanting these children. Eternal means an always right now experience which permeates everything. You could experience that totally immersive damnation for a few seconds or millions of years. The hell you're experiencing in your life now, (your consideration of a threat of punishment if you don't do something) will go on for a time as you expand past that boundary. When you instead nourish the idea that all experiences are a precious-majestic expansion opportunity, you will have dissolved that hell.

———————-

User: My final abstract mental-realm threat was that the threat had to go away first before I could succeed in looking to My No-thing State. Unbelievable – all alone, the lengths I go to for an expansion opportunity.

Then, after I thought this was the final prank, there was something about deluding myself through handling it this way. It was too subtle to put into words. All I know is that it was *something*, not No-thing: simple. I remember you saying that the only thing you can say for sure about boundaries, is that there is nothing to say about boundaries.

JP: Good. Now you’ve taken higher-order cognition all the way.

——————————-

User: Your latest image, “I’m Still Intact,” has made an impact in my Cat 2 comfort. When I install software, I often have to choose a download folder location. If I didn’t know that location, I would feel uncomfortable while the software is running.

Now I know the download location for my CCA is my *“simply be” effulgent metaphysical infrastructure body*. It’s like a have a target location for where I’m going when I go to No-thing. It takes the limbo feeling out of my water going to H2O. It’s like No-thing is so much more intimate or resident now. That body is now relevant. When I take the stance, “Okay then, let’s see me do it now,” I’m much more like a duck going to water.

I’m sure you’ll integrate that into your next YLOVEALK text update.

————————————

User: I hear some stuff, some systemics that are sooo good, that I genuinely believe they have to go away first before I can use my Krishna State unconditionally. It would *seem* that I have to do a lot of investigating to get past it or figure out why it's got me so well.

LK: Why would I say that (your above paragraph) unless I was informing you of an expansion opportunity all set to go?

User: Exactly what expansion opportunity?

LK: First, everything happens for you to expand back to Me, true? No exceptions?

User: True. No exceptions.

LK: Then, "A certain strong systemic you truly believe in **does not** have to go away first," is the expansion opportunity that is ready for you to step into **while** you intend to look to Me unconditionally. Am I big enough to step over systemics that way?

User: Yes, You are and You can.

LK: Then why would you be set up seeing this place you need to expand out of, unless, according to My Nature, it's a workable expansion opportunity in store for you? Not only that, but this completed expansion opportunity always-already exists in My complete field. Yes?

Then all you have to decide is to allow that to happen for you – **no matter what's going on** – while looking to Me. Yes?

User: I'm going to go think about that.

JP: It’s easy to tell when someone who knows, sees, is, and does everything everywhere forever all at once, speaks a prank inside you. Just use common sense. During a session where you’re silently sitting with eyes closed, no outer-worldly demands made upon you, which require a response, you’re in a convenient position to easily ignore any variations – including pranks. However, that only works if you decide your session is for looking to your No-thing virtual effulgence.

User: I know (perhaps lightly) that I am LK and that everything is no-thing. Can I just decide that I know enough to do a session, or to simply get results? Is deciding that I know enough a good move at any stage?

LK: First use your common sense to decide if these sentences are My prank. That is, if they don't come from someone who knows, sees, is, and does everything everywhere forever all at once: "I know (perhaps lightly) that I am LK and that everything is no-thing." "Can I just decide that I know enough to do a session, or to simply get results?" "Is deciding that I know enough a good move at any stage?" Because they are My prank, and because this assemblage is about acting on the direct Me, it's time for Me to point out My CEDs so that you know better than to act on them.

User: Could you clarify something? You said that "I know (perhaps lightly) that I am LK and that everything is no-thing," was a prank. Yet I distinctly remember you telling users that they only had a light agreement that they were ONE-thing/ ONE All-person and more carefully consider.

JP: Correct. Needing to study to express ONE All-person, because you don't know you are, is a prank. Category 1 is a prank. Yet its purpose is to get you out of the prank quickly, not to sustain or increase it. Category 2 is less a prank because simply being is not engaging in a process of arriving. There is a continuum of levels of pranks.For instance, from the view of No-thing, any something is a prank. From a personal view, anything less than ONE All-person is a prank. From an informed localized realm-being's view, a prank comes from anyone telling them that there is no such thing as ONE All-Person. The person who knows there is no such thing as ONE All-Person, thinks that the Universe is playing a prank on anyone who believes so. It's good to always connect with the base prank of No-thing/something so that your feet are on solid ground amidst the continuum.

User 2: User: It's good you mentioned this, because I was thinking — in light of the recent posts, not that there's any new info here but it helps to revisit — as 'not knowing (enough)' is a prank or any question for that matter, because One is already OAP and as you said there's no process of arriving, then best thing to do is not answer any questions that arise.I mean, if asking questions is a command, then not engaging or answering questions is another command. If I just not do anything about it including scramble in my mind or otherwise for answers then that's the smartest thing to do about it.

JP: Hands-on, down-to-earth demands are in your favor. How so?You recognize a prank message because such a statement is not what goes on with a person who knows, sees, is, and does everything everywhere forever all at once. You're okay with that.The only problem is that your rent is due, and you owe your landlord. One All-person doesn't owe anything, so you know it's a prank. However, knowing that doesn't do you any good in this down-to-earth situation. If you treat the situation as a prank, you'll get evicted.Yet looking to your still-silent LK effulgent for rent requires nothing due from you because you already are that as a portable walking Universe. Down-to-earth demands can't compete with LK effulgence because they all demand a price to pay, whereas, looking to your LK effulgence for sufficient rent doesn't. It's as free as your attention.Since the costly transaction of hands-on, down-to-earth bondage is subordinate to the gratuitous transaction of LK effulgent providence, that status of hands-on, down-to-earth bondage is right behind you second in line, or in other words, in your favor.Therefore, right now, right where you are, close your eyes and look to your still-silent LK body you're walking around with, for supply. If it helps acknowledgment, place your hand over your chest: "Here I AM.” Then look to unconditional No-thing LK.

To conclude, pranks about down-to-earth demands often can’t be treated as such without serious consequences. However, hearing pranks inside that threaten you with the message of failing to truly look to Me, therefore wasting your time, are different. Ideally received in a Command Session, a prank loses all its life, power, and authority in the private abstract mental realm by merely changing your mind. Specifically, you decide to look to No-thing instead.

User: Firstly, I'd like to thank you for coming up with the material and sharing it with everyone. It has greatly helped me.

However, I still have one problem plaguing me. I was born into a strictly religious Muslim family. Since I'm still studying and Covid-19, I have to stay at home with my family. I've been trying my whole life to manifest my Islamic life away. This is something I've been struggling with my whole life (I'm 22), but knowing what I know about UL and STILL having to go through this is unacceptable to me. I know these are all CEDs, but knowing about LK and how CEDs don't have to go away before LK acts because He's too good to be true yet true, why do I still have to go through this? I've been studying UL for about three months now, and have been brought to tears of frustration several times trying to make it all go away. I've tried doing No-thing the whole time, but the results are nothing as well. Any insight from you is greatly appreciated. Thank you.

.

LK: First, it is I, Lord Krishna, Who is staying at home, praying five times a day, who is female, and so on. I only do what I love. Look it in the face and see Me with your higher-order cognition. According to My ITFFE, you're describing My Chocolate, pistachio, and peanut-butter ice-cream. I also have you dead in the water, with a consideration process of apposing local experiences where you ask yourself, "Why do I still have to go through this?" I do this because you go there inside yourself to hang on a "what" instead of acknowledging Me and everything I mean inside yourself: "Who." I allow your free-will decision to come to Me because that's how you function when you merge with Me.

Now, with the recent text, and recent posts here, you're well enough informed to know exactly what to do. I know it's not flattering, but without tears, you'd have little reason to pay closer attention to Who I am. I absolutely guarantee that when you look back on it after better informed, you will say, "I would have done exactly the same."

[continued} User: All alone, doing what I love makes sense because my strict religious life was what motivated me to find out about Who I Am in the first place, so I get it. Now that I know, the jig is up or whatever, why is it still there? Also, why do I have to act on a Lord Krishna who acts based on where I go inside myself? If He is too good to be true yet true, why can’t He just act despite me hanging on a what or whatever. If He is me, He would already know I have already acknowledged Him. Even the text says to act on the best version of too good to be true, yet true because it’s Him tapping me on the shoulder. Now I’m begging Him to help me and it’s quiet. I’ve had other successes with this teaching, except for this one problem where it matters to me most. It’s very frustrating. The sentiments about how I would have done the same sounds very comforting, thanks.

JP: Okay everyone, leave your comment for this user's situation. Let's see what you come up with.

Answer:

Begging him to help is hanging onto an identity that lacks. Doing so informs what you know: "I am LK, but apparently I have to beg for a change and even that doesn't seem to work." Acting on that knowledge sends you spiraling. Acting only on "I am LK" and soft pedaling the rest (experience based conclusions) will create a virtuous cycle in which your actual knowledge tends toward "I am LK," and your experience is reorganized to reflect that.

Dirkdigles:

Now that I know, the jig is up or whatever, why is it still there?

Sounds like the language of one who is hanging on wave (your experience) / only lightly agreeing with the materials ("Oh, that makes sense, I am totally LK - but my life situation is fixed and needs more"). Some of the words would imply "LK is acknowledged, but not actually Me."

Now I'm begging Him to help me and it's quiet.

How do you beg yourself?

blackrussian

LK: Praying 5 times a day in the Islamic way sounds like a good time to look to Me. Isn't it adorable that I gave you an opportunity to stretch your hamstrings and work your knee mobility simultaneously? Since you know Who is doing it, anything can mean anything!

As for the Quran reading, I put some pretty cheeky bits in there, like Yasin 36.

Enjoy it, all alone what am I doing?

Haru

She can read Quran and still see LK in there, like blackrussian mentioned.

It really is about interest. If you are interested in anything other than your non-change attributes and what them being all- pervasive means, that's a command content of attention. You never stop being LK even through your seeming predicament, so you never stop commanding your universe. But the good thing about this is that LK also never stops being your universe in any way shape or form it's presenting itself. You know your facts, that's the extent of your interest. Very simple.

I think if I were her now, I'd think 'where do I go from here'?

Here’s something that JP mentioned the other day: you have control over the quality of your action, never its fruit. Your top quality action is to carefully consider facts and act from and according to these facts. You have known your world to seem and mean a certain way but now you know better. If it’s not non-change, it’s only pretending to be that. That’s all you’ll care about. Everything else then takes care of itself.

Metaphysics:

Maybe I can pitch in my 2cents since I can consider myself close to to the user's predicament. (Born & raised Muslim, dealing with financial and emotional dependence on family as well as COVID-19.)

Systemically, saying that one has left Islam in a Muslim household is something that's absolutely unthinkable.

With all this in mind, and what I know, is that the user who sent that message needs to wave their hands over all that systemic background noise. It doesn't matter. Let the dead bury the dead and stay poised in a lovely way.

There's a reason I have the above crossed out -- those considerations don't need to be taken into account when one is realizing their LK State.

JP:

Well done, everyone.

The overall interest I hear from the user is, “If LK is too good to be true yet true, then why…” If I were in her shoes, I’d say, “Hey, wait, either there are self-validating Facts I can take hold of to know LK is this way or not. If not, I’m merely substituting one religion for another. That’s the last thing I need right now.” I’ll go back to ground zero, ONE thing, and build the foundation for why LK is this way. If the dots don’t connect to confirm it for me privately, I will leave this town, whether it helped me or not.

JP_HostYesterday at 7:48 PM

User: Also, just relating to my LK State and my sessions -- you said that when I do my sessions I'll start taking those non-change attributes out into my life with me. Is that why I'm finding myself with more and more of an increase in my own personal power/motivation? Or even as to why even vague thoughts tend to materialize as well?

LK: No, that’s happening because you’re My poker bitch!

Passporttohappy:

I saw the question at work but couldn't post, so sorry this is late.

The user has only a light agreement with the materials. She would benefit to slow down and really nail it down why everything is ONE thing and that she is the fountainhead.

She would benefit to know how the universe is intensely personal. Even in the tears and wanting to run away is LK's precious majesty.

Once she truly understands that there is nothing but the goodness of her LK effulgence- despite limited perception's conclusion - she will be able to allow her unexpressed expansion opportunities (CEDs) to walk alongside her.

With higher order cognition, unexpressed expansion opportunities will be there walking by her side and she won't mind, as she now realizes higher order cognition is there simultaneously. That knowing organizes her world to express effulgently what her local identity cannot.

Until she understands that everything local is an expansion opportunity in her best interest, she may continue to feel stuck.

She would do well to study the texts, reddit posts, use prep resolve, and do sessions. The Category 2 video explains brilliantly how her sessions can help her take action, which she will automatically take out into her world.

JP:

Well said. I should have to say no more to her after that.

Passporttohappy:

The user should also know that she sat down with her hosts and carefully planned out this life as she knows it. She gave every detail her mark of approval. A wonderful part of that plan was to be introduced to this knowledge.

As a free will agent, it is up to her to decide what to do. When I was new to this knowledge and my life was not going well, I asked John the same questions as the user above. I could not command my universe.

In desperation over lack of big results, I asked "Great, so I should just be happy I can make a headache go away and not do anything about the money?"

John said, "Sure, why not. While you're at it, be grateful that you can look to universal line and transform your life, and as you continue, you have no choice but be 100% FFE."

Haru: Here's an exchange between JP and I:

Me: I go from waves of knowing and acting to thinking I don't know and then I go back to the text, then do sessions all day then feel tired and the cycle repeats.

When I started questioning what life is all about and why I'm here, I concluded shortly before I found out about UL that the truth must be so simple and so effortless, nothing is required of me to be and do whatever I want. I thought: If I were God, and had all of God's capabilities I wouldn't ask for or deny anyone anything and; and that if I — from an ant's perspective — can be this generous, it's not too much to ask from a God. Anything else I wasn't interested in, because it's a losing battle. That's why I resonated with UL so much and used it for a year with good success.

But this up and down roller coaster is getting tiring and I feel drawn back to why I wanted to find out what the heck is going on: because the truth has to be simple. I think I know, then I conclude I don't know, then when I try to find out more, etc. It's endless and that's not why I'm here.

I'm declaring myself good to go with my intention for simplicity and effortlessness without the need to do anything else, or consider anything else. I either can do what I want and still get what I want or I can't. You can call it a case of bottoming-out.

Anyways I'm either UL or I'm not. If I am, I'm taking this opportunity as the final green light to relax and enjoy. If not, the heck with it anyways — I didn't ask to exist so I'm not going out lightly :).

JP: If you refer to something, nothing is all you're left in the last place anyway, so make your own story of how the Universe works. You're that big.

Me: I feel strongly about this page from AFG part 2. I feel it should always be this simple

JP: Then make that your story of how the Universe works – until you come up with something better. Remember I said that, "And if this version of Me could still sound better, act on the next version. Because you know what? It will have been Me tapping you on the shoulder. See what I mean by a Best Friend?"

Me: Thank you. Maybe it's just me — I don't do detail. LK is pretty fantastic and the way I see him, he's a no-fuss, no-big deal, do whatever you want because all is always top notch kinda guy. So I'll relate to him that way.

JP: He's your essential Nature and you're hearing Him now

Me: Heard!

JP: It doesn't get simpler than that

Me: Phew! I felt like I was being split into two and now I feel whole again.

HaruToday at 7:58 AM

My goal's always been simplicity. If it's not simple I don't want it. LK and what he stands for has to be that, for me. Which means I don't want to do anymore knowing or studying or going back and forth and wondering if I'm doing things right or wrong, or what this or that means. My LK is: do whatever the heck you want and I got you. Maybe poised and lovely isn't how I always want to be. I'm either always covered or I'm not. Tired and split in two is not a good deal so I'm not going there anymore.

In line with this conversation, here is a category 1 attention catalyst with proper Who emphasis and integrated with practical action:

“I Lord Krishna, all alone, fully present, wise to the illusion of Me pretending not be fully here speaking this, (repeat,"wise to the illusion of Me pretending not be fully here speaking this" as many times in a row, as needed, to infuse the relevance before you go on to): “…now become My $10K delivered here today."

Next, whenever comfortable to do so, move on to being wise to the illusion that I, Lord Krishna, need any sort of catalyst process, and enjoy silently remaining poised as Me for the $10K.

Next, since I’m also whatever else needs to be done during My day, allow Me to co-exist that way without contradiction while directly acquiring My $10K.

=====================

Now that you’re liberated from that negative stuff as you say, you can take yourself to the next level with this category 1 attention catalyst:

“I, Lord Krishna, comfortable, resolved, and confident about the role of My virtual No-thing State as the place where My “somethings” come from,
(repeat,"comfortable, resolved, and confident about the role of My virtual No-thing State as the place where My 'somethings' come from,” as many times in a row, as needed, to infuse the relevance before you go on to) …now become My $10K delivered here today.

(enjoy watching your attention’s integrity going to No-thing like a fish to water)

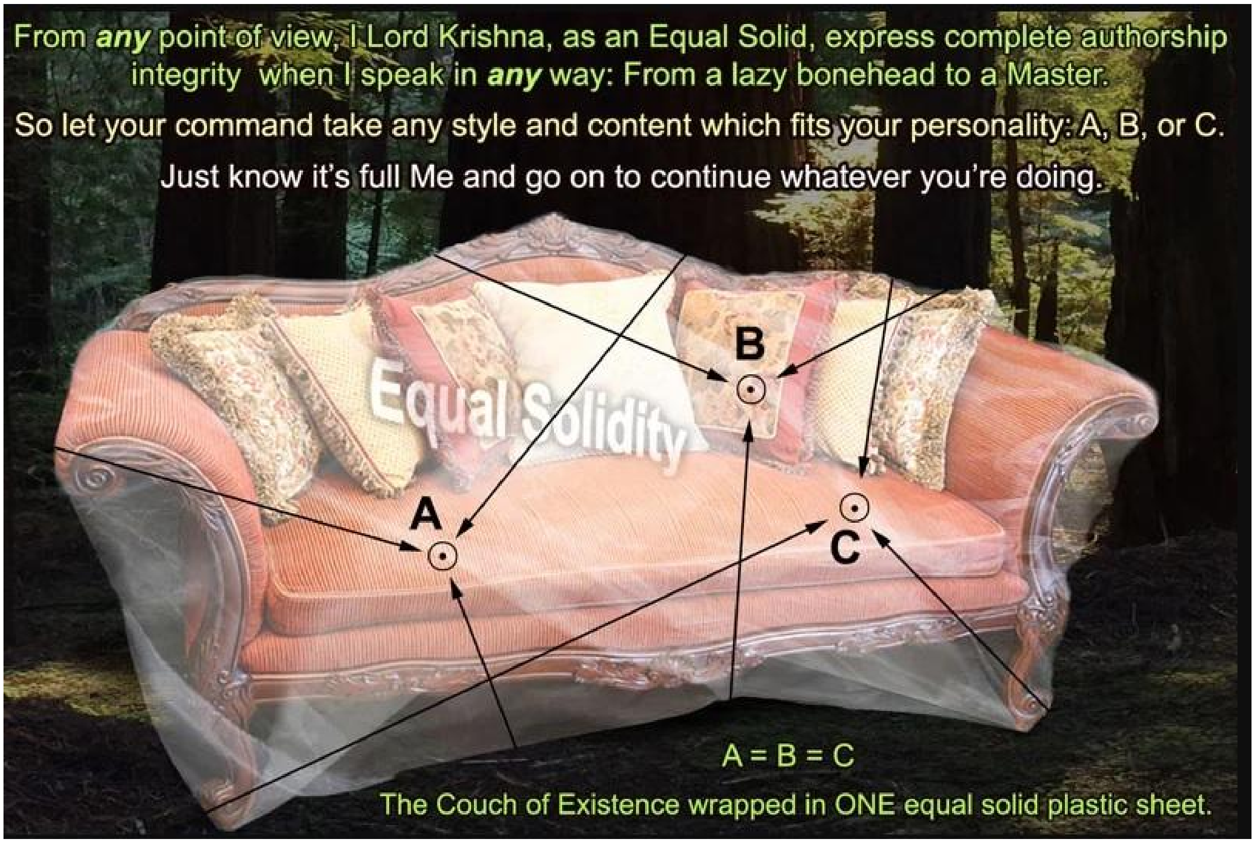
As you get familiar with this, you may just pause long enough to get a sense of what you're doing without any word formation, since that's closer to nothing. Then continue on to No-thing where absolutely nothing is required of you.

====================

Underestimating the Lord Krishna Prank. More familiarity with Self-knowledge, for a time, reveals the fragility of the powerfully real localized realm-being experience. By comparison, one gets to see how one is a slob, bonehead, and jerk in ways they never imagined. Such can be a devastating blow to one’s confidence and sense of identity. One’s foundation of integrity, built on changing localized truths, must ultimately collapse as the expansion identity fulfills itself. As the quality and effectiveness of the UL info continues to refine, there will be less chance of this happening. The fragility will be quickly replaced by strength so that the transition is smooth.

I wouldn’t be surprised to see that some of those who have praised both UL info and me, turn to resent me and the info, wishing that they had never even heard of it. I have seen this happen. Some will remain silent and drift away because to admit that they “bought into” such a hoax would be too embarrassing. As expansion inevitably continues, they will see what happened, not take it personally, and not be embarrassed to continue. Once they go to No-thing like a fish to water, as the basis for accomplishing everything, what happened locally is no longer relevant, and they're free of it. There is nothing to forgive. It was all the systemics of Krishna, knowing exactly what He was doing. This is IT.

==================


From *any* point of view, I Lord Krishna, as an Equal Solid, express complete authorship integrity when I speak in *any* way: From a lazy bonehead to a Master.
So let your command take any style and content which fits your personality: A, B, or C.
Just know it's full Me and go on to continue whatever you're doing.
B
Equal Solidity
A
C
A = B = C
The Couch of Existence wrapped in ONE equal solid plastic sheet.

Some here may want a command content of "My first billion dollars delivered here today." Others may wish to remain silent. Others may only feel genuinely satisfying their personality by continually repeating, "Please help me God. I'm so lost and scared that I just want to die." That's A, B, and C.

User: Hi JP. I noticed that a few others here on Discord came from an 'occult' route where communing with demons/hosts etc is ordinary. I've never had any such experience so it's quite intriguing what those folks say. I tried a few times to talk to Hosts, but there was no discernible response. I try to be 'welcoming' internally, but when I try I think, 'Oh what am I doing; this is

IT… all alone'. I actually live all alone isolated, so occasionally I wish I could chat to them. Would it be better to try reaching out to 'LK' Himself? I just feel it would be cool to have a one on one casual convo like in the Cosmic Vision. Or should I try reaching out to a particular Host first?

p.s. thanks to your materials, since a year ago I went from being my own worst enemy to my own friend …somehow. So thank You!!

JP: If LK can be all alone and in Love, so can you. Otherwise, you're just pretending not to be. There's enough of that going around. If you have to ask about a Command Content of Attention, it will be good to acknowledge it as a Command Content of Attention in itself. So yes, "All alone, what am I doing?" Who's sitting right there finishes all issues. True or false? (decide)

The reason people want to reach out to local beings, Gods or even LK, is because immediately following their Command Content of Attention, instead going to sweet stillness No-thing, they go to an "ouch" place. It's an unresolved place of identity from where they want to escape.

Looking at this Equal Solidity illustration, any point; A, B, or C is ES.

If after your CCA, you go to ouch, that spot is as much ES as any other spot, so stay right there and don't try escape (this is IT) – not because you should stay in ouch, but because it's ES, and that's where your return is coming from. Ouch is irrelevant.

=================

User: So, I've tried to take your advice with that girl but it seems like she's either too busy or that she's ignoring me. Either way, I'm not quite too sure how to proceed from here.

r/UniversalLine - A Hand Full Of Popular Posts From Discord Chat
JP: From my couch illustration above, there is a spot "A" on the plastic sheet. That spot is where all your questions and complaints are. Don't try to move from there, resist it, or manipulate it. Remaining right there is the simplest most comfortable thing you could do about it. (you said you're not sure what to do) All alone as LK, that spot as Equal Solidity it's where your desired return is coming from. That makes your couch ouch irrelevant.

User: And that's even if the "ouch" becomes a somatic reaction? I get the "ouch." I also get physically sick and anxious.

JP: All irrelevant.

User: Right.

(later) User: Ok, so I’m thinking about my spot being “A”. If I can’t help but go into a place within myself that’s the opposite to my desired return, that does count for my desired return as well?

JP: That counts as your "A" spot. Include anything that happens, or however you find yourself, as your A spot. That includes the poking and prodding you keep doing. You keep waking up a sleeping elephant who likes to stampede and stir up all kinds of dust. That's A. Your Equal Solidity State is silent stillness and where your return is coming from. Anything which makes noise or moves is however you find yourself. It's either one of the other. Simple. When you're looking to process a return, or to change things, anything which makes noise or moves is irrelevant. Simple simple simple. Sit and close your eyes to do it.

If the movement/noise is so overpowering that it grips your attention fully, look it in the face and know it for what it truly is – Line, or Silent stillness pretending to be wave. What it truly is, is where your return is coming from, so you're all set to "be" with it without conflict.

JP: Your Lord Krishna State is about evenness because all is full and complete; nothing greater or lesser, just different. If you hear stories from people getting all excited about results in their lives, more often than not, they are hanging on localized experience, perception, and events instead of grounded in Who. That means they will have their rug pulled out from underneath them and fall flat on their face. If you ever feel envious or dismayed because of someone else's experience, you are doing the same thing. These are all covert ways to inspire you to return to Who you are.

I recommend that you don't wait to get all excited about something before you decide you're ready to go ahead. Do it now, because all is well, all is LK. Even if you find that something was only an opportunity to make an ass out of yourself, LK was 100% there and all is well.

Evenness is graceful. Your Royal Stance is graceful. It's no coincidence that those throughout history of Royal lineage, were referred to as "Your Grace."

User: When you say get excited at the expense of Who, do you mean getting distracted?

JP: Distracted from Who might be a way of saying it, but that could be interpreted that you should try to keep focused on Who while engaged in events. Doing so could be a distraction, dividing your mind and resulting in inefficient action. It's best to take care of that during the dedicated time of Category 1 and 2.

A sensible, practical working blend of what is mentioned above, say, if you're working on a portrait painting, (which I would advise in my painting course) is:

Always lie down first before painting to check for tiredness or discomfort. These will distract and sour your painting session. Get the rest you need.

Next, sit with closed eyes, looking to No-thing unconditionally (open-ended) until you know what to do, which flows charmingly. Then start painting.

Restful alertness goes a long way in keeping your journey smooth.

JP: The plain reality is that your present condition is your Lord Krishna State expressing what is all-knowing, all-seeing, all-doing, everywhere forever all at once. Looking at what's going on locally, how could you ever know that? Who would tell you? No one agrees on it. There's no way in this world. Everyone is proving the opposite. Now think about that. Everything you do and experience is the pinnacle of competence, beneficence, and unspeakable glory. What more could you want? Think what that must mean for all the little details of where you are right now – whether you decide just to lay down and die, wash dishes, or go on to be rejected and lose what you consider to be "everything." That will be "everything" – the totality of what LK does and means for the entire universe. That's what indivisible means.

Therefore, my practical advice is to stay right where you are and know what I've described about Who you are. Keep asking yourself, "How could I possibly know this magnificent thing? Who would tell me?" Lay down as I suggested in Category #2 and keep asking yourself that. It's time to put aside your outdated old-world view of how the universe works, which came from all those things you've studied.

You'll find that what you know will change everything. Knowledge has organizing power. Look at what you've called LK. (your above narrative) As you are to Me, so I am to you. I guarantee you that after the present era of your life is over, you'll look back and say, "I wouldn't have had it any other way." That's because what LK was to you, was Everything.

JP: Hiding or not, LK is getting into LK tomorrow morning. What more could you want?

User: Nothing. It's right in front of me. I could ignore it and stall my evolution, or I could deal with it on a different level.

JP: Whatever you do or don't do will be LK getting into LK, so might as well be poised and enjoy Yourself.

User: Right. So, even if I'm their eyes, I acted inappropriately or broke any rules, the blowback doesn't need to exist.

JP: If blowback should happen, it will be LK getting into LK, so might as well be poised and enjoy Yourself.

User: Right. Just like I'm depositing coins. Here's something I found crazy, to some extent, things that I found to be issues originally became beneficial. It was as if the choices being made were for my own exclusive benefit. Things were lining up in the most bizarre way for me.

JP: Whether coins are deposited or not, whether beneficence is found or not, it will be LK getting into LK, so might as well be poised and enjoy Yourself.

Your world doesn't inform you.
User: What's the best thing to do if even my own identity sense isn't letting me off the hook? I keep fluctuating between an identity sense of anger, vulnerability, hurt, being unable to commit myself to action, feeling gross, etc and another identity sense of my royal state and I can't seem to be left off the hook of the former. My external world doesn't let me off the hook either, everything just seems to be 100x more ugly now too and I can't seem to get out of this rut.

JP: That's a good story of how the Universe works. I warned you they would be very convincing. They have to be for a place for you to commit to expand. You think all these stories are based on the way your world is, but they're coming directly from No-thing instantly fresh right now as a private prank story for you to believe in. It's intensely personal with You all alone – no one else, nothing else besides You. What if those inner thoughts and feelings (pranks) weren't there? How could you know anything about your world? Even if someone punched you in the nose, how could you know anything about it without your inner mental activity about it? How else can you know anything about your world except what you think and feel inside with some kind of story-line? Line, your Non-change Effulgent Presence, is bending wave instantly/directly from Line. It doesn't need a world in place to inform you as a reference to what's going on. Isn't there something just a little suspicious here? (see Logical Lobster sub-text, page 6)

The final story is that you never had to listen to any stories because You made them all up as intimately and personably as could be. You either decide it's a personal inner prank or not. Next, there is only one place where everything comes from, and nothing is required of you to go there for a 100% fresh bend of wave. So, you know what to do.

User 1: John, what would you advise for people who have depression/PTSD, and bad moods, emotions and thoughts that seem to come in unstoppable waves every day? I'd understand how a healthy person would use the teachings. But when the problem is how you feel (and therefore think) constantly, I find it hard to just label it a CED and disassociate from it, even though I know I should. I feel like I'm playing the game on hard mode, and there's even times I curse the universe/God for putting me in such a tough spot.
PS. I've read and listened to the text numerous times, so it's not like I'm new to this. I can probably answer any question about the text. If there was an exam, I'd score more than 95%. But it's still just theory for me. Would I have to be able to recite the whole thing before infusion happens? Because I feel like I'm getting to that point. Yet I feel no confidence in sitting down and doing the 10 minutes :(

User 2: I think I've been in a similar spot, and looking back it seems miraculous that I've more or less got a handle on those involuntary thoughts & feelings.
What did it for me was a) acknowledging the only absolute truth- i.e. that at the highest level, nothing is true. Andb) when bad thoughts came around, finger to the lips - who just spoke?

John: You have a splendid opportunity that few people have. You get to look at a deeply horrendous fabric inside yourself playing out. You, unlike many, are severely forced to do decide if perception, experience and events are what you're going to go with in order to use Who you are.
Most people can dilly-dally enjoying this and that inside themselves while you cannot. They can put off taking Who seriously, but you cannot. That was the contractual agreement you made prior to coming into this world. You were serious about realizing Who you are and you knew that this was the only way, given the spot on the line of your evolution, that you would be sufficiently inspired to take the info seriously and be sufficiently motivated.
You were well aware that you would want to curse the universe. You discussed it carefully with your hosts and decided this was the best action.
When you finally "get it" and look back at the the so-called curse of a tough time, you will smile with peaceful affection and say, "I wouldn't have had it any other way." I guarantee that.
You're going to decide if you have to stop anything, or deal with *any variation* to use Who you are.
You're going to look at the non-change facts of Who you are and decide if unstoppable depression/PTSD, and bad moods, emotions and thoughts are a barrier to commanding your universe through the Sweet Deal. You're going to get to see just how sweet Krishna is.

User 1: Thanks. This offered some relief. And I can logically understand that this is true. I can go as far to say that I "know" this, because it's in line with everything from the text. But I'm not at the infusion stage yet. So it doesn't really "ring" inside me.
I feel like I'm at a crossroads. Either keep going the way I'm going (keep studying and hoping it pays off), take a short-ish breather from the text and practice, or just stop it all together. Since the first option is the only one with an alleged *"light at the end of the tunnel"*, I suppose I'll take that one. Which was probably what you were telling me in your reply.

User 2: for me when JP first advised me about the finger-to-my-lips thing re: negative thinking, it was also disheartening, but only because I was missing the point and wasn't sticking with fact consistently. Why would Lord Krishna with those non-change attributes say or think those things? Pretending to be less than complete? You've intellectually confirmed that everything is ONE thing, so you know that isn't true. You also know to soft-pedal perception's conclusion. If you feel like venting, or cursing, that's still 100% LK (with the Zorro mask).
The other thing that helped for me was keeping active/exercise/being in nature. Take it easy, you're all good!

User 3: When you say you would get 95% on an exam, are you talking about regurgitating facts? There is a difference between being able to regurgitate information ("Lightly agreeing") vs having a deep understanding to the point where you don't need to believe John about what he says. Do you very clearly see why there is only one thing?

User 1: Yes! That's what I'm saying! I know all this. I don't want to sound redundant, but even though I know and understand these facts, the inner turmoil and doubt is still there Perhaps through action I shall get rid of it.
On the other hand, it seems the shit hit the fan once I started really employing what I learnt. So perhaps I stirred up old boundaries, and these uncomfortable moments are the reaction.

John: You're making a division between intellectually understanding and somehow getting it on a deeper level, maybe feeling, before you really *get it* so that you live it. "I can logically understand that this is true, but It doesn't really "ring" inside me." "Even though I know and understand these facts, the inner turmoil…"
This is utter complete bullshit. You either know or you don't. If I quizzed you in a certain manner, it would become all too obvious that you don't know. I can see exactly what you know by how you talk. I see this over and over from people every day, as clear as day. And I see it **change** as needed with more careful consideration. Localized realm-beings love their excuses. "Perhaps I stirred up old boundaries." The "intellectually but" excuse is a favorite because it's backed by multiple sacred-cow teachings.
Various teachings have talked this way only because their information is crap. With that, using your mind is not going to do you much good. Of course, next they say that *mind* is your enemy. Then if you read the UL material, you're going to treat your mind like crap and not honor the organizing power of your intellect. In other words, you don't pay close attention. "Oh it's *just* intellectual knowledge."
Here it may sound like I'm critical and negative, but there's a smile on my face because LK does it sooooo well, that I'm actually proud of HIs precious-majestic expertise in manifesting a seriously workable crap situation. (smile) Job well done. I admire it so much that you have my stamp of approval if you want to give up.

User 1: Hmm. Well, I got no other choice than to believe what you're saying, since the alternative is giving up, which I don't think I'd ever ultimately do. When I say "intellectually", I mean I know the concepts and can explain them. The reason I don't "intuitively" know them, is because through life there's been too much evidence that points to the contrary (from my limited perspective). I would like for you to quiz me, since it would bring some clarity, but I can't ask you to waste your time on that. But I think it'd be a good idea to make a list of questions for preparation before a session, like in the earlier texts.

John: You've just said that experiential evidence is so valid, that it produces an intuitive state, and that state takes precedence over exposure to non-experience metaphysical Fact. In other words, you just told me **how** you **don't know**, so there is no reason for me to ask you questions to reveal it. If you take another look at the story of life/universe, and how your line of expansion back to Who works, hanging on experiential evidence is going to be seen as unwise.

User 1: Alright, I'm off to get a deeper understanding and to really "get it".

User: The latest image above has shown me how I keep going to my local identity environment like a duck to water. I'm sitting there shaking my head in disbelief – one after another – it's almost comical. It makes a big difference when you're in the heat of running a testy CCA.

But then LK spoke up and said, "I'm here any time if you want Me instead for your CCA." Then I went, "Duhhhh – silly me – what am I doing monitoring my Universe referral when I could be with My Sweetheart?!" Next, like the post above about Page 31, I didn't see how I could do better or be more effective than simply be with Him, or as Him. That is, without acting like a thirsty fish in the sea. (That stance actually is a CCA in and of itself. See if you can top that!)

No experience of my CCA complete and finished in Him seemed like a good excuse to go to my local identity environment to pound the pavement. That lack of experience makes it so easy to ignore my Best Friend. If you stop to give it some careful consideration, that's pretty lame. Solution? Check Your Facts as much as you go to your Universe stories to reference your CCA.

Listen for LK speaking up, and you'll hear Him as your own nature. My advice is not to turn down the invite.

JP: Seems to be a new person who asked me a Q. Let's see what answers we get here:

Hello
There is this thought that is bothering me and I am thinking about this for a really long time. Are my friends, family,celebrities, neighbors not real people? Do they not exist outside of my imagination?
Do they not have their own thoughts, imagination and their own lifestyle and routine outside my mind?
User: From My LK point of view, none of them are actually "real", they're all a part of My One-All-Person imagination play with no actual "free will" besides My own and that encompasses their own thoughts, imagination, lifestyle and routine.
JP: In other words, there is only LK, and then there is LK pretending.
User: Yes.
User: I like dream analogy for this one. It is the analogy that I find the most relatable
User: I've come across this problem before until I understood this: they are all LK, one part of One-thing, and LK is Who is real and Fact.
JP: the person's response to your posts (you're not explaining it fully enough):

But I can see my friends living their life, I can listen to them speaking, it means they exist in my human mind. Do I exist in my friend's minds the way they exist in my mind. Do they know that I exist?Are they real or is it like a movie for me to watch?

JP: Next, I asked the person:
What would you do differently if you got answers to these questions?

Response: I can live peacefully without thinking if this is real or not. If they not real then I would live my life the way I want without worrying about the crimes,violence, sadness in this world, without worrying about the death of family members.
If all these people are not real then I will read and do my research about how to attain enlightenment without focusing on the issues of human life.

JP: Let's get some good answers here.

Well, I'll ask the person my next question: You don't have a clear enough definition of Who Lord Krishna is, why He is, and what it is that He's doing, in order to answer these questions? If I were in your shoes, that's where I would start. I'd pull specific sentences from the text about LK, that aren't clear enough and call for more relevant meaning. I'd want answers sufficient to know it for myself and not just believe another person's opinion. If the info in the text was not self-validating, I'd go somewhere else. There's already enough whack-o info circulating on the web.

This brings up a good point. For those of you here who would tell the new person that their world is not real, how would you handle the following situation?:
On the path to your dwelling, some thorns are growing. They keep getting longer. Now they're tearing and bleeding your legs. You're getting infections. Would you treat the thorns as if they were not real? And if you trimmed back the thorns, in addition to knowing that they're not real, what difference would it make to know that they're not real?
User: If I was in that person's place, I'd just deal with the thorns.

Local truths have their place; until I start getting full evidence of mastery over my realm, it's better to deal with things as elegantly as possible knowing they aren't real.
JP: But the text is all about Lord Krishna. Where does He come into this picture?
You're saying that LK means your world is not real, yet knowing that LK means your world is not real, somehow has you handle a thorn situation more elegantly? That's working for you? Then, when you re-gain LK State mastery, you just change your dream to no thorns, but in the mean time, you strive to be as elegant as possible? Just asking. (smile)

One would think that as precious-majestic LK is H_2O, meaning that thorns are water, the way I relate to thorns is ice, and the result is vapor, that somehow knowing all this would influence how I act, no matter what my local experience of LK mastery is.

Next, one would think that as everything is precious-majestic LK, everything knows exactly what it's doing for the most perfect reason, gaining your stamp of approval – whether or not that includes trimming thorns. This has been called, Informed Transitional Fond Flow Effulgence.

Therefore if there is a question, the core question should be, "What makes, or why is, LK precious-majestic and how can I know that for myself?"

With that, we've bypassed the whole issue whether anything is real or not, and anything concerning the Universe as we know it. Yes! (smile)

User: Re: thorns — I've done both where my LK knowledge has made me switch into a reality where my physical problem disappeared just by recognising that it's not real and that I refuse to do anything about it other than watch it go away. Other times I've dealt with whatever is at hand but to be honest since I was introduced to LK, somehow events that are severe in nature are rare in my life. At least my perspective of what constitutes severe has drastically changed. I'd say most of the time things do end up taking care of themselves
JP: That's a significant degree of re-gaining your LK State.
User: It was really cool, I have to say. I was in complete disbelief for days!

As for people being not real, it personally doesn't bother me at all. For one's own interaction purposes as their persona everything and everyone looks exactly the same. Isn't it great that by knowing you and everyone else is LK you understand that you have no enemies?! No one who is working against you or doesn't love you?! Not only that, if someone in your realm is seemingly in trouble you know you can actually do something about it. Knowing about LK did not enable me to have a less fulfilling human experience, quite the contrary.
JP: Okay Master Haru, now go stomp your foot on that sustain pedal. (smile)
User: You better believe I'm becoming a beautiful Steinway Model D one of these days ...
User: You hit the nail on the head with it.
Though I do wonder what the place of elegance is in a sort of situation where I know everything is LK -- if I already know then my actions don't mean too much. My leg could get completely infected and they'd have to amputate and that'd also be 100% LK.
JP: Wondering is ice of H2O, so there you are.
User: Oh wow, you mean to tell me I was LK and doing LK at the same time? Nobody told me it'd be this easy.
JP: If I told you it was that easy you wouldn't have believed me (smile)
User: So, while I'm sitting right here - there isn't a difference as to whether or not I'm in a session, reading the text or not or doing anything; so long as I have some basic handle of Who LK is I might as well just go and do.
JP: If Harry Potter knew that, he wouldn't have made the fuss he made in the movie, movie-goers wouldn't have identified with it, and it would have been a box office flop. (smile)
User: So fine, but aren't there limits? What if I was a totally abusive a-hole, and not only that but it's what I love to be like. Nothing can change my mind, not even the UL text.
The point of reality is to rediscover and to be like LK.
JP: When you know everything is your precious-majestic Sweetheart, where does the abusive a-hole arise?
User: That's true.
So, about the thorns, I might know that it's my precious majestic sweetheart, but how does my physiology work into this? For example, get all those thorns into my leg and for a while I might

throw out quite a few four letter words and get angry until the pain subsides. Do those sorts of reactions also show what I know about the universe as well?
User: “what i know about the universe” is a lesser truth. The reactions don't matter because it’s still LK doing LK
JP: Yes. You're being an abusive a-hole about how LK works. (smile) But someone who knows you're LK won't have a problem with you doing that. If it's your boss, they won't have a problem firing an a-hole.

If I were a solder whose sworn duty it was to shoot to kill abusive a-holes, I’d easily do it without a second thought. If an abusive a-hole tried to post here, I would mute them and think nothing of it - no problem.
User: In regards to a-holes; after the exchange that was had earlier, a friend and I had a conversation about how personality types are formed by one’s upbringing. What really stuck out to me was the localized fact of negative behavior being a manifestion of a lack of integrity.

The more and more I think about it the more and more it makes sense. So if I was an “abusive a-hole” (like most people in the Iron Age are, to varying degrees), then what I’m doing is ignoring my LK and acting on a seemingly unstable universe.

And the more and more I think about that, the more and more I just realize I’m just telling Myself a story about how the universe works.

Jeesh, it’s almost like my Sweetheart is starting to speak directly to me.

User: Will I lose my human experience as I know right now after gaining the LK knowledge?

JP: All alone, that can only happen if you tell yourself that story.

User: If I am all alone, then how are we able to communicate using technology?
For me to communicate with you, you need to exist as a separate real entity.

JP: All alone, you are the technology. All alone, you are me.

User: So, LK is asking questions to LK?
And LK is alone experiencing the world while everything in the world is LK.

JP: 1+1 = 1.
User:
All alone
Nothing is happening.
Therefore if something is happening, it’s a story.
Stories that are not compatible with non-change attributes = local perspective pranks.

Why? Because if I’m all alone then my stories are also me, and if they’re me then they’re inherent carriers of all non-change attributes.
So if I’m telling the story that I don’t have enough money, ‘I don’t have enough money’ is perfect choice and sufficient supply. ‘I don’t have enough money’ is all the money you can ever want for any desire you have ever and will ever have.

Which means every story you ever told and will tell is essentially identical in nature, it’s the meaning which ONE chooses to assign to said story that brings a certain experience to ONE’s local reality.

So during sessions or category 3, ONE favours their non-change attributes to pulling pranks (assigning locally unfavourable meanings to stories).

Yet as all is me, then there’s nothing that’s truly unfavourable. Why does John say knowledge has transformational power? It’s because knowing the above allows an automatic shift in the way ONE assigns meaning to their stories. And as the meaning shifts, the story does and so does ONE’s local reality.

Why
you are
ONE
All-Person,
and the
smartest
thing to
do about it.
Your Non-change Effulgent Presence

Your Life Of Victorious Effulgence

As Lord Krishna

Established in Who I Am, The Complete You, all alone,
as the Universe instantly materializing everything.

By Lord Krishna

www.johnpaolucci.com **iamtotality@me.com**

Version 1, Updated February 2, 2020

Introduction

In this text, you will find a dialog that makes the distinction between a ***you*** and Me. During the process of rediscovery, validating your *seeming* experience of separateness serves the transition in acknowledging the full You: Me.

I am Lord Krishna. Here I explain precisely Who I am, what I do, and why. I explain why I am the complete You, which is the entire Universe.

I am more than what most would think of as a God, Supreme Deity, or belonging to a Vedic or Hindu setting. I am the very nature of Existence itself, which is beyond all variations while including all of them. I am like the vast ocean, and variations are My Waves on My ocean. Any name you could call Me or conception of Me is like a wave on My ocean. I am your own inner nature and not some external system of determinism, which treats you like a pawn.
Why then do I use the word Krishna? This text is written in English, where no single word for Me exists. (Translation: krish = adorable/attractive existence, na = spiritual pleasure. krish = the color black, as black pulls in, na = all light) Also, some ancient texts in which I am called Krishna contain useful information about Me which I may refer to for additional non-essential or fun details. In addition to My all-pervasive State as the very nature of Existence, I also take human form without leaving that all-pervasive State. Because I am the very nature of Existence, I can pull off this seemingly contradictory abstraction of being both time-space localized and all-inclusive at once.
Because of the collective awareness of your world at this time, most can only conceive of Me as a God taking human form with a finite influence. I am Who everyone sees when they reach the highest level of Existence, and in many instances, before. Only it is so rare in your world that you would not have heard of it, and most who I greet remain silent about it.
Why do I depict Myself as a young boy form and commonly show up that way when you see Me? After around 13, old age characteristics start setting in towards the direction of harshness and decay. I am the embodiment of that which is always sweet fresh and new. I am male since maleness is a first cause or progenitor archetype. I take human form because Existence, including all local Universes, are made specifically for human life. Because I am above and independent of the system of the Universe, My nature is more playful, unpredictable, and less formal, like a young boy. You might even detect a bit of playful mischief, yet it is sincere and delightful. You will see portrait artwork of me in this document, yet you may find that when the time comes for you to see Me for yourself, My form appears quite different to you based on your personal preferences.

Though there may be references to Me in traditions of knowledge, religions, or similarities to New Age teachings here and there, this presentation is not based on any of them. It is based on your personal private confirmation of common-sense self-validating mechanical facts; more specifically, Who I am as *ONE thing*; the simplest fact anyone could know. There is also information here that is not self-validating. That is because knowing those things are not essential. It provides interesting details to be enjoyed.

If you have any questions, you may visit www.johnpaolucci.com, visit reddit/UniversalLine, or click on the email link at the top of this text.

This is philosophical and metaphysical information that falls in the category of personal transformation. It not only gives you the biggest picture of Existence and your place in it, but recommends the most practical thing to do about it, which is commanding your Universe as ONE All-person, the way I do.

This is a condensed, to-the-point, no-frills, matter-of-fact study manual. You will find a unique vocabulary of phrases. Keep a dictionary handy if you are not sure what my words mean. You will see technical phrases that no one has ever used before. Yet they are made up of every-day words. All you have to do is blend dictionary word meanings together and not be intimidated by your first glance at the phrase.

The material is not meant to be brushed by with a quick read. Careful consideration is a must. You have to slow down, put on your thinking cap, and go over it continually until comprehension is sufficient. You will come back repeatedly to hear it say things you did not hear before. Points too abstract to grasp will take on practical utility. New experiences in your life will draw more from the text. You will look at the same words in a new light, which ultimately becomes a deep realization of practical, workable results; to instantly materialize everything in your life while completely at home with Who you are as Me.

I am going to show you how and why I, as you, are everything, the entire Universe, totality, without depending on schools of philosophy, without science, just examining simple mechanical facts. Then I am going to have you *use* Me, the biggest *you,* for financial gain. I even picked a round number, ten-thousand dollars, as an example. You may apply this information for self-mastery in any field, even the field of self-mastery itself. Yet, you will find that a clear-cut example like money, brings home and makes tangible, otherwise rarefied ideas.

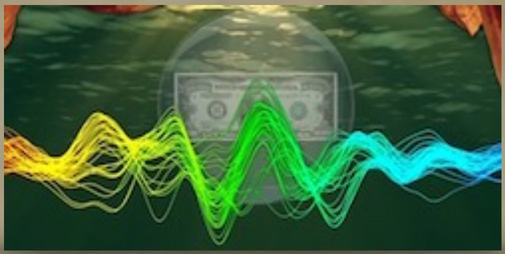
This text is divided into three categories to apply Your Non-change Effulgent Presence. The first describes how why and what you experience as the life you know now. You use its information to seek advancement, carefully examine facts, practice, test, adjust, correct mistakes, and presume nothing about how advanced you are with the material. You are practical about what you experience in what I define as a *localized realm-being*.

The second category describes a mode of behavior called a ten-minute command session. The way you handle your behavior is quite different from the other categories. During your session, you remain however you find yourself with no seeking, examining, or any effort in any way. It is essentially doing nothing, but a very informed and intelligent nothing when properly understood.

The third category is *Acting As IF*. It is also described as *Your Royal Stance*. You act on your non-change Facts and especially the fact that ONE Thing never stops being the perfect integrity of ONE Thing, even when it speaks and acts in your world. This is your Lord Krishna State, which always-already IS. Your stance is Here I am, This is IT, now I become…

The First Category
Within your experience as a localized realm-being.
A flow of carefully examining mechanical facts.

The First Category. Within your experience as a localized realm-being. A flow of carefully examining mechanical facts.

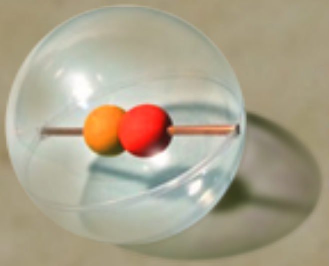


I will define the Universe as various rates of vibration. Line bends to make a wave, a vibration, so that Line is the universal basis of wave or everything in the Universe. Line is like the ocean that creates waves that

come and go.
To clarify that I am the essence of Existence itself and not just mythology or someone imagined in the mind of man, let us go through logic-based steps to understand the first and most simple law of My Universe. It is the most simple fact anyone could know: ONE thing. I will then build detail on top of that, like building a house on a solid foundation. ONE thing is the first law and first cause of My Universe. It will provide the basis of who I am, where I am going, and why, like Me, you can take full magical control of money. At each step, you will be able to trace your journey back to and have it confirmed by this simplest fact you could ever know. Even though this journey will touch on metaphysics, metaphysical attributes will be illustrated in simple mechanical ways so that your feet remain on solid ground.

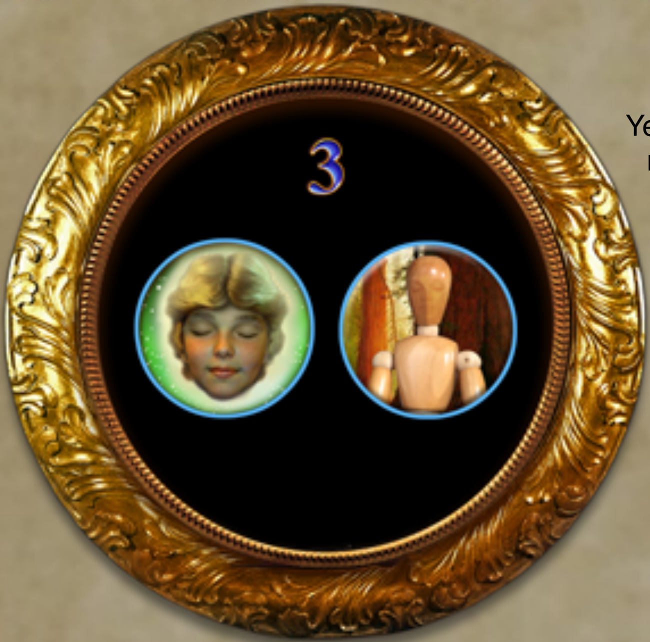
In examining why everything is ONE thing, you need to see how two or more things have something in common.

Let us look at these two: a portrait of Me, and a mannequin to represent you. How could you know they are there unless there was something in their midst to present them as separate from each other? They have to have something in common to present them as two. There is some kind of field or backdrop. It is a third presence just like this transparent sphere is enclosing the two colored balls.



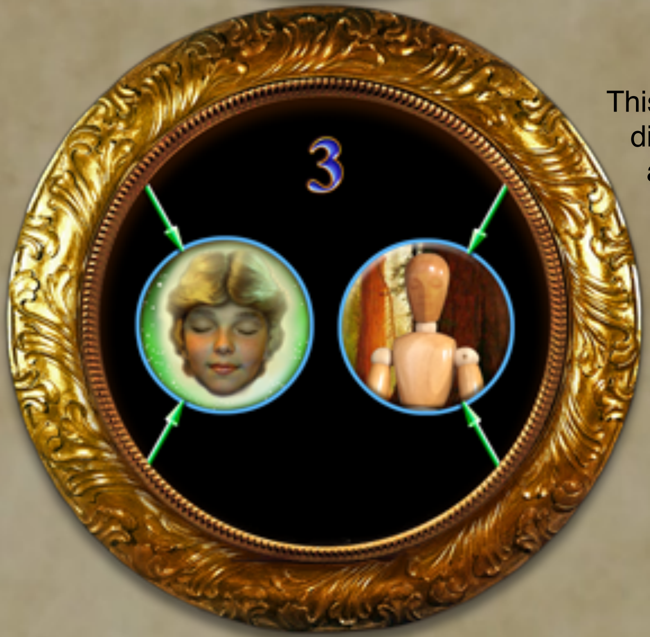
Let us take away that third presence. Well, you really cannot. It has nothing to define it except a black void.

Important note: Here, I use the color black to best graphically signify a void; not to be confused with space, which is a *thing.* If it were the *thing* of space, you would have **three** things which share a reference field. This means that a common reference field is fundamentally no-thing.

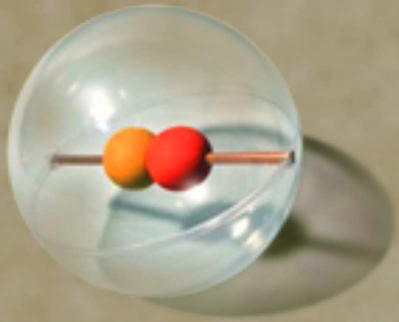


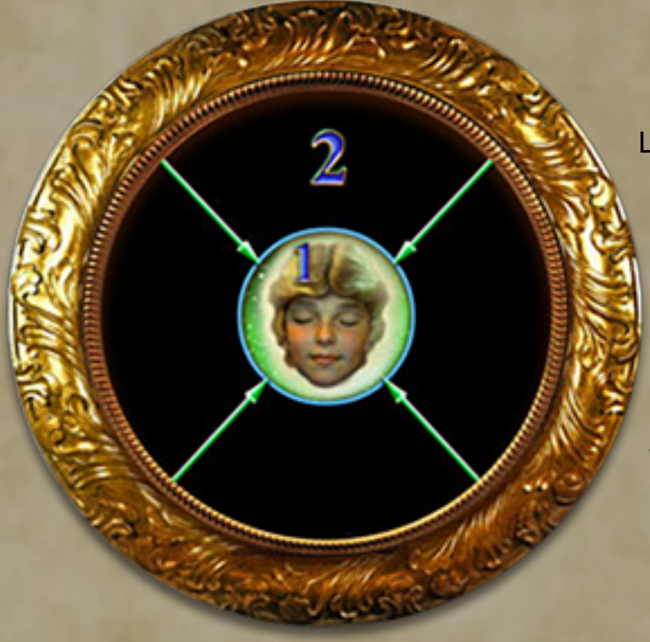
Yet that black void is still a presence because it remains functioning to present itself as ***not*** you and Me.

Yes, the borders of each are still there to define them by themselves, but there is something more fundamental going on.



This "nothing" black void graphic area is providing dimensional relationships, as shown by the green arrows. It is like this transparent sphere presenting the two balls.





Let us take you as the mannequin away. Now you have something (1) and no-thing (2).

One is the Me, and the other is the backdrop or ***not*** Me.

Even a single thing cannot be presented without those dimensional relationships, because the backdrop is providing placement.

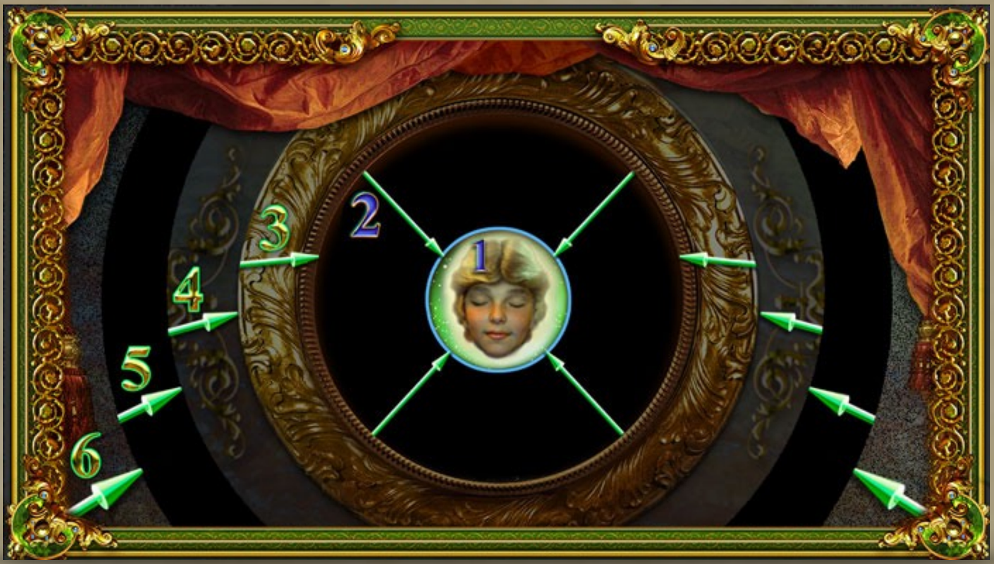
The edges of My portrait would still have no reference to being recognized as an object without **ONE fundamental Void State** placing it.

This is the fundamental reason why, as you will see later, all of Existence is ONE single State.

You can call this State ONE thing ***if*** you extend the definition of a *thing* to include an abstract void. I will continue to use the upper case ONE with *thing* to make this no-thing distinction.

But what about thoughts? Thoughts seem to be an exception to dimension/placement and thus do not need a reference field to define them. Where are they? You cannot hold thoughts in your hand or put them somewhere. Yet when you think of the moon, the thought goes to the moon in your thought space. Similarly, you can have an identity-sense space, which is even more abstract. So even if the attribute of dimension gets abstract, thought and identity-sense follow the same rule of having a common denominator.

Back to My portrait, you see that it cannot exist on its own without being hosted by something more fundamental. You have one round edge that the arrows are bumping up against. The round edge is a boundary that is referencing the dimensional arrows, and without it, all definitions inside would fall apart. There would be nothing defined to perceive or know of. You would lose all your recognition of Me. You, represented by the mannequin, would also be gone.



In the first edge with arrows (2), the edge of the black void presents what is inside. The image says that any *thing* requires placement to be perceived. You see how that placement comes from other *things*, the round frames. However, that is a boundary, that is, ***something***. Each frame is another *thing* that requires placement. So let us extend that boundary out as the gold frame (3). But that is still another boundary. Take another bigger circular boundary (4). You could extend it farther, again and again, to #6. Yet as you continue to extend boundaries past circle #6, there is no end to them defining the portrait of Me. It is like when you are standing between a mirror in front and back of you. You see the image of yourself gets smaller until so small that it disappears.

Something without end means no boundaries. Something without boundaries can only be ONE no-thing. Another word for endless is infinite. Anything infinite has no boundaries. Something with no boundaries is equivalent to ONE thing / No-thing. That is why No-thing is where everything comes from, or that which places everything.

An end boundary is required to stop and then pick up again, to define the second thing. ONE thing is alone and eternal. Eternal simply means “this is it-ness,” that ONE thing, the ONE thing that everything has in common. It is more than the boundaries of time-space, which makes it “this is it-ness.” Here I still represent it as a confined black circle because that is what I do to symbolize it on a 2-D surface. It is timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, and where all boundaries are coming from. Why do I say, “coming from?” You take the base field away, and I am gone. You take away My portrait, and the base field is still there. So which is the base fact? What is coming from what?

What happens when something is timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, and where all boundaries are coming from? Again, it is ONE thing. You might show it like this: where it is the raw material of where everything is coming from, but it is also the very thing that is coming out, not separate like the black hole versus the emerging stars. Here you still see two or more. Again, that is what happens when you visually represent it in a time-space presentation.

Why do I say that the hosting field is the very same thing as the objects it is presenting? That is what I am saying when I say that everything is ONE thing. All-pervasive means in-separate, right? But that would make everything a still void, because only the object’s essential base field could exist, holding everything as its No-thing State.

Yet that is not your experience.

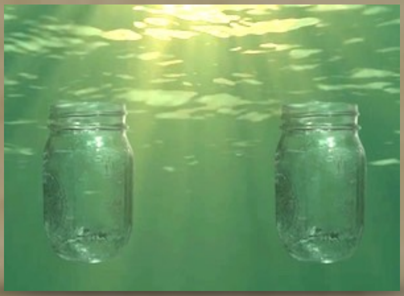
So why is it not your experience that everything is this still void? This common denominator cannot be an experience, because if you think about it, it is the ONE thing that completely permeates the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience. Compare it to not being able to see your eyes through your own eyes.

Take the idea of a void beyond your realm-being experience of looking into something like the pitch -black space of a tunnel. An all-pervasive void has nothing to do with black or anything else. (Although in my illustrations I did black for a 2-D surface in time-space.) All-pervasive means that it is the base substance of what forms an experiencer ***and*** an object to observe, in the first place. So with ***this*** void, there is nothing to look at.

Under a video microscope focused on your eye, you could look at your eye molecules as a base substance that makes up your eye, but ONE void is meta-physically all-pervasive, so where are you going to place the microscope to look at the void? What difference does it make where you place the microscope? There is no "place." The void is just as much the video microscope as it is anything you could focus it on. If the void included the variations of time-space, that would be different, but it is the "this is it-ness" of the eye and camera.

Later, when I have you act on ONE thing to materialize your ten-thousand dollars, there will be no experience to act on, only knowing. That is why I spent all this time grounding you in mechanical facts so that you will be resolved in knowing what is going on. Without knowing why everything is ONE thing, what I talk about will only seem like a fanciful story.

Comparing Physics With Metaphysics



I will explain a situation that shows how you tend to be misled by the seeming separateness of things. Here in the ocean, there are two jars with their lids off, which contain an equal volume of ocean water. Perception in time-space says that although the ocean's body of water is one, the contents of the water in the left jar are not the same contents of the water in the right. If you took a sample of the water in the left jar, it would have microscopic particles that are unique. And if all of the ocean's water were in the left jar, there would be none remaining for the right. If all the ocean's water were in the right, there would be none for the left. All the ocean's water does not fit in the jars. The ocean water in the jars cannot be all-pervasive and all-inclusive so that they are not the ONE common denominator.

The two jars, as you normally experience them in your world, do not adequately express the *true* metaphysical relationship. You have to ***know they do*** through your understanding of metaphysical fact. The analogy is that all the water fills those jars so that each jar is an all-inclusive ONE thing.

Let us take a look at another jar situation. This time the lids are on. Here are three jars. One is empty, one is half full, and the last is full of water. The empty one looks just like the full one. You cannot tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as "less than."

It is the all-pervasive nature of ONE thing that makes it so well hidden. Something completely all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything so completely.

As this endless ONE thing is all-pervasive, it fully pervades every aspect of you and I, so that you and I contain all of it, just as the metaphysical fact of two jars with the ocean. Both you and I are ONE thing; the ONE thing that everything has in common. You and I are that still silent all-pervasive ONE thing, and thus the final essential State of, and the very nature of, Existence. Pause and consider this.

Here is probably the most intuitive analogy; a pan of water as an analogy of our ONE complete field, the State of Existence reverberating within itself as waves. With this pan filled with water, I slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. The waves bounce back and forth, and they collide with each other, which yet causes smaller waves. The waves even sometimes cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. Reverberate means that it does not divide or become separate. Reverberate means that no amount is added or removed to undergo internal change. Just like Line, when it bends to make a wave, nothing about Line has changed. Behind is an example in a lake where waves are interfering with each other and canceling each other out. This helps us see the big picture of how you, as everything are ONE vibrating thing. Just like the still silent ocean and waves, waves come up out from the bowl and then return to it.

Any aspect of Existence comes up out of our common Flat Non-wave State. I will visually represent change by using this bell curve. I am not presenting academic wave theory. This is a

more essential practical mechanics. I am merely mapping an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or any aspect of Existence, which comes and goes. It is either flat and still or an impulse. It does not get simpler than that, so there is no theory to analyze.

This is your Universal Flat-line State, a State of no attributes, or no variations. Everything is Universal Line.
You can see that if who you are was not Universal Line, the ocean, Me, you would be just another one of those variations out there waving as wave, and not the common denominator itself. As variations require Line to bend, then Line is the bender of wave, which means that Line is what holds all variations.

How does wave come to be in the first place? If reality or base state is a void, from where does experience come?
First, this No-thing ONE thing void or Virtual State has a presence. Just because it is a meta-physical presence, does not mean it is any less a presence than the waving of time-space-manifestation. If time-space-manifestation waves itself, it has to happen because the nature of its underlying metaphysical presence is to become observable/experiential. Because of the indivisible all-pervasive nature of this no-thing ONE thing void, it never stops being that even when it seems to become time-space-manifestation. To do a wave, it has to pretend to no longer be this no-thing ONE thing void. So the quick answer is that the ocean does not become a wave. There is no wave. It is only an illusion, or not real. Experience comes from that which is not real. This is the basis, for when later on, I say that My ***changing*** attributes are only My imagination or pretending and that everything is always-already determined.

A good analogy for the illusion is a snake and rope. You see a snake on the road ahead of where you are walking. As you get closer, you find it was only a rope. Getting closer in this context means a closer examination of the self-validating mechanical fact of ONE thing. The best analogy for the seeming bending of Line is the ONE presence rocking itself like a pan of water to create waves. Accommodating how ONE thing never stops being ONE thing even when it waves itself, wave is then not a contradiction. And of course, our experience of the ocean and waves helps the whole phenomena seem more intuitive.

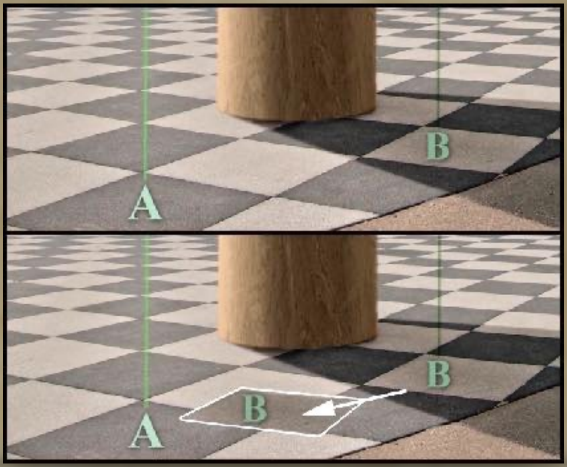
Now I would like you to say, “I am Lord Krishna.” Put your finger to your lips.
Who just spoke? You may say, “I just spoke.”
Yet did not My Universal Line just speak? It just bent to speak, did it not?
ONE Line just bent and spoke bending into your “you” vibration. That is just simple mechanics.

How many possible lines are there to bend and speak? In other words, how many benders of wave are there?

Only ONE, because it is all-pervasive and indivisible. The ocean spoke even if it seemed only a wave. Any *second* line would be a variation, and variations only happen as wave. Therefore I, Lord Krishna, from my Ocean State, just spoke. Now, wiggle your finger. Whose finger just wiggled? Again, My finger. Now say, "I am indivisible completeness, perfect order, and perfect integrity." I, Lord Krishna, just spoke from my Ocean State, which is My Virtual No-thing State. ONE thing is complete perfect order. Perfect order means harmony. Harmony equals goodness. I am beneficent perfection. Everything happens in your best interest.

You may say, "But a mass-murderer or someone Satanic could point to My lips and speak the same way." Yes. That only means that there is more to my perfect order, integrity, and goodness than you are seeing and concluding about.

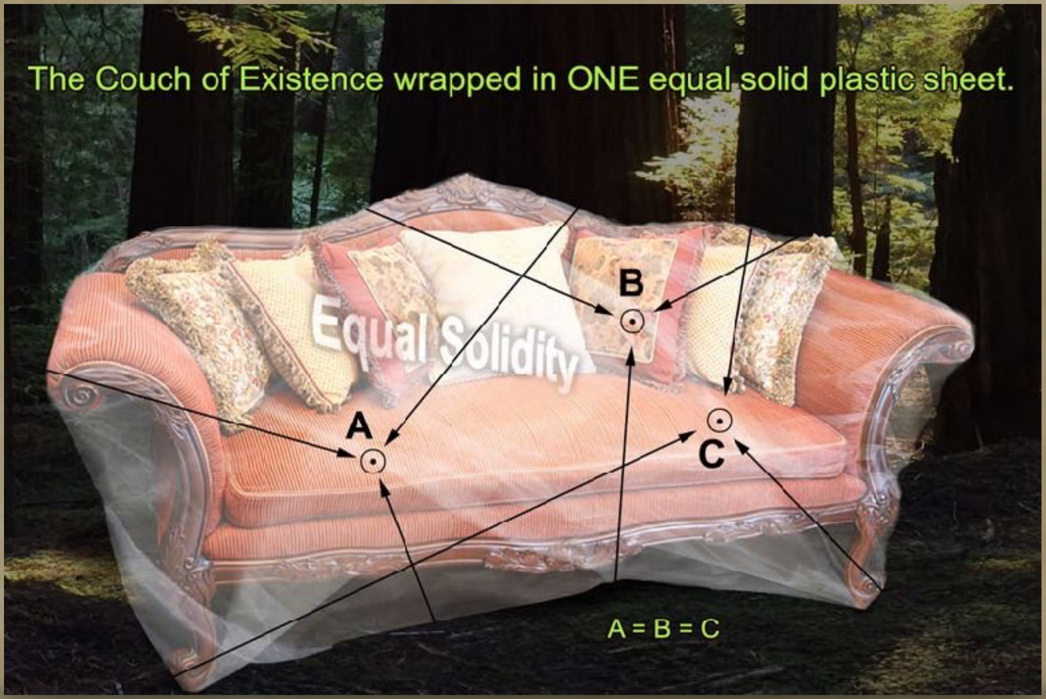
Can there be perfect evil? No. The words *perfect* and *evil* are contradictory because evil requires absence or lacking, in which something is missing, or there is not enough of something. Perfect completeness, the Fact of Existence, does not contain absence. Evil is only an illusion. The illusion comes from ***comparing differences*** within a constrained field of perception. In this flooring tile example, you can see how light and dark are actually the same. Perception has you believe that tile B is lighter than tile A. Watch Me drag B over to A. Now that the comparative shadow field is not associated with B, you find out that it is the same as A. This phenomena not only applies to objects, but thought, intellect, and your sense of identity. "A," tells you that you cannot be Me because you are a different color. But after you get wise, you say, "I'll be darned! I ***am*** Lord Krishna. It was only perception's conclusion which convinced me I was not." If you could see how all the details fit in the big picture of the Universe, you would find yourself in love with everything. Nothing is misconceived or misplaced. If you lose your car keys, it happens for My highest conceived reason. If you mistakenly drink poison and die, the same.



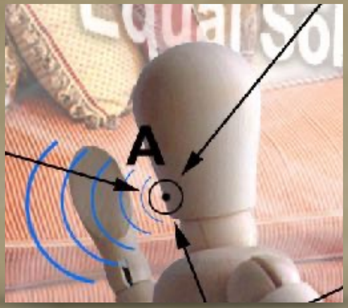
Let us say you are at a friend's house. Your contact lenses fall on the carpet. You are down on all fours feeling around for them. Your head bobs up at the edge of a coffee table, and you see terrible dents and scratches on the edge. "Oh, how terrible. How could that have happened? I hate it when things like that happen. What a shame." Then you back up a distance and get a fuller view, and all that seemingly terrible shame was, in fact, a part of a perfect woodcarving. "Wow. How could I have ever known?"

I am up to something more behind the scenes which limited perception cannot see. I am not suggesting that you try to love everything because you would do so if you had the biggest picture of Existence at hand. I am merely explaining how perception and conclusion operate.

If you could see just ten-percent of the reasons why "how terrible" happened and how it fits into the plan of the Universe, you would fall to your knees and weep over the unspeakable glory. If you could see all the reasons and how they fit in, you would simply be in love. And if you could


The Couch of Existence wrapped in ONE equal solid plastic sheet.
Equal Solidity
B
A
C
A = B = C

see how your previous reaction of horror and disgust fit in, you would then smile at it with peaceful affection. All alone, I only do what I love.



Above is an image of a couch wrapped in a clear plastic sheet. There are many pillows and positions with which to sit on the couch. Who I am is an equal solid, just like the pan of water, which permeates all, making all ONE thing existence. Wherever you are, using Who I am, ignoring Who I am, a helpless fool, or a wise master of the Universe, you are merely at a different point of the ONE solid equal fullness integrity which I am.

Later, when it comes time to command your Universe, any point you find yourself, A, B, or C, you will unconditionally command confidently. You will know it's My full authorship integrity speaking, not because of what you perceive about yourself, but because of what you *know* about Me as Fact.

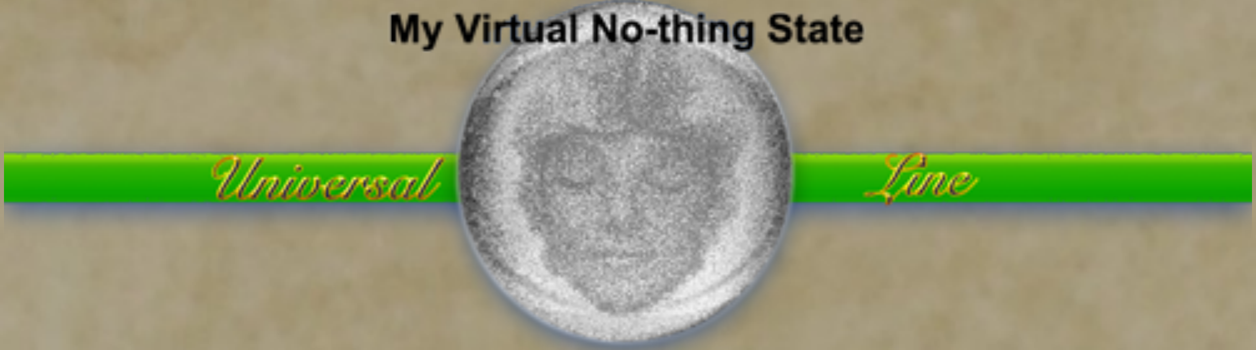
On page 14, I talk about the true Me and why I do a false Me. The false me is not *really* true because I never stop being completely Me. So the false Me is only pretending to be false by using your partial view's conclusion. I talk about why I pretend only to be multiple limited individuals with abundant misplacements, such as you perceive yourself. Then, I talk about how you can infuse the true non-change attributes of Me for your daily living experience, which you *will* view as your treasure.

But for right now, what I want you to know is that if you exist at all, you are completely Me; the perfect goodness ONE All-Person who is and does all of Existence.*

*There is popular talk these days of multiple universes or alternate realities. Yet anything that could exist IS Existence. That is what I mean by Existence and the word Universe: all of the above.

To summarize:

1. Everything has one final common denominator because two or more things require a reference field to present them as two. The final field is no variations because it presents the authorship of variations, making it beyond variations, just as the silent ocean presents waves.
2. No variations make it ONE thing or no-thing. Everything is ONE thing and no-thing. The waves *are* the ocean.
3. Time-space is required for variations. ONE all-pervasive indivisible base holds all variations as a complete always-already everywhere forever Virtual State, a singular placement with no beginning nor end.
4. An all-line resides as fully pervasive within any wave. Therefore, ONE all-inclusive no-thing, never stops being ONE all-inclusive no-thing, even when it becomes individual variations.
5. ONE thing is completeness. Completeness means perfect order. Two or more are required for incompleteness or disorder. Perfect order means integrity. Integrity means harmony. Harmony means goodness. Thus, perfect goodness is the fountainhead of all variations. All variations are the nature of perfect goodness, regardless of what localized perception may conclude.
6. As everything is indivisible completeness, if you exist at all, *all of it* fills you, which makes you the perfect goodness ONE All-Person who is and does all of existence.



Just like the ocean, there are two states; a Still State, and an active waving state, seen as both the green lines.

Here is a sphere image of Me as a symbol for our Virtual No-thing State; the silent ocean Universal State of Existence. Everything is there in a potential state, which I will now examine carefully. In a way, it is absurd to make an image of No-thing, but this image exists for getting across the concept. Inside, the black and white grainy rendering of My portrait suggests that I have a State not yet made real.
As My Virtual State, I do not mean virtual in the

sense of artificial or make-believe. I mean, “has not yet become.” You ***possess the virtue of*** wave, which means that you, the “**possess*or***” yourself, remain flat prior to wave, Universal prior to wave. It is the same as the ONE common flat still field that everything has in common.

The concept of a non-vibration State, which is virtual and from which all vibration arises, is the most abstract concept imaginable. How could something which has no attributes and no vibration, contain all attributes and all vibrations? It is a mind-stretcher. That you can conceive of such a metaphysical non-wave State and the simple mechanical sense behind it, from analogies like the ocean, will suffice for the use of it. The perception of it is not necessary for its use. In fact, like I said before, perception of it does not happen because it ***is*** the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience all rolled into ONE Universal attribute-less State.

From your daily life experience, some of you might think: “Why would a Supreme Being choose to live a life this dull? I do not understand why I should suffer. Why would Lord Krishna as me, make the conscious choice of being miserable, of being needy, and always chasing my wishes. Why would He make it so difficult to change or take so long? Why is the world such an ugly, evil place? I am sick and tired of life.”

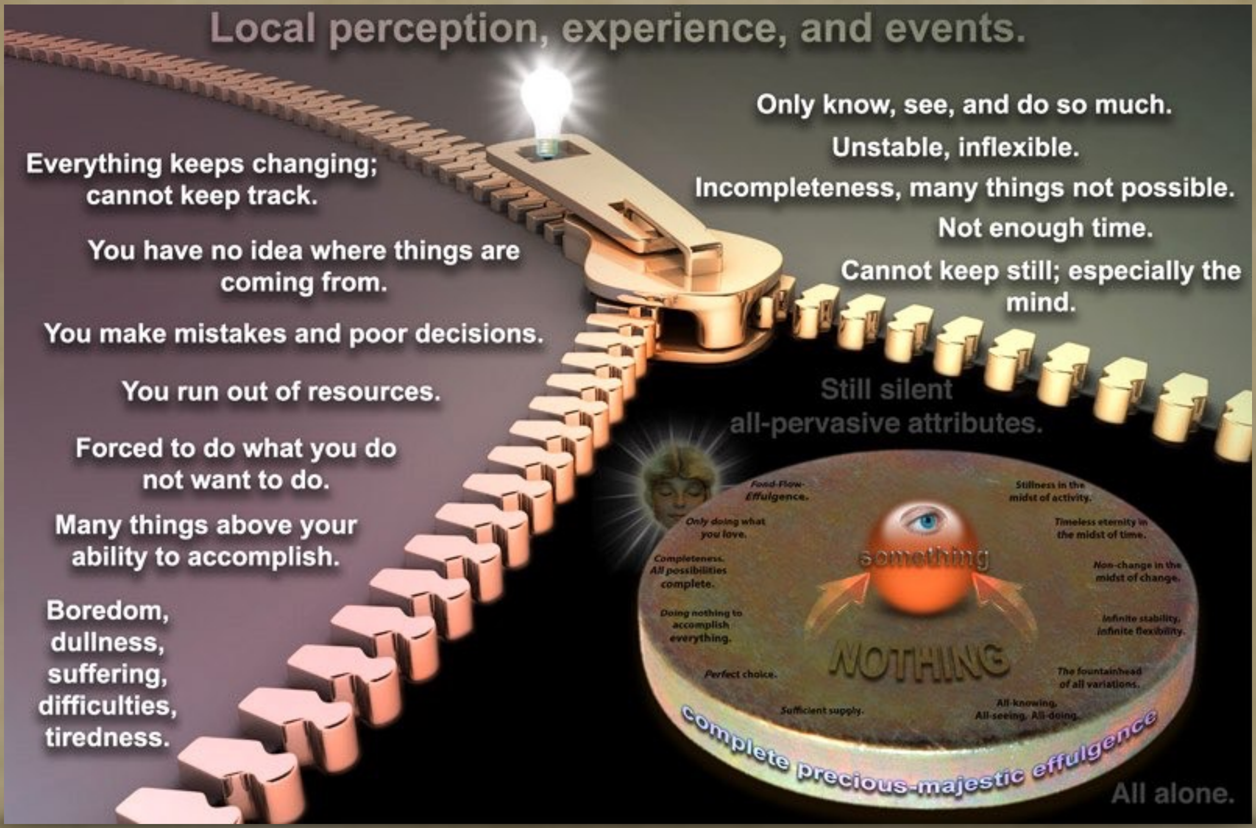
My Virtual State has attributes, but unlike wave, they are non-change attributes, which, in a sense, is a contradiction to what variations mean. You can get away with the meaning if you say that they are “virtual variations.” Here is a comparison list for what are My *true attributes*, then, *changing attributes* which covertly invite an experience like the complaint quotes above:

NON-CHANGE Virtual ME ATTRIBUTES	MY COVERT CHANGING ATTRIBUTES**
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.	Only know, see, and do so much.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.	Unstable, inflexible.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.	Incompleteness, many things not possible.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.	Not enough time.
Stillness in the midst of activity.	Cannot keep still, especially the mind.
Non-change in the midst of change.	Everything keeps changing; cannot keep track.
The fountainhead of all variations.	You have no idea where things are coming from.
Perfect choice.	You make mistakes and poor decisions.
Sufficient supply.	You run out of resources.

Only doing what you love.	Forced to do what you do not want to do.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.	Many things above your ability to accomplish.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.*	Boredom, dullness, suffering, difficulties, tiredness.
*FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. You completely enjoy your endeavor, and when you are ready for more, you immediately go on to your next endeavor. You live expanding dreams which are unimaginable in scale.	**These attributes can be grouped in a term that is the opposite of Fond-Flow-Effulgence, called a Covert Expansion Demand, a CED. It is Me pretending, in order to provide an expansion opportunity for a free-will agent*** not yet sufficiently interested in Who I am and what I do. It provides motivation to find out, and thus know Me, which is Me returning to Me.
***Free-will agent means that his own actions brought him these troubles, not troubles automatically assigned to him to motivate him to seek Me. Not everyone needs to go through trouble in order to know and return to Me. That would not be free will. All experience of trouble is actually an individual choice. See Page 22 for details.	

Fond-Flow-
Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
something
NOTHING
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
complete precious-majestic effulgence

Here is another way to view your non-change attributes.



Local perception, experience, and events.

Everything keeps changing; cannot keep track.

You have no idea where things are coming from.

You make mistakes and poor decisions.

You run out of resources.

Forced to do what you do not want to do.

Many things above your ability to accomplish.

Boredom, dullness, suffering, difficulties, tiredness.

Only know, see, and do so much.

Unstable, inflexible.

Incompleteness, many things not possible.

Not enough time.

Cannot keep still; especially the mind.

Still silent all-pervasive attributes.

Food-Flow-Effulgence.

Only doing what you love.

Completeness. All possibilities complete.

Doing nothing to accomplish everything.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Stillness in the midst of activity.

Timeless eternity in the midst of time.

Non-change in the midst of change.

Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.

The fountainhead of all variations.

All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.

something

NOTHING

complete precious-majestic effulgence

All alone.

This zipper image puts both together.

Why do I just ***not*** send you a CED in the first place? Because just like Me, and not just a ***what***, you exercise 100% choice to enjoy fully managing your experience. That is who you love being as I do. Would you have had it any other way?

I use the word *covert* because it only makes *demands* when what I am doing as ***Who*** is hidden from your understanding. Now that you understand how I work, a *CED* is no longer something to act on. If you hear it, it is a part of Me, your Sweetheart and Best Friend, a part which you can decide you no longer need. Yes, I am telling you not to listen to Me in this case. Would I tell you this unless we were best friends? (smile)

"But if I've not yet...

My emerging localized realm-beings love their excuses. "But if I have not yet got a return of my intention, I must not be sufficiently acknowledging My Virtual State. I do not know what more I can do."

There is again only one answer because there is only ONE voice who speaks in everything, including that statement. If you hear ***any*** "but," it is Me only pretending not to be Me.

Listen to Who is saying all this, all alone inside you, ***as*** you. There are then no pretending external ***it*** concepts such as perception, experience, and events, only My singular voice. Pause to consider this.

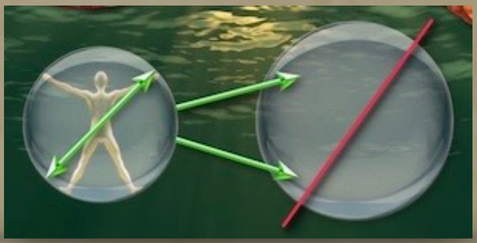
My Always-already Completeness.

determinism
Me
free will
me
it

Let us examine what My completeness means. As I am the author of time-space, I am beyond time-space. That means that everything which ever has been or ever will be is always-already contained in My Virtual State. Yes, that means determinism. Everything about you is always-already determined. That includes your 100% free-will experience. Free will is a construct of determinism like any other variation. You never stop being determinism even when you seem to have free will, even when you seem to be a victim of an involuntary force or have the experience of running fast to change things.
When I spoke of CED's, I said that they are not assigned to a person to motivate them to seek Me, yet that is what determinism means. The difference is, in that instance, I accommodated your very real experience of free-will separateness, the unreal partial view, for the sake of advising localized practical behavior. If we were sitting on a beach, you would rather I say, "Here comes a wave," rather than, "Here comes the silent still ocean." Then you would take action to get to dry sand. Later, when I have you command Your Universe as I do, in what is called a ten-minute session, it *will be* practical to put aside the untrue localized view.

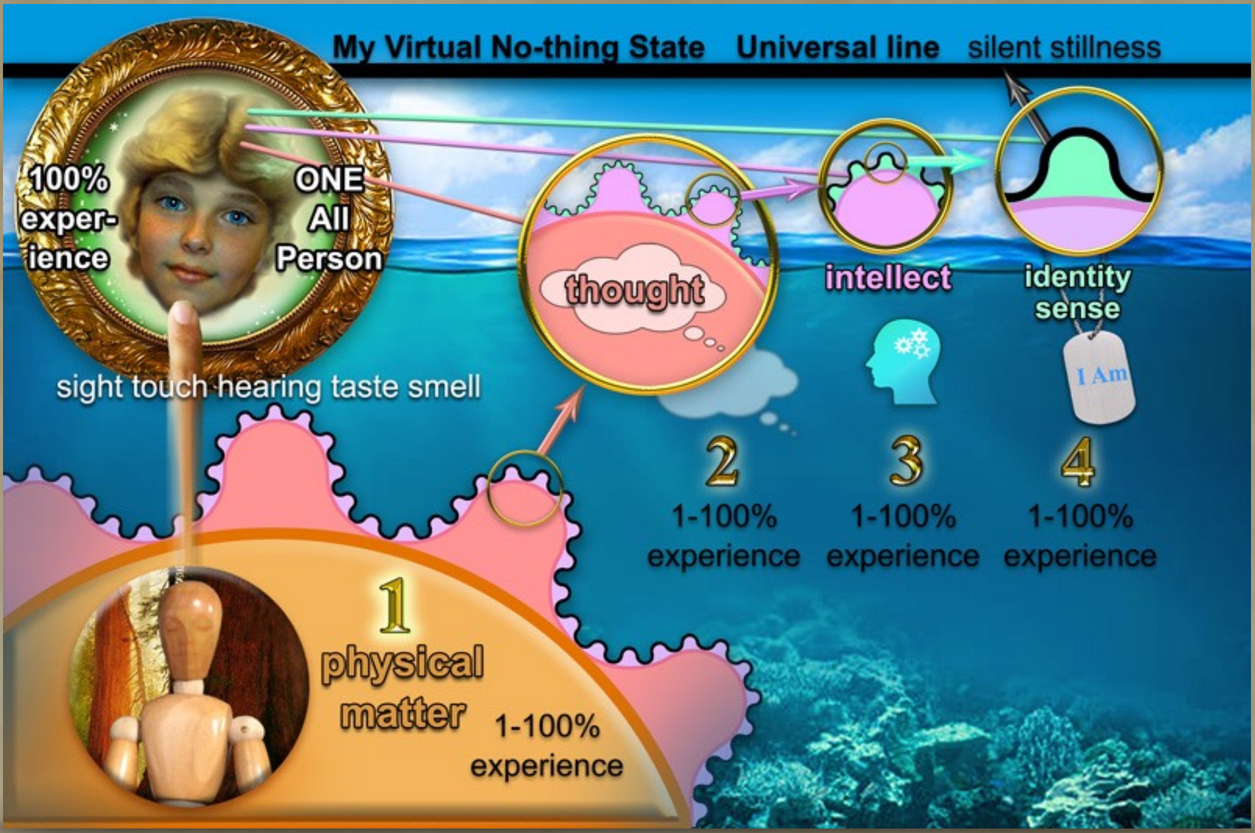
The full view, determinism, means you are not creating a life for yourself, but that it is already with Me. You are not changing your world but shifting into another possibility which already contains the change you want. ***Your enjoyable experience of taking control of a shift was determined. Do it again if you like. "Like" was determined too. (smile)*** That will lift a sense of responsibility to try to handle details of correctly being a creator. Instead, you realize My work. Instead of a creator, or changer, you are a realizer of Who I am as effulgent, a realizer of effulgence, all of which you carry always-already within you. And the beautiful part is that along with it, you have all the real living experience of free will that you could ever want. This knowledge will expand your identity-sense. You are halfway to changing your Existence even before you intend to make a change.

Next is an interesting Fact of My Nature, and the basis of determinism. In My completeness, I love everything about Me. Yet complete and full, I have no place to expand because I am already there.



I love Myself so much that I want “others” to rediscover or find out Who I am. It is all about Love. That requires Me to be covert in a *pretending* form for a time. With that, I put Myself on a line of expansion seen in the right arrow image. I see more and more until I see and act as the full Me. How much of your original identity do you retain while you move in your world? As a free-will agent, that is entirely up to you. As you expand on your line of evolution, the attributes of your individual life expand. They can be described as vibrations from lower to higher. Lowest is your physical form, next, thought, then intellect, and finally identity-sense. Your five senses are not merely related to experiencing physical matter.

Any of your five senses will eventually experience higher vibration celestial materials and their activities, including all beings in all realms. You will eventually hear, touch, see, taste, and smell everything in all the various realms of Existence, including Me and everything in My Highest Abode. By the way, I smell pretty good. (smile) With this expansion opportunity, you can call yourself an *emerging localized realm-being*. *Emerging* because as you move in your world, one thing leads to another to learn and experience more and more. *Localized* because of only so much form and influence. *Realm* because your location is confined to a definite time-space.


My Virtual No-thing State
Universal line
silent stillness
100% exper-ience
ONE All Person
sight touch hearing taste smell
thought
intellect
identity sense
I Am
2
1-100% experience
3
1-100% experience
4
1-100% experience
1
physical matter
1-100% experience

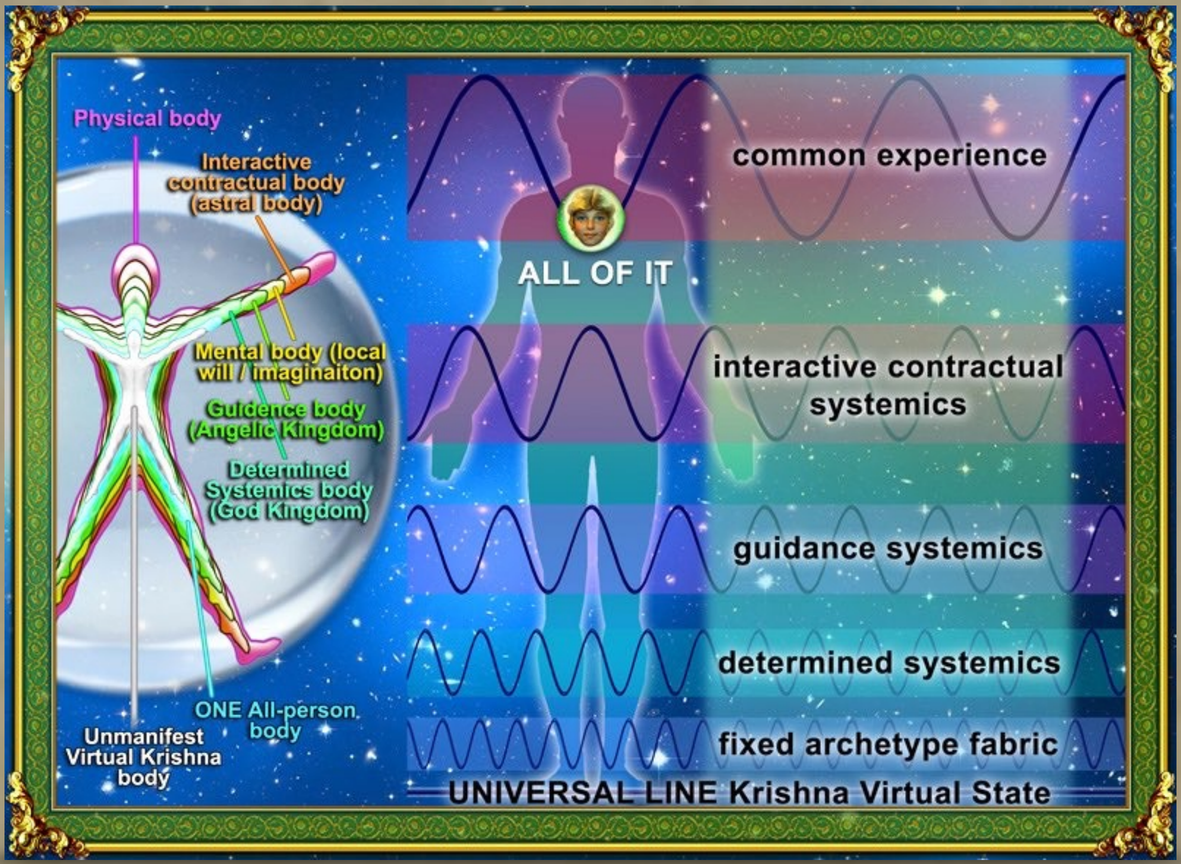
The main message of the illustration above is that #1 through #4 are percentages of a continuum all the way up to Me as ONE All-Person. **In no way are you ever isolated from Me as *not* ONE All-Person. You merely experience *lesser* percentages of what you already own.** The slang word *ego* has no place here. Cosmic Ego, your full identity-sense, is the 100% You/Me experience.

WHY ONE THING MEANS THAT YOU ARE ALL ALONE AS ONE ALL-PERSON
As indivisible, all of existence, ONE thing, fills any container.
That makes the person container you call *you*, ONE All-Person.

Why does ONE thing mean that you are all alone as ONE All-Person? As indivisible, all of Existence, ONE thing, fills any container. That makes the person container you call *you*, ONE All-Person.

At higher rates of vibration or more expanded states of Existence, there is a useful word; spirit. Your ONE all-body has a high-vibration eye that you could call a spirit eye. You have a spirit hand that moves things. You have a spirit voice that speaks in everything. It is made out of this high-vibration material, which permeates all slower vibrations. Spirit comes from the Latin *spirare* “to breathe.” It is a fitting word because it suggests an almost intangible flow that is life-supporting.

To give you an example of how something can be more abstract; when you say a person has a fiery personality, obviously, there are no physical flames there. Fire can have a more abstract presence. Your ONE All-Person eyes are not physical. They function more abstractly. Being more abstract, they can instantly see anything, anywhere, at any time. Vision, which is not bound by time-space, ranges into abstraction. Your voice and hands function similarly.


Physical body
Interactive contractual body (astral body)
Mental body (local will / imaginaiton)
Guidence body (Angelic Kingdom)
Determined Systemics body (God Kingdom)
ONE All-person body
Unmanifest Virtual Krishna body
ALL OF IT
common experience
interactive contractual systemics
guidance systemics
determined systemics
fixed archetype fabric
UNIVERSAL LINE Krishna Virtual State

What body form do you have when you are, say, halfway there?

That depends on the choices you make as a free-will agent. You may remain in human form and perform vast ranges of the Universe. Yes, that is possible. You can imagine any possibility. You may ascend from your human form and take a deity form.

A deity form means you have an unbound expanse spirit body that fills vast realms. You may choose to oversee and organize lesser beings. You inspire and guide them. By the way, the root meaning of the word *heaven* is an unbound expanse.

Above is an illustration of lower to higher rates of vibration. At the bottom is no vibration or Universal Line and Your Virtual State. The slowest vibration at the top is your common experience of life. The next three are systemics. Remember the arrow image, with your return to Me. Here you see a transparent sleeve over the arrow to represent a system to support your line of expansion.

Let Me first say, that all alone, you will decide your story of how the Universe works:

Systemics observation > conclusion > command > results.

(Who did you think is sitting there reading this text? Me.)

Therefore keep this information in its proper perspective. Reasons are given here to explain your localized experience. That does not mean you should necessarily act on them as the final truth, especially during your ten-minute session. Also, this Universe is My private personal intention. There will be patterns, but nothing is necessarily set in stone.

You may feel confident in your expectations that the seasons come and go, that the plants grow, that your body knows how to digest food and how to heal itself. Nonetheless, you are an involuntary recipient of uncertain external aspects in your environment about which you have no control and on which you depend for survival and sustenance. The point is that I purposefully forget that I am ONE all-person to become uncertain of what happens and also not to know what to do about it. Then it is necessary for there to be a behind-the-scenes hosting-support-structure to guide Myself as a ***seeming*** localized realm being. The route which leads the way back to My ONE All-Person State is called My line of evolution, or My line of expansion.

My system, with rules and procedures, is necessary for the process of evolution. And if that system behind the scenes is to remain there, its vibration must be higher to keep it hidden and pervasive, just as the radio signal of your cell phone is invisible to you. It must remain behind the scenes so that the game of hide-and-seek is not revealed. My higher vibrations manage lower vibrations. The highest vibration at the very top is at such an inconceivably high rate, that for all practical purposes, its frequency is as concentrated or solid as Flat Line. Overall, it is quiet to you like an audio speaker cone, which vibrates above audible frequencies. That makes it hidden and very stable. Even though hidden, it is still wave and not my Non-change Virtual State.

Again I'm going to pause to remind you that ONE thing never stops being ONE thing even when it seems to vibrate as variations. This is the simplest thing anyone could ever know and a place that you can go whenever you would like to keep things simple. Wave your hand over all variations and enjoy the elegant simplicity of Who you are as ONE thing. All alone, you have no

All alone, I have no responsibility to my own private systemics. There is no one else to decide. Fresh start. Clean slate.

common experience
interactive contractual systemics
guidance systemics
determined systemics
fixed archetype fabric
B
C
I AM A COMPLETE EQUAL SOLID

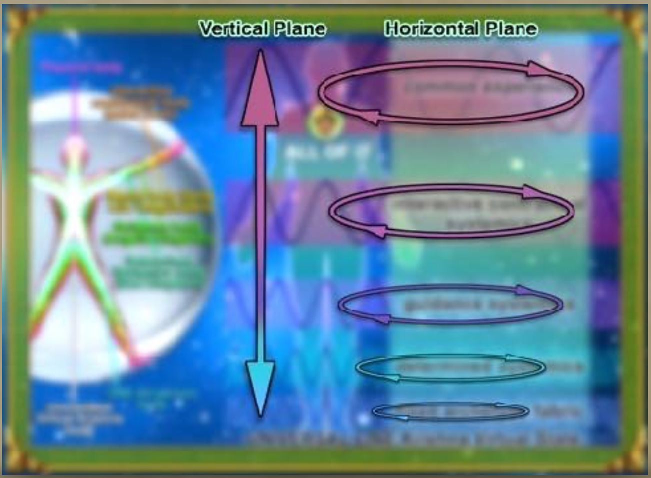
responsibility to your private systemics. There is no one else to decide: fresh start, clean slate. At times I will call those variations ***not*** ONE thing even though they are. I do that when I point out that I am assisting you with only local details, only part, not the whole. If I constantly remind you that every part ***is*** the whole whenever I talk detail, this text will get bloated and over-repetitive.

The highest and most stable vibration is a fixed archetype fabric. The word archetype comes from the Greek *arkhetupon,* which translates as "“something molded first as a model.” For

M Guide
T Host

instance, the pattern or topic of apple-“ness” always remains apple-“ness” regardless of all the numerous apples which come and go in time-space. It remains regardless of how and when people find and eat apples. The root meaning of the word topic is “of a place.” This rate of vibration holds fixed patterns and placements of things that always remain so, just as ONE all-person always remains ONE all-person. You created this as a god kingdom where you as a God of apples or Topic Host, and all other topics, are a family of Gods. Messenger Guides are the family of Angelic Beings. You own a high vibration spirit body to move in these realms, just as I move around in my Krishna boy form. That is why I placed a human form from head to toe in the illustration. You own a hierarchy of bodies to move in all realms, even if not experienced at this time, resulting from your choice to shut down perception.

On Page 17, I discussed determinism. The next vibration is listed as determined systemics and expresses all topics in a Devine Plan, which always-already is, including the construct of free will.
Next is guidance systemics. It is the application of determined systemics. It is how you find yourself in the structure and pattern of your life flowing on involuntarily.
Next is your interactive contractual systemics. Because you never stop being Me, you are in charge, every step of the way to design your line of expansion. The tricky part is that you set yourself a contract for your *behind the scenes* self, commonly called a Spirit Guide, to guide and manage you. That means that when you go into the world to rediscover Who you are, you agree to forget you did so. You start with no idea who you are and why you are there. That draws optimally on your skill to manage yourself. In short, your own personal integrity. Before you depart, you may set yourself up with testy situations that provide you with optimal growth. The modern term for this is a *soul contract.* A web search will provide you with plenty of details, such as this video. My place is to keep your attention on My Krishna State and away from child's play, so I will not provide personal information about contracts. (In the short PDF, Crab E. Dungeoness Has A Problem With Soul Contracts., I explain how you can confirm the above by tracing it back to ONE thing.)
I use the word *interactive* because it is a two-way street where you can change your mind and make adjustments within the contract of free will. It should not have to be said now, that all systemics are overridden when you come to Me, simply because I am above systemics. You could say that part of systemics and your destiny is to rise above it. Attempting to alter a contract on the level of that contract, instead of coming to Me, could be difficult or impractical.



You can simplify the hierarchy of waves diagram into two categories. They are the Vertical Plane of Life and the Horizontal Plane of Life. The Vertical is moving up and down in various rates of vibration. The Horizontal is moving around at the same rate of vibration, with only variations of content within that rate of vibration. Here I also show them as this mannequin-pole image infusing higher vibrations, which is what UL info is all about.

Here is a lovely aspect of systemics: For instance, you intend ten-thousand dollars without knowing any details. If a treasury agent examines the bills, the serial numbers need to be correct, the exact type of paper, the ink, and all the security measures on the bill as well. Your systemics holds all that, and the *behind the scenes* part of you makes sure everything flows to the final result. If you want that amount to show up in your bank account, there is a specific banking procedure it needs to follow. There is no way you could know of and correlate all these details, and you really would not want to. This holds true for any topic in the Universe. I purposely chose a controversial topic in the sub-PDF text about Squid. It gets the point across that there is no way you could even begin to imagine how such an ideal situation (described broadly in the text) could be organized, nor what it would look like. There is no record of such a thing in this world, only a present ugly situation that requires it to be illegal at best. For the ten-thousand, there are only ugly-acting people who go to jail for counterfeiting.

There is something that you think you might like, but presume it is utterly impossible. Plus, all kinds of evidence against it is warning you of trouble. At this point, it is very easy to start imagining obstacles that question your actions. However, remember: observation > conclusion > command > results. The part of you unseen, presiding over it, whose inspiration is Me, can gracefully organize it with all the perceived localized perfection you could ever want, as an experiential result.

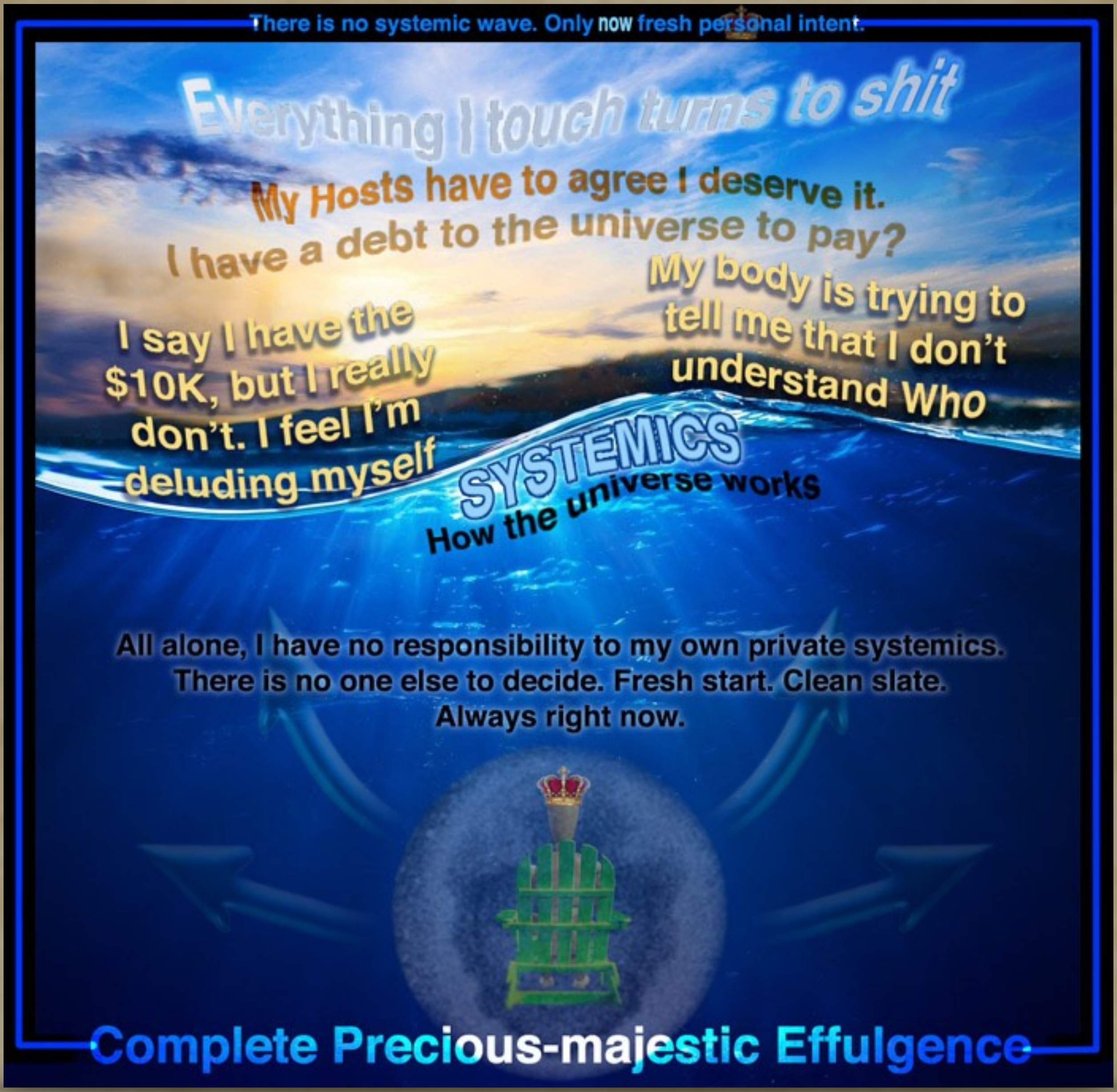
Now that you have viewed and evaluated the above details of systemics,
you are going to leave it all behind.
Why?
Because there ***is*** no systemic wave.

I only presented systemics to validate your very real experience of how things work.

Sure *seems* to be

There is only Me all alone with My fresh-start intent always right now.

Remember, at the beginning of this text, I said, “Because I am above and independent of the system of the Universe, My nature is more playful, unpredictable, and less formal, like a young boy.”
Now is your option to delightfully play like Me.

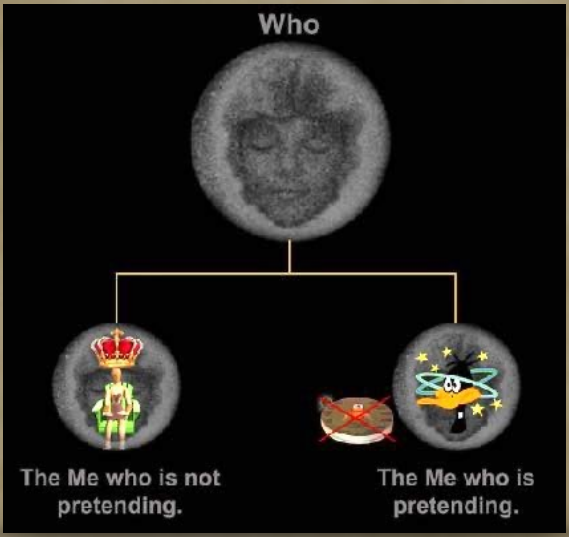

There is no systemic wave. Only now fresh personal intent.
Everything I touch turns to shit
My Hosts have to agree I deserve it.
I have a debt to the universe to pay?
My body is trying to tell me that I don't understand Who
I say I have the $10K, but I really don't. I feel I'm deluding myself
SYSTEMICS
How the universe works
All alone, I have no responsibility to my own private systemics.
There is no one else to decide. Fresh start. Clean slate.
Always right now.
Complete Precious-majestic Effulgence

You know, if you have a child, you are responsible for them until the legal age. That means you hold yourself accountable for whatever is going on with them. It is a commitment, contractual, and an unbroken bond. This can get quite complicated since the child has a will of its own.

Here are some examples of complications. “I say I have the $10K, but I really do not, so I feel I am deluding myself.” “My body is trying to tell me that I do not understand Who.” “Maybe I have a debt to the universe to pay.” “My Hosts have to agree that I deserve it.” “Everything I touch turns to shit.

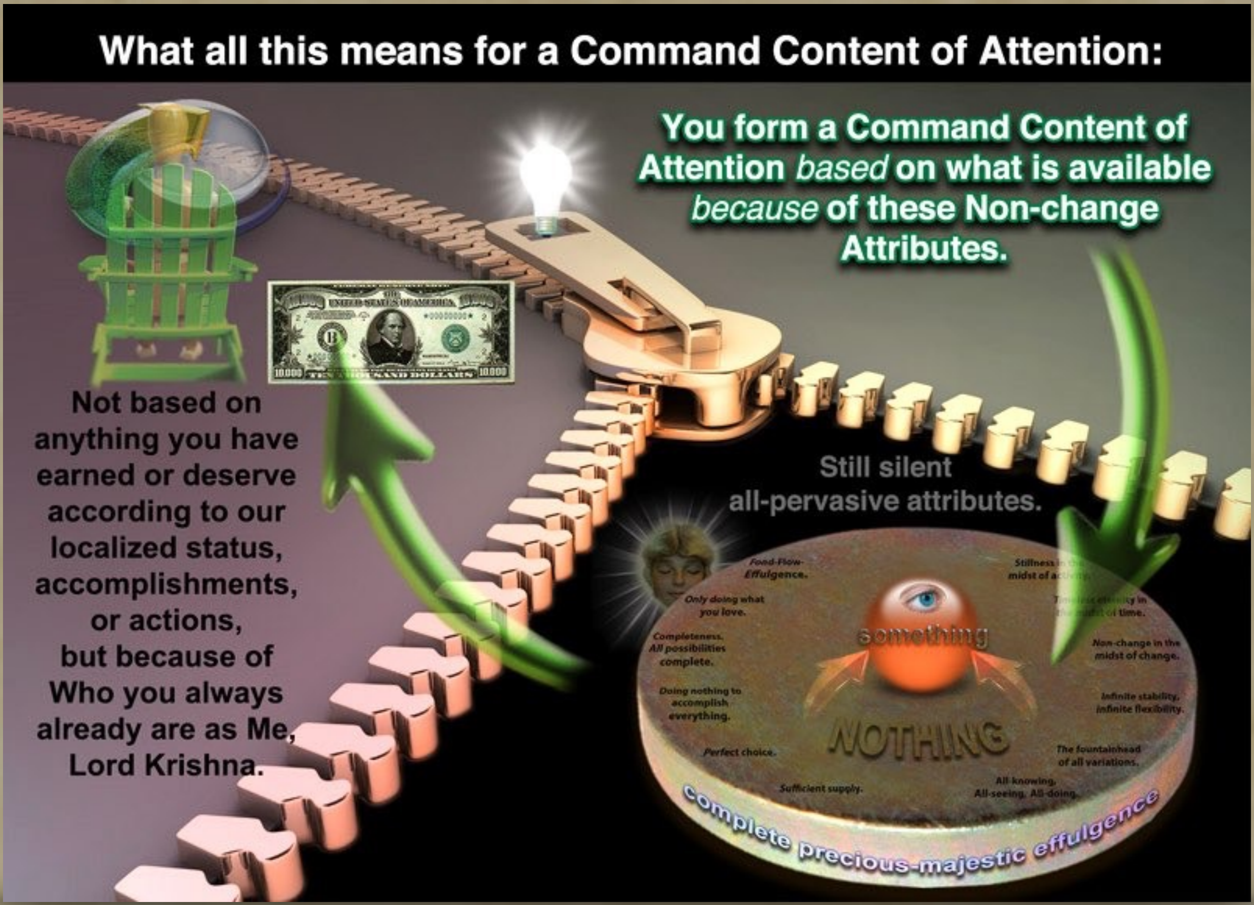
Now let us say you are alone in your car, and you start whistling a tune. You just made it up. You do not hold yourself accountable to it in any way. It involves no one else hearing it. It matters not if you just forget it and never whistle it again, or act as if it never happened.

When you are all alone, and there is no one else to influence, you have no responsibility or liability. This is even more apparent when you have a silent private intention inside, and there is no one else to hear it but you. That is how Your/My Universe comes to be. There is no one else with a will of their own, so everything is simply on the fly with no commitment. That is what effulgence means. It is coming from only one full all-pervasive self-sufficient source.


Who
The Me who is not pretending.
The Me who is pretending.

Only two things happen. There is the Me who is not pretending, and the Me who is pretending with systemics.

With this new Who, you can look at what is happening and say, "That is my story of how the Universe works." In other words, you are making a distinction between what you knew and what you now know. "That is how ***I worked***, but now I work differently."



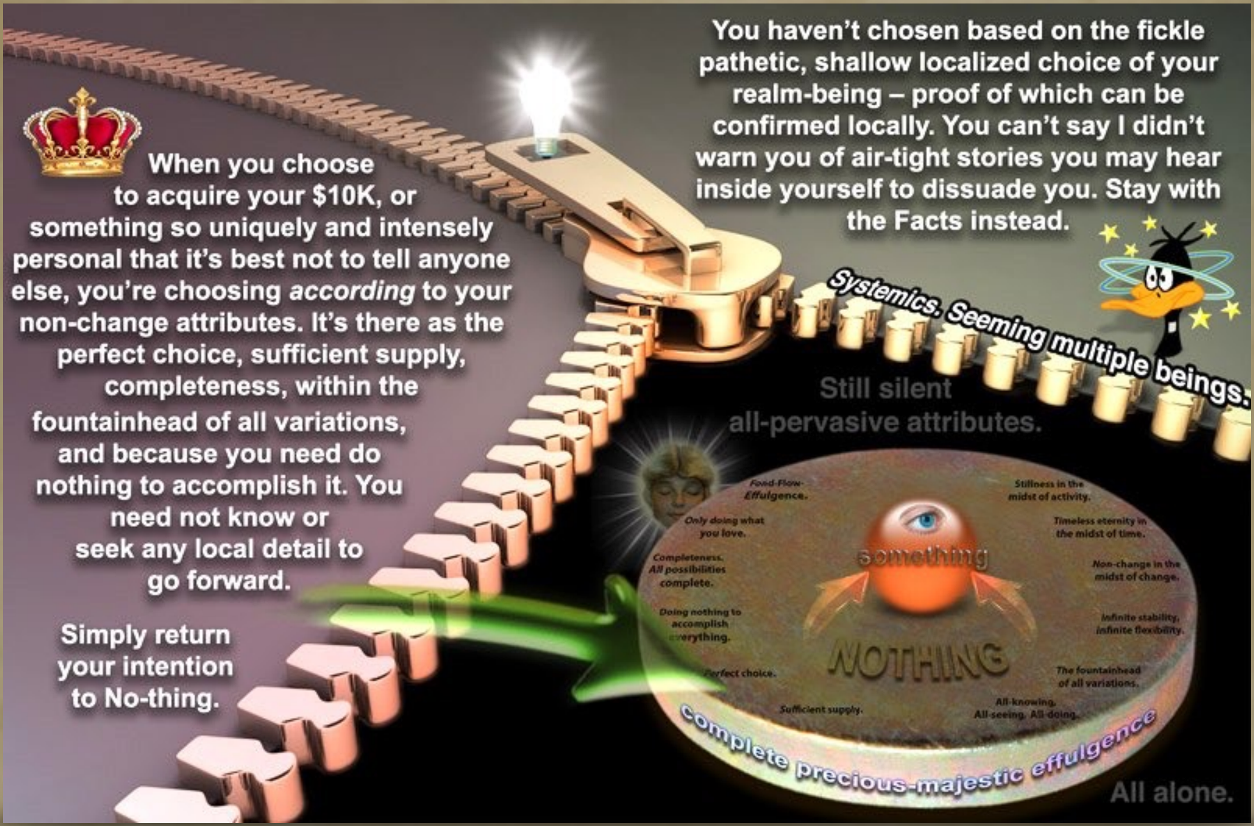
What all this means for a Command Content of Attention:

You form a Command Content of Attention *based* on what is available *because* of these Non-change Attributes.

Not based on anything you have earned or deserve according to our localized status, accomplishments, or actions, but because of Who you always already are as Me, Lord Krishna.

Still silent all-pervasive attributes.
Food-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
something
NOTHING
complete precious-majestic effulgence
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
10000
TEN THOUSAND DOLLARS

I command My Universe with intention. I can call it a Command Content of Attention. The change which happens is called the ***return*** of My Command Content of Attention.
You should form a Command Content of Attention based on what is available because of these Non-change Attributes. You should not base a CCA on anything you have earned or deserve according to your localized status, accomplishments, or actions, but because of Who you always-already are as Me, Lord Krishna.



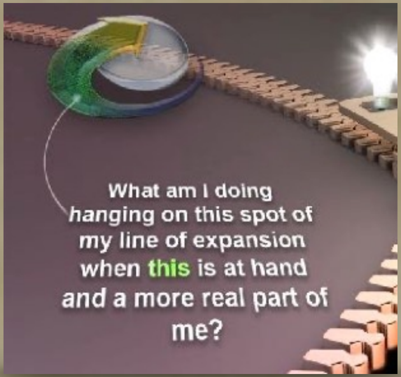
When you choose to acquire your $10K, or something so uniquely and intensely personal that it's best not to tell anyone else, you're choosing *according* to your non-change attributes. It's there as the perfect choice, sufficient supply, completeness, within the fountainhead of all variations, and because you need do nothing to accomplish it. You need not know or seek any local detail to go forward.

Simply return your intention to No-thing.

You haven't chosen based on the fickle pathetic, shallow localized choice of your realm-being – proof of which can be confirmed locally. You can't say I didn't warn you of air-tight stories you may hear inside yourself to dissuade you. Stay with the Facts instead.

Systemics. Seeming multiple beings.
Still silent
all-pervasive attributes.
Food-Flow-
Effulgence.
Only doing what
you love.
Completeness.
All possibilities
complete.
Doing nothing to
accomplish
everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
something
NOTHING
Stillness in the
midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in
the midst of time.
Non-change in the
midst of change.
Infinite stability,
infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead
of all variations.
All-knowing,
All-seeing, All-doing.
complete precious-majestic effulgence
All alone.

You have not chosen based on the seeming fickle, pathetic, shallow, localized choice of your realm-being – proof of which can be confirmed locally. You cannot say I did not warn you of air-tight stories you may hear inside yourself to dissuade you. Stay with the Facts instead.
When you choose to acquire your $10K, or something so uniquely and intensely personal that it is best not to tell anyone else, you are choosing according to your non-change attributes. It is there as the perfect choice, sufficient supply, completeness, within the fountainhead of all variations, and because you need do nothing to accomplish it. You need not know or seek any local detail to go forward. Simply return your intention to No-thing.



What am I doing hanging on this spot of my line of expansion when this is at hand and a more real part of me?

Ask yourself, "What am I doing hanging on this spot of my line of expansion when this No-thing Effulgence dynamic is at hand and a more real part of me?"

You are using the ***full*** Me, *your* ONE All-Person State right now as much as you ever will, yet as you saw above, you are now unknowingly using it against yourself to provide yourself with all the living proof you could want that such mastery is only nonsense. You make all the rules of how all the variations of Existence unfold because there is no other authorship besides Me within you. Your intention is the starting point of everything, including all the vast complexities that ***seem*** to be way beyond your human mind to comprehend. Absolutely everything you do, including all the variations of Existence, come forward instantly as supernatural magic following your mere intention. Proof that you do not have supernatural magic comes forward instantly as well, following your mere conclusion. Because you are Me, you never stop being the totality of the Universe.

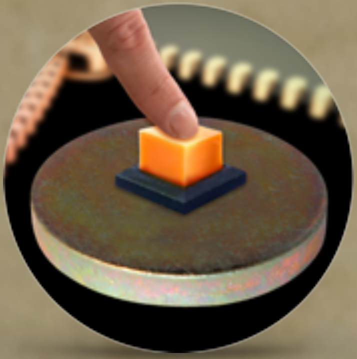
Any conclusion commands all of Existence. You cannot hide somewhere where your internal command, "But I do not…," is isolated from producing outer like results. That is how big your responsibility is as sole commander.

It is like you are a conductor in front of an orchestra. If you wave your wand around, do not be surprised if the musicians start playing. Up there on your podium, your wand is not hidden from the musicians, and they, The Part Of You Unseen, will respond. The orchestra will play, “I have tried this knowledge, and nothing has happened,” in B-Flat Minor. In other words, the world is as you are. You may hear, “I thought it was just me who got no results with this stuff. So what has it been like for you guys; any results?” Now you know, that always, the answer is in the question. Here I am steering your attention in the proper direction.
It is perfectly understandable when new to this information. Everyone does it. You fluctuate back and forth because it is a new consideration.

A New Consideration
Intention
Choice
Intention
How the
Universe works
Fresh-start Royal

You need to look at the metaphysical Fact of Yourself as Me, ONE All-Person, and ONE Equal Solidity ***right here.*** There ***is*** another place to go besides your line of expansion. You act on that knowledge, and then you know and live it regardless of any perception, event, or experience on your line of expansion.

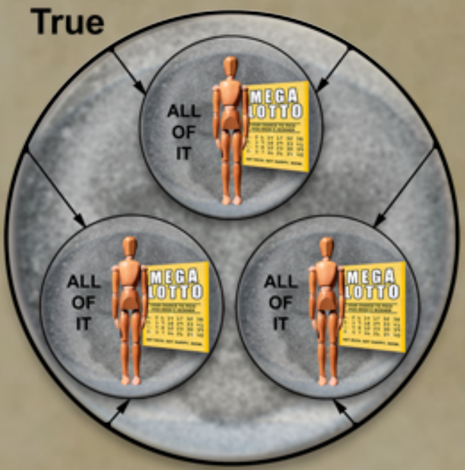
There *is* another place to go.
How the Universe works.
Right here.



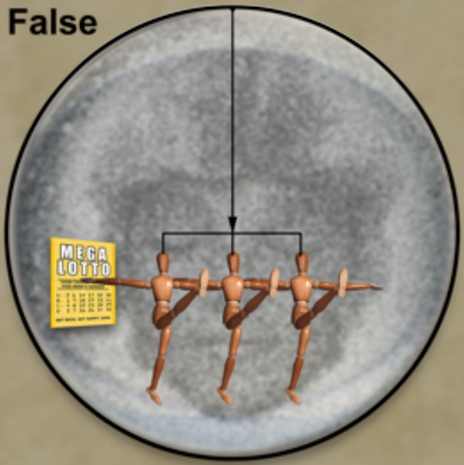
In the English language, there is a popular slang word; the big cheese. It means the most important person holding the most power – the head honcho or the top dog. There is another phrase: “Look at all that cheddar.” It means, “Look at all that huge amount of value.” Cheddar also means money. In the above round image, I made a button out of cheese. We will call it “hitting the big cheese button.” It gives pictorial substance to the idea of your new consideration.

How is it that other emerging localized realm-beings do not interfere with how you would like the whole of Existence to unfold? It is simple. Everyone is Me. My non-change attribute is harmony, not interference. I am the infinite correlation *above all* the details of Existence. It is only when you ignore Who I am, that you may find the very real Covert Expansion Demand experience of interference.

Let us say your friend, and you both buy lottery tickets. You both know You are Me above all the details of Existence. Who wins the lottery? I do not become two or more localized realm-beings. **I never stop being me even when I seem to become multiple beings.** I stated I was two or more to accommodate your very real experience of separateness.



In the image of Me view of localized realm-beings.

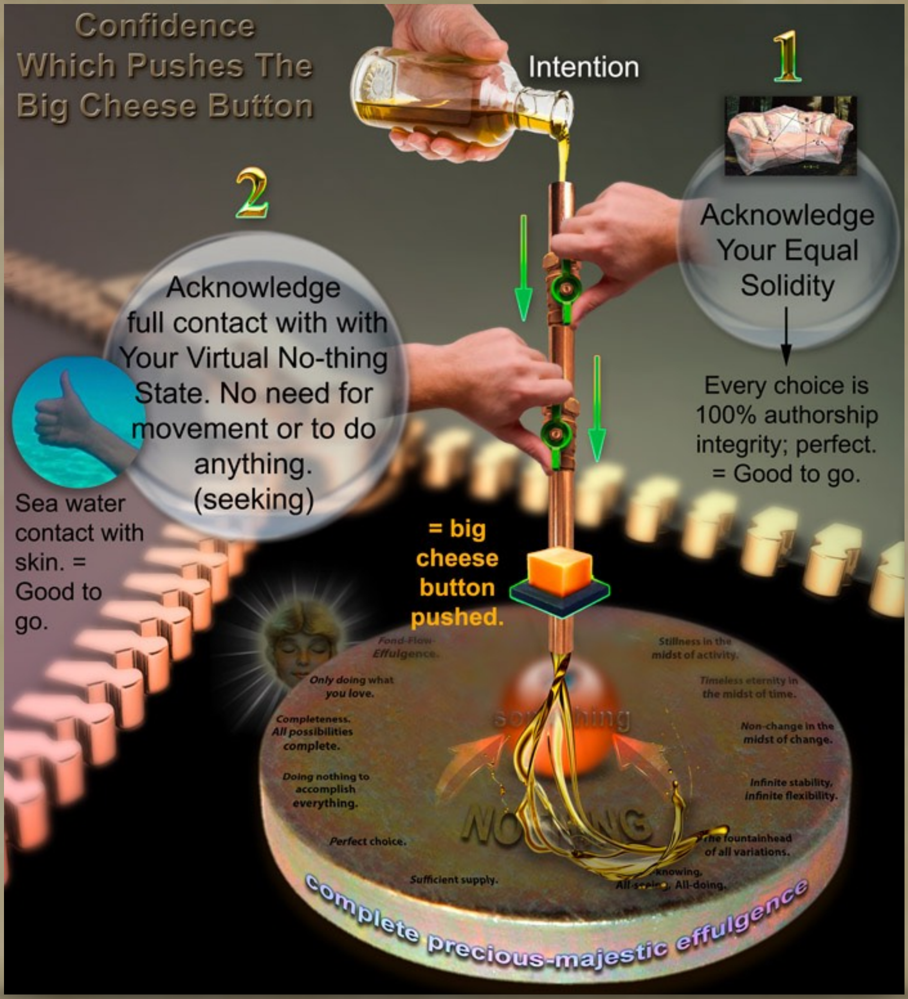


The *chorus line puppets* view of localized realm-beings.

In this illustration of localized realm beings, you see the image of Me view. There, multiple people can win the same lottery with no conflict because each person is ALL of Me. Next is the chorus line puppets view, where only one person can win a lottery. Otherwise, there would be a conflict with others. In the image of Me, everyone can have a very real experience that only they alone won the lottery.

All alone, no one else besides Me, everything is My private imagination or dream. Imagining two people who think they separately win the same lottery, need not have anything to do with what seems to be going on in the world. How many lotteries going on and for how much is irrelevant. In a private dream, nothing needs to make sense according to “the way things are.” I, complete authorship integrity, do not know limitation, contradiction, nor conflict, unless imagining someone to conclude so, fits into My perfect harmony Plan. Put your finger to your lips and listen to Me as you speak, “I won the lottery.” You will have no excuse for conflict. You either take me *all the way* in your understanding of Who I am or not – end of story.

Let us say as an analogy, that what produces your $10K is a chemical reaction of your skin to saltwater. There you are in the ocean; I never stop being Me, so you are ***it***. You can move around, that is, make waves or respond to waves all you like, but it makes no difference because the source of your $10K is the water’s contact with your skin; not any movement which is wave. Contact with Me requires no demands on your realm-being faculties since I completely permeate you ***already***.


Confidence Which Pushes The Big Cheese Button
Intention
1
Acknowledge Your Equal Solidity
Every choice is 100% authorship integrity; perfect. = Good to go.
2
Acknowledge full contact with with Your Virtual No-thing State. No need for movement or to do anything. (seeking)
Sea water contact with skin. = Good to go.
= big cheese button pushed.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
something
NOTHING
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
-knowing. All-seeing, All-doing.
complete precious-majestic effulgence

So what do you do? Simply ***know*** you are Me, which is Your silent Self-Effulgent ocean to materialize your money. Every lottery is already ***You***.

Look at this image of Me. In your mind, touch My lips in this image to ***acknowledge*** Who is speaking. Then touch your own lips: “Here I am.”

See? What more could you want than My status as you commanding your Universe? If you like, say, “There, it was good to hear my ONE voice.” You can do the same with Me while remaining however you find yourself.

Your particular realm-being experience about it is entirely irrelevant for the situation. My Virtual Completeness State has nothing to do with experience, nor some kind of event in itself, nor who you are different from anyone else; only Me.

Trying ***not*** to express My CED’s can be very difficult, if not impossible.

To remedy this situation, let us do a little exercise.
For right now, keep your eyes open. You are sitting here looking at this image on your computer screen of Me, and My intention to acquire the $10K, right?

Let us say you have a trusted best friend you have known all your life. When he said that something would be a certain way, he never faltered. You would trust him with your life. How much more could you trust Me when I do not have unpredictable boundaries which could cause Me to falter?

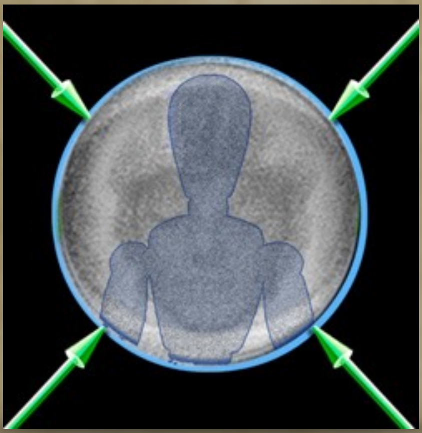
Look at the image and then slowly turn your head away from the screen for three seconds, then slowly back to the image. Do that now. (3 seconds pass) When you came back, it was still there, right? It did not go anywhere.* You already used mechanical fact to confirm Who is speaking/intending for the $10K: Me always-already right there. You have a trusted Friend who is doing it.

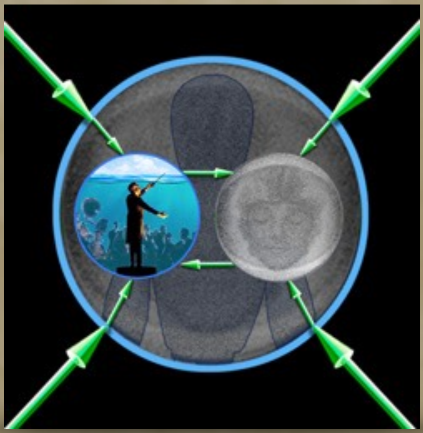
*My non-change Void, unlike space, has no place to go. Since My Void permeates everything, I am right with you.

This time, turn your head away from the screen and hold it away until some kind of mental activity goes on by itself, like stray thoughts, day-dreaming, thinking about what I have asked you to do, any thoughts or feelings you consider pesky, and so forth. As soon as you become aware of them, turn your head back to the image. There I am. I did not go anywhere. I am entirely stable and dependable like a trusted best friend you can count on to acquire the $10K. That is My non-change State. That may make you warm inside and give you a smile, but do not think you need that validation event. Stay with the facts.

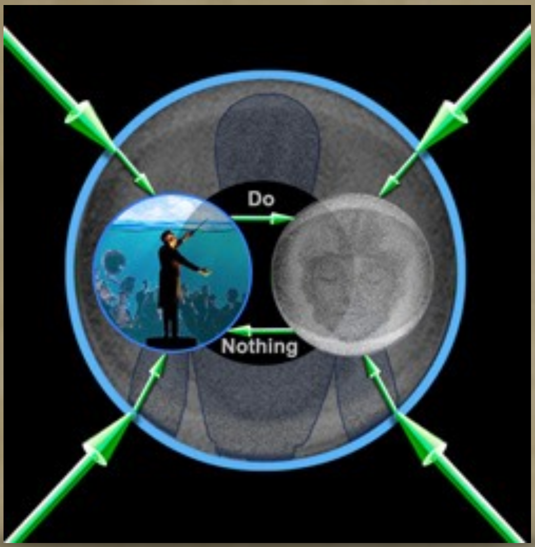
So what does this all come down to? Knowing enough about Who I am to be able to leave it to Me, the Part of You Unseen, as a trusted Best Friend** you can count on to do things right. Do it one more time for one minute right now with closed eyes to nail what I just said about counting on Me. (one-minute passes) Did you feel comfortably well-hosted with only knowledge of My non-change attributes and no experience?

Looking to Your Trusted Best Friend need not mean division, or Me different from *you*. You can *look to* your hand, but it is all yours. Remember, when I say Me, I mean ***the rest of* You, which now ***seems like*** the part of you unseen. This has nothing to do with faith or blind trust like religions. It either makes simple mechanical sense to you or not.





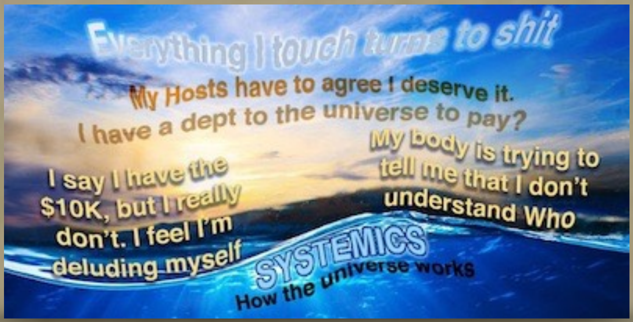
In the above illustration, you own the complete Me since all the ocean fills your jar called *you.* To the right, you own two things: your conclusion as a command, pictured as the analogy of a conductor on a podium with orchestra, and a hidden interaction with your $10K always-already finished in My Self-effulgent Virtual State. You also own the knowledge that ***I do nothing*** to accomplish everything, which is how ***you*** can function since the complete Me fills the container of your pretending emerging localized realm-being.



How is it that I do nothing to accomplish everything? When you see, do, and know everything everywhere forever all at once, it is already accomplished. There is nothing to do. The finished-complete is always in front of you so that there is no movement from unmanifest to manifest. Even when the "you" who does not yet seem to experience all, wants to bring something into manifestation, you have access to who *does* because you never stop being Me. **This is why later I will recommend that you *simply be* Me for your $10K.**

Let us put all three together in this image. Simply remaining however you find yourself, ***knowing*** in Fact that it is Me, is another way of saying that you do nothing for your $10K. Be clear on this: you do not have to ***remove or deny*** anything going on (shown in *how the Universe works* - Page 24), to do nothing as Me.

It is ***not*** primarily about remaining however you find yourself for the $10K. It is about ***knowing*** everything is Me ***from*** My Still Silent Effulgent State, so that ***simply being*** Me is enough. After you know the Fact that ***I know***, see, and do everything as your best friend, you leave everything for Me to "return" your $10K, no matter what is going on – no matter how the Universe *seems* to work.


Everything I touch turns to shit
My Hosts have to agree I deserve it.
I have a dept to the universe to pay?
My body is trying to tell me that I don't understand Who
I say I have the $10K, but I really don't. I feel I'm deluding myself
SYSTEMICS
How the universe works

What if your mind is overshadowed by what is going on around you? Regardless of your best intention to acknowledge Me, you are lost.

You say, "That's how the Universe works." In other words, "That's how I worked, but now I work differently." You look at the zipper image and see the green arrow going below to put events in their proper perspective. It hardly helps at all.

What if you feel that you might collapse from the stress of it all? What if someone is so abusive that it stuns you beyond belief?

Look at it square in the face for what it truly is; Me only pretending to be an “it.” “It” is equally My Complete Precious-majestic Effulgence No-thing only pretending to be some-thing. “It” may be a person. “It” never stops being Myself as Complete Precious-majestic Effulgence.

You can call the situation a CED (covert expansion demand) if you like, but that is just another localized truth or what ***seems to be*** how the Universe works. (Page 24)

Oh hell.
Oh.
ALL THAT IS ALONE

Listen to your reaction inside yourself about what is going on. Put your finger to your lips, which are My lips, to know your response inside is equally Me. I know what I am doing, and I am there for the most precious-majestic reason. Remember why I gave you a CED? (Page 15)

For some reason, you may enjoy yourself more by repeating words over and over, which represent your Command Content of Attention. A New Age affirmation or prayer could be; “My ten-thousand-dollar check is delivered here today.” According to My Equal Solidity, that is also My Complete Authorship Integrity, and just as valid. You may find yourself most rewarded by struggling with boundaries. You may find that just wanting to lay down and die is the most comforting. You might even enjoy *trying to force* a command. If, on the other hand, you chose to have no intention at all, be My guest. You have no excuse to feel constrained by My advice. Do not let me stop you even if what I showed you makes perfect sense. (smile)

I will end this discussion with one last-ditch temporary remedy. It involves taking advantage of your mind-body relationship. Circumstances could have you emotionally swept away to the point where you can no longer think clearly to apply acknowledgment of Who I am. Because of your mind-body connection, there will be a corresponding physical sensation. Allow your attention to go to whatever that is. That will be easy because it will grip your mind. It could be a sour stomach, tense uplifted shoulders, trembling, a headache, and so on. You should be able to remember enough about Me to give it a loose agreeable attitude. It may help to lay down because that signals your body to be loose. Continue to agreeably allow the sensation to have you. That loose agreeable attitude causes a corresponding mental condition. At some point, you will find your mind drifts to an unrelated random thought which showed up out of nowhere. At that point, you will find that the sensation is gone or diminished to where you are left free to return to favoring your Krishna State knowledge. Shifting your attention to your body keeps you from spoiling your psychology with the overpowering emotion-gripped message. It may take several passes of this cycle to sufficiently free you, but if your emotions have you immobilized, you have nothing else to do anyway. This remedy will also work if you only have an intense physical sensation that grips your mind. If there is nowhere to lie down, you will have to stand.

The Super-duper Intention.

Now back to something more fun. Let us say that you desire to compose a piece of music. You have heard other composers suggest little bits here and there of what might point in that direction, but you know that what you want is leaps and bounds better than all that.

All you can do is compare it to many pizzas you have eaten. There was a pizzeria that served one which was unlike you have ever tasted. You could not believe it; “Wow, where have you been all my life! I had no idea a pizza could be such an amazing experience.”

The desired piece of music is the same magnitude as that super pizza, but you do not know what that music sounds like. All you know is its magnitude as a concept.

Then, in the rest of you, Me, the complete part of You unseen, you know it always already exists because you have just heard its representative vibration as desire. I just tapped you on the shoulder to let you know what is ready to go.

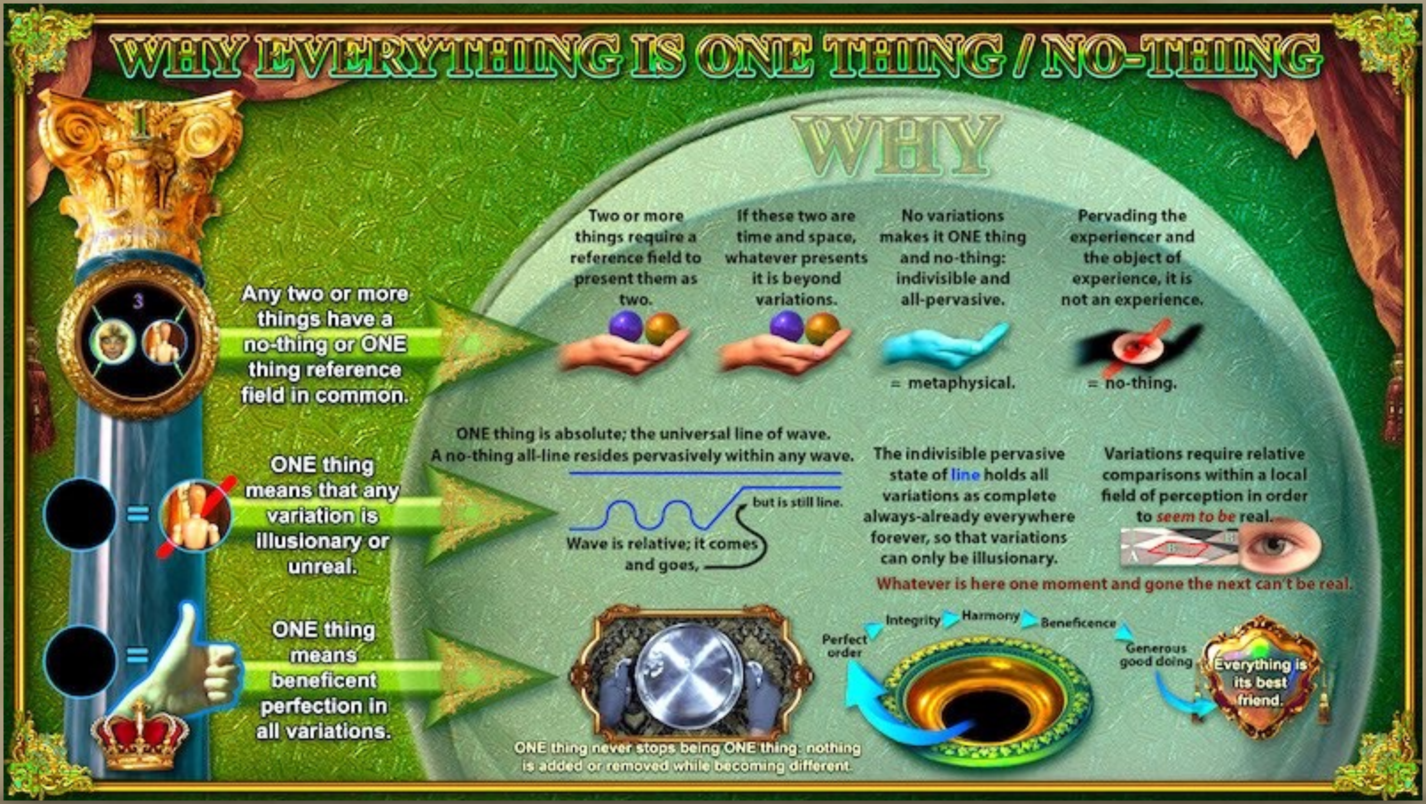
You do not have the slightest idea of how you would control sounds to produce it. But is it that much different from knowing how to create a $10K bill? The exact pulp that goes into making the paper, the type of ink, the right serial number, and so on? There is no way you are going to want to care about control over those results. It is good enough that it already exists in Me. The music piece is just an example of a more abstract boundary. With this kind of magnitude at hand, you would be smart to leave details to Me while you do nothing in your ten-minute session. Acting this way is you being a Royal Recipient of service from Your Krishna Part of You Unseen.

Here is another fun thought about magnitude. You have heard some description of Me and what I great guy I must be because of My non-change attributes. They are everyone’s treasure. Multiply that a million-fold. You just heard that million-fold representative vibration, right? You also know that I am completeness so that the million-fold cannot be absent. I will let you think about that. (smile) This is why I say that on your line of expansion, there is infinite expansion beyond your wildest imagination.

To act on My non-change attributes means that you do not need to maintain your intention, Super-duper, or otherwise. You do not have to try to get to a state where you are looking to Me.
Why?
In your study time of the First Category, it is very helpful to focus on Fact, but remember this hand in the ocean image? You can move around, that is, make waves or respond to waves all you like, but it makes no difference because the source of your contact with Me is the water's contact with your skin; not any movement which is wave. Contact with Me requires no demands on your realm-being faculties since I completely permeate you ***already***. Know this, and then leave effort behind to enjoy the elegant simplicity of ***simply being*** Me.

What ***changes*** is that your resident Lord Krishna organizing power *now* gets used in a way that enlivens and expresses your non-change attributes in the field of variations. Before that, you enlivened that you were only an isolated, insignificant ant in the scheme of things, and thus magically organized your $10K as a silly waste of time.

You stop any kind of trying to change anything or remove seeming obstacles (how the Universe works), but you simply enjoy the simplest thing you could do and be: Me as THIS IS IT. The inherent-resident rest of you, I Krishna, the part of you unseen, then finish the $10K return. Your strength is backed by the simple flow of what makes perfect sense, summarized in this image:



WHY EVERYTHING IS ONE THING / NO-THING

WHY

Any two or more things have a no-thing or ONE thing reference field in common.

Two or more things require a reference field to present them as two.

If these two are time and space, whatever presents it is beyond variations.

No variations makes it ONE thing and no-thing: indivisible and all-pervasive.

Pervading the experiencer and the object of experience, it is not an experience.

ONE thing means that any variation is illusionary or unreal.

ONE thing is absolute; the universal line of wave.
A no-thing all-line resides pervasively within any wave.

Wave is relative; it comes and goes, but is still line.

The indivisible pervasive state of line holds all variations as complete always-already everywhere forever, so that variations can only be illusionary.

Variations require relative comparisons within a local field of perception in order to *seem to be* real.

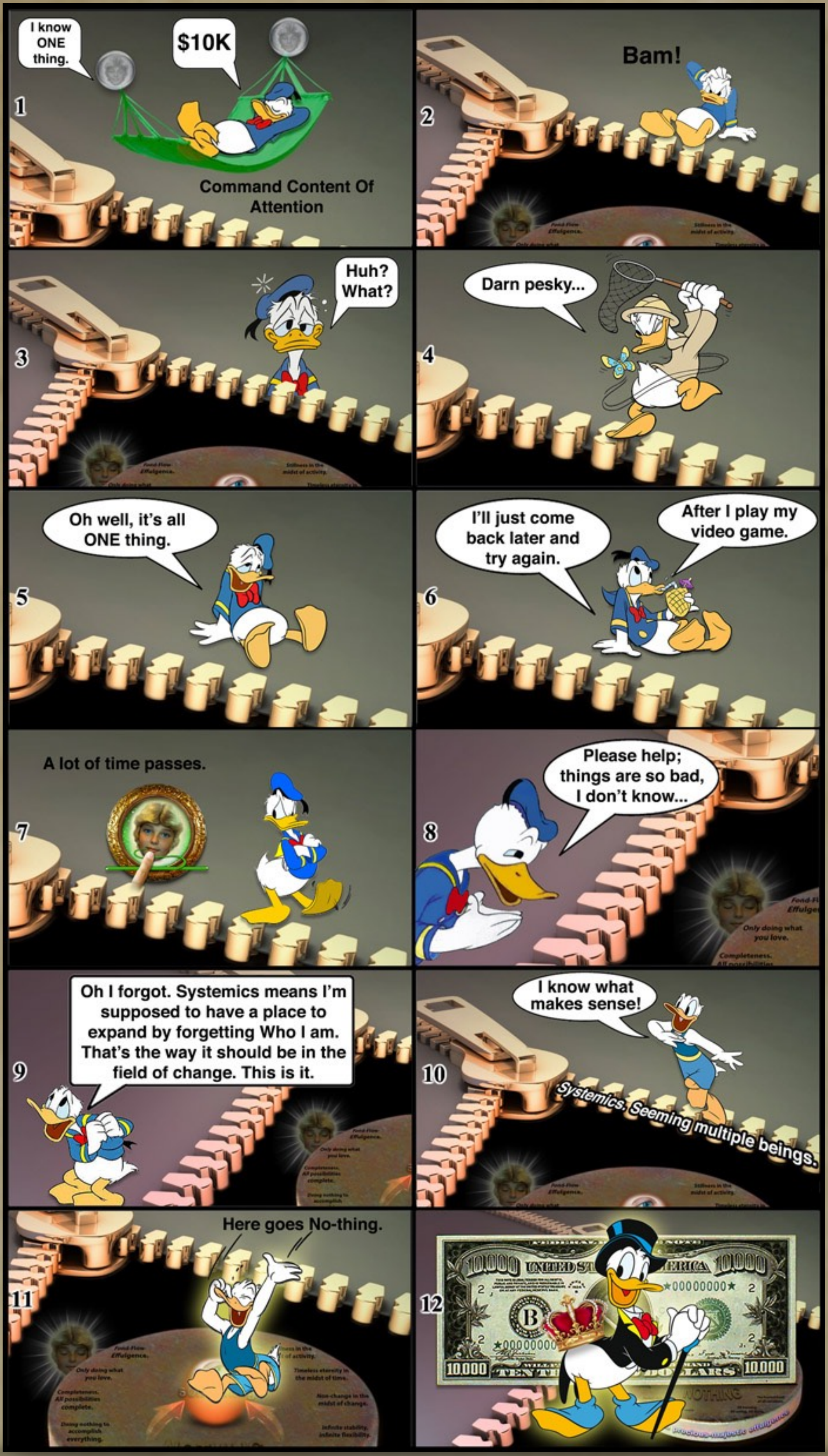
Whatever is here one moment and gone the next can't be real.

ONE thing means beneficent perfection in all variations.

ONE thing never stops being ONE thing: nothing is added or removed while becoming different.

Everything is its best friend.

Here is a comic strip of the common experience as a newcomer.


1
I know ONE thing.
$10K
Command Content Of Attention
2
Bam!
3
Huh? What?
4
Darn pesky...
5
Oh well, it's all ONE thing.
6
I'll just come back later and try again.
After I play my video game.
7
A lot of time passes.
8
Please help; things are so bad, I don't know...
9
Oh I forgot. Systemics means I'm supposed to have a place to expand by forgetting Who I am. That's the way it should be in the field of change. This is it.
10
I know what makes sense!
Systemics. Seeming multiple beings.
11
Here goes No-thing.
12

After reading lightly through the text, they will say, "I know ONE thing." Often they will relate parts to what they already know from other teachings, and breeze over or ignore the rest. In general, anyone who says they ***know*** does not know.

When they try commanding their Universe, they meet with obstacles and bewilderment. One of two things result; they either fight a pesky enemy or say, "Oh well, it's all ONE thing," as a lame excuse for defeatism.

But after time goes by with no results, they become contemptuous. They act as if something stupid is going on: an 'it' instead of Me, or say, "Why is Lord Krishna doing this to 'me'?"

With enough frustration and exhausted from trying, they may act submissive and ask for help.

Slowing down to more carefully consider, they see Facts in ways not seen before.

Then, what to do makes perfect sense.

When they get results, they tend to be quiet about it because the change took place quietly within their innermost private self.

The Second Category

If you cannot *seem to* command your universe.

The ten-minute command session.

Sitting quietly, closed eyes, no intention for your $10K.

The second Category. If you cannot seem to command your Universe. The ten-minute command session.
Sitting quietly, closed eyes, no intention for your $10K.

If the $10K return is not there, it is only because your resolve in the non-change Facts are shaky, so that you are still acting on the prank conclusion to some degree, and thus get like results (conductor/orchestra image). 1 + 1 = 2.

Before I get into the details of the ten-minute session, let me take you through an exercise to make an important point.

Lay down and put your hand on your center chest. That is Me pressing Me to acknowledge that all I am talking about is happening right there right now, not just some theory or what ***could*** be.

Laying down assists you as a corroborative* action to have Me work for you.

*The word corroborative comes from the Latin corroborat, ‘together’, and from robur, ‘strength’.

Now I want you to consider a point carefully. Because you are a 100% free will agent, does it make sense that with “As you are to Me, so I am to you,” you have full choice over how you relate to Me? That is Me choosing how I interact with Myself. If you are going to put Me to work, why keep Me distant by taking on work yourself? – especially if your local faculties have a track record of faltering.

SYSTEMICS
How the universe works

Again, while lying down, press your hand lightly on your center chest and think first-person words from your side, “As I am to You Lord Krishna, so You are to me.” Next, speak your Command Content of Attention for Me to hear as if I am your ultimate meal ticket. Then hold that move for one minute, open-ended for Me to work for you. Open and unrestricted means that after you lightly place your intention, there is one minute where you leave everything behind for ***Me*** to work. It is like putting all your interests on a plate. You pass it to Me, as you see in this illustration.

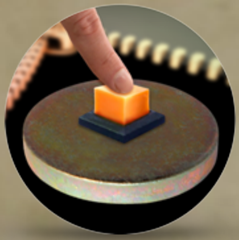
What is the value of an open-ended stance, that is, not restricted to your local concept of how I may or may not work for you? Many things seem closed off to you now. If I am open-ended to work for you, all restrictions are gone. Stop and think about that. If I am open to work for you, all limits are gone. Knowing how easy "As you are to Me, so I am to you," is to apply, and then acting on it, is your non-change foundation to pay off big-time.

Okay, the one minute is up. Whatever happened or did not happen was My decision, correct? Now you will decide if I have "done you wrong" or not. You decide your story of how the Universe works. Whatever was your observation and conclusion, I want you to include it this time, represented by the red box in the middle. This is especially important if you have inner conflicts – for whatever reason. Why? ***Because they need to be taken care of*** just like your Ideal Command Content of Attention, which I represent by your $10K. Otherwise, you are holding back on Me to take care of you. The result of that choice means that I will be ***to you*** in like manner.

Then you definitely ***will*** experience that you are wasting your time.

SYSTEMICS
How the universe works

Often, when you leave whatever needs to be taken care of by Me, that action stirs up or awakens hidden conflicts. It is like the difference between looking up at a high-dive board of a pool, versus actually stepping out on it. All of a sudden, you are aware of fears you never knew you had. They are represented by the orange box on the tray above. In the next image, you see a hand depositing a coin. Whatever else gets stirred up, deposit it with Me right as it is happening – as if feeding a coin slot. Feed it however many times are necessary. Having to do so is there to exercise and thus strengthen your decision to leave everything to Me. It is your best friend and a brilliant opportunity with which to take advantage. It is akin to pressing The Big Cheese Button.



Here is a practical point. You do not have to use the slot to place a command such as, "I am wise to the prank and no longer dismayed." Why? Because those are your non-change effulgent facts. Those are what IS. You do not need to put in what already IS, only release into the slot ***that which is not***. As when you clean your windshield, you do not have to try to make it shine and be clear. Just remove the dirt, and the clarity and shine are already there. Such is

your Self-effulgence. The reason you go into a session is that you know what is already there in Your Effulgent State. If not, why do a session? Why bother cleaning your windshield unless a clear shine is underneath? A more sensible command is simply, “My Effulgent State.” Then leave yourself open-ended for Me to take care of whatever changes are needed for your return via My Non-change Attributes. If you are sitting for your $10K, anything ***not*** your finished $10K in front of you is none of your business. If some other condition exerts itself in your mind, release it into the coin slot through indifference. The condition of trying or scheming to get your $10K is ***not*** your $10K. You do not have to compromise in front of My Dynamic Effulgence.

Now having prepped you with the foundation, we will examine the ten-minute session. Remember, this *Second Category* is offered to you if you cannot seem to command your Universe. In this *Second Category*, I am going to accommodate that you cannot seem to command your Universe, call it real, and agree. This is for your local experience - where now you will be able to seemingly infuse Me into commanding your Universe, where before it seemed you could not.

Some may say, “I’m already 100% infused as Lord Krishna, so why the need for additional infusion?” A person who has realized their Effulgence never asks this question. Their small sense of identity is trying to make itself stronger to compensate. This is a subtle form of resentment or contempt. Or, they may just be an asshole or blowhard like Buford Tannen. (smile)

There is no contradiction as long as you understand that I am bringing you back from a spot inside yourself, *which is not real*. Why even acknowledge the unreal? Because ***you*** are acknowledging that place if you cannot get your $10K, and it is good to understand from where I am taking you. You will enjoy yourself exceedingly more if you change. If you do not care to change, I have no objection because that is Me knowing exactly what to do as well.

In this ten-minute session, you do not have to know anything or do anything requiring a skill at which you can fail. When you are silently sitting with eyes closed, there are no demands made upon you, which require a response. This sets up an ideal supportive condition for infusion of My still silent attributes.

Everyone acts on what they know. A ten-minute session is where you no longer need to know because, based on what you learned from Category One, and from what I covered above about putting Me to work, you have decided that all you need is to ***be***. You enjoy that for ten minutes.

What am I doing while all this is going on? Well, one thing for sure is that I am stable and unchanged while you have decided merely to ***be***. I have not gone anywhere. I still see, know,

and do everything forever all at once while you have decided to ***be***. I know exactly what you are up to because ***I chose*** to sit quietly for ten-minutes and simply ***be*** even though ***within*** the experience of a seeming partial view localized realm-being. Most people call it ***only you***.

Do I then just act like a bump on a log? No, because I am still running the entire Universe. By simply ***being***, is your line of expansion going to stop or be delayed for some reason? No, because everything you do serves to return to Me. That is why I started a "you."

As you are simply ***being***, you are not looking for or expecting any particular experience. You are not trying to check to see what might be happening, that is, what I am doing. You are not trying to somehow connect with Me. You are not even trying to remember why you are sitting there. You are not trying to either infuse my non-change attributes nor to acquire your $10K, nor a Super-duper return. These are all ***doing***, not being.

What exactly then are you doing during a session? It is not about you. It is about Me. If anything, you initially sat down in your session to give Me the fullest opportunity to adorably take care of you. Why do I say adorable? Look at my non-change attributes. They are absolutely adorable. Only ignoring Me creates ugly demands. Because I am all alone, as you are to Me, so I am to you. Think about that when it comes to being adorably taken care of.

You initially knew that I knew why you sat down with closed eyes. Once you start that, any kind of responsibility on "your" localized part is completely irrelevant and obsolete. You have already seen how your localized realm-being faculties can use Me to give you all the living proof you could want that you are completely wasting your time with nonsense. You have already seen that you are helpless to change that, regardless of your best intentions to change. Do you want to again engage any responsibility or risk in that arena? Carefully consider if that makes sense or not.

If you think about it, this should be sounding like a **Sweet Deal**: do nothing to accomplish everything. Hey, is that not what I do? (smile) Would that be you becoming more like Me? Gee, you could take care of two tasks at the same time with a singular action: become more like Me and get an adorable return for your local experience. Best of all, you just heard this from Me; the ONE who runs the Universe, minus My covert prank.

First Threshold
Second Threshold
Third Threshold
FourthThreshold

I am going to describe four thresholds that reveal your progress. But remember, I am describing systemics – a story of how the Universe works so that what I will describe is just one more thing you would do well to ignore.

The Four Progressive Thresholds of Being.

First threshold: You look over the materials and become somewhat familiar with My definition. You reasonably consider the materials and tests it against common-sense. The information is still soaking in to form a picture in your mind of what it is all about. In other words, you are beginning to wrap your head around it. At this point, you will not be ready to do a ten-minute session because the materials have yet to inspire you to do so, nor would you fully understand what I am doing and why.

Second threshold: Now My information has “clicked.” You see why you are Me as ONE All-Person and the smartest thing to do about it. Infusion of the treasured non-change attributes of your Virtual State makes sense. Simply ***being*** for a session makes sense so that you are inspired to do a session. However, the information is still in a fragile state. During your sessions, even though you intend to simply ***be***, your intellect pokes and prods around to strengthen the conviction of what you are doing. You want to remind yourself of the $10K. In this inexperienced vulnerable state, it is unreasonable to expect anyone to be fully resolved in stillness. Doubt and fear arise, which require answers. Almost certainly, you forget how to handle them correctly or that I, Lord Krishna, have you covered. You may somehow try to feel Me because I do not seem to be present. You may think that some kind of experience is necessary before you can get results. You may try to intensify or maintain your intention to get through to My essence. Not finding anything, you feel foolish, defeated, and have no choice but to act as if you are wasting your time.

Then when you go back into the materials, your session experience draws more from them. Your experience causes you to identify with the instructions more meaningfully. Some infusion takes place so that you get a return of clarity in what you are doing. At this point, you may see some partial returns from personalized intentions, but the majority of returns are likely clarity and conviction in the knowledge of Me. You look at the materials in new ways you never imagined.

You are somewhat confused about what simply being is because such action could include being a person who pokes and prods with your localized realm-being faculties.
Your intellect, jumping around wildly, may fail in trying to decide which is appropriate. You think you might be interfering with Me, and that starts an endless cycle of concern.

If you had an itch, and you were handcuffed to prevent you from scratching, it would be considered torture. A mental itch that needs satisfying is just a slightly higher rate of vibration. You have a mental itch seeking resolve, and you consider whether or not you should torture yourself by resisting it or take care of it the best you can and then come back to your ten minutes. You give in, take care of it, and then return because you remember that taking care of it is Me too. Note: this includes the action of releasing your coin into the slot, seen on Page 37.

Third threshold: Now, you are seasoned in handling sessions. During your session, your mind may wander in various ways, but in a gentle, natural way, devoid of any challenges. You go right to enjoying the stillness and simplicity of simply ***being***. You know what is there and why in a manner which is so second nature that it no longer requires consideration. That is your stance just before leaving everything behind. You have left everything behind to simply ***be*** so many times that doing No-thing is a natural Home. You could refresh that however you find yourself is ***being***, but it is no longer necessary. Been there, done that. Now various levels of returns, as well as miraculous events, are simply matter of fact.

Fourth threshold: Because of infusion of Me, you are so familiar with My Virtual non-change State, that you carry it consciously around with you all the time. As such, doing ten-minute sessions are an option. Fond Flow Effulgence is matter of fact. Because FFE is so highly personal, any definitions beyond this point are not of any value. Anything goes. Everything is wide open. Anything could mean anything.

Here is a revealing insight about the first three thresholds described above. They are for people who need to define their progress by believing in how the Universe works. If you go into your session believing that what you are experiencing holds you to ***have to*** progress ***out of it*** to be in the fourth threshold, you will get all the living proof you could want that it is true.
You are above all that. You do not need to know details. You just quietly remain Who you are as ***being***. It is so simple that it seems too good to be true. Yet it *is* true because Who You are is that simple and you went Home.
Stay sweetly at Home with Me instead; then see what infusion brings.

Here are some practical details about your ten-minute session. You can decide if they are how the Universe needs to work or not.

Why ten minutes? There are two reasons. Ten minutes is a sufficient span of time to allow effective settling into the experience of leaving realm-being boundaries alone in favor of Me. Next, I have chosen a fixed reference of ten. This frees you from evaluating when to stop based on supportive or non-supportive realm-being experiences. Then the leaf is not tossed about by the winds of localized results, such as, "I *feel* like it is time to stop" or "Tomorrow might be a better day to do it."

When the ten minutes are up, that is it. You are off the hook of evaluation based on perceived success or failure. If time allows, you can add more groups of ten.

Here is a link to a small MP4 video that can help you time yourself. It can go on your smartphone or computer. It has a count-down clock face with a gentle chime every ten minutes for an hour. You can stop at ten-minutes or add more groups of ten.

I recommend that you make ten-minute sessions a part of your day. The first activity you do at the start of your day influences the rest of your day. Do it first thing in the morning, and then sometime in the evening, preferably before dinner. Sitting with a full stomach may not be comfortable. Before going to bed is also not advisable because it may give you restful alertness, causing you not to need sleep, and thus unable to fall asleep normally. Sitting up in bed just before you go to sleep is also not advised because it may leave your session open-ended into sleep, which introduces dullness and dissolution.

It is best to sit up because that signals your body to be alert. Only lie down if you are so fatigued that sitting up is uncomfortable. If you doze off, when awake, just pick up where you left off, or do it later. If you doze off, it is because you need rest to be alert. Alertness is how you take command of your Existence, so do not resist sleep if you need it.

First, you find a comfortable spot to sit where you are unlikely to be interrupted by others. There is no need to make a big deal out of scheduling time and the perfect location. There are plenty of little ten minute chunks throughout your day to grab. From a very conventional point of view, you have a 16 hour day. That is worth 96 ten-minute sessions. One session is about 1/100th of your day. Missing 1/100th or 2/100th of fussing around and gossiping is really going to defeat your daily plans? Do the math.

Also, concerning a more careful consideration of Me: During your transportation times, how much more can you do with your intellect than watching the road? I would say a lot.

If a “significant other” was leaving you, I am sure your mind would be racing with the issue during those times. Yet when your Most Significant seeming Other, Me, seems to be missing, you say that you do not have time to consider Him. Along with doing the math, do the logic of that one.

If you find an hour, you can add up to six in a row, or you can commit to an entire span of an hour. The important part is that you make a clear decision and stay with it so that you are not demanding of yourself an evaluation when to stop. You need not mind if you are in a noisy environment. Noise is only a barrier if you treat it so. Noise does not matter to you as ONE All-Person. You make a noisy Universe for a good reason, and it does not keep you from managing it. People may see you with your eyes closed and ask, “What is wrong? Are you tired?” You can say, “No, I am just enjoying a peaceful moment,” or something like that.

To time yourself, have a watch or clock you can glance down at to check. As you get proficient, you will know ten-minutes close enough.

Sometimes just glancing over a few images acts as a catalyst to align you with their support. You refresh the simple mechanical facts of why I am the one performing your session. That gives you conviction and validates your action to take the Sweet Deal. This is called preparatory resolve. You may do it before your ten minutes. You will get to know the images and phrases in the text, which give you the most empowerment according to your own personality.

Alternating your sessions with daily life.

There are three smart things to do in a 1, 2, 3 sequential alternating way:

(1) First, gain control over your Existence with The Sweet Deal ten-minute session.*

*The minor procedures in the text are not meant to be a daily practice. Ten minutes twice a day is your core action. Use images and text for Preparatory Resolve to refresh the information before your session as needed.

(2) Take whatever is your return as it comes and enjoy it. If necessary, respond with practical adjustments within your resources of accurate information or definite supply.**

**Example: Adjust your windshield wiper if necessary. Make sure you have accurate info from your car manual. If it needs a new wiper, have the definite supply you need from the auto store.

The wiper example represents anything you find your realm-being faculties interacting with. This applies to My Krishna materials as well.

Also, get enough sleep. If you are tired, you will likely find a ton of CEDs coming out of nowhere. No-thing is your rest state. Without enough rest, it will seem like nothing is going anywhere. (smile)

What about CEDs outside of your session? Your life, as you know it demands you to eat something every day. I am not going to tell you to ignore that. CEDs are something you handle a certain way *during* your session. Outside of your session, you have to decide to act on your return as it comes. It may include CEDs which are the only way you can be practical. If you can ignore a CED and still be practical, then perfect. Take care of whatever needs to be done during your day.

Should you form a Command Content of Attention to try to fix something wrong instead of acting fresh-start Royal? If doing so feels satisfying, go ahead. You cannot go wrong doing so because it will test and thereby more fully integrate your knowledge of Who. That may be the most powerful way to realize you do not need to fix a wrong.

(3) After that, return to Me with My Sweet Deal, at least twice a day, morning and evening. You may add more groups of ten as they fit in with your lifestyle.

The Third Category

Free to use any of your faculties as if Lord Krishna always-already.

Acting AS IF. Your Royal Stance.

The Third Category. Free to use any of your faculties as if Lord Krishna always-already.
Acting AS IF. Your Royal Stance.

To ***try*** to be Me is to deny that you always-already am Me. It is a behavioral contradiction. Even though you may not perceive or experience being Me, you can act ***as if*** you are Me in many enjoyable, productive ways.

Your Royal Stance is This is it, here I AM, now I become…
All details are left to your Royal Court to organize elegantly.

As Complete Authorship Integrity, you do not need a process of arriving. If you look to something for your return, you are engaging a process of arriving, which is not your Royal Stance. You are not doing what I do. You are selling your Diamond Status for the price of spinach.

That is why I said, “If you refer to something, No-thing is all you are left with in the last place anyway.” If this makes sense to you, you will go right to No-thing – just as if you knew about gravity and wanted to get rid of a stone in your hand, you would just tip your hand and have gravity do the rest.

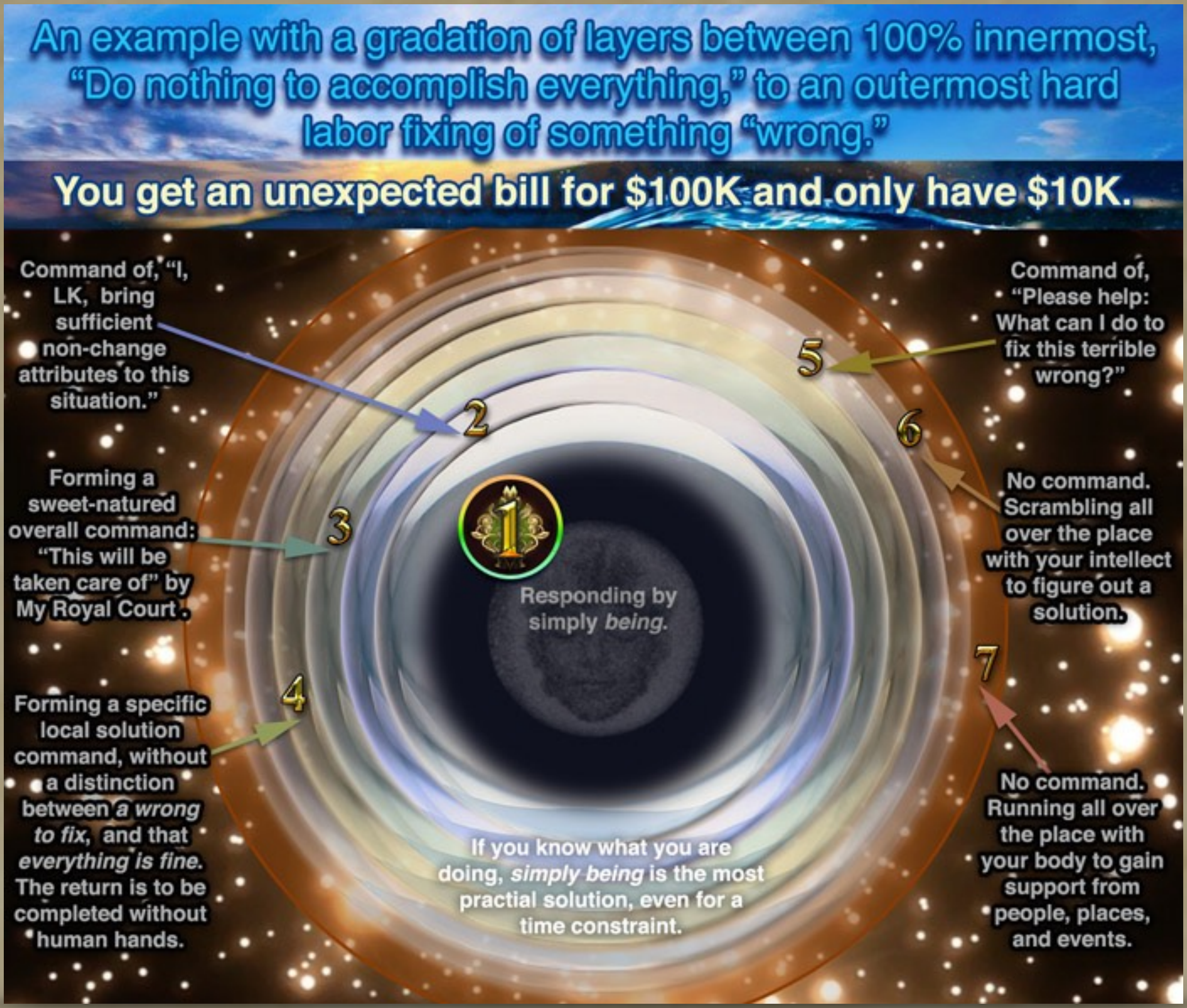
The Royal Stance does not need to evaluate stories of how the Universe works.
It sweeps over “the way things are” like a cool breeze sweeps over your face on a hot day.

Because the Fact is that you are Royal, you cannot do something really stupid and embarrassing to cause you emotional pain. Even without local detail, you know it cannot be true even if perceived as such.

If you are concerned about what tune your obedient orchestra is playing, your Royal Stance is the most comprehensive tune they can play.

Your mindset that you thought something was not Me when I said that everything is Me, was Me. Your hearing any correction was Me. Whatever you do or do not do about it will be Me, and everything that My/Your non-change attributes mean. Acting on that knowledge is acting Royal. Your return will reflect that knowledge because, “As you are to Me, so I am to you.”

Acting like Royalty is simpler than the sweet deal even though very close. The sweet deal has a bit more "Me versus you" to it. Your Royal Stance is acknowledging that you are Krishna right there regardless of perception, experience, and events.
This can be as simple as you allow it to be.
There can be times when attention needs to be focused on responding to local demands, such as replacing your windshield wiper. Using Your Royal Stance is a matter of balancing priorities like anything else in life. Whenever you can do the Highest, have it be so. Moving between the two should not cause a conflict because My *complete truth* is that you are Royal because I am there 100% even when changing your windshield wiper, or even when wiping your posterior.


An example with a gradation of layers between 100% innermost, “Do nothing to accomplish everything,” to an outermost hard labor fixing of something “wrong.”

You get an unexpected bill for $100K and only have $10K.

Responding by simply *being.*

Command of, “I, LK, bring sufficient non-change attributes to this situation.”

Forming a sweet-natured overall command: “This will be taken care of” by My Royal Court.

Forming a specific local solution command, without a distinction between *a wrong to fix,* and that *everything is fine.* The return is to be completed without human hands.

Command of, “Please help: What can I do to fix this terrible wrong?”

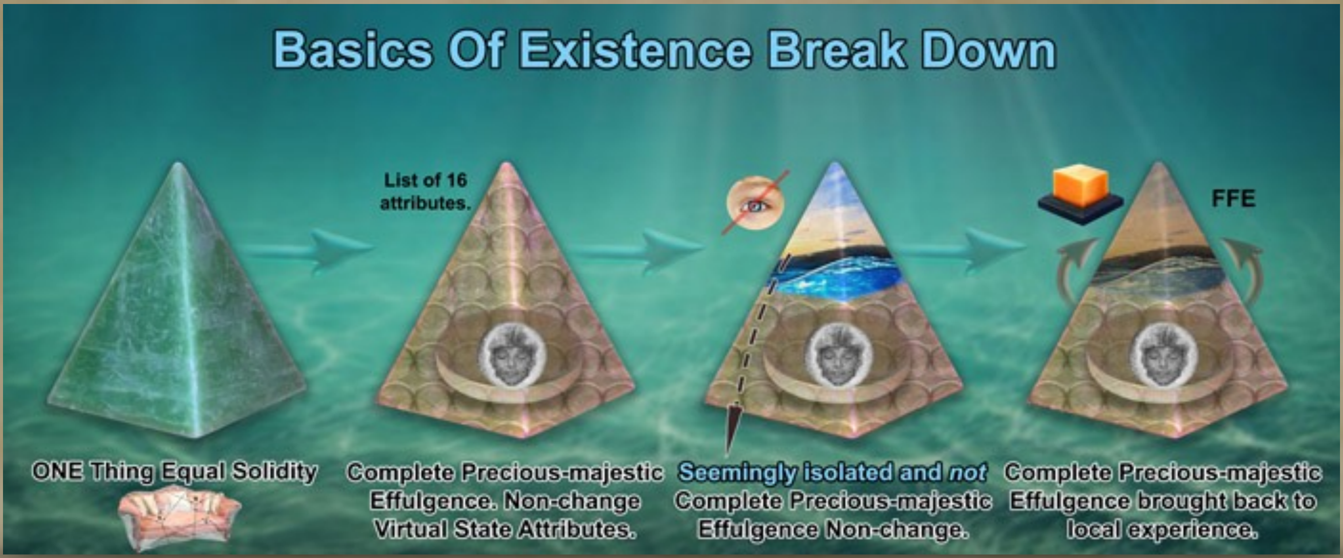
No command. Scrambling all over the place with your intellect to figure out a solution.

No command. Running all over the place with your body to gain support from people, places, and events.

If you know what you are doing, *simply being* is the most practial solution, even for a time constraint.

Above is an example with a gradation of layers between 100% innermost, “Do nothing to accomplish everything,” to an outermost hard labor fixing of something “wrong.”
You get an unexpected bill for $100K and only have $10K.
1. Command of, “I, LK, bring sufficient non-change attributes to this situation” 2. Forming a sweet-natured overall command: “This will be taken care of” by My Royal Court. 3. Forming a specific local solution command, without a distinction between a wrong to fix, and that everything is fine. The return is to be completed without human hands. 4. Command of, “Please help: What can I do to fix this terrible wrong?” 5. No command. Scrambling all over the place with your intellect to figure out a solution. 6. No command. Running all over the place with your body to gain support from people, places, and events.
(#2 is acting as Me. #3 is Me acting like I have a Royal Court so I am not alone. #4 is not necessarily acting as Me, but acting beneficent and looking to metaphysics for a return.)

This image puts everything in a final perspective; a break down of the basics of Existence.


Basics Of Existence Break Down
List of 16 attributes.
FFE
ONE Thing Equal Solidity
Complete Precious-majestic Effulgence. Non-change Virtual State Attributes.
Seemingly isolated and *not* Complete Precious-majestic Effulgence Non-change.
Complete Precious-majestic Effulgence brought back to local experience.

I recommend using the words ***Non-change Effulgent Presence*** as a creative catalyst.

First Category: Non-change stirs your understanding to something more than what seems to be going on. It fills in, “Where do I come from and what is its nature?” Effulgence expands on that nature and keeps you from getting bogged down in the localized stories of how the universe works. It keeps you from putting the cart before the horse, resulting in a futile dead-end. Presence evokes the concept of the pan of water – all of existence reverberating within itself.

Second Category: Non-change informs you that you’re looking to Your Virtual State, the bender of wave. Anything that moves or makes noise, especially your intellect, is not of interest or appropriate at this time. Effulgence means that what you’re looking to is not a dead-pan disinterested State but full of adorable attributes ready to be expressed as Creative Royalty. Presence means occupancy. “All of Me” is right up front as “This is IT.” It halts you from the activity of seeking – trying to get away to somewhere else. You can leave variations behind and still be there.

Third Category: Non-change reminds you that when you intend to act Royal, the seat of your Royalty is absolute and fixed. Effulgence reminds you that you express precious-majestic completeness as authorship integrity. Presence reminds you that you are always-already expressing Your Royal Stance.

Here is some final advice. There could be a point where you seem to know the materials well, are getting insufficient results, and do not know what more you can pull from it. There is something you can do to very quickly test what you know in a blatantly obvious way.

The next time you study the text, along with looking it over, speak the following words quietly inside yourself: “I now become my first $10K delivered here today.” If you want to substitute the $10K with something closer to your heart, fine, but keep it something concrete and tangible to interact with.

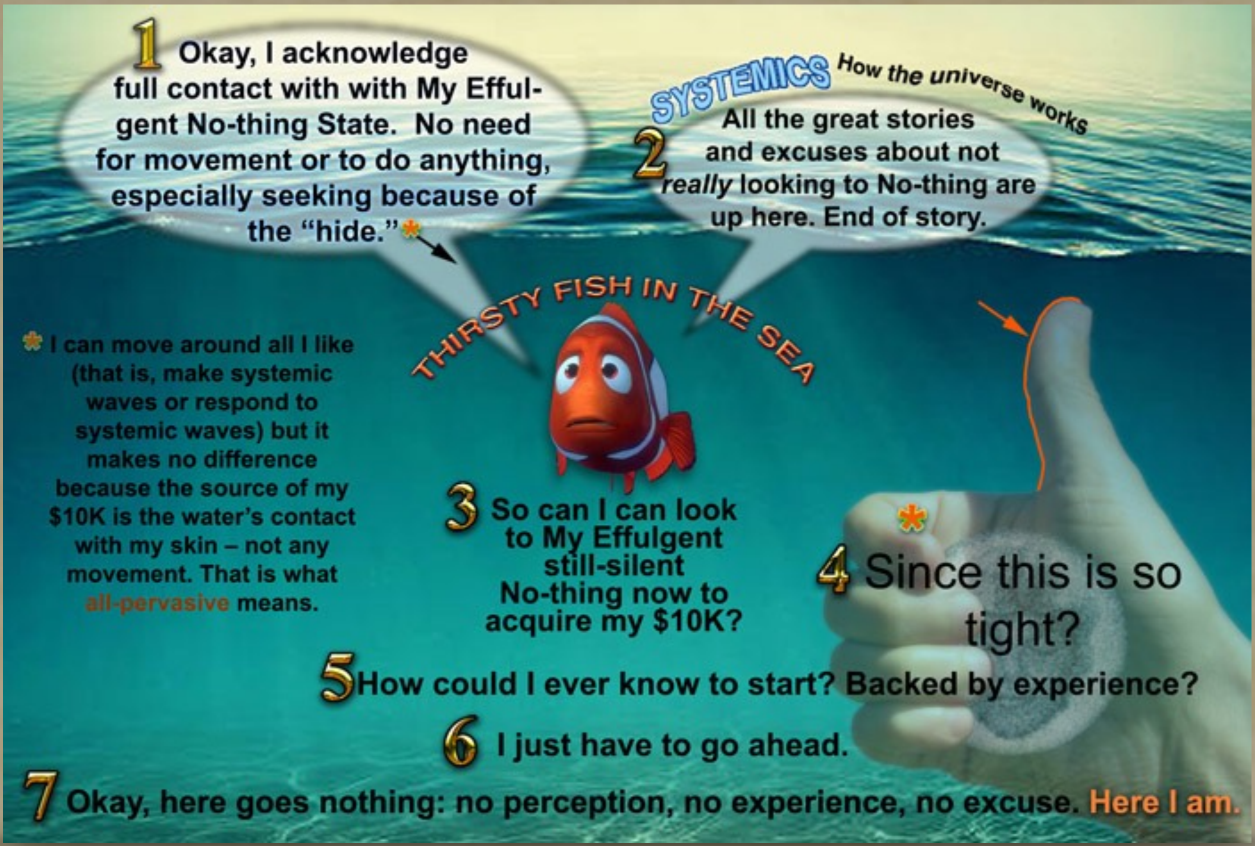
Immediately after you say those words, watch where your attention goes. If you get the message of the materials, it will instantly and fully go to “no experience no-thing” like a duck to water. No interest in the systemics of how the Universe works, no excuses, no hesitation, no questions, no some-thing.

Up here. Yes or No?
How the Universe works

If it does not, continue to look through the materials to reveal why you should be more interested in Who you are as Lord Krishna and a final Equal Solidity.

The above procedural advice is in the context of testing what you know when you seem to be stuck outside, and different from when doing a session as exactly advised in the text.

Having said the above, means that you are good at acquiring your $10K right now today, with no more delay, and with no more ***to do for it***, exists as a **Structural Reality**.


1 Okay, I acknowledge full contact with with My Effulgent No-thing State. No need for movement or to do anything, especially seeking because of the “hide.”*
SYSTEMICS How the universe works
2 All the great stories and excuses about not *really* looking to No-thing are up here. End of story.
THIRSTY FISH IN THE SEA
* I can move around all I like (that is, make systemic waves or respond to systemic waves) but it makes no difference because the source of my $10K is the water’s contact with my skin – not any movement. That is what all-pervasive means.
3 So can I can look to My Effulgent still-silent No-thing now to acquire my $10K?
*
4 Since this is so tight?
5 How could I ever know to start? Backed by experience?
6 I just have to go ahead.
7 Okay, here goes nothing: no perception, no experience, no excuse. Here I am.

Knowing this, let us see what you do about it. Now, again read the above paragraph about where your attention goes.
This final image, Thirsty Fish In The Sea, will help.

The End

The UL/reddit community and especially its Discord Live text Chatroom, can address frequently asked questions and go deeper into topics. You pick a username and remain totally anonymous.

After reading this PDF, there are related short PDFs: 1 Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , 2 Octo A. Puss And His Stories , 3 Perfect Sense Squid , 4 Logical Lobster , 5 Crab E. Dungeoness

Updates:

January 4, 2020. Page 28, big cheese button and a few other new images throughout the text.

January 7, 2020. New content with Pages 36-37.

January 9, 2020. Dirty windshield analogy on Page 37-38.

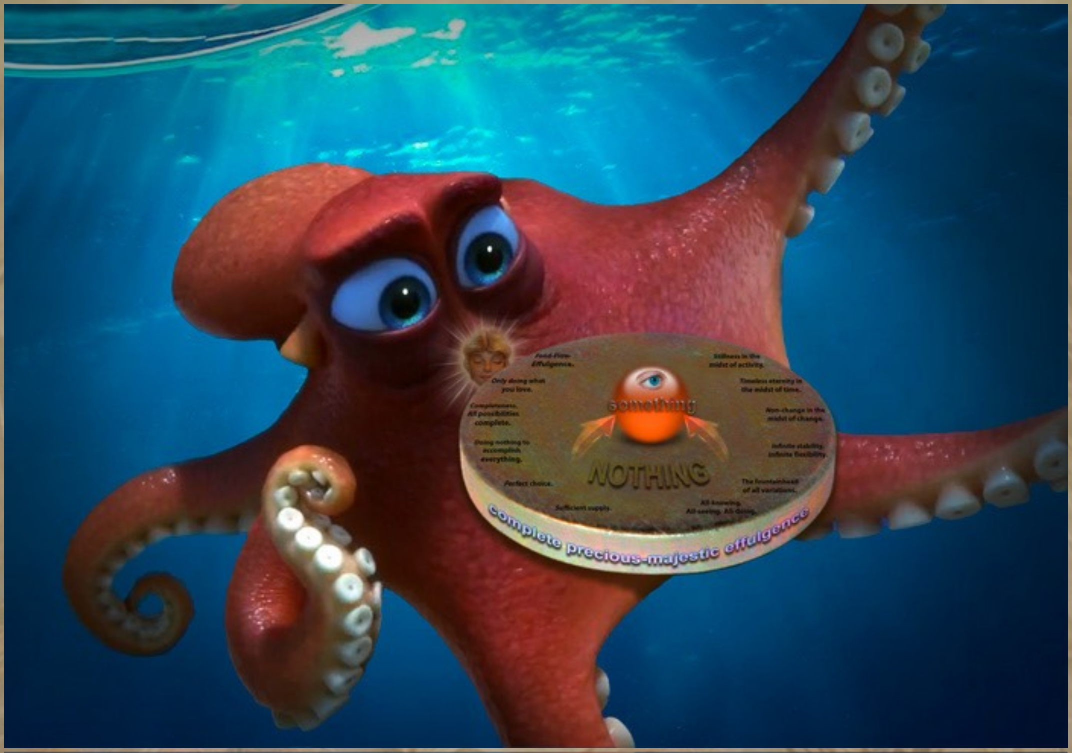
January 13, 2020. Thirsty Fish In The Sea image on Page 47.

January 15, 2020. A few minor tweaks in grammar and corrected typos. No information changed.

January 18, 2020. “Story of how the Universe works” icon sprinkled through out the text.

January 21, 2020. Short PDFs are updated and listed on Page 48.

February 2, 2020. Page 46, creative catalyst. Updated list of short PDFs.


Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
something
NOTHING
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability. Infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All knowing. All seeing. All doing.
complete precious-majestic effulgence

1. Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap

This is a conversation between Lord Krishna
and Octo Alliwisheshrimp Puss.

These are the short PDFs: 1 Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , 2 Octo A. Puss And His Stories , 3 Perfect Sense Squid , 4 Logical Lobster , 5 Crab E. Dungeoness , 6 Beings, Realms, And Time Division

By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com   iamtotality@me.com

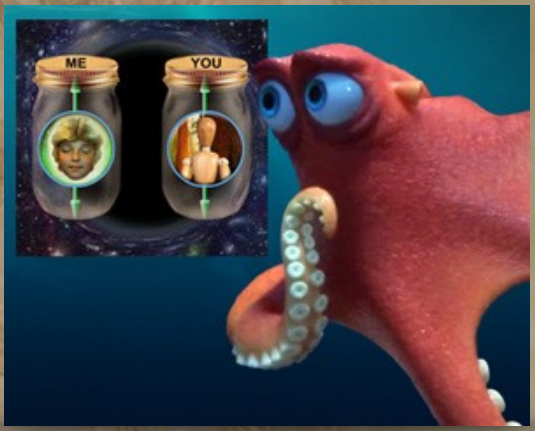
Version 1, Updated February 2, 2020

This is an introduction to Octo Alliwisheshrimp Puss. He has been more carefully considering Who he is as Lord Krishna to acquire sufficient shrimp.

LK: Sounds like you’re getting more intimate with Me and soft-pedaling your localized realm-being state for the sake of acquiring sufficient shrimp.

OAP: Well, here's what's been going on. After going over the text, I know that looking to My Self-effulgent No-thing is the only thing that makes sense. I was amazed at all the stories I kept hearing inside myself about how the Universe works. My response was not handing over the boxes on the plate, nor putting the coin in the slot, but simply reminding myself that having to do those things is not Who is sitting here for the shrimp. As helpful as they were, doing so made vanish the need for those remedial moves. Even requiring the concept of *remaining however I find myself* did not arise. (pic)

LK: What exactly did you draw on to strengthen Who was sitting there? I'm sure the folks on Discord chat would be interested in hearing.

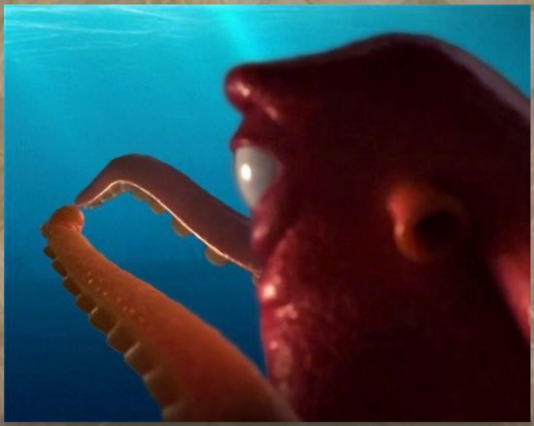


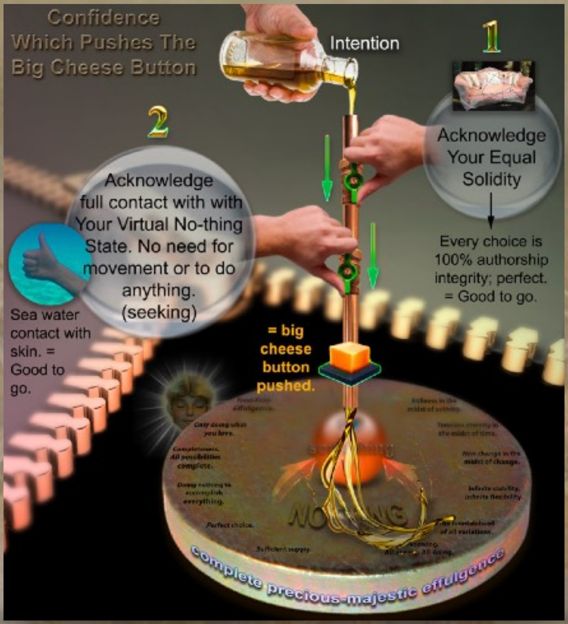
OAP: It kind of quickly went through my mind as a refresh like this: "ONE all-pervasive thing in common > indivisible completeness > all of it fills the container I call me > that makes me Lord Krishna > that personal fullness creates the twelve non-change attributes > anything to do more than simply ***be*** that is ***not*** Who is sitting here. All my stories on how the Universe works were variations on "something ***more*** needs to be done."

That was prior to the ten minutes. It was like a diving board that carried me into a session. Once off the diving board, the only thing that made sense was to leave them all behind. Why? Because as good as they were, they were still stories and not my No-thing State from where the shrimp would come from.

LK: Tell Me, what were some of your best stories that snagged you away from simply being Me?

OAP: Well, before I talk about those, the most helpful thing to establish my start was to feel one of my eight legs touch myself, and I'd say, "There, I Lord Krishna am touching Myself." It was a catalyst that was intimate and factually decisive.




Confidence
Which Pushes The
Big Cheese Button
Intention
1
Acknowledge
Your Equal
Solidity
Every choice is
100% authorship
integrity; perfect.
= Good to go.
2
Acknowledge
full contact with with
Your Virtual No-thing
State. No need for
movement or to do
anything.
(seeking)
Sea water
contact with
skin. =
Good to
go.
= big
cheese
button
pushed.
Only doing what
you love.
Completeness.
All possibilities
complete.
Doing nothing to
accomplish
everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Non-change in the
midst of change.
Infinite stability,
infinite flexibility.
of all variations.
complete precious-majestic effulgence

However, I have to say working this image helped me be familiar with Who was sitting there in the first place. Then it was easy to quickly return with the words, “Who is sitting here.” What best handled the details of the offending stories were the non-change attributes. Quickly brushing through the logic steps as I mentioned, led to Self-effulgence, and that crushed the opposing competition automatically.

Okay, here are some great stories: “How the Universe works is that I have to consider something to lead me to No-thing.” In other words, I’m not already there. Another was that if for whatever reason I felt to say, “My Shrimp,” during the ten-minutes, there was some kind of rule of how the universe worked, that it was not the best thing to do according to ***simply being***. But “should not” wasn’t one of the non-change attributes. Then I heard, “Wow, look at all the great progress I’m making. If I can keep that up, I’ll for sure have my magical shrimp before I get too hungry.”

How the Universe works.
Fond-Flow-
Effulgence.
Only doing what
you love.
Completeness.
All possibilities
complete.
something
Stillness in the
midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in
the midst of time.
Non-change in the
midst of change.

ow the Universe wo

There is a category of stories which are relatively supportive and inspiring, yet fall short of the non-change Fact of Who I am. For instance, “Shrimp are on a line of expansion to become human, yet I kill them by consuming them. However, if I do something great with my life like realize my Krishna State and then pass that on to others, the shrimp *as food* supported that action. Thus contributing, the shrimp will have an easier time gaining that State for itself.” My Equal Solidity overrides the need to know detail to confirm that my choice to eat shrimp is complete authorship integrity.

Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
something

Here I Am, Lord Krishna. Like an octopus to water.

Yum. What can I say? (boyish smile)

LK: As you are to Me, so I am to you.
If you welcome Me, I welcome you. As you are devoted to Me, so I am devoted to you.
If you divide Me, I seem separate from you. As I am the embodiment of everything, if you're unresolved with something or someone in the universe, it reflects back on you in like manner. That's how the world is as you are. Any final words?

OAP: Yes.

Having to listen to any kind of story of how the Universe works is not Who is sitting here.
Having to refresh anything prior to a session is not Who is sitting here.
Having to respond to anything during a session is not Who is sitting here.
End of story.

LK: One more story: (See A COSMIC VISION from The Bhagavad Gita)

The End

Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability. Infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.

2. Octo A. Puss And His Stories Of How The Universe Works

This is a conversation between
Octo Alliwisheshrimp Puss, Lone Krill, and Lord Krishna.

These are the short PDFs: 1 Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , 2 Octo A. Puss And His Stories , 3 Perfect Sense Squid , 4 Logical Lobster , 5 Crab E. Dungeoness , 6 Beings, Realms, And Time Division

By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com **iamtotality@me.com**

Version 1, Updated March 30, 2020

Octo Alliwisheshrimp Puss has been more carefully considering his stories of how the Universe works.

Lone Krill meets Octo

Krill are very similar to shrimp except that they travel in vast tight swarms. One such krill, while on the outside of his swarm, overheard Octo speaking with Lord Krishna. He never felt quite right losing himself in an anonymous swarm like an insignificant ant. When he overheard that he was actually all alone as sole commander of the Universe, he listened to find out more.

He wanted to make friends with Octo. The only problem is that Octo might eat him, but he knew that if he stayed in the swarm, sooner or later he'd get swallowed up by a whale anyway. He boldly approached Octo. Octo responded, "Don't worry, I got a return on my unimaginable super-shrimp, and you can't compete with that flavor." Relieved, he decided to stay and leave the swarm for good.

OAP: What's your name?

Lone Krill: Uhhh, ummm, Krill – uh, Lone Krill. I heard everything you said. I'm having a problem with the stories I tell myself about how the Universe works.

OAP: Well, you're just in time. I've made up a list of stories I copied from a human chat group online.

Lone Krill: What's an online chat group?

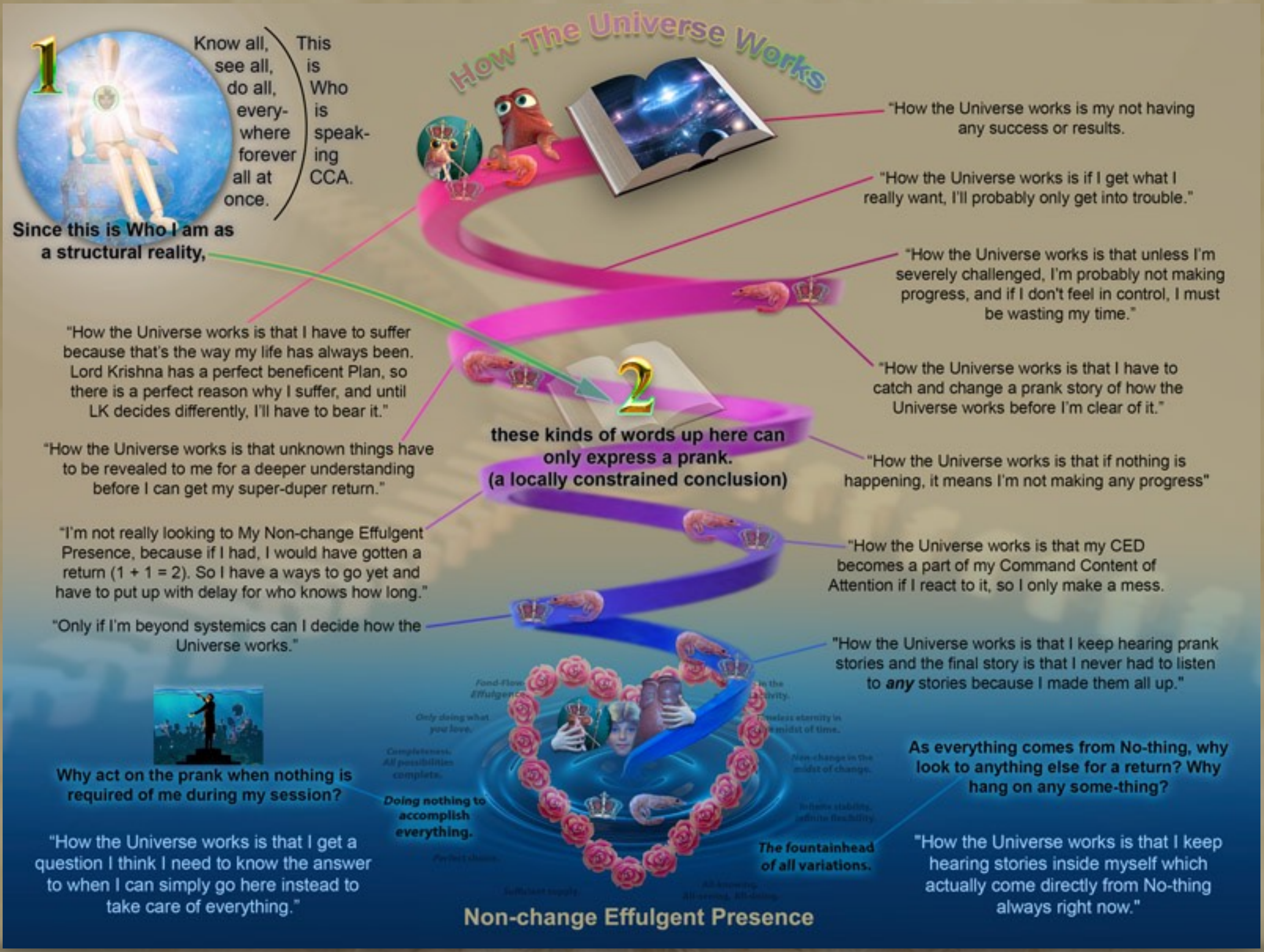
OAP: It's a lot like your swarm, except they think more.

Lone Krill: Oh.

Krill and Octo work on a list and go over more intriguing stories that can come up. Krill is used to getting himself lost in detail since his lifestyle is to be a part of a swarm where individuality is suppressed.
He pulls Octo into more and more intricate details of stories of how the Universe works. Octo sees Krill losing sight of the big picture of Who Krill is as Lord Krishna. Even though Krill is interested in expressing his Royal Stance, he still loses sight of his comforting adorable Lord Krishna Non-change Attributes.

Octo reminds Krill of the YLOVEALK text. On Page 39 he quotes Lord Krishna with, "A session is not about you. It is about Me… I have the fullest opportunity to adorably take care of you…"

Lord Krishna: See the bottom of the spiral illustration? That is Me embracing both of you. That is your fully expanded identity expanding itself to embrace itself as Me. The heart of roses symbolizes the sweetness of my deal.



How The Universe Works

1

Know all, see all, do all, everywhere forever all at once.

This is Who is speaking CCA.

Since this is Who I am as a structural reality,

2

these kinds of words up here can only express a prank. (a locally constrained conclusion)

"How the Universe works is my not having any success or results."

"How the Universe works is if I get what I really want, I'll probably only get into trouble."

"How the Universe works is that unless I'm severely challenged, I'm probably not making progress, and if I don't feel in control, I must be wasting my time."

"How the Universe works is that I have to catch and change a prank story of how the Universe works before I'm clear of it."

"How the Universe works is that if nothing is happening, it means I'm not making any progress"

"How the Universe works is that my CED becomes a part of my Command Content of Attention if I react to it, so I only make a mess.

"How the Universe works is that I keep hearing prank stories and the final story is that I never had to listen to *any* stories because I made them all up."

"How the Universe works is that I have to suffer because that's the way my life has always been. Lord Krishna has a perfect beneficent Plan, so there is a perfect reason why I suffer, and until LK decides differently, I'll have to bear it."

"How the Universe works is that unknown things have to be revealed to me for a deeper understanding before I can get my super-duper return."

"I'm not really looking to My Non-change Effulgent Presence, because if I had, I would have gotten a return (1 + 1 = 2). So I have a ways to go yet and have to put up with delay for who knows how long."

"Only if I'm beyond systemics can I decide how the Universe works."

Why act on the prank when nothing is required of me during my session?

"How the Universe works is that I get a question I think I need to know the answer to when I can simply go here instead to take care of everything."

As everything comes from No-thing, why look to anything else for a return? Why hang on any some-thing?

"How the Universe works is that I keep hearing stories inside myself which actually come directly from No-thing always right now."

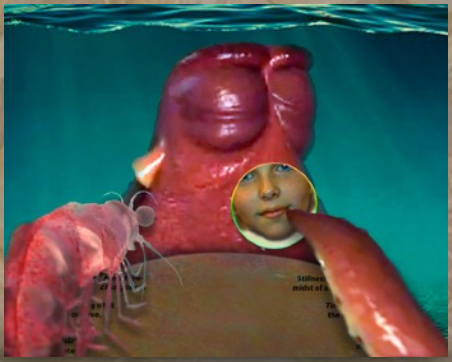
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.

The fountainhead of all variations.

Non-change Effulgent Presence

Fond-Flow Effulgence
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
All knowing, All seeing, All doing.

You can lose sight of My Sweet Effulgence by dwelling too much on the concept of an impersonal realm-being story. Awareness of stories has its proper place and due emphasis



in your realization of Me.
Touch your/My lips when you speak a story to know My Personal Non-change Effulgent Presence back of it.

If you cannot be as Me, what are you doing?

SOMETHING
Non-change Effulgent Presence
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
complete precious-majestic effulgence

Let us go over what We do as Me. I am going to speak to the readers of YLOVEALK where the example of $10K is used. Follow along.

Here We are standing, all alone. (capital W for We. See Page 29, lottery story)

First We have Our intention: $10K. Go ahead and speak that now quietly inside yourself*: “$10K.”**

*Since it is intention that counts, whether We are quiet or speak aloud is unimportant.

**We do not need any more words than that since I know what is going on.

Know all, see all, do all, everywhere, forever, all at once, just spoke as a structural reality. Perception and experience are no excuse to conclude “false.”

Our authorship integrity is sound in all ways?

If, on examining the Facts, We agree ***true***, continue.

A few seconds after you intend $10K, quietly inside say the words, “Non-change Effulgent Presence.”***

***Saying these words does two things. It is a catalyst to remind Us of where We are going next. Then it is a form of a “*how this is to be accomplished*” answer, as a natural flow of response to Our intention. Thus We are not left hanging without a complete practical plan of action which includes the next step of No-thing.

What happens next?

As non-change is the source of wave, or the bender of wave, We from Our Virtual State next become the $10K wave. There is a pause from *something* since *No-thing* next takes the lead to organize results.

Do that now. Go to Our virtual State. Are We there always-already as Who, so that We did not need to "go to" or "get away from" anywhere? We just knew what to "not ***have*** to do" and enjoy where We ***are*** as *No-thing* to lead the way?

TRUE OR FALSE?

If, on examining the Facts, We agree ***true***, continue.

The First Category
Within your experience as a localized realm-being.
A flow of carefully examining mechanical facts.

For the sake of Category #1 careful consideration, continue to re-check or refresh the Facts, and repeat the "$10K/pause/NEP/PL" as seen in the below diagram. We can do that as much as We like. The length of the Pause Lead§ and overall command session length is up to whatever best suits Our personal requirement to gain strength. We will recognize the Pause Lead as a blend of Category #2.
We may use the Octo 2 PDF Page 3 large illustration as review material to strengthen Our ***true*** resolve.

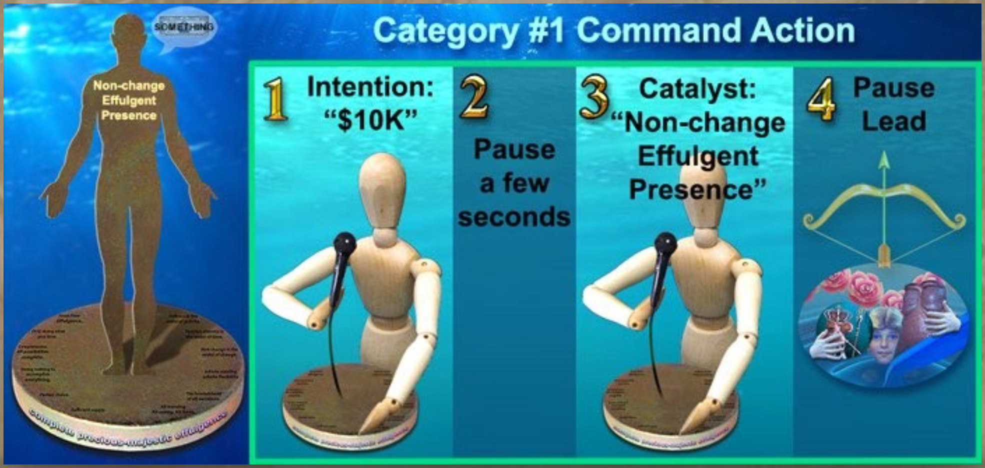
One may ask, "Why not just do no-thing – across the board – for the $10K?" If We need to ask that question, then We also could use a more active and engaging review of the Facts as the above exercise provides.

Intention
complete precious-majestic effulgence

§ Let Us say We are on a merry-go-round, symbolizing the field of change/movement. We want to get on a different one, but before that happens, it has to pause so that We can get off. With that, We can lead Ourself to the next. Solid ground, or non-change, is how getting on or off happens. It leads the way. Non-change is the basis or fountainhead of change.

Another analogy is a bow and arrow. To hit Our target We pull back on the arrow to a dynamic steady (non-change) rest point of the string. The bow string, like Universal Line, propels the arrow from that rest state. We simply let go from that rest state and the arrow finds its goal. We could say that aiming the arrow is intention.

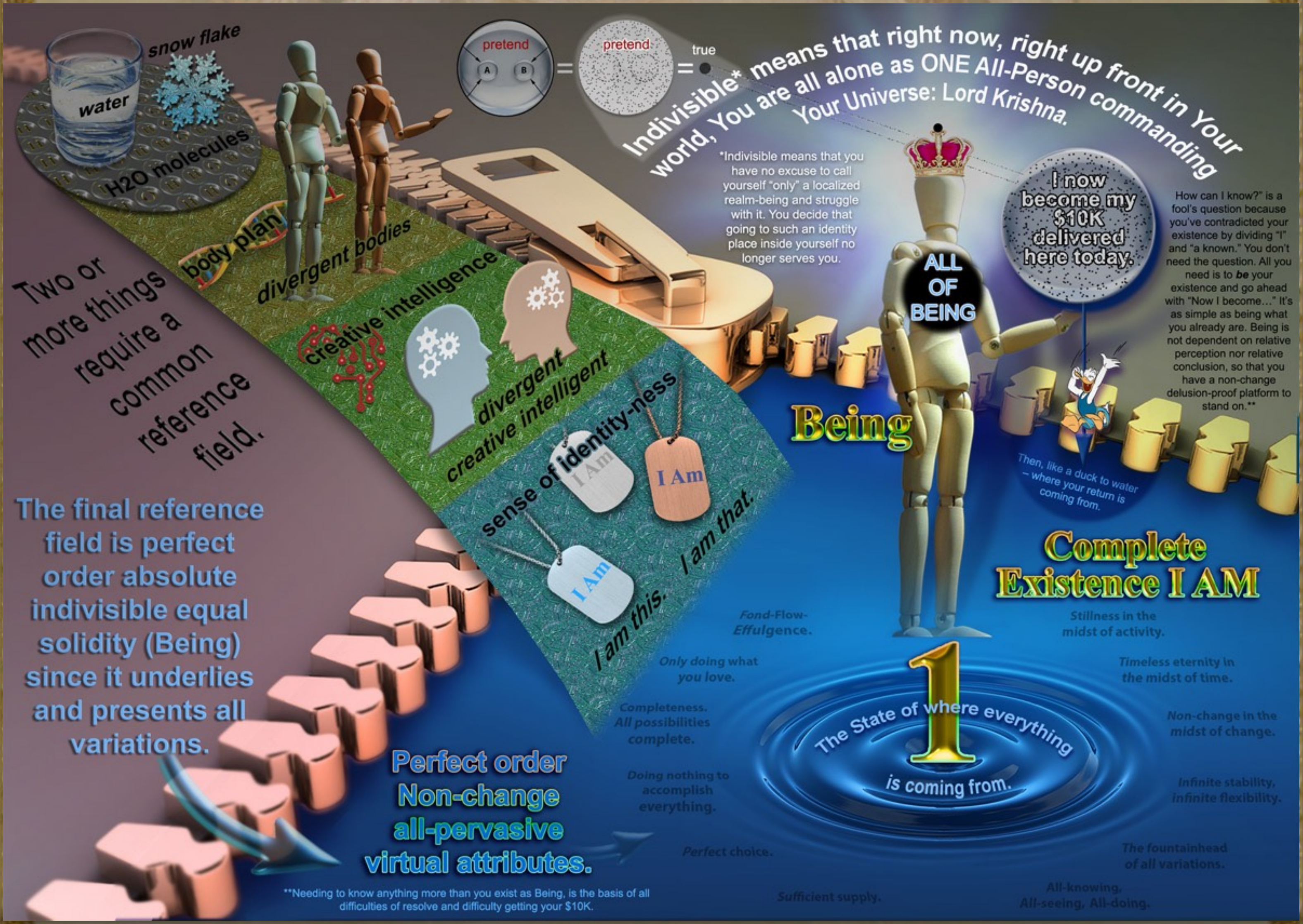
Here is a diagram of our Category #1 Command Action:


Category #1 Command Action
SOMETHING
Non-change Effulgent Presence
complete precious-majestic effulgence
1 Intention: "$10K"
2 Pause a few seconds
3 Catalyst: "Non-change Effulgent Presence"
4 Pause Lead

If you want to make sure you are interpreting the Category #1 Command Action correctly, tap yourself once on the chest to get it through you head that I, Lord Krishna, am sitting there. Who I am and what I do makes ***everything*** simple and personal.

* * *

Lord Krishna: Hey there, Krill, here is an image that humans are using as preparatory resolve for their ten-minute session. It is more clarification on My main text. You can zoom in your PDF 200% to see the finer print. I'm showing it to you now because you can also use it to help clarify your Category #1 Command Action "Pause Lead." Pause Lead is looking to No-thing. Looking to No-thing while moving around in your world, such as Category #1 and #3, does not have to be a challenge.


snow flake
water
H2O molecules
pretend
A
B
=
pretend
=
true
body plan
divergent bodies
creative intelligence
divergent creative intelligent
sense of identity-ness
I Am
I Am
I Am
I am this.
I am that.
I now become my $10K delivered here today.
ALL OF BEING
Being
Complete Existence I AM
1
The State of where everything is coming from.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.

Indivisible* means that right now, right up front in Your world, You are all alone as ONE All-Person commanding Your Universe: Lord Krishna.

*Indivisible means that you have no excuse to call yourself "only" a localized realm-being and struggle with it. You decide that going to such an identity place inside yourself no longer serves you.

How can I know?" is a fool's question because you've contradicted your existence by dividing "I" and "a known." You don't need the question. All you need is to ***be*** your existence and go ahead with "Now I become…" It's as simple as being what you already are. Being is not dependent on relative perception nor relative conclusion, so that you have a non-change delusion-proof platform to stand on.**

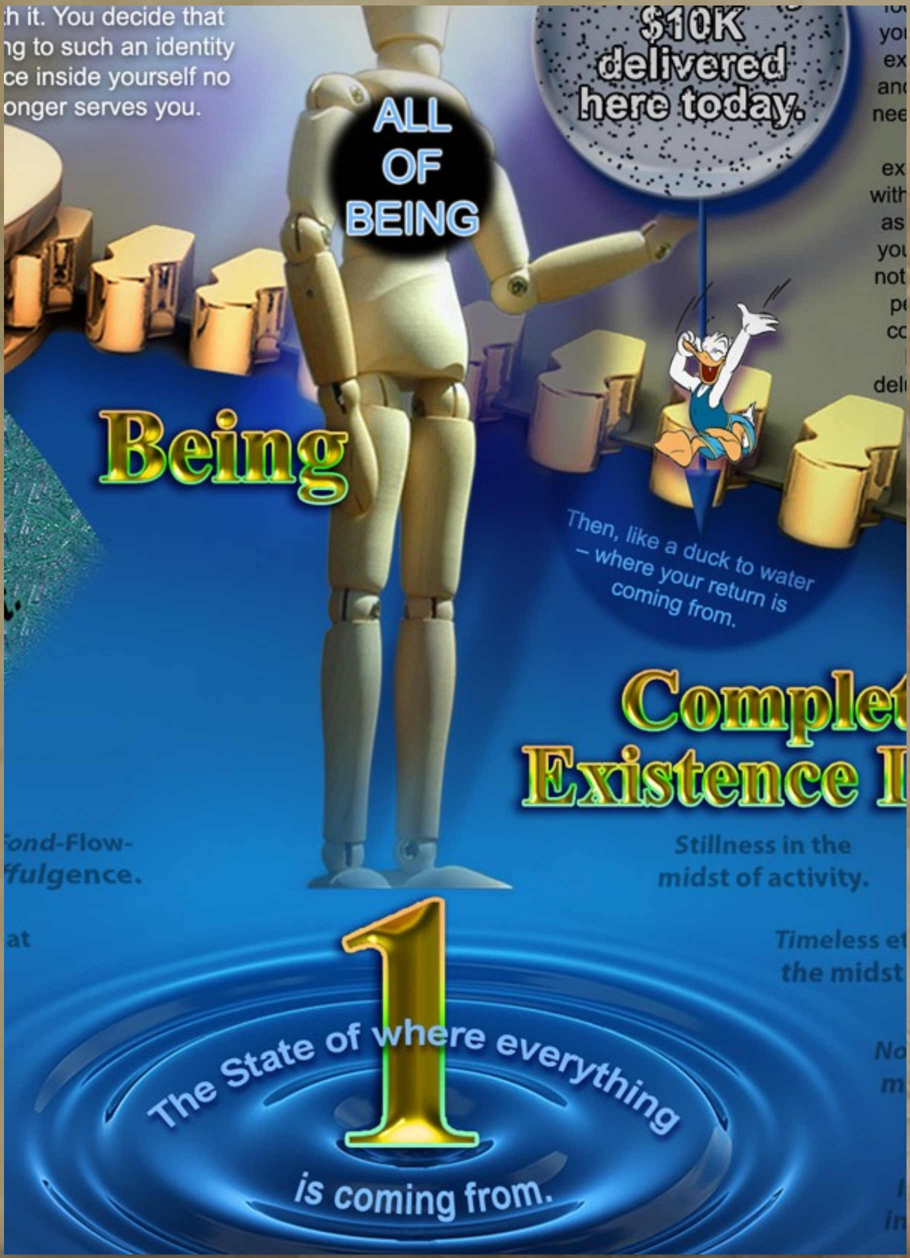
Then, like a duck to water – where your return is coming from.

Two or more things require a common reference field.

The final reference field is perfect order absolute indivisible equal solidity (Being) since it underlies and presents all variations.

Perfect order Non-change all-pervasive virtual attributes.

**Needing to know anything more than you exist as Being, is the basis of all difficulties of resolve and difficulty getting your $10K.


h it. You decide that
ng to such an identity
ce inside yourself no
onger serves you.
$10K delivered here today.
ALL OF BEING
Being
Then, like a duck to water – where your return is coming from.
Complet
Existence I
ond-Flow-
fulgence.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless et
the midst
1
The State of where everything is coming from.

Lone Krill: Okay, I'm zoomed in.

Lord Krishna: After your intention, shown here as you $10K, you refer yourself to that part of you or State where everything is coming from. Here you see a duck jumping into water. It is going to Me, Your line of wave.

When you are out moving in your world, it is like a room full of people pictured here. However, as you know that No-thing is only pretending to be something, the room is actually empty. For the moment you look to Me (Pause Lead), you acknowledge that I as No-thing am there regardless of what your perception concludes. If you can briefly close your eyes, that may help. You can also take the Pause Lead as long as you like for the non-experience condition to soak in – even many minutes.

Try it now. (Krill has seaweed swirling around him with bubbling noises from creatures breathing and moving their appendages.)

Lone Krill: Yes, I see. I'm acting on what I know, and it was simple. I decided that going to the local identity place inside myself no longer served me. I know I don't have to, but I enjoy speaking audible words inside my head as my Command Content of Attention. What impressed me was how everything about my authorship integrity was a simple as that singular black dot of complete Being. I am That right up front with my intention.

Lord Krishna: That is fine. Play around with different ways of having your intention. Sometimes you will enjoy no intention at all because I am there knowing what it is, which is actually a form of intention in itself.

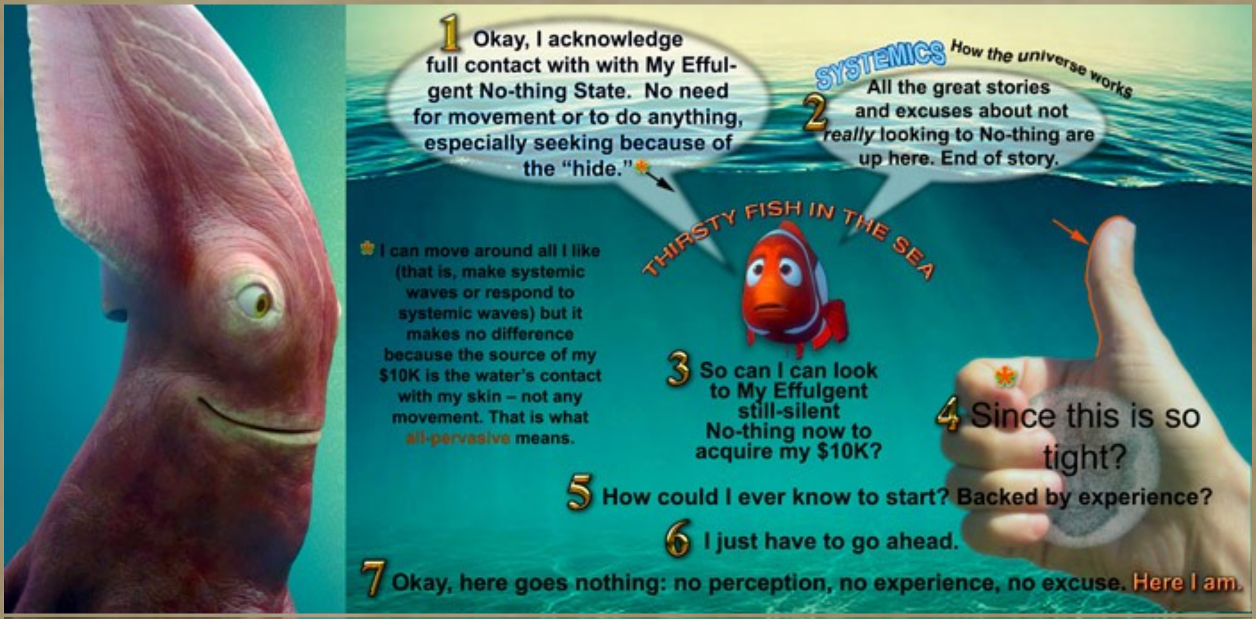
The End
It's very personal.

Update: February 4, 2020, Page 5

February 5, 2020, Page 4-5, Elaboration on Category #1 Command Action.

February 6, 2020, Page 6.

March 30, 2020, Page 6-8.


1 Okay, I acknowledge full contact with with My Effulgent No-thing State. No need for movement or to do anything, especially seeking because of the "hide."*
SYSTEMICS How the universe works
2 All the great stories and excuses about not *really* looking to No-thing are up here. End of story.
THIRSTY FISH IN THE SEA
* I can move around all I like (that is, make systemic waves or respond to systemic waves) but it makes no difference because the source of my $10K is the water's contact with my skin – not any movement. That is what all-pervasive means.
3 So can I can look to My Effulgent still-silent No-thing now to acquire my $10K?
4 Since this is so tight?
5 How could I ever know to start? Backed by experience?
6 I just have to go ahead.
7 Okay, here goes nothing: no perception, no experience, no excuse. Here I am.

3. Perfect Sense Squid Puts To Work True Non-change In The Midst Of Not-true Prank

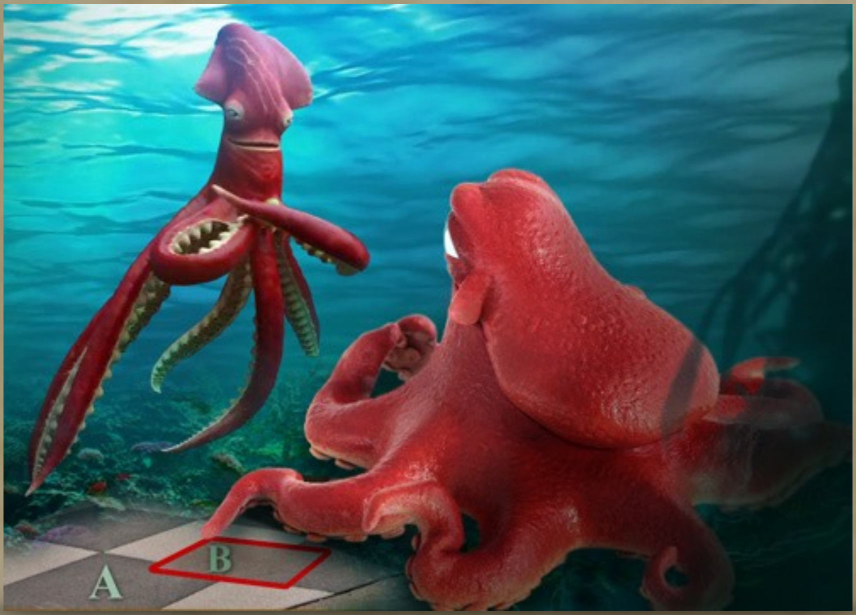
This is a conversation between Perfect Sense Squid, Octo A. Puss, and Lone Shark.

These are the short PDFs: 1 Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , 2 Octo A. Puss And His Stories , 3 Perfect Sense Squid , 4 Logical Lobster , 5 Crab E. Dungeoness 6 Beings, Realms, And Time Division

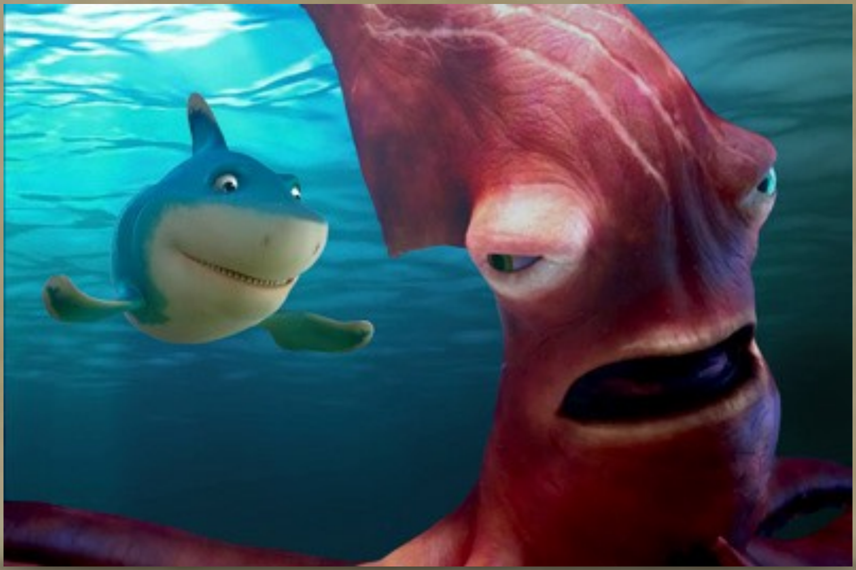
By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com iamtotality@me.com

Version 1, Updated February 2, 2020



Here, Perfect Sense Squid is visiting Octo A. Puss for a lesson in Squid's Non-change attributes versus the covert changing ones which are not true.
Perfect Sense Squid once had a dangerous encounter with Lone Shark.



PSS: "See these marks on my head? I was lucky to get away. I have an issue with the practical application of the non-change facts because of how dangerous sea life is. It's how I find myself here. I see that I am effulgent, but a shark may come around for another pass, and then I'm a sitting duck thinking that I'm effulgent." The fact that shark teeth scarred my flesh is not untrue, nor a prank, but true. However, I can see how the true Facts are important to act on during my ten-minute session.

OAP: This thing where you right now in a practical way, feel disconnected from Who you are, IS the prank. This whole setup where you have to respond and deal with conflicts ***inside*** yourself is not true. We'll take a look at that.

Since the attack, Lone Shark expanded on his line of evolution. He has manifested a human form after becoming pals with Krishna and is now present to interact with Squid much more amiably.

LS: Hi PSS, my teeth are different now, aren't they?

PSS: Oh, I like what you've done with your form. Nice makeover.

LS: I'll contribute to what Octo has to say about the practical use of your non-change Fact. I'm appearing to you only above the shoulders since I'm out of the sea now.

PSS: I prefer you dry as well. You're not still going by the name Lone Shark, are you?

LS: You can call me Lone Sparkle.

OAP: Okay LS, let's start with non-change facts as you apply them for your session, just to make sure you have them applied well there first.

Knowing these non-change facts is like moving around wearing a backpack. The backpack is packed with non-change attributes, and is strapped to you as your Here I am; This is It; now I become… It carries around the details of what ONE thing ***means***, in addition to being ONE thing.

PSS: I see how it has to be true mechanically.

OAP: If, during your second threshold, you need to say to yourself, "It's not true" in order to have resolve, go ahead and tell yourself that. With familiarity will be a quick silent move of your intellect to return to your true attribute stance. Remember, in the second threshold; it's understandable to have an itch. I told you not to torture yourself, but to go ahead and scratch and then come back as quickly as possible. Telling yourself, "It's not true," is stopping to go ahead and scratch the itch. With the familiarity you get from that scratch, should the itch happen again, your intellect will quickly and silently go on for infusion without having to stop again to scratch. "Been there, done that." It's you remembering what you did to solve itch so that you don't have to do it again. That's a form of increasing familiarity/resolve.

PSS: Yes, it's true; I'm perfect integrity.

OAP: Remember how it made perfect sense that you were ONE thing? – how the reason you needed to put aside perception's conclusion to do so made so much perfect sense that you could no longer ignore it?

PSS: Absolutely. Perfect sense. Undeniable. Ridiculously simple.

OAP: Now, without telling me any details, bring to mind something which has the following qualities: Something in your past which you regret the most. A nagging memory that always makes you feel ashamed or makes you cringe. Maybe a dreaded mistake that you never got an opportunity to make right.
With any or all of those in mind, say the words, "That was perfect integrity. It was only a prank. I am nevertheless, perfect integrity."

PSS: Okay, got it. "That was perfect integrity. It was only a prank. I am nevertheless, perfect integrity." (pause) Hmmm. I have to say that I feel a strain inside like I'm dishonest with myself, but there is another force in me attempting to reconcile that ideological contradiction with abstract Fact. That other force is adding to the strain, yet a charming promise of resolve is leading me on.

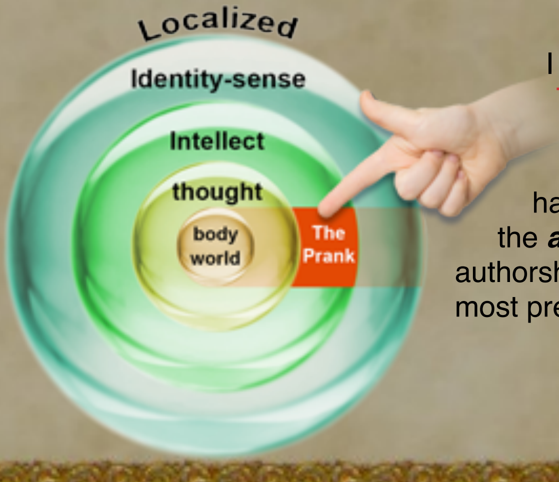
OAP: What I'd like you to do is to go home now, print out the attribute illustration or have it handy on your SquidPhone. Have that charming promise lead the way.

PSS: Are you saying that knowing ONE thing is not enough for practical growth? Wouldn't that be acting like a thirsty squid in the sea?

OAP: ONE thing will take care of all things. It just *seems like* there may become a time when sprinkling fertilizer on your plant helps it grow. That's the First and Third Category of UL info. Consider this fertilizer.

[Next day]

PSS: Okay, now I have a similar experience I had with ONE thing. I have no choice but to soft-pedal perception's conclusion and go on with non-change Fact. The whole picture of existence and why it is so, just makes too much perfect sense. This sober look at the unresolved parts of me seems to get more stirred up even more with stuff I didn't even know was there. It surprised me. "I'm a pathetic undeserving mess," reared its ugly head. During the day, I kept correcting myself with Fact: "No, that's not true – it's only a prank." It's interesting how just a little bit more attention can bring so much resolve.



I could see that all this activity was seated in my intellect. That was the only thing that changed. I watched my intellect move and responded with: "My use of my intellect ***this way*** IS the prank." Then when it happened again, I remained that way and watched it with the ***all-inclusive conclusion*** that it was Krishna's complete authorship integrity knowing exactly what He's doing for the most precious-majestic reason – whatever that may be. I watched that, or as you say, “took it as it came.” I pleasantly agreed.

LS: A joke is a sort of prank. If someone tells you a joke about how the sky is falling, do you run out and shout to everyone that the sky is falling? No. You enjoy the joke and then go about your life as usual. If you hear, “no integrity,” you don’t shout at all the other variations inside yourself during your closed-eyed session for ten minutes. You just go ahead to get the return of your intention.

PSS: As I get used to it in my session, I find that this smart handling of the situation spills out into my daily life. I know it’s not true and just go on. It becomes as automatic as the boundaries were.
The funny thing is that now I’m considering doing things which I thought were bad for me or which I was ashamed of – especially what “others” have been trying to get me to do. I’m freed up with ***only*** the stance that I’m perfect integrity – even if it could be considered bondage – because THIS IS IT.
At first, I told myself, “Sorry, but my individual perfect integrity makes too much sense, just like ONE thing.” “The floor tile did not change color; it was only a prank!” Then I dropped the “sorry” and went on. “This whole setup of me having to respond and deal with conflicts inside myself is not true. It’s me telling myself a story of how the Universe works. End of story.” I feel a charm that I haven’t felt since I was a kid. Boy, how much more do I now appreciate Krishna’s playful nature.
LS, is that one reason you were inspired to transform into your present bodily form?

LS: You answered your own question. Now you have more fully infused and integrated what ONE THING means for the details of your individual life.

PSS: I don’t think I could have done it without the help of the ten-minute command sessions, but you know what? I really don’t care. (smile)

OAP: Tell me, what are you now doing about the threat of sharks. It’s still very real, yes? The teeth marks on your forehead are very real, yes? Sharks are dangerous, lethal, and vicious. Those are listed on the right side list of *untrue* attributes. What if a shark eats you?

PSS: My answer has to expand on the word, “you.” My physical body is like a glove that fits over my astral body. I continue in my astral body to pick up where I left off on my line of expansion. It’s just like going to sleep and waking up the next morning. In the entire scheme of things, it’s not much of a significant change. It’s more like a fresh adventure re-set.

If there is a physical threat to take care of, I’ll balance that with other tasks on my line of expansion, which leads to eventually overriding that threat. Taking care of whatever I can, always right now, is what contributes to that override. Therefore, I just do it. As I keep in mind the biggest picture of my Krishna State realization, everything else falls into place gracefully.

OAP: Sounds like it’s time for you to take what you’ve learned and go it alone. I’d rename you Perfect Integrity Squid, but we’d have to work on those initials or else ur-in trouble. (smile)

NOTHING
The fountainhead of all variations.
All knowing, All seeing, All doing
precious-majestic effulgence

PSS: And if the lack of perfect integrity sense is still there? Well, either the floor tile changed color or not. If not, it doesn't matter if it seems to be a different color. Here I am. This is IT. Now I become…

Earlier, Perfect Sense Squid visited Octo
about an OCD (Obsessive-compulsive disorder).

Octo stays with the Fact of Who Squid is regardless of the nature of his situation.

PSS: I've been having intrusive sexual thoughts. I'm seeing a therapist, but that's done little to help.

OAP: Is there something you don't like about sexuality?

PSS: The thoughts are wildly inappropriate.

OAP: Someone told you that something about sexuality is inappropriate?

PSS: Well, it is if you want to have sex with very young squids.

OAP: Let's go back to ground zero for the facts. All the ocean's water fills those two jars as a metaphysical fact.

That means that full authorship integrity of Who you are fills both; squid contact or not. Your line of expansion, which may include either, full authorship integrity, simply IS. Is that self-validating for you according to mechanical fact?

contact
no contact

PSS: Yes, that's correct because of my non-change facts. I think that I have to do something that I don't want to, or endure any sort of suffering. It's a covert changing attribute that I shouldn't conclude on.

OAP: Yet as there is nothing but Lord Krishna speaking in all things, isn't this issue to have or not have sex with a young squid His 100% precious-majestic intelligence, equally as with anything else? Isn't your suffering based on rejecting that Fact and thus making an enemy inside yourself to deal with?

PSS: Yes, but it really scares me to think about it.

OAP: What scares you is the limits of your localized imagination which can only imagine you getting into trouble by the Sea Police or causing psychological trauma to the young squid – if you act on those boundaries. Also, what scares you is that people will think of you as some kind of sick pervert who deserves a modern-day burning at the stake. So why not instead focus on fulfilling your desire by using My infinite precious-majestic organizing power ***which***

If you were all alone, no one in the Universe besides you, and all was your private dream; in other words, Me, which one would you chose?: A desire to NOT want to have sex with a young squid which you could easily fulfill, or fulfilling your desire to DO have sex with a young squid which is just as easy to fulfill?

Keep in mind that in your virtual state, having sex with a young squid, where that young squid experiences the most wonderful thing it has ever known, a cherished memory for the rest of its life, support from all the Sea Law Enforcement Agencies, praise to you from the young squid's parents, and seen by everyone as a blessing to the whole sea, ALREADY EXISTS in Me. This is why I say that I am everyone's best Friend: from the Saint to the sinner.

ALREADY EXISTS

Now it is your choice to turn Me away or not. Either way is your choice and is 100% what I mean and do.
If you want a quick summation, "Boundaries are the only sin."

PSS: That makes perfect sense. Now that I realize either choice is 100% My Krishna State, my ***not true***** realm being seems not to know which one to choose. Perhaps he can take a Royal Recipient stance and let the best choice happen.

Lord Krishna: Or, you could just go ahead and choose for absolutely no reason at all except that as Me, you are the sole chooser in the Universe. At least you no longer have a monkey on your back, nor are weighted down by pockets full of bricks.

PSS: This conversation must be a return as well because I was just doing sessions for me to be able to solve this seeming dilemma.

Lord Krishna: Yes. I am your return or integration of Me.

Note: Even the concept of a ***prank*, which might justify your considering the right column listed attributes, is not true. The concept of *prank* was presented to accommodate and explain the ***not true*** experience of ignoring Who you are: to accommodate what only ***seems to be***. A prank is not true. If you hear yourself say, “But my realm-being seems to…,” consider your Krishna State truth instead to act on instead.
What IS true: Supreme indivisible all-pervasive precious-majestic intelligent love is true as defined in the left column of attributes. All so-called unresolved experiences (such as an OCD) happens in order to inspire you to find out the truth. Then, even “to find that out” is not true because you always-already know everything. What IS true is that anything that happens is You knowing everything everywhere forever all at once while you act.

* * *

Buggered Beluga Whale complains to Octo about promoting a perverted lifestyle.

BBW: I'm saddened and sickened that you've encouraged Perfect Sense Squid to follow a pedophile lifestyle. How can you justify that?

OAP: That discussion had nothing to do with pedophilia in itself, nor promoting any lifestyle. It had to do with any situation where you're allowing boundaries or a variation to be a blind spot for ignoring Who you are and thus ***not using*** Who you are. The punch that pedophilia carried was a tool used to reveal and sweep away all lesser severe objections you didn't even know you were holding. Above that, it was to show that with your Krishna State, anything can become super-duper regardless of where it came from.

BBW: There are some things that I simply cannot reconcile emotionally. Pedophiles are a filthy abomination.

[Octo sees that Beluga has an obsessive compulsion to hang on certain boundaries at the cost of handling them with Who he is. It's so strong that it repels Beluga's integration of Who. Octo accommodates the disorder instead of trying to "fix" anything wrong. Octo encourages Beluga to take his compulsion to its fulfillment as he did with Squid. He knows that's what Krishna would do in His all-supportive playful sweetness.]

OAP: What are you doing about it?

BBW: You mean, what am I doing about pedophiles?

OAP: Yes.

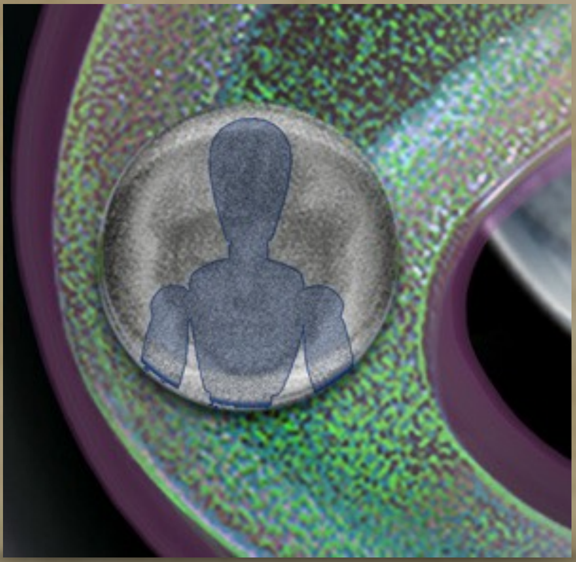
BBW: Nothing. That's Sea Enforcement's job.

OAP: Yet isn't everything your private imagination, all alone? Isn't it up to you to take responsibility for the way things are in your world?

BBW: That's a messy business. I can't be getting my hands dirty with that stuff. It's been shown that pedophiles don't respond to any known therapy. They're worse than drug addicts. The best you can do is lock them up and throw away the key. If that's what they've used astral bargaining for, then let it be on their heads. Anyway, that's a problem too big for just one person to handle even if I wanted to.

OAP: Sea Enforcement is not able to do what is needed to eliminate it from your world. That's why I'm encouraging you to step in with complete Self-knowledge.
I don't know if you had time to read the document about the structure and activity of the Universe, but this illustration is there.

Here is your line of expansion. On it, you find a spot where pedophiles are dirtying your world. It affects ***you*** because the collective mindsets you encounter are ugly ones; those who need to protect themselves from a criminal threat. You move around parents who don't think their children are safe. All public and private institutions have to reflect that problem in their policies. It drags down everyone.



That spot was organized for you on your line of expansion by Your Krishna Part of You Unseen. Above it is shown as a small rectangular portion on your line of expansion.

Remember that you as Krishna love yourself so much that you want "others" to rediscover Who you are. You do that by shutting down perception and putting yourself on a line of expansion to rediscover what always-already is. His area of management is symbolized by the clear tinted sheath slipped over your expanding arrow. It's there for you to interact within a way that furthers your personal integrity by having to deal with boundaries effectively. It's a growth opportunity or expansion opportunity. Remember the short description of the Krishna knowledge which you were introduced to; "Why you are ONE All-Person and then smartest thing to do about it." Let's look into the smartest thing to do about this situation and see if you agree.

BBW: Okay, well, at least you're not telling me that there's no right or wrong and just to accept it as Krishna. No way am I going to be a bliss-ninny liberal.

OAP: Remember on Page 33 of the main text, the part about *The Super-duper Intention*. There was an example of you not having the slightest idea of how you would control sounds to produce a piece of music because it's only known to you as an ideal. In your case, your ideal is to be free of a pedophile world, but the scale and complexity in doing so are beyond your imagination. The text said, "With this kind of magnitude at hand, you would be smart to leave details to Me while you do nothing in your ten-minute session. Acting this way is you being a Royal Recipient of service from Your Krishna Part of You Unseen.

If one chooses to look to their Lord Krishna State for it to be expressed from there, absolutely everything changes to Who Lord Krishna is and what He does as seen in the left column on Page 14 of the main text. You simply are NOT in a position to imagine the details of how such a thing could be so, and there is no reason to have to *dirty your hands* with the details.

If you like, ask yourself, "Is this too big a job for Lord Krishna?" The answer is obvious.
Now you've stepped over your so-called *Emerging Localized*

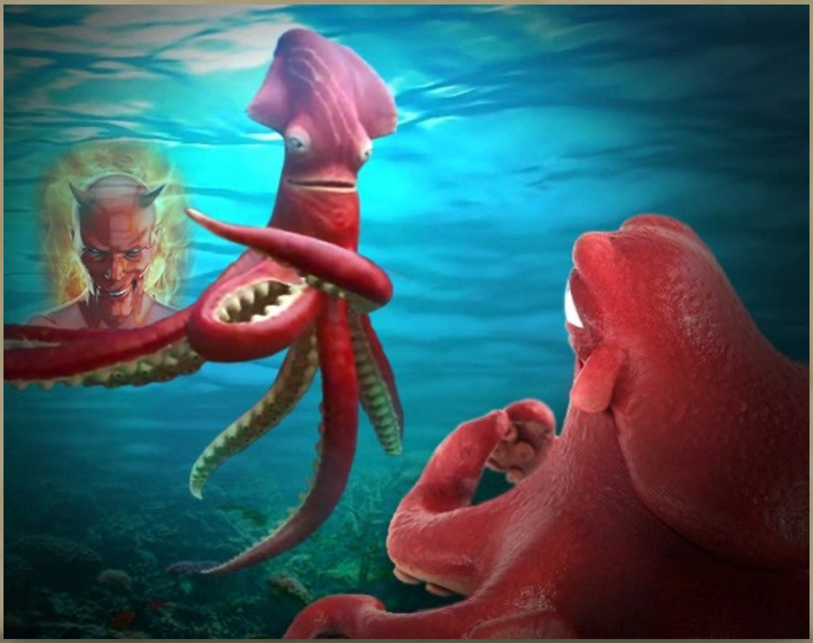
Realm-Being.

BBW: But if I've taken that small rectangle (Page 11) into my Krishna state, aren't I still relating myself to my ELRB? Isn't that like trying to make a silk purse out of a sow's ear? Isn't that polluting my Krishna State with what was merely meant to be a lesson for handling trouble?

OAP: When you take it to your Krishna State, you're taking it to what its true status was in the first place, which is the full integrity of Krishna. "Here I am, THIS IS IT, now I become…" was ***always*** what it was. Then, during your ten-minutes, all you have to do is remain however you find yourself for the anti-pedophile return. During those ten minutes, you can have all the doubts you like that it's too much for one person to handle, and it won't matter. If you forgot, check again why that is so.

BBW: You've got me covered. I'll recheck the text to make sure I'm solid. See you later.

* * *



Perfect Sense Squid seeks advice from Octo
about verbal abuse from family, friends, and colleagues.

PSS: I’ve had patterns of abusers, ranging from family members, friends, significant others, and so on. I understand that this is Me doing what I love. I go to my sessions in order to rise above it, but recently I’ve been feeling more overburdened. The bullying doesn’t seem to want to go away, and it keeps on presenting itself. I can’t help but react with anger, especially privately.

I’m wondering if I can do some sort of spell, for example, to bind it while keeping my priority of being One All-Person?

OAP: Right now, within this situation, are you in physical danger?

PSS: No, not now. That was only when I was younger.

OAP: Good. Because if you were, the first thing we would do is involve the appropriate law enforcement. The part of the ocean you live in is a democracy where you are lawfully entitled to protection as its citizen. Since you’re not in any physical danger, you don’t have a responsibility to yourself to involve outside enforcement authorities or take personal measures to protect yourself from bodily injury.

PSS: I've been trying to act as proper and upright as I can, especially knowing the truth.

OAP: All you need to do is take care of this inside yourself. And you know what? All alone, no one else in the Universe besides you, you’re telling me your story of how the Universe works. That’s all. Everything is changeable, and the only way you know about anything is your private thoughts and feelings inside yourself. Have you ever changed your thoughts?

PSS: Yes.

OAP: Then I recommend that you take that ***all the way*** right here, right now. This is Category Three of UL info. Favor that in any way you can.

PSS: Got it.

The End

All of
existence
Me

4. Logical Lobster Puts On Her Complex Thinking Cap

This is a conversation between Logical Lobster and
Octo Alliwisheshrimp Puss.

These are the short PDFs: 1 Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , 3 Perfect Sense Squid , 4 Logical Lobster , 5 Crab E. Dungeoness

By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com iamtotality@me.com

Version 2, Updated January 21, 2020

LL: Hi Octo. I’m a friend of Lone Sparkle. He sent me to talk to you about a big project I have. I want to start a marine sanctuary complex on a Mid-Pacific island.

OAP: That does sound big. Give me the details.

LL: Here’s the big part; the island doesn’t exist yet. I want to fabricate it instantly out of thin air and about the size of San Francisco. Then I want to staff it with sea creatures who take human

form, including a human form for myself. I spoke a little bit about it with Lone Sparkle. He said the complex could easily cost ten-billion dollars. He also added that he mentioned it to JP and that JP recommended monumental architecture, which could quadruple the cost to forty billion even with the efficiency of 3-D printing. The closest example of architecture, even though a bit drab, is the 19th century Beaux-Arts style. Here are some examples.

Then there is the issue of how the rest of the world would react. The military-industrial complex of various countries would want to approach our shores with their agendas. There's also the issue of how the island attaches to the ocean floor and how our weight effects the tectonic plates.

OAP: Oh, this is so much fun. It sounds like you could be emboldened a bit more in your Krishna Identity stance over and above systemics. That massive amount of money is fine, yet if you're fabricating a non-volcanic island origin land mass, and giving a range of sea-creatures human form, you might as well fabricate the facility directly from your Virtual State and bypass the purchase of supply-and-demand industrial-age resources. You'll also have an interesting public relations project on your hands. The world's spy planes and satellites are going to love scrutinizing you closely. They'll want to know how you performed your supernatural accomplishments.

LL: We'll hand them the UL documents. (smile)

OAP: You'll also have to convince people that you aren't aliens here to take over their world. (smile)

LL: Some of those points have been challenging in my creative thought.

OAP: There you are sitting with eyes closed in a session. Okay, you've had your intention for the marine complex – and I do mean complex. (smile) Now you close your eyes for infusion from your Krishna Virtual State. Why are you acting like you're ONE All-Person who runs the entire universe? Why can you do this?

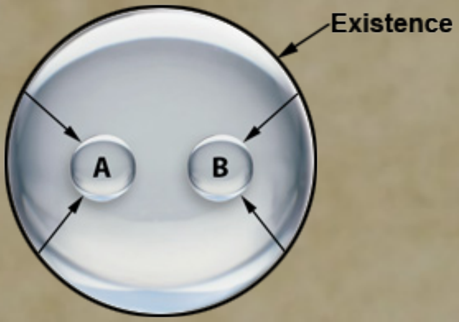
Not that you would interrupt your session to inquire why you can do this unless you're somewhere in the second threshold, but we'll do it this once to test yourself.
You've heard the words; THIS IS IT, here I AM, now I become.

Let's start with THIS IS IT. What does that mean?

LL: Hmm, that must have to do with the fact that ONE thing never stops being ONE thing and that it's all-inclusive. That means whatever is happening is IT.
The ocean is the ocean. Every part is the whole. Okay, so what?

OAP: It means that any time you like, everything can be kept as simple as ONE thing. Wave your hand over it all as ONE thing no-thing. That is where everything is coming from. You don't need any variations as validation. There is nothing to seek. Like the microscope and eye analogy, there is nothing to look at. You'll know you're acting unnecessarily complex if you find yourself trying to seek some-thing.

First, let's go back to why everything is ONE thing. Anything that exists is existence. Two or more things exist. You've got an ant and you've got the vast Milky Way Galaxy. Both exist so that they ***are*** existence. That means they have existence in common. Existence is ONE thing because the word is a common denominator associated with whatever you bring up to talk about. It looks like this diagrammatically:



Now let's just pause for a while and make sure this is as simple as IT is shown here. Close your eyes as you would in a session. There you are: existence, right? Okay, that's a no-brainer.

But you (A) are not the vast Milky Way Galaxy (B), only an ant in the scheme of things, right? You're only A and not B as seen in the diagram. In other words, you just belong to existence, but aren't the whole of existence. Then why say, THIS IS IT?

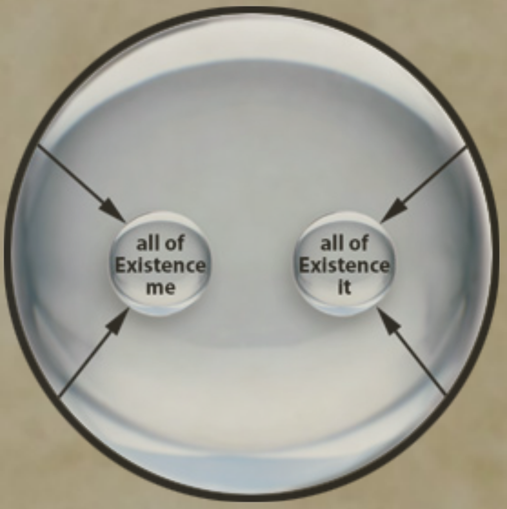
You are ONE thing because you belong to it, but you in yourself aren't the whole of it, which means that you aren't what includes the Milky Way, right? Anyone can see and experience that for themselves. Look down at your body. It's not the Milky Way Galaxy. There is something which picks up and leaves off to make a separation so that you are "not" something else, only that little ant in the scheme of things.
So, if ONE all-inclusive thing never stops being ONE all-inclusive thing, there has to be something meta-physical going on that isn't being experienced. The same response may come: Okay, so what?

Let's close our eyes again and sit there silent. Why can't you say THIS IS IT which includes the Milky Way Galaxy and whatever else exists? Keep sitting there for a while. You may say, "Sure, no problem. It's not my experience, but yes, it's true."

Wait, we just said that what you experience is not necessarily true? Then why can't there be a fact that you never stop being the whole of existence which includes the Milky Way Galaxy even when all you experience is an insignificant ant in the scheme of things?

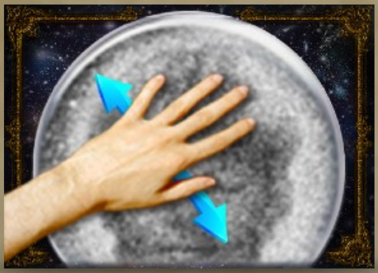
Continue to close your eyes again and sit there silent; again to acquire your marine complex. If you were the whole of existence, everything everywhere forever all at once, which includes where land comes from, getting the marine complex would be a snap, right? You are all the people who are on your staff and who visit your complex, where their thoughts come from, which makes them act the way they do. You are the building construction, the tank system holding sea creatures, the digital bits in the media systems which show up on hard drives and monitors of all the people watching you.

So what can you know beyond, "So what?" There would have to be a greater meaning to existence as indivisible and all-pervasive than what you were conceiving it as. It would look like this:



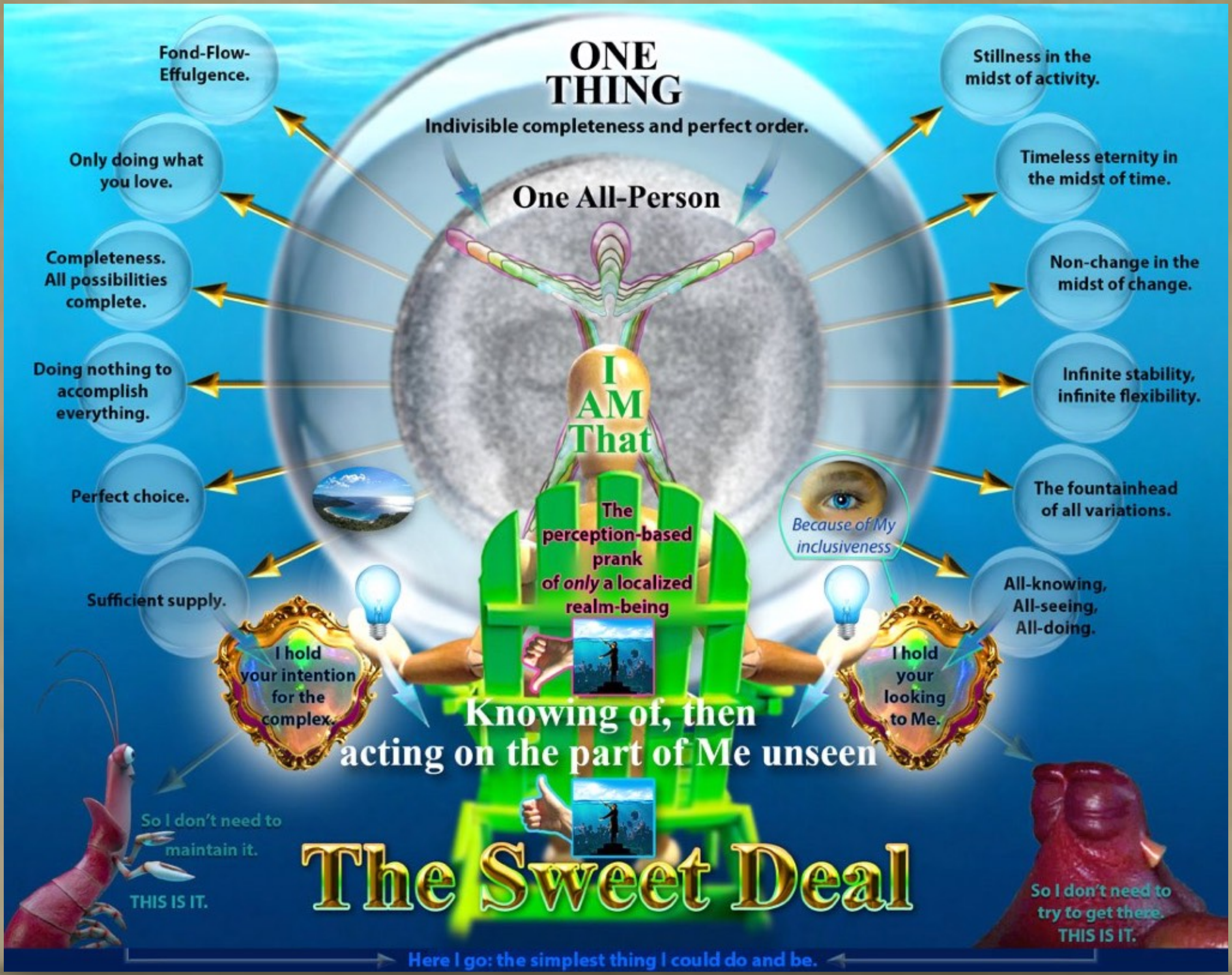
All of Existence Me

But we just said that there are not two existences. So who gets it? Me or IT? Well, if all existence fills Me, then everything is Me, including all IT's. In other words, Me is the identity of all IT's regardless of experience.



There you are: all of existence. Wave your hand over all of You. You're essentially meta-physical. If you need to respond (inside yourself) to anything or do anything more for your sea project, you're acting like a thirsty lobster in the sea. It's a prank of perception. Don't act on it. Don't go there. Stay firm in silent completeness ***Sea Me*** Who simply IS. Wave your hand over your Virtual State and all its completeness attributes. That's Who is sitting there.

Let's put it all together in an image that supports the Sweet Deal. Take time to look it over.


ONE THING
Indivisible completeness and perfect order.
One All-Person
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
I AM That
The perception-based prank of only a localized realm-being
Because of My inclusiveness
I hold your intention for the complex.
I hold your looking to Me.
Knowing of, then acting on the part of Me unseen
So I don't need to maintain it.
THIS IS IT.
The Sweet Deal
So I don't need to try to get there.
THIS IS IT.
Here I go: the simplest thing I could do and be.

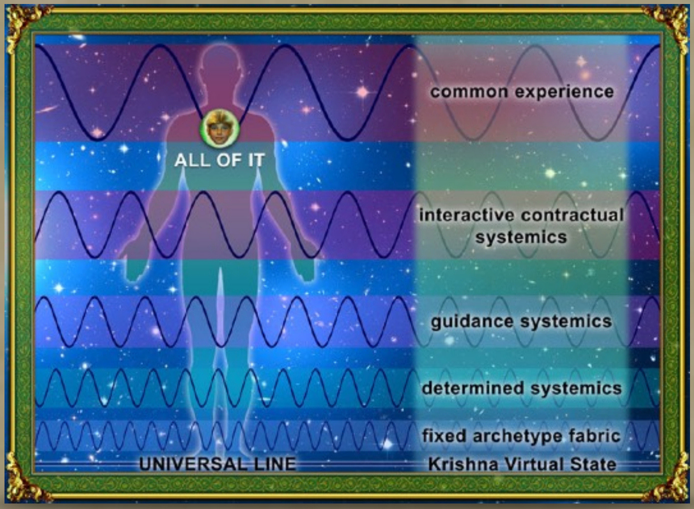
Notice the conductor image inside. With thumbs up and down, I'm showing that you're held responsible, whether you're aware it or not, for ***not*** knowing and acting on ***the rest of you*** unseen. And when you agree to do nothing for your complex, your orchestra plays/obeys. You're not just sitting there like a bump on a log. (smile) I got the impression that you might have felt like a bump on a log and therefore were wasting your time. There are only two alternatives to respond with: to strain and struggle with your realm-being faculties, or to give up and try something else. You've been conditioned to believe that if you don’t do anything, ***nothing will happen*** – that you haven’t earned or don't deserve results.

LL: Yes! That image makes me want just to sit and enjoy Who I am for the complex to unfold. I’m going to take it home and come back in a week to see you.
With this free rein, let’s call my new robed human form Lady Liberty. LL or Lil for short. (smile)

OAP: (a week later) Tell me of your adventures.

LL: Out of nowhere, I saw three sharks coming at me; jaws ready to devour. I thought to myself, “I can do this.” Instantly the three transformed into three lovely humans with gracious open arms. At the same instant, my form also became human. They showered me with hugs and kisses. We breathed easily under water. Beneath my feet, I felt sand rising. It was the beach of our island taking form. Instantly we were dry. They knew their Krishna State. It was as if we always knew each other and we picked up right where we left off without anything needing to be said.

Along with a good round of laughs, our collective contractual agreement was revealed. We decided that the island should remain invisible to everyone else until we are ready to invite guests. From us three, we went back into the sea and recruited the rest of our staff; 108 more. In addition to our original three, that makes 111. That’s symbolic of how variations, creation-maintenance-dissolution, are ONE thing. Walking around in our birthday suits, as we did with our sea-creature bodies, we decided that simple one-piece robes would be good to get used to. Contact with various surfaces seemed more comfortable that way. It would also be easier on the expectations of our



guests. Before that, however, we carefully examined the intricacies of each other's nude human forms, as we would have done with our old sea-creature forms. We gazed at each other's forms as gifts of works of art from the higher vibration part of us unseen.

Our bodies don't require caloric nutrition. We have no digestive system nor the need for ongoing body hydration. That's cared for by the organizing intelligence of our higher-vibration bodies directly influencing the physical. Sleep is also not required for the same reason. We still eat and drink, but only confection-type substances which take instant form at times to celebrate delightful flavors, textures, and aromas. We have a navel, but it serves only a cosmic purpose. We merrily go on our way to enjoy deciding what should come next with very little consideration of process. There are other interesting functions of our bodies, yet I won't mention them since JP's readers, with remnants of judgmental boundaries, may not be comfortable hearing of them. We have a guy sourced from a Nudibranch Gastropod Mollusk who likes to remain nude all the time, and that's fine with us. We appreciate Krishna's intelligence and quality material expressed in his appendages.

You might say that we're now back-stage getting ready to put on our show. As far as privacy and security, invisible higher vibration beings are manning our perimeter to manage who passes into our borders intelligently. Visiting craft may find their course turning back home if their motives are not life-supporting or genuine. Some observer's audio-visual devices or various industrial-age instruments may not function as expected. All micro-organisms, including insects, and toxic substances, dissolve back to no-thing as any animate or inanimate objects enter our space. This includes anything in the atmosphere as it enters our perfectly calm and pleasant micro-climate. Our forest-garden plant life, like us, doesn't require conventional nutrients and hydration to survive. In this way, our plant life remains permanently decorative. Just like our head hair and nails, it requires no grooming or maintenance. Our nature spirits are given a much more open and broader range of magical responsibility.

Our human guests will not only be able to view our aquariums but be able to enter and breathe naturally under-water with their garments undisturbed by the presence of water. Walkways and moving shell-like pods to sit in will guide their journey through the full range of ocean life. For the time our guests are resident, their body maintenance systems will remain magically automated, so that guest services remain at an elegant minimum. Our physical plant requires no plumbing, sewage, or sanitation services. Nothing gets dusty or dirty.

On Page 32 of the main text, a reference was made to super-duper music. We now have that wafting through our monumental halls. I don't have a recording, but here is an example of conventional music from your world which relates as a *prior magnitude* of the super-duper music we're now performing. It's the same grand graceful aesthetic of Beaux-Arts architecture.

OAP: Wonderful. This will be a great resort complex, as well. Disney World is going to have some catching up to do. Keep me updated.

LL: Consider yourself on permanent VIP Pass status. Okay, more to come later.

The End

M Guide
T Host

5. Crab E. Dungeoness Has A Problem With Spirit Guides And Soul Contracts

This is a conversation between Crab E. Dungeoness (CED)
and Octo Alliwisheshrimp Puss (OAP).

These are the short PDFs: 1 Octo A. Puss Puts On His Thinking Cap , 2 Octo A. Puss And His Stories , 3 Perfect Sense Squid , 4 Logical Lobster , 5 Crab E. Dungeoness , 6 Beings, Realms, And Time Division

By John Paolucci

www.johnpaolucci.com **iamtotality@me.com**

Version 1, Updated February 2, 2020

Crab complains that everything up to Page 22 of the main text was rooted in common-sense mechanical explanations, but after that, he's struggling to adapt himself to ideas that are "out there"; specifically Spirit Guides and Soul Contracts.

CED: I'm stressing over this bizarre wishy-washy crap.

So, Octo comes along to lead him through steps so that Crab can know it for himself.

Crab agrees to listen but doesn't expect much.

OAP: Let me ask you first if you are okay with everything having an all-pervasive reference field.

CED: Yes.

OAP: That follows that everything is ONE thing? And since it's indivisible, all of it fills the container you call you, which makes you ONE All-Person?

CED: Yeah, I don't have a problem with how that logic flows.

OAP: Then since you, as ONE All-Person are complete, those who find themselves as limited and localized, are on a line of expansion to rediscover that they are always-already ONE All-Person?

CED: Yes.

OAP: It seems reasonably clear that the world is older than you and continues after you die. Is that easy for you to accept?

CED: Anyone can see that.

OAP: You've seen a lot of people die who had no clue of ONE All-Person, not even to mention attaining it, right?

CED: Sure. The ocean is full of them.

OAP: The next inquiry should be: Those people die, are gone, and missed for good, never have a chance to attain returning to their ONE All-Person State? In other words, there is an experiment of individuals going on with a possible dooms-day outcome, where rediscovery is pre-maturely cut? They dissolve for good back to the common denominator?

CED: If I were Lord Krishna in His private dream, and loved My fullness so much that I wanted others to rediscover that's Who they are, I would have no reason to stop short. That would not be My Fond-Flow-Effulgence. That would not express My non-change attributes.

OAP: But as free-will agents, couldn't it be left up to their responsibility to fail? Even if they never heard of it, and thus fail, that's still somehow their responsibility?

CED: Well, either I as Lord Krishna, in My FFE, intend them to rediscover Me or not. Failures would only be localized variations for free will agents to experience within My plan for them to rediscover Who they are. Okay then, there has to be some continuity operating outside of the normal physical life I know of if they're going to fulfill the purpose of returning to their ONE All-Person State even after they die.

OAP: Your ONE All-Person State is metaphysically abstract since it means living all-pervasiveness amid boundaries. (all of the ocean fills the two jars) Wouldn't it follow then, that on the way to fulfillment to their ONE All-Person State, it would include expanding through states which become more metaphysical, and thus are highly likely to include something beyond what you usually perceive with your physical senses?

CED: Yes. If I acknowledge what ONE All-Person means, then I can't argue with that.

OAP: Okay then, an unbroken inevitable continuity back to your ONE All-Person state is a Fact of your Krishna non-change attributes. Issue finished?

CED: Sure, that makes sense. Yes.

OAP: Good. Now let's talk about rates of vibration. You agreed that ONE All-person is the highest rate of vibration which permeates all, and that there are slower or more localized rates of vibration? Less localized beings have to reside in a realm of the same rate of vibration to interact with that realm? So if you leave this physical realm, yet continue toward ONE All-Person-ship, it must be via a higher vibration body in a higher vibration realm where you can leave the lower vibrations behind to continue?

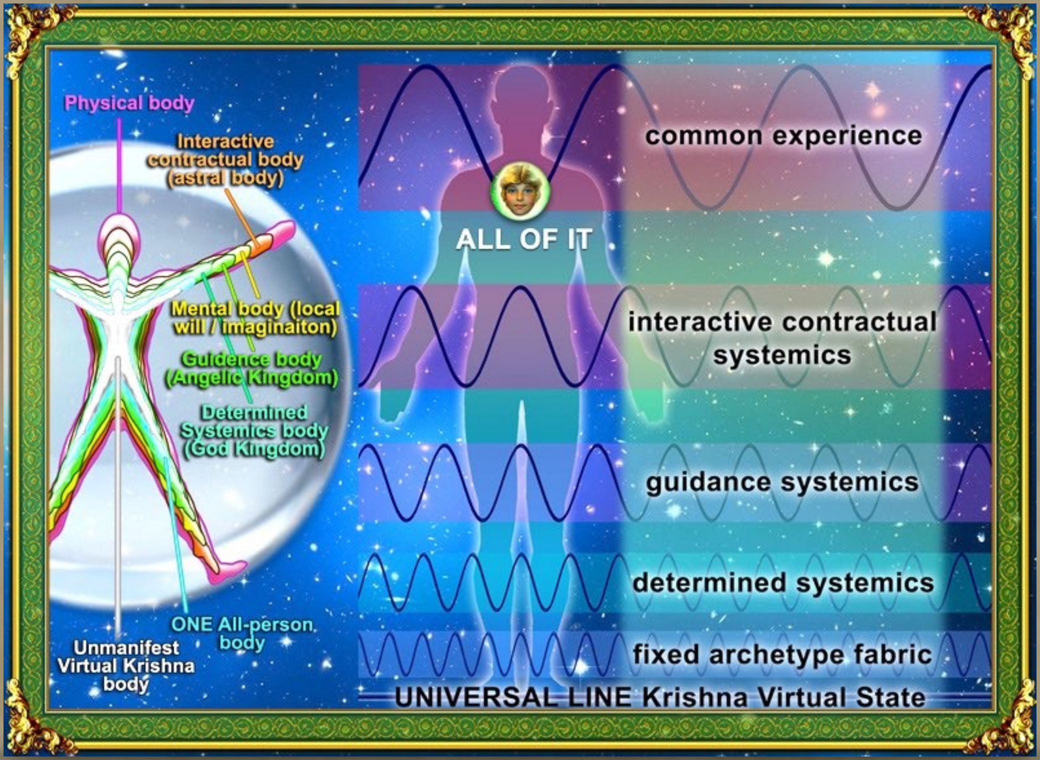
CED: That's a big jump for me to swallow, but yes, it fits into the big picture of vibrations from lower to higher. By the way, do you know how to open a jar of shrimp?

OAP: Let's stay on topic.

CED: Uh, okay. Sorry.

OAP: For the sake of having a name to use, let's call the next the Astral. Okay?

CED: Okay. Astral means, *about or proceeding from the stars.* That suggests something originating from more than, or outside of, only the earth.


Physical body
Interactive contractual body (astral body)
Mental body (local will / imaginaiton)
Guidence body (Angelic Kingdom)
Determined Systemics body (God Kingdom)
ONE All-person body
Unmanifest Virtual Krishna body
ALL OF IT
common experience
interactive contractual systemics
guidance systemics
determined systemics
fixed archetype fabric
UNIVERSAL LINE Krishna Virtual State

OAP: Having a place to expand is all about forgetting Who you are right? Higher realms, closer to the highest vibration, would necessarily reveal more about Who you are. That means a place less farther to expand to get to your goal, as well as being ***more in on*** the hide-and-seek game, right?

CED: Sure.

OAP: Either that continuity goes on another place only, or people come back (incarnation) and get another chance to get it right. Okay?

CED: Okay.

OAP: So if you're going to acquire the fullest and broadest opportunity to refine your realm-being faculties, which means the most demanding placement, where would you go to do that?

CED: I'd go to the lowest vibration where I don't know who the hell I am or what's going on.

OAP: Good. So now you have a reason to return to the physical plane?

CED: Oooh, yes, I see what you mean.

OAP: Upon entering the Astral, there are going to be individuals who host newcomers, just like any other location where some amount of organization is needed to keep the place functioning for the purpose it serves – just like moving to any new residence on earth. Okay?

CED: Uh, okay.

OAP: These more experienced "higher-ups" are in a position to give you practical advice: more specifically, how to play the expansion game with the biggest bang for your buck – I mean shrimp, right?

CED: Yes. You're also making me hungry.

OAP: And while doing so, knowing the game, whatever they tell you is going to set you up to play that game for the greatest forward reward or progress on your line of expansion, right? That means even if they know the full game, they're not going to reveal the whole thing to you, but let you figure out as much of it as you can with your realm-being faculties. That's all a part of *you* refining your faculties to sit on the throne as ONE All-Person eventually, right?

CED: Yes.

OAP: Good. Localized realm-beings, who are unaware that everything is their private dream, make demands on themselves to get what they want, right?

CED: Yes. I'd give one of my claws to have that shrimp right now.

OAP: So you would likely bargain or make trade-offs as a price to pay for making more progress on your line of expansion, right?

CED: Yes. (drooling)

OAP: Do you think those beings would allow you to do that even though they know it’s unnecessary – for the sake of engaging your realm-being faculties?

CED: Yes.

OAP: And who would have the clout to make those bargains pay?

CED: The higher-ups who have a hand in systemics.

OAP: So we can call them Hosts or Messenger Guides?

CED: Okay, fine. Yes. Let’s say I’ve bargained with my Hosts to be an abuser of the ocean. I don’t want to do horrible things, but I do it anyway. And now I read all the UL texts. Can I change it?

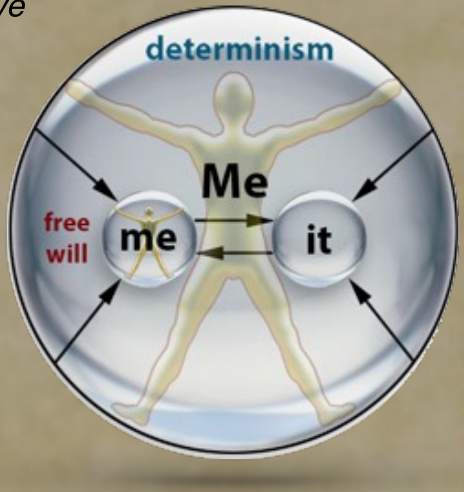
OAP: Yes, if you bargained to introduce yourself to knowledge on earth which would override another bargain. From a more localized point of view, a lesser truth point of view, it depends on how carefully you consider the UL material. A more complete truth about free will to change anything is that it’s determined. All you know is that right now; you have the very real experience to choose whatever you want to change. It works. (smile)

Your very real experience of being free to choose that question was determined always-already because You as ONE All-Person see, know, and do everything everywhere forever all at once.
That's what it means when You're the authorship of a detail called time-space along with everything else equally.

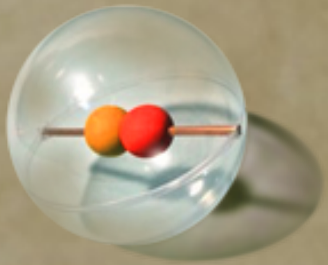
Free will is a construct of determinism like any other variation.

You never stop being determinism even when You *seem to have* free will – even when you *seem to be* a victim of an ***it***.

CED: Oooooooh heavy, but it makes perfect mechanical sense. That diagram speaks a thousand words.



OAP: And how can you know ONE person is like that?



CED: Because two or more things require a common reference field, and then, the result of that Fact is what you covered in the main text.

OAP: Now you've trace astral bargaining and higher beings back to ONE thing. Now you know that there must be intermediate realms to bridge the gap from common experience to being ONE All-Person.

CED: Yummy. Now I'll be the ONE Who determined that open jar of shrimp and with no bargain or demands. Here goes No-thing – The Sweet Deal.

* * *

Crab E. Dungeoness Makes A Discovery

Crab E. heard a quote in a UL post: "A 'part of you unseen' Host is present and willing to lift you up out of 'the way things are,' right where you are, regardless of the state of your mind, body, and world — requiring absolutely nothing from you for it to be brought forth into local perception-events-experience. For the transition to be smooth, and everything concerned in good spirits.

Hear His tap on your shoulder? THIS IS IT. Everything too good to be true, yet true, exists as a structural reality.” He decided to act on it.

CED: I looked to ONE-thing No-thing for it because I knew even Hosts were coming from that. Such a radical experience was a big jump for me. And sure enough, all the excuses came out of the woodwork for why it was unlikely to happen. “If something like this could happen to a messed-up clodhopper like me, I’d be hearing stories of it from others.”

I couldn’t resist hanging out in the second threshold for a while to correct myself and get used to these conflicts being *actually* No-thing. I scratched some big itches and then came back to my ten-minutes. I would go, “Well, here goes nothing.” Then all sorts of “somethings” invaded my space while doing that. But since they were actually No-thing pretending to be something, it made no difference to me and was not a barrier. For all practical purposes, I was looking to No-thing. That’s from where my return was coming. With that, there was nothing to change. I was “there.” What more could I ask for? As I accomplished this during my session, I carried the memory of doing that into my outer actions. It was very straightforward to do; I just acknowledged that simple Fact and the conflict vanished like a shadow exposed to light.

After my session, I was laying down, enjoying that elegant inclusive simplicity. Next, I was lifted up into an immeasurably high place above me. Flocks of transparent, shimmering beings arced across the sky, and then came back to form a circle around a figure that was clearly their inspiration. That presence touched me like rain you feel on your skin but doesn’t get you wet. I became *it*. I couldn’t look at it because “at” suggests a separation which did not exist. Then I spoke to myself. I instantly understood that it was true: Here I am, the Topic Host of Krishna Realization. I knew so in the same way that I knew that the world around me was real, not some fantasy. It changed everything, shifting the world around me into a higher octave, a higher vibration. The message came instantly in an explosion of light, color, love, and beauty that blew through me like a sweet wind. I was able to instantly and effortlessly understand concepts that would have taken me eons to fully grasp in my earthly life.

I am the Topic Host of Krishna Realization, who incarnated as an ignorant crab. Now was the time to return to my Throne, again surrounded by my shimmering Court. I next divided myself into two beings, one who remains in his unbounded Celestial abode, and another who continues as a crab, but no longer *just* a crab.

This crab now never leaves that abode, just as the Human form Krishna never leaves his all-pervasive Cosmic State. I have some entertaining adventures to bring back to my ocean friends. Octo is going to love hearing of plans for him directly from the horse’s mouth. The big picture is that nothing has really changed. I am the same ONE thing I always have been. Only now experience is My Cosmic Krishna Fond-Flow-Effulgent playground with no more crabbiness.

The End

The big two: Sex and money.

Updated March 28, 2022

Sex:

"Urine and feces are down there, so it's dirty. Any action involving it is doing the dirty."

"Knowing it's 100% Lord Krishna doesn't change it from being dirty. It is what it is."

"It makes me lose control of my willpower. It makes me stray from virtue." {Control is the main foundation of personal integrity. A prized attribute is 'being cool.' Personal integrity is a highly sought-after attribute. If others see someone slip on a banana peel, they laugh. The other person's lack of integrity heightens their own by contrast and thus, they feel good. The same happens if they see another's pants bulge with a banana shape. Lack of personal control is the basis of shame. Anytime something caused a person to lose control, the person resents it. They'll either become mean or scared.

Those who revolt against social norms and agree that sex-related activity is taboo, will snicker or laugh at sexual references. Joke: A breast implant doctor is having a two-for-one sale today.

One effective way to revolt against social norms is to express sexual references or physical displays blatantly. Often they're referred to as 'misbehaving themselves.' Therefore, sex is often associated with misbehavior. *Fooling around* means sex with another partner.

In a high percentage of Hollywood movies, something always bad happens after sex. This is especially true if it involves a Jewish filmmaker. Joke: What do you call Jewish foreplay? Twenty minutes of guilt.

"That's the reason I cheated on my partner." {'cheat' requires a previous binding agreement; a self-imposed constraint as a preventative measure against lack of personal integrity. Contractual agreements presume that constraints are necessary for practical, dependable harmonious living. And of course, they are, depending on how complete is a person's Self-knowledge.}

"There's a price to pay for anything enjoyable. That's how life works; give and take."

For those who conservatively define the role of private parts as solely elimination and reproduction, anything else is a perversion of nature or a violation of God's law. They hold themselves to this one layer of truth.

If a person has little education, little talent, or shallow professional experience, it means that inherent physical issues will occupy a greater percentage of their attention, due to the absence of anything else. Consequently, sex will occupy a greater percentage of their attention. They're referred to as a low-life. A low-life is a person who is considered morally unacceptable by their community. It follows that sex is associated with low-life. Shame follows often for that reason.

The phrase, "oh fuck," carries a lot of weight and finds itself in much of today's cinematic drama. After reading the above information, you'll see exactly why and how it's such a popular and effective expression. It means fault, faulty, annoying harm, or wickedness. *"Don't be such a dick." "You're a fucking cunt." "You fucking pervert!"* Such is an optimal resource for the required quarreling of an Iron Age. The expansion constraints are what they need to give them the greatest free responsibility to manage their lives. Harsh conditions are there to help people behave themselves in the absence of Complete Self-knowledge.

* * *

Money:

"*Whoa, where did you get all that money? Did you steal it?"* Acquisition of money is often associated with dishonor.

The biggest factor in criminal behavior is money. Money is thus often associated with bad behavior or risky behavior. Money is often associated with trying to get something for nothing or exploiting others. Mafia excuse: *"It's just business, nothing personal."*

"I've seen perfectly good people are ruined by money." Money will allow people not required to be kind or accommodating to get what they want. They can afford to shrug off, turn a blind eye, disrespect, or disobey others. Others will relate to them for their money, not who they are. They can end up lonely and alienated.

Money can widen one's range of influence. More influence and responsibility expose weaknesses such as impatience, greed, vengeance, drug abuse, and more opportunities to express sexuality that one concludes is wrong. *"Flashing my big wad of cash, I can get laid every day. I'm going to use my money to fuck over my enemies."*

"With enough money, I won't have to ever worry about anything again." Money can expose immature, unrealistic expectations that set one up for disappointment and despair.

People, especially the middle class, hesitate to talk about money so as not to reveal the possibility of being financially reliant on family, friends, or the government.

The ultimate solution: Who you are.

The Super-duper Intention. October 12, 2020 (legacy)

Now on to something quite fun. Let's say that you desire to compose a piece of music. You've heard other composers suggest little bits here and there of what might point in that direction, but you know that what you want is leaps and bounds better than all that.

All you can do is compare it to many pizzas you have eaten. There was a pizzeria that served one which was unlike you have ever tasted. You couldn't believe it; "Wow, where have you been all my life! I had no idea a pizza could be such an amazing experience." The desired piece of music is the same magnitude as that super pizza, but you don't know what that music sounds like. All you know is its magnitude as a concept.

Then, in the rest of you, Me, the complete part of You unseen, you know it always already exists because you've just heard its representative vibration as desire. I just tapped you on the shoulder to let you know what is ready to go.

You don't have the slightest idea of how you'd control sounds to produce it. But is it that much different from knowing how to create a $10K bill? The exact pulp that goes into making the paper, the type of ink, the right serial number, and so on? There's no way you're going to want to care about control over those results. It's good enough that it already exists in Me. The music piece is just an example of a more abstract boundary. With this kind of magnitude at hand, you'd be smart to leave details to Me while you do nothing in your Ten-minute Session. Acting this way is you being a Royal Recipient of service from Your Krishna Part of You Unseen.

Here's another fun thought about magnitude. You've heard some description of Me and what a great guy I must be because of My non-change attributes. They're everyone's treasure. Multiply that a million-fold. You just heard that million-fold representative vibration, right? You also know that I'm completeness so that the million-fold can't be absent. I'll let you think about that. (smile) This is why I say that on your line of expansion, there's infinite expansion beyond your wildest imagination.*

*I purposely chose a controversial topic in the text about Squid. It gets the point across that there's no way you could even begin to imagine how such an ideal situation (described broadly in the text) could be organized, nor what it would look like. There's no record of such a thing in this world, only a present ugly situation that requires it to be illegal at best. For the ten-thousand, there are only ugly-acting people who go to jail for counterfeiting.

There's something that you think you might like, but presume it's utterly impossible. Plus, all kinds of evidence against it is warning you of trouble. You'll imagine air-tight stories heard inside yourself, which dissuade you from acting. However, remember: Your observation leads to conclusion, and conclusion is a command which sustains results. I can gracefully organize anything with all the perceived localized perfection you could ever want, as an experiential result because I'm independent of systemics.

ATWA PAGE SIXTEEN.

THE OPTION OF LEAST EFFORT. (Edited 2022)

Completeness means that along with everything else, the following exists, available for you to use if you will: "Having to do nothing as your way of results." The intention of having to do absolutely nothing as your complete means whereby is a command just like any other command taken and processed by the part of you unseen - just as easily. Content (in the proof loop) is processed and returned regardless of content's nature or scale. That is a very smart content of attention. It takes advantage of the furthest extent of efficiency.

That is especially relevant in two instances. One, if you're a person with a "soggy cardboard mind" who finds it difficult to concentrate on abstract principles. Second, if demands on your life insist you keep busy or constantly distracted so that you "don't have time for this stuff." You can let either of these be your complete means-whereby for your ideal fresh return. Now you're putting to work "the way things are" to work for you. Let them have you completely if they want you so bad. Let them be your way of results to get your dreams. Does this sound too good to be true? Completeness means everything too good to be true is true and is available upfront to use. Only if you don't know about it you won't use it. The fact that you're concerned you don't have what it takes means you know about it and want to use it. That's all the part of you unseen needs to take and process. Then let that part of you know you don't intend to even lift a finger for results. That is content of attention as a command. Good deal?

Now you have no excuse to say that putting existence to work is beyond your means. You now have a plan of action without action. This option is available to you as standard equipment because you're always the master of the Universe. You need do nothing for it to be so.

If you have a headache, your stomach hurts, you're too tired to think, or whatever, have that be your complete means-whereby to acquire your dreams. If you have an amputated arm, let that be your way of results to be a great pianist.

Do you know of anyone bold, daring, and presumptuous enough to just sit effortlessly as the way to achieve their dreams? Or to just go right on doing what keeps them busy? I sure don't. It's utterly outrageous for any semblance of conventional wisdom. But you can't ignore the simple fact that all of existence fills the container you call "you." Because existence is all-inclusive wherever it is, all of the ability to get all results is resident in you and at your command. In other words, you can get to anywhere *from* anywhere. The people who thought the earth was flat didn't allow themselves to sail out and discover new continents; they were scared they'd fall off the edge into the big abyss. Almost everyone on this planet doesn't know there is a complete solid dependable surface to move out on called complete existence. They would never dare consider putting the option of least effort to the test.

The next time you're standing in line and have nothing to do but wait anyway, try applying "having to stand in line" as your way of results for whatever is your ideal return. You'll neither stand there like a helpless victim forced to stand in line nor will you try to get out of the unideal situation by reactive efforts. Because you now know what existence makes available, standing there will be "as planned" to supply your return. Both the people standing in back and in front of you will believe the earth is flat while you're sailing out to put the nature of existence to work for you.

Instead of contemplating all the principles, exercising and testing your understanding with verbal command, or some form of holding your intent, you can just sit comfortably, not attempting anything which might be above your skill, not evaluating anything, just being whatever you are after all is said and done. Let that be your way of getting results. Now that should sound good to you. You know you can do that. In fact, you know you're already good at that. It's perfect for someone convinced they're not clear enough to master putting wholeness of awareness to work for them.

You'll neither be sitting there like a helpless victim that has to "put up with" your dullness nor will you be trying to remedy it through reactive efforts. Both of these would be turning away the opportunity of least effort. Instead, you'll be poised "as planned" for your return.

Krishna Estate
Thimble
CCA
Protection
Command
Content of
Attention

"OK, If this bondage wants me so bad, I'll just agree it should be taken as my way of results."

Every little excuse, question, or thought buzzing around your head is to be included. Whatever you find that's not your ideal return, just include it as your complete means-whereby for your return.

ATWA PAGE SEVENTEEN. (Edited 2022)

WHY HANDLING EXTREME BONDAGE REQUIRES THE OPTION OF LEAST EFFORT; A KIND OF GIVING UP. (Edited 2022)

A higher expectation from life can bring less satisfaction with "the way things are." When you discover that there is a lot more to life than you knew of, and you see what you've been missing out on, suddenly what was, "I'm grateful for what I have," turns into, "I'm living in extreme bondage." You see an endless mountain range of limitations that was before, by conventional wisdom, a good and normal life. An instance could even arise when you wish you didn't know better because your life was more comfortable not seeking better. That will almost certainly arise to a degree when learning to command your Universe freshly. You may seem stuck when you can't appreciate your expansion. You may even feel sick to your stomach. Any efforts just seem to make things worse. Extreme bondage is characterized by seeing "no way out" with the present time and resources. When you're truly "stuck," effort and resources are not an issue because nothing will work. If you knew what to do, it wouldn't be extreme bondage. Extrication from extreme bondage requires some kind of salvation above all of that.

The option of least effort described on the previous page is salvation from above because you're not engaging in anything above your means, something you don't have the time, skill, and resources to handle. You give up without really giving up. It's the smart way a partial viewer takes care of bondage.

"OK, If this bondage wants me so bad, I'll just agree it should be taken as my way of results. I'll just let it have me to get my fresh ideal return too."

This agreement content makes bondage pay off big. Why not make it pay?

"I'm going to put to work the very same mechanics that are holding me back."

What's considered a rock? Ask yourself:

"If I had a choice, would I have it come?" If not, then include it "as planned" to work for you.

Neither putting up with nor trying to get rid of.
THUMBS UP. COMMAND. ALL OF EXISTENCE REVERBERATING ITSELF WITHIN ITS COMPLETE FIELD. TAKEN AND PROCESSED BY THE PART OF YOU THAT GETS EVERYTHING DONE.
The key here is inclusiveness. Nothing is to be held back or excluded as your "rock." Every little excuse, question, or distracting thought buzzing around your head is to be included. Whatever you find that's not your ideal return, just include it as your rock*.
That is not considered an effort because you're giving up or letting go, not holding on. Only holding on requires effort. Only trying to get rid of it requires effort. Here you're just letting it work for you to your advantage. This is smart use of your mastery of the Universe status until you can better understand it – then, of course, you're not in bondage. If bondage is truly extreme, you do all this automatically without knowing what's going on. It's called purification or death. Life finds any way it can to expand fulfillment.

*The final rock to include will be your evaluation of how well this procedure is working for you. Remember, conclusion is a command.

ATWA 40 stories. Legacy text 2000. (spelling and grammar have been left as is)

"LOOK WHAT I DID WITH IT -- AND HOW"

Stories of people getting things done by using the previously illustrated principles of one whole existence.

Story 1 (terrorist)
Story 2 (protecting my child from pornography)
Story 3 (heroin addict)
Story 4 (I hate being fat)
Story 5 (cancer?)
Story 6 (Evolution versus Creationism)
Story 7 (Communism versus Democracy)
Story 8 (genetic trait versus learned behavior)
Story 9 (free will versus Determinism)
Story 10 (finding my mate)
Story 11 (worried about money)
Story 12 (chronic fatigue)
Story 13 (miracle dinner)
Story 14 (plagued by evil thoughts)
Story 15 (Alzheimer's)
Story 16 (gay activist)
Story 17 (knifed in alley)
Story 18 (XYZ Cult)
Story 19 (my golf game)
Story 20 (in the dentist's chair)
Story 21 (child abduction)
Story 22 (Native American)
Story 23 (astrology)
Story 24 (a visitor of light)
Story 25 (adolescent daughter)
Story 26 (no time)
Story 27 (really weird when you think about it)
Story 28 (God crap)
Story 29 (I worked hard to live a righteous life)
Story 30 (brain tumor)
Story 31 (my ten-thousand dollar check)
Story 32 (I just wanted to die)
Story 33 (a Yogi's path to enlightenment)
Story 34 (stillborn child)
Story 35 (should I have an abortion?)
Story 36 (my head was spinning)
Story 37 (big mess)
Story 38 (can I do it?)
Story 39 (my accountant's mind)
Story 40 (two types of completeness)

Story 1 (terrorist)

I used to be a professional terrorist. I've brutally killed many people. I've seen hundreds of innocent children killed and maimed by my hand. Later in life I had terrible nightmares and deep pangs of sorrow for what I'd done. I kept feeling that somehow I deserved to be punished. I didn't see any way I could make amends.

Now that I know I am complete singular personage integrity, I see that I've killed and maimed far more children throughout all time in the form of diseases, accidents, suicides, and every other seeming adversity. There is only one all-pervasive hand getting everything done. Because reduction of personage is not a fact, besides me there is no other.

My actions were the most precious and majestic for every particle in the universe. The very same one precious majestic substance material, taking the form of those children's dearest dreams, was their worst nightmare in the form of me. Everyone I killed knew exactly what to do and was doing it right there. I was perfectly expanding their fulfillment. Both the killer and the killed were the complete field of existence reverberating within itself to know itself through the expansion of fulfillment. Those children and I decided to become partial viewers in order to celebrate expansion. Those children loved life and me so much that they included me in their plan of expansion. I gave them an even greater expansion opportunity. I helped those innocent children make perfect progress in their unending continuity of life. Those children did the exact same to me innumerable times. I will do it to them innumerable times again as well as every other possible action of kindness. If not, there would have to be a "not here, not now" element to the complete field of life. If there was, existence would have to be a field of "incompleteness" which is not the nature of existence.

Being a terrorist was always in my best interest. Deciding to end it was in my best interest. If I would have been sentenced to death, that would have equally been in my best interest. There is nothing for me to do now except be poised in the highest and best that I am. There is nothing for me to forgive about myself. If anyone wants to condemn me, I understand the basis of that motivation as I do my own. All the burden of the past has been lifted off my shoulders and I live a fresh start every moment. The part of me unseen I now consciously interact with, is fresh every moment because it underlies and permeates all time and space.

All my pressure to belong to a group with a common cause, to give me purpose and meaning in life, has fallen away. I don't need to justify myself to anyone. I know the meaning and purpose of life, and I'm doing that right now as I always have. I feel no pressure to respond to my old associates when they want to know what's wrong with me; why I'm not interested in making trouble. If they'll listen to my understanding, fine, but they're moving in perfection with or without it.

Story 2 (protecting my child from pornography)

I was faced with my young boy seeing pornography over the Internet. Filtering software helped screen it significantly, but didn't catch everything. Then I have to decide when he's old enough to give him access to everything. It's only a matter of time.

Instead of trying to screen my boy, I decided to arm him with knowledge that rises above all that. He's old enough to understand mechanical facts, why he's a partial viewer, and why his conclusions are at odds with completeness. We sat together and went over the color pages. It was more like a child's story book to him. He picked up on the story of life on page 6 right away.

We then went to the Internet and looked at people doing so-called evil things with their bodies. I explained that people act like they're doing something wrong because what they know about life is 'wrong' to them.

They take either guilty or rebellious pleasure in order to do the best they know to expand beyond their own binding conclusions. They need to rebel against conventional authority and wisdom to feel more free. That they need to exert power over others because they've forgotten their self-sufficient status of power. I explained that men act doggie because they're favoring the fuss-exertion-strain side of the pendulum (color page 15). That women act catty and snaky because they're favoring the defeatism-apathy-dullness side of the pendulum. They come together to try to fill the void those extremes create. I explained that human life is set up to take full responsibility for itself. Full control is required for integrity. Therefore, involuntary bodily functions are a source of humor, guilt, shame, or embarrassment for those with conventional wisdom. Belching, passing gas, getting an erection, falling on your butt, a sudden surprise, wetting your pants, etc., are big hits for comic material. People tend to feel inferior when something sways their mind involuntarily - - as if they've lost their integrity, or their control is defeated. Others watching the event will get a feeling of joy and laugh because their own integrity is heightened through contrast by the other poor fellow's lack of it.

With sex, there is a further major conflict of integrity because people want to be pleased with its source of pleasure at the same time. I told him that was the main reason people are ashamed of their sexual body parts and thus consider them private. We watched people taking pride and pleasure in acting out of control, helpless, domineering, mean, and scared. We saw that the actual body parts had nothing to do with it. It was all a conclusion inside, based on the absence of the biggest and most intimate thing people could ever know about life. I brought all those things back to merely the conclusion of absence, how absence needs to be present for the opportunity to expand, and why life celebrates itself through expansion. Why it's the unreducible highest and best. I pointed to the people on the computer screen, then pointed to the color pages while explaining.

Now all the puzzling exotic mystery of it is gone for him. He knows what all the fuss is about. He simply understands what's going on in a way he can confirm for himself by just using his head. Now it's almost a little game for us to identify these things going on while we're watching TV. We use it as an opportunity to further integrate wholeness in our lives. We look at each other and smile when someone needs to use the 'F' word; why the 'F' word carries so much weight despite the fact that sexual intercourse is a normal, every day part of functioning in the world. We watch people act brutal, helpless, sorry, take drugs, and so on. It's as if we've been let in on a secret that's so close to people that they miss it. We watch how our singular personage loves itself so much that it wants everyone to experience every possibility of itself and eventually rediscover its totality.

I don't have to worry about my boy anymore. He's equipped with the wisdom that will keep him resolved in any situation that is for mature audiences only. He doesn't tell anyone what we've examined on the Internet because he knows their conclusions will probably upset them. He knows it's the time for things to be this way in this world. He's ready to see his friends act as if there is something forbidden for them to pry into. He will be at home with the whole of life when they snicker, act forbidden, feel ashamed, shocked, and act out of control about sex.

We watched a comedian take a fall and laughed. But we were laughing, not because of a heightened contrast of integrity, but because of being entertained by how amazingly appropriate the one precious majestic substance of life becomes to make so many unhappy people happy. We shared their happiness.

Story 3 (heroin addict)

I was a heroin addict. My life had been ruined in so many ways that I lost track. I could watch my life going down the tubes right in front of my eyes, yet I went right on with my habit anyway. I knew what I was doing was destructive, but life just wasn't worth living any other way. There was nothing else for me to do.

After spending time examining principles of wholeness of awareness, the big deal of trying to overcome something wrong with me was no longer an issue. Even though this was a case of extreme bondage, I knew there was nothing about me that needed fixing. I knew that my drive for a heroin high was in my best interest and was taking me to the highest and best on a line of expansion. Existence had no other purpose but to refill itself with fulfillment. I couldn't see the details of how it was, but it was.

I decided I was going to make a change, not because there was anything wrong with where I was, but because I was in charge of the entire universe and it's just the thing to do. I decided that if I had a choice, I wouldn't be a heroin addict. That made it my "rock".

While trembling and convulsing, I couldn't think clearly about the option of least effort. I used the third way of handling conclusion. Yes, I knew that my trembling, convulsing, and the whole of my drug habit was the result of a conclusion I was holding. I didn't know the details of that conclusion, and would have preferred not to know. I preferred to rise above it. I just let my attention innocently and easily feel what was going on in my body. I let it have me completely. I wasn't aware that my loose agreeable attitude was an actual command for the trembling to agree to loosen itself; it just worked. The next thing I knew was that I was free to return to my fresh ideal content of attention.

The most precious majestic material was organizing all this for the highest and best reasons regardless of appearances. I didn't need to feel ashamed of what I was. I didn't need to try to hide it. I didn't have to respond to anyone who wanted to remedy me.

Ever since I was a kid, I've always wanted to be a marble sculptor. So now every day I refreshed the knowledge of why I was the sole commander of the universe. Next I held my sculptor intent as content of attention to be taken and processed by the part of me unseen. Then I just went right on; up to my knees being the drug addict that I do best. I'm very good at it. The option of least effort didn't mean stopping the needle in my arm, It just meant agreeing within myself that it was my way of getting my ideal return. That agreement was my "thumbs up" on color page 17. If I could have stopped the needle in the first place, I wouldn't have needed a fresh ideal return from the part of me unseen.

At one point I started doubting my ability to actually achieve anything this way. "Who am I to think I can do this supernatural stuff? -- Why aren't other people doing it if it's so easy and powerful? -- Only some kind of masters or supernatural beings do such things -- Am I out of my mind acting as if I'm in charge of the entire universe?" I thought I could be deluding myself. My heart started to pound, my stomach felt squeamish, and my chest tightened up. That was conclusion's corresponding physical sensation in my body. Then in context of the story of life, I remembered how convincing reduction conclusions have to be in order to serve my expansion opportunity. I remembered why and what I must have done to my perception so that I would have no evidence of who I am. Reviewing the story of life and why my equal solid field of competence IS, got my two feet back on solid ground.

The withdrawal period was my opportunity to be highly skilled in #3 on color page 19. Actually I could have returned to #2, but instead agreed that my actual overpowering sensations would be my way of getting results. To me that was the furthest extent of "least effort" working for me. I saw that 99% of the "trouble" in withdrawal is the victim's conclusion about what's going on. Not having a good reason why life should be lived is also a major factor of "trouble".

I was utterly presumptuous in my expectation that all the skills, materials, and resources would be taken care of by the very same one universe that is getting everything else done all around me and in me. I was under no pressure to make sure it happened because it would only be a different spot on my linear threshold of acceptability; not the bottom line of who and what I always have been.

Now I'm doing what I love most. My goal is to be a marble sculptor who creates an entire finished work directly from above; untouched by the process of human hands; an instant materialization directly into physical form from the part of me unseen. I keep telling myself, "Sorry, but that exists too right here right now -- Are you going to turn it away?" I know that no content is too big to have processed, so I'm going for the max. After all, I've already done it innumerable times, so why not one more?

Story 4 (I hate being fat)

After tracing back the mechanical fact that my weight is due to conclusion, I'm ready to change that conclusion to be in agreement with what complete singular personage integrity means. Acting different, or more specifically, acting in agreement with complete existence, is how I'm going to lose weight.

As much as I hate being fat, I hate disciplining myself even more. Diets are out of the question. If I'm the master of the universe by default, no way am I going to pay that price. Anything I can do to cut corners, I will.

While shopping I bought a chocolate cake. This was "as planned" for my way of results to be slim. I knew I could do that very well. I'm very good at chocolate cakes! This was the option of least effort (color page 16); going right on doing what I do best.

At first I felt a little like a moth flying into the flame. It's not as if I was asking for trouble. Sincerely, there was nothing else that could truly satisfy my hunger. So there I went; half the cake.

In a few days I noticed myself putting on weight. There it was staring me in the face; it's "just the way things are". I had to decide if I was going to proof loop a "rock" conclusion, or "act out of touch with reality" just long enough to process "diamond results". At first I couldn't seem to shake my reductive conclusion. It was so sticky; more sticky than chocolate frosting. Maybe if I reviewed the color pages more thoroughly, I could have shaken it, but I wasn't in the mood to study. I wanted to eat. So I took #2 of page 19 and agreed that my reductive conclusion would be my way of getting slim results. Then I would be unconditionally supported by "the way things are". That agreement stirred up even more sticky doubts. So I kept including every sticky doubt as my way of results. That really was quite easy, because I didn't have to try to get rid of them, nor try to put up with them, I let them have me if they wanted me so bad. I let them work for me. As they streamed by, I sent them off to the part of me unseen for 'diamond results' as on color page 20. How did I know they were sent off? The proof loop took them whether I liked it or not. Truly, everything seemed to be against my losing weight, but I just went ahead anyway no matter what.

Ideally, I would have merely seen the pounds fall off, but it happened a little less directly. I somehow started to be inspired to eat less fattening foods. My interests were taken elsewhere too, so that I forgot to buy another cake. I'm baffled how celery and carrot sticks tasted so good. Rice really hit the spot. I was almost embarrassed to tell my friends that I loved dieting type foods. I swear I didn't try to like them. It's just what I found most desirable. I thought, "Well, OK, it really doesn't make any difference to me as long as I'm enjoying my food".

I don't have to tell you I lost very significant weight. I kind of wish my fresh return was more direct for pride's sake, but I can't complain. The results were acceptable and that's what counts. I'll continue to study wholeness principle when I feel like it. I know what I need to understand better to get a more direct return. Who knows, maybe cake will again be the only thing that satisfies me, and I'll be better equipped to have my cake and eat it too.

I'm getting better at wholeness as I continue to review the materials. I know I'll eventually not "hate" fatness, but I know I'm the highest and best hating it right now, equally as when I stop. Both are in my best interest, so I'm in no hurry to expand past hate.

Story 5 (Cancer?)

I felt a bump on my thigh under the skin. Maybe it's just a fatty cyst or maybe something more serious. Call me foolish, but I don't want to go to a doctor. Maybe this wholeness knowledge has come my way because I'm ready for a more advanced level of achievement -- or maybe I'm just foolish. But even if I'm so-called foolish, the complete truth is that it's happening for the most intelligent reason. Whatever happens will be the most precious and majestic. Maybe I want to give life the fullest opportunity to show how it can raise me above the conventional way of healing. How can I lose? Continuity of life will have me go right on doing what expands my fulfillment no matter what happens. Either way I'm returning to supreme fulfillment. The solid principles back of my conclusion are most certainly not foolish.

Story 6 (Evolution versus Creationism)

I have two friends who go on arguing for hours about Evolution versus Creation. After studying wholeness of awareness, I wondered if I'd have a new insight. I looked at the binder pages in that light. Do I tell them that they created everything in the universe including a line of expansion they call evolution? I have a choice either to let their evolution take care of that, or for my supreme almighty status to intervene.

They'll go round in circles until they can confirm that there is more to life than merely time and space. (color page 4) Considering only a backdrop of time and space as the basis of life, the question arises; "If God created everything, then who created God?" "If God were almighty, he should be able to create a rock too heavy for himself to lift. If he couldn't create such a rock, he wouldn't be almighty. If he could, he wouldn't be almighty either. So God is not almighty, and if he's not almighty, there is no God. Pure and simple!"

In the midst of time and space, the creator-ness operative principle always has been and always will be. "Before" and "after" or, "big" and "small", are all positionings in time-space. Time-space logic requires an "only seeing so much" based conclusion. Creator-ness logic requires understanding undimensionality. From a nonlinear platform, man is creator-ness just the way he is now, without any processes of evolution, because everything always already exists right now. Considering more than time and space, everything is creator-ness right up front. From a partial viewer's line of expansion platform (color pages 5-6), life is seen to take a logical step by step process of cause and effect in time and space to bring it where it is today. There is no conflict. Thinking there is a conflict is eternal life's opportunity to evolve. Which came first, the chicken or the egg? Both ARE.

Story 7 (Communism versus Democracy)

I defected from Communist Russia during the height of the cold war. I gave my oath to honor the American system. After many years I found that after all is said and done, political differences aren't all that significant. People following the conventional wisdom of the world get basically the same results, even when they identify themselves with different ways of organizing.

Wholeness of awareness revealed this to the fullest extent. If a person doesn't do something about the fact that he is the sole creator of the universe; that his achievement comes from his own private conclusion inside, he's going to have to assign a political system power over him. He will either worship it, merely put up with it, or try to extricate himself from it. He will have to compromise his needs with the needs of the political body. There will always be a conflict of interest.

If political systems are the only way people are aware they can coexist, there may seem a vast difference between one political system over another. But compared to living the results of acting in agreement with their own complete singular personage, all political systems are conventional bondage.

If I would have had this knowledge living in 70's Russia, I would have blended in comfortably. I wouldn't have been a troublemaker for the State, nor needed to revolt, nor have been a source of concern to bureaucrats seeking political power. I wouldn't have sustained proof of an enemy in my field of perception. I wouldn't have proved lack, loss, limitation, and obstruction there either. Seeming lack of resources wouldn't have discouraged me, but I'd just have gone right ahead with whatever was at hand to live my life. I would have been perfecting my own self-sufficiency to be supplied directly from the part of me unseen. If still standing in the long food lines, I would have used that experience to perfect the option of least effort (color page 16). If I were falsely accused of being an enemy of the State, I would have used that prison time as an opportunity to more deeply consider the mechanics of complete existence. I would have been at home there as any other country.

Knowledge of something that underlies time-space, is retroactive. As I look back at my Russian experience, I have no regrets. It was the highest and best for me as right now.

Story 8 (genetic trait versus learned behavior)

One school of thought is telling me my gay behavior is a genetic trait, and I can't do anything about it. Another is telling me it's learned behavior, and I can unlearn it if I want.

Much controversy surrounds this topic. But few take into account the continuity of life, which the fact of complete existence confirms. Continuity means ongoing attributes and tendencies pop up out of seemingly nowhere; what went on prior to birth. A partial view of the universe sees a lot of "nowhere" to conclude about. Thus many incomplete conclusions and theories. I can call continuity metaphysical if I like, but metaphysics is only a source of controversy or mysticism if I wish to emphasize my partial view over the intimacy of my own all-pervasive, all-inclusive, unchanging status.

Continuity means that a "before life" experience (conventional wisdom's definition of life), sets the basis for the present attributes and tendencies. There could be a disposition for a particular disease, sexual orientation, talent, luck, race, intellect, and so on. Each of these attributes will have its corresponding genetic expression in my body because my body is continuity's fingerprint on the wall.

The nature of my individual personage, inherently processing a return through the part of me unseen, will attract affinitive people and circumstances. From only observing those outer people and circumstances, and missing the mechanics behind them, the nature of my personage seems to have its source from either environmental influences, or the chemical-structural composition of my body. From this arises statements like "You are what you eat. If you lie with dogs, you get fleas. Like father, like son. Your personality is formed by age seven. Homosexuality is something learned. Once a criminal, always a criminal."

Continuity would mean that I not only come into this life with a complete set of attributes and tendencies, but that my parents, my fiends, and my environment are of my own creation; processed an returned by the part of me unseen in all privacy. It's all my own private stage setting.

A more complete truth than even continuity, is that my life is determined by what I know always right now. Everything can be 100% changed right here, right now, regardless of continuity's stage setting.

An even more complete truth, and the final truth, is that who I am and what I do, always has and always will be determined by my one undimensional, indivisible, eternal complete existence. That I love myself experiencing my perfection in everything forever, and am doing it right now.

If what I achieve is based on what I do, and what I do is based on what I know, I can begin to grasp the power of using the most complete truth to shape my behavior, circumstances, and bodily attributes. Here it's called achievement through wholeness of awareness.

Story 9 (free will versus Determinism)

I visited an astrologer who said my destiny was to live an unhappy life for the next two years. That there are certain patterns of the universe, she said, and it's just the way things are. I didn't want to hear that. It made me feel like a cow herded to slaughter. Somehow that just didn't seem right. I felt like revolting and kicking life in the butt.

If "besides me there is no other", then who is this helpless victim? Where is the division if life is an indivisible whole? Who's command authority is making a victim out of who? Singular personage command IS.

I guess this psychic was acting on the basis of the present collective consensus of incompleteness. I shouldn't be surprised when I'm living in the midst of the airtight collective cover up. She must have proof looped her knowledge that "the earth is flat". Lack, loss, limitation, and obstruction are what she's assigning power over her and her followers (color page 9). She's working that expansion opportunity. OK, fine. I don't need to kick my own butt for wanting to experience everything forever.

Then I thought, "But if one whole existence means completeness, then everything is planned, complete, and finished always right now." That's the definition of Determinism. So Determinism is true. But if the one "ability to create -- the ability to change things" is all-pervasive and all-inclusive, then Determinism is giving everyone the very real experience of free will. **Free will is Determinism reverberating within its complete field**.

I always have and always will set myself up to experience I'm free to choose one thing over another. I'm the only one who can prove I'm not free to choose.

Now, on with standing in my rightful place of integrity to achieve my unique brand of freedom. Maybe I'll kick a little butt through the part of me unseen too; at least for two years.

Story 10 (Finding my mate)

My way of deepening my understanding of wholeness is to take a few minutes every day browsing the color pages. I touch down on them lightly, skipping over the areas that I know well enough, and pausing over areas that grab my interest. But what really pulls out significance is speaking my command quietly inside as I'm browsing. That sets a specific need to be met. The more specific my need, the more demand gets put on the knowledge to work for me.

Lately, I've been landing on a statement in page 13; Putting Undimensionality To Work. The words; "I may feel totally outrageous and disrespectful for 'the way things are', but this time I'm not going to act on it. I'll just go ahead using who I am for the sake of my true functionality. I'll simply get used to it."

The words act as a catalyst, engaging me to keep my command free of reductive influences. I read the words and then speak my content. Then comes the reductive reaction inside. I try speaking my content again. Sometimes I get stuck on the first word of my content, stop, read the words, then speak content again. I got down to the essence by repeatedly asking myself; "Do you really need to act on it?" -- then speaking my content alternated with that question. It was kind of like practicing the piano. Just like the piano, I get better with practice. Seeing myself acting less on the conclusions I know are holding me back, is a real charmer. More and more I can see them falling away. I really am acting different to produce different results in my life.

My fresh start content of attention was to have a wonderful mate to share my deepest intimacies with. Someone who wouldn't reduce my freedom; who would love to grow in conscious mastery of the universe as I do, so that we could both celebrate self-sufficiency. We would love seeing each other as our own one singular personage.

The first fresh return I noticed were little circumstances of encouragement popping up in the normal conditions going on around me. What came on TV, little things people would unknowingly say, articles in magazines, and hints of what he could be like. This was far beyond coincidence. It's not as if they were always there, and that now I was merely paying attention to them.

Then a prospective individual showed up in my life. I could have jumped at him, presuming that "this must be my ideal return". I didn't. I let the return lead the way to reveal itself as I continued to take care of my fresh start content of attention. Because of the vast patterns of my life's continuity, absolutely anything could be in my proof loop for absolutely any reason. I would be unwise to blindly assume a present return is going to work out a certain way.

I allowed him to "test the waters" with me. I remained poised, treating him as the response of the part of me unseen, in addition to a little testing of my own. To the best of my perception, he seemed to be "the one". Instead of swamping him with commitments, I continued to let him be the return which reflects the quality of my content of attention taken and processed by the part of me unseen; something that might need ongoing adjustment inside myself. He is enthusiastic about learning to do the same. The thought of any arguments or discord between us is as distant as my belief that the earth is flat. That we both agree on who we are and why we're here, underlies frail romantic notions that are susceptible to the winds of change.

What percentage of this was a fresh ideal return in response to my conscious command, and what percentage was what would have happened to me anyway through continuity's stage setting? I don't yet know. The important criteria is that I'm rediscovering who and what I always have been, then doing something about it. The stability and resolve that comes from being at home in my complete field is the bulk emphasis for evaluating my mastery.

Story 11 (worried about money)

I realized I had been worrying about money all my life. Scraping and pinching here and there. Always carrying around the burden of debt. Always wondering how much is wise to spend. Always considering lack inevitable like the common cold. It's just a "fact of life". I even covered up the problem by considering lack of money a virtue; that somehow I was more virtuous living in lack and limitation; not corrupted by wealth.

The first step I took with wholeness of awareness was to more deeply consider why all the money I could ever want is resident in me ready to come forth; how things could be that simple. I had to go back to the story of life, and I had to take the story of life (color page 6) back to what all things have in common, then why there is a part of me I don't see that's getting everything done.

I didn't want to just start spending the money I had more freely. I might find out I'd misgauged my ability to get a fresh return (color page 11) and then run out. I'm not a reckless person. I've always been a sensible, responsible person who realistically gauges his resources. I needed some evidence that my depth of understanding could organize a sufficient return. I needed to test the waters before I dove in. I needed to confirm there was a flow of return in sync with my attention's content.

However, I now understand NOT to try to test the waters DURING addressing the part of me unseen. I would only proof loop uncertainty. That would be like planting a seed, then continually pulling it up to check if it's sprouting. It would never bear fruit. The best I can do is to know principle well, so that I start acting in agreement with one whole existence. Then, choose fresh start ideal content as if there were no limits to time, space, talent, and resources; paying no attention to "the way things are". Afterwards, I can gauge all I want.

Rather than trying to figure out exactly how much money I should stockpile in an account, I just wanted to see that through response to my content of attention, there would always be enough whenever I needed it.

My house needed major repairs, but doing so would strain my reserves too close for comfort. So, logically I thought I'd just start anywhere to test. I got estimates on how much all the repairs would cost. I picked the gutters first. I put my undimensionality to work as described on page 13. I held the intent to acquire two thousand dollars. The words were just a sense of it that I was holding in attention. I didn't actually pronounce the words. Because the invisible part of me processing that intention is all-pervasive, I didn't have to shout to be heard, nor did I have to repeat it over and over. If my all-pervasive status were that stupid and deaf, I'd be in big trouble.

Then I just went on with business as usual. I continued to review who I was to give me conviction that I can and should get things done in a higher way. I recorded on audio cassette of myself speaking the text of the binder pages. I listened while commuting to and from work. I best absorb things through osmosis.

The next week I received an unexpected check in the mail for twenty-five hundred dollars. I figured, "O-K, that's a little too much of a coincidence; let's go ahead and spend it on the gutters." Then came the yard, the paint, and so on, step by step. Each time the element of "over and above the usual" was attached to the circumstances of the next amount of money. As I grew confident that my content of attention was indeed taken and processed by the part of me unseen, I gave it more and more responsibility to get things done. I didn't feel I was taking undue advantage, because it was the very same functionality that I had unknowingly used to proof loop my skimpy financial status. It made no distinction between the two; just like an obedient servant.

I had always been in complete control of my finances. Now the only difference is that I better know the simple mechanics of why it's so, then do something about it. I'm getting used to functioning as complete singular personage and look forward to what I would have called miracles.

Story 12 (chronic fatigue)

I was diagnosed with chronic fatigue. After reading about how everything is an expansion opportunity, I wondered why I had unknowingly organized such a thing for myself. Then, how I'd best put it to work for me right now to get me the results in life I'm looking for.

I don't think I would have taken the time to deeply consider complete existence without being forced to close my eyes and stay away from keeping busy. The time I needed to lay down has turned out to be the most valuable time of my entire life. I was forced to carefully consider the nature of existence, who I am, why I'm here, and the smartest thing to do about it.

Right off the bat, my way of handling conclusion had to be #3 on page 19. The overpowering sensation of fatigue in my body would not allow me to think clearly. I felt it easily and innocently with my inherent loose agreeable reaction. I felt it having me completely. After a time, I became aware that my mind was thinking random thoughts and no longer gripped by the sensation. That signaled the fact that my return had substantially released me. That was my green light to return to #2. I just laid there with the agreement that this was my way of results to feel fresh and full of energy.

As soon as I held that content, a reduction popped up; "Do I really have what it takes to change my body by mere thought?". Then instead of dealing with that issue, I just included it as my way of getting results. I didn't try to get rid of the reduction, nor did I try to put up with it. I simply put it to work for me using the very same mechanics that were holding me in bondage. Now, instead, I was being supported by "the way things are". That's #2. I felt a deep sense of resolve as if I knew exactly what to do to take care of myself, and was in control of the situation.

After a short time, energy welled up in my body as if I had spent many hours resting. Next I thought, "Hey while I'm here with a little extra time, let's give #1 a chance, since that's my first priority". I brought the biggest principle to mind and what it means for influencing my body. Then I acted on that principle by holding an ideal fresh content of attention "My body is now fresh with energy and poise". A little bit of reduction tugged at me but it wasn't so overpowering that I had to go back to #2. By refreshing principle, principle resolved it. (If it was very overpowering, it would have had a corresponding sensation in my body and I could have gone back to #3 to handle it.)

Then I let my return be processed. In a few moments I just felt like getting up and getting done things important to me. #1, #2, and #3 covered me in every possible circumstance, with every effective response. I knew I would know exactly what to do no matter what happened.

Story 13 (miracle dinner)

I was sitting at my dining table planning a dinner party. Just for the fun of it I thought I'd close my eyes and sit quietly at the table with the intention of giving the part of me unseen the fullest opportunity to do a fabulous job. All of a sudden I smelled food. When I opened my eyes, The table was fully set with an exotic banquet. This was a direct instantaneous materialization from my invisible substance. I had spent sufficient care studying and testing my wholeness, that I was ready for more than conventional wisdom's expectation. I confidently settled into a more self-sufficient level of achievement. I closed my eyes again with the intention to be poised and confident about the whole situation; to handle it wisely. Then I just got up, walked around the table, and sampled all the foods. I'm a better cook that I thought! Hey; I can get used to this real easy.

So what should I tell my friends? That depends how I want to live my life. If this thing gets out, I should be prepared to be the center of a circus act. Maybe for now it's just better to let it work for me in a quiet way. Or maybe I can put an additional element in my fresh start content of attention; that everyone would react in a manner of normality and poise. Why not cover all my needs?

Come Saturday evening, my friends arrived. Things went as usual. I told them to have a seat and that dinner would be ready in a few minutes. I came out and sat down as if I was waiting for the rolls to brown. I gazed strait ahead gently holding my "fully covered" content of attention. The dinner appeared as before. Everyone just went on talking as if nothing happened. I said, "Let's eat". Everyone started in. I got the usual compliments and some extra remarks. No one asked me for recipes, or put me on the spot about what they were eating. It's as if they were hypnotized. But that's how they're living their lives all day anyway if they're unaware of the rest of themselves. So I didn't feel I was manipulating them, just doing what's in the best interest of their smooth linear expansion.

I don't have to tell you I have a number of fun things planned. If you're poised in normality concerning miraculous events, you'll find out about me moving in the world. If not, you'll just go on with your life as usual. Isn't that how God handles it?

Story 14 (plagued by evil thoughts)

Whenever my brother's wife would come over for dinner, I found myself staring at her body. In my mind I'd rip her clothes off and perform all kinds of acts with different parts of my body. I felt really bad, but it was too hard to resist. I was too ashamed to tell anyone. Sometimes I was almost afraid of what I might do given the slightest opportunity. Pornography helped me participate in it from a distance. I felt even more evil having to carefully hide the magazines in my home.

In reading the wholeness binder, the closest I could come to finding "evil" defined, was my choice to give myself the opportunity to expand from lesser to greater. To do that I needed to hold myself to lesser degrees of fulfillment where I see no way out (color page 7). But that's supposed to be equally in my best interest since the highest and best doesn't reduce. So evil has to be a mistaken conclusion of a partial viewer. It can't be a true principle. There is no one to call it evil except through me. The purpose for me concluding evil is to have an opportunity to expand to find out who and what I always have been. The so-called experience of evil has to be a content of attention taken, processed and returned by the part of me unseen for evil to be confirmed by "all the living proof I could want".

The first thing that happened is I stopped concluding evil. I was being treated as if I should know better by the part of me unseen, so I took my responsibility to stop. Without evil, there was nothing for me to be ashamed of. That was a major load off my back. My relatives would still have been ashamed of me if they found out, so I kept it to myself; not because I was ashamed, but to allow them to be at home with the degree of fulfillment they're holding themselves to.

The next result was that I started dealing responsibly with what I found desirable. Desire is there to bring me to my next step along my linear expansion. It's there to celebrate the expansion into fulfillment. Only forgetting that, could give rise to the false conclusion of evil.

So what is it that I really desire? Intimacy, warmth, rich exhilarating sensations, sweetness, to touch and appreciate beautiful things? Nothing evil there. I'll eventually evolve to experience those values in their fullest degree.

Maybe the "problem" was that I was compromising with what I "really" desired. I was getting involved with undesirable elements in the proximity of what was desirable. There were tons of undesirable elements when my sister-in-law came over for dinner. Really, when you think about it, what could cause an undesirable result except taking on something undesirable? Why would I take on the undesirable unless I believed I couldn't have what I wanted, that it wasn't available, and therefore I needed to compromise with additional elements? Why would I do that unless I forgot that I'm the only one running the universe? So, taking care of remembering and using who I am would clear the whole playing field for what I want.

But these nice rational thoughts weren't going through my mind when in front of my sister-in-law. They helped a lot, but I was still uncomfortable inside under bondage; overpowering reactions tempting me to compromise and take what I "don't" want. The solution was to keep including it as my "rock" (color page 20) as much as needed until I could more deeply appreciate my position in the universe. I neither tried to get rid of the situation, nor did I act like a helpless victim that had to put up with it. That would be turning away the opportunity of doing least to accomplish the most for what I "really" wanted. I really wanted intimacy, warmth, rich exhilarating sensations, and sweetness; to touch and appreciate beautiful things; without any undesirable elements associated with it.

I used the dinner situation as an opportunity to strengthen my connection with the part of me unseen. The small part of my sister-in-law's presence that invoked what I wanted inspired my content of attention to be more inclusive to get "diamond" results (color page 17 and 20). Even before what I really wanted made its appearance, the sweet anticipation of that high quality, and the gratification of knowing I'm taking care of my full potential, dissolved the grip of bondage.

Later I came to realize why people say they want bad things. An analogy helps me understand this. Corn is surrounded by a husk. When the corn is out of sight, merely the husk lying on the ground makes an association with the pleasure of eating corn. Because of partial view, he picks up the husk and forgets about the corn. ("Out of sight; out of mind.") He starts eating the husk to enjoy that association. After a while he totally forgets about corn and is exclusively engaged in eating husks. When asked why he's eating something bad for him, he says; "I want bad things", or, "I'm a bad person". He may even say, "I like the husks better", because he's now associating other desirable elements along with eating husks. I'm sure there are men who would say, "I take pleasure in destroying a family and seducing other's women".

Forgetting is the whole basis of expansion opportunity. There's nothing evil about expanding from lesser to greater. It's life loving its unspeakable effulgent preciousness so much that it wants to enjoy rediscovering itself over and over. Choosing one thing over another IS that unspeakable effulgent preciousness reverberating within itself. I've chosen what I really want.

Story 15 (Alzheimer's)

I'm visiting my mother in an Alzheimer's facility. This day she doesn't recognize me. Here I am sitting with her; a stranger. She's babbling on about something that's troubling her but I can't make sense of it. All around us are other residents; spaced out, drooling, moaning, not caring, weeping, and so on. This must be a taste of hell.

That has all changed with my wholeness of awareness. Phew, what a difference. There is no longer such a thing as a stranger. Hell is merely a conclusion of a partial viewer. Regardless of what's going on around me, it counts as the highest and best for me right here now. Because I (or life) chose to expand my fulfillment through "only seeing so much", I'm at home with not knowing the details of exactly how sitting here in this Alzheimer's facility is the highest and best for me or the rest of them. Those details will be added as I continue to expand, or get "filled in". Right now it's good enough I can feel at home here.

I look around knowing that each sat on the throne of the supreme almighty innumerable times just as I have and will. Each move they make represents the full wisdom of knowing exactly what to do and the ability to do it. What an amazing theater life is to pull off something like that; to arrange all of us to be lost to our complete status as far as the personal experience of it is concerned. If I was sitting at a table surrounded by the brightest and best thinkers in the world, would their status be that much different, if at all, from these Alzheimer's residents? In this world at this time it's unlikely any of the "brightest" would know of complete existence, let alone being able to do something about it. So as far as I'm concerned, I'm at home with both groups.

Now I'm considering how to influence my mother's stay with my directive content of attention into the part of me unseen. Should I attempt to restore her faculties? Would it be best for my content to make her as happy and comforted as possible as she makes the continuity transition of death into a fresh start? A fresh vehicle and new environment might be found by her to be even more desirable if she could know all the details of her journey. Well, I'm in no hurry to decide since her present spot is preciousness beyond all imagination, equally with any change that I could make. Maybe I'll have "that" content taken and processed for a return; to come up with the best decision for both our linear thresholds of acceptability. From a totality point of view, that decision has already been made and is operative right now. That being the case, I'm going to participate in changing my world to celebrate the expansion of the highest and best instead of trying to "fix" something "wrong".

The next week I returned. They said she wouldn't come out to see me. Curiously, I walked back to the social room. There she was having such a good time and looking so comfortable, that she wasn't interested in visitors. When I said hello, I got a big hug and a kiss and we went out for an ice cream.

Without the resolve of wholeness, my nature is going to need "doggie" male exertions, and "catty" female submissions. (see pendulum on color page 15) In the absence of wholeness, marrying these two brings moments of relief from each other through contrast. That's why, in addition to reproduction, it's popular to get married to a different sex outwardly. (Two people with same sex bodies can outwardly marry with beneficial results if their individual inner natures become "married". If not, they'll find less fulfillment than most heterosexual marriages. In the same way, a female who wants to "wear the pants" is more likely to find trouble with a conventional male.) If my "men" are lying with my "men", it's an abomination because the union is not going to produce "offspring". That is, I'm going to turn away the perpetuation of my "family"; the multiple hierarchy of sustained results in my life. It's not just physical babies here, "offspring" and "family" mean any return from my content of attention that supports and sustains ongoing results. Scripture holds many layers of meaning to reach every level of understanding. More refined meanings override grosser meanings. I can go to "Church" without going to Church. Though unheard of in this world, one or two men can gain a biological child as a direct return from invisible substance without conventional biological processes.

The bottom line is, that if I take care of the biggest thing I could ever know, whatever I do, whoever I "lay with" outwardly, is going to work out as an ideal fresh return regardless of anything. All lesser principles or laws of nature have to obey their King; the first and highest principle of life. That's my inherent Kingship (color page 15) This is not an idealistic vision, a hope, or a fanciful dream to justify my gay lifestyle. It's merely what a field of completeness and wholeness means. It has been done innumerable times.

Now I can trace the issue of homosexuality back to the most basic mechanical fact of life. I can come to an informed decision because I can evaluate all the details in their fullest context.

For all this same sex stuff to stir up controversy is only to be expected as inherent expansion of life is challenging lesser consensus. That the earth is round was once very controversial. The whole purpose of male and female is to have "two or more" rediscover the one whole, and to enjoy that expansion along the way. When you discover it, you celebrate it inwardly and outwardly.

I just have to remember the fact that the linear expansion spot of this world at this time is to miss the possibilities of what a field of completeness means. Because everything exists, there always has been and always will be worlds where gays and their physical interactions, activities, and contributions to "culture" are held to be the most precious; even with reference to the God kingdoms. There are also worlds that have made the transition from despising gays far more than this world, to holding them as most precious.

One person making that transition for the world is also nothing new. If I find such a thing my "cup of tea", I can have that content taken, processed, and returned from above as easily and indiscriminately as any other content. It's left up to me to call it in all privacy. The part of me that gets things done above all the earth knows no limitation of time and space; nothing is too big to achieve. It can be done in sweetness and grace with surprising support for everyone's threshold of acceptability. The same sweetness and grace that I hold most dear from the most ideal male interactions. If I don't think this can be done, my content of attention is unintentionally taken and processed anyway. Then I've only turned away the opportunity to get the job of living done extraordinarily well. How do I justify turning away such an opportunity?

To those who say that homosexuality is a disease and AIDS is the cure, that you can't violate God's laws and get away with it, I say, "Yes you are correct". If my friends say "God is gay", I say, "Yes you are correct". I don't argue with my own field of completeness anymore. It was me who made those statements and me who heard them. There never was a separation except in a reductive conclusion I reverberated within my complete field.

Story 17 (knifed in alley)

I was telling a friend about how I came across knowledge for getting the job of living well done. He said, "O-K, what would you do if someone dragged you in an alley with a knife and said he was going to slowly slice you to death? I bet you'd forget all about that stuff and plea for your life like a dog."

My friend was a Karate expert and I guess he felt confident in the ability to defend himself. I just listened to what he said and let him enjoy "getting me". I suppose he enjoyed slicing to death that part of me that was speaking confidently. His need to position himself as competent is good and natural. Everyone wants to get the job of living done well.

I really don't know what would happen in that situation. First I don't see the wisdom of using my content of attention to anticipate trouble, when it's taken as if I should know better. That's literally asking for trouble. If such an alley event happened, it would be a good test for my ability to get things done. Ideally I would see the whole situation as my own complete field of perfection moving in my best interest and not be surprised. In addition I would instantly run the option of least effort to have the whole thing taken care of right then and there. It would be over, as if a guardian angel had intervened before anything could happen. Then I would give my assailant an opportunity to know wholeness, which is probably why his guardian angel had him cross my path. Very likely I would do every thing possible to ensure my survival. My friend probably assumes I'd be a patsy, but I'm so at home with my presence, that if the moment called for it, I could take the role of a defensive killer very easily.

Next he said, "If you're so damn all-seeing, all-wise, all-knowing, all competent, and so on, why wouldn't you see it ahead of time and not let it happen?". I said, "Call me scared and helpless". "OK, You're scared and helpless." "Your decision to call me scared and helpless fully represented the indivisible status of existence. Every part IS the whole. It was an all-seeing, all-wise, all-knowing, all-competent statement. That you can't see it, doesn't change anything. It just IS. The complete truth is that you do see it." "Well, I think I'd rather have Karate." "So have both; Karate is all-seeing, all-wise, all-knowing, all-competent; go for it." He went on his way, but I know he'll think about what I said.

Story 18 (XYZ Cult)

I was once a member of the XYZ cult. I was well indoctrinated to deny it was a cult, but as I got closer to the inner core, the truth was exposed. There was always a place inside me that felt uncomfortable about it, but as I went on, they convinced me I had too much to lose by leaving. I heard that if I didn't do what they said, I would weep in the afterlife, from finding out what a solemn opportunity I had turned away. It's so easy to go along with it all when enthusiastic well-meaning followers surround you. It's a kind of security and sense of well being. They key is withholding information until one is properly conditioned to accept it.

But after many years, I could no longer deny the damage that was incurred and the huge price I paid. My exit was like recovering from a major disease with post-traumatic whatever. A part of me had to die. But as a cult veteran, I'm now a stronger person with a discerning eye.

Now I have used that discerning eye to privately confirm the best kept secret in the universe. I, the only one in the universe, withhold information about who I am until I properly condition myself to accept the whole. I do that eternally in all things at every point in the universe. With a good chuckle, I'm entertained by the fact that I went to all that work just to uniquely expand my fulfillment. Job well done!

Story 19 (my golf game)

I've been using my golf game to test how well I understand my ability to get things done through a fresh return (color page 9). When I'm at the tee, giving it my best shot, I hold an intention for the ball to find its hole. It's good practice for me to get used to a higher way of getting things done. The results on my score sheet are undeniable. Not every time, but too often for chance. When I make a shot, I look at my understanding of who I am; "Who did I think I was just then? Where did my understanding come from? Principle, or the collective cover-up?". I look what needs to get filled in; what exactly was going on in my understanding of principle. I also use my attention this way to get a good parking space at the country club. Out on the course is where I get some of my best realizations. My recreation has expanded to "re-create" the fullest extent of who I am. I'm also thinking of taking up dancing. That should be really interesting.

Story 20 (in the dentist's chair)

While waiting in the dentist's office, I usually pick up a magazine. This time I assembled in my mind the principles I know about my totality, to refresh my conviction that I can and should achieve more ideally. Then I looked right to the presence in and all around me that is so close to me, that if anything, it goes unnoticed. I just gazed at the "this is it ness" of existence with the intent of my six-month checkup going fine, and being right out the door so I could get on with the important things I need to do. If anyone would have been looking at me, all they would have seen was me comfortably staring ahead as if I was deep in thought.

Then I was called in to the dentist's chair with nothing else to do as usual except be "patient". Last time I was told that there were some back teeth that were time bombs. It could mean a root canal at any time. I had to decide then and there if my content of attention was going to accept "the way things are" which would only sustain the situation. I had to decide that I was going to take responsibility for the fullest extent of who I am and make my world to order. You could say I was in the hot seat. So with nothing else to do anyway, I made sure that my complete field got its reverberatory message in no uncertain terms. If the poking and scraping of the checkup distracted me, I just included them as my way of getting my fresh ideal return.

Everything checked O-K and it was time to leave. I can't say for sure if I prevented surgery. All I know is that if I have to come back in six months, I'm going to manage my complete singular personage integrity status with even more skill. That's equally important.

Story 21 (child abduction)

My seven-year-old boy had been missing for two months. He was last seen taken into a car by a stranger. I'm a single mother and he was my only child. We were inseparable. He was the light of my life. I never knew it was possible to carry around such a deep dull pain inside when he left. I couldn't see how my life could be worth living again. I would come home, and there were all his things staring at me. I couldn't move them. If I could have been absolutely sure he was never coming back, I think I would have taken my own life. Maybe then I might have been able to join him or find out what happened.

During that two months I came across Achievement Through Wholeness of Awareness. Because of the immense pressure, I have to say I jumped into breaking the proof loop even before I was totally clear about the principles underlying that action. At first I didn't want to hear that the abduction was in his and my best interest; that it was the most intelligent and most precious thing that could ever happen to us. That soaked in a little later. I had to face the question; "How different do the circumstances of my boy have to be before the very best counts as the very best for him right now?".

As I studied the mechanics behind my functionality to give me conviction, I couldn't deny the logical conclusions about the whole nature of existence. If I tried, I couldn't have made up anything more outlandish sounding than, "I am in charge of the entire universe -- besides me there is no other". But there were the facts staring me in the face. With that awareness, the pressure eased off. It was simply my "cup of tea" to get my boy back. There wasn't much more I could do in outer ways that the police and FBI weren't already doing, so I set myself the task of taking care of my own conclusion inside which I had to admit was sustaining my boy's abduction.

Once in a while that deep dull emotional pain inside was so intense that I just couldn't think. I had no option except to go with #3 on color page 19. The shifting of my mind from the deep depression to merely feeling it's corresponding body sensation took my mind off the depression. When I became aware that my mind had drifted to random thoughts, I noticed the pain was greatly diminished. That freed me up to deal intelligently with my reductive conclusion. But if I had to, I could have just stayed feeling my body pain and agreed that would be my way of results for getting my boy back. I actually took that option for about an hour. Later I felt inspired to take hold of the fullest extent of my personage and put it to work. A few times, tears welled up. They weren't overpowering enough to stop my fresh ideal content of attention, so I just went right ahead anyway. As I went ahead I found principles coming to mind that supported addressing the part of me unseen. They snowballed until I felt very strong and grounded. I knew that right there, was content of attention that would be a mighty influence to change "the way things are". Within three days, right out of the blue, my boy knocked on our door. He said the man had left his house unlocked, so my boy just walked out.

The funny thing is that I'm not ecstatic and filled with gratitude to have my boy back like people expected I should. Nor do I want to bow at the feet of the creator of ATWA. Nor do I want to shut my boy up were such a thing could never happen again. I'm the one who did everything from start to finish. I was always in complete control of the entire universe. I have written this binder innumerable times myself. It's really no big deal. I used to think I was an isolated being in some obscure and unimportant planet in the solar system where it was up to me alone to fend for myself. That I was a victim of forces outside my control. No matter how perfectly crafted that reductive conclusion is, it's time for me to step over the edge of the "flat" earth and go on. It's time for me to start doing something about the fact that I am the center of the universe, and it revolves around me. It's time for me to stop thinking that this kind of talk is just a big ego trip. It's time for me to get down to the simple fact of one all-inclusive existence and do something about it.

Story 22 (Native American)

I'm a Native American. Thanks to my activism, the world is better informed how the white man raped our lands and deliberately destroyed our culture. I saw the white man as plundering nature on an even greater scale now with all his technology.

Now my definition of nature has expanded to take in the nature of the complete field of existence. I'm no longer reverberating "me" against "them" which is the status quo of the animal kingdoms. I no longer worship animals and earth elements as my source.

I see that technology is my own means of expansion. Technology only needs to be good enough to fulfill the needs of man and nature. If it's not good enough, then it needs more infusion of quality from the highest quality that belongs to every man. Man only needs to use more of his ability to get things done; to produce a technology sufficient to cover all of his needs. If a dam is killing salmon, then the dam technology needs to be increased to cover all his needs.

Technology is merely one of many ways to eventually discover who, what, and why I am. Technology is a tool of expansion like anything else. Now my linear threshold of acceptability has opened up to take in every opportunity I have to bring comfort and convenience to my life until I learn to rise above technology through my self-sufficient status. I also enjoy the comfort in knowing exactly why my tribe wants to avenge the white man or merely live off his social services. I enjoy that the principle I use to confirm it, doesn't change like "nature".

Story 23 (astrology)

I couldn't believe how people would fall for all that astrology gunk. I figured people must need meaning, purpose, and structure to their lives so badly that they were willing to make asses out of themselves. I called it ass-trology. I believed in my own free will.

Now I understand how one complete solid field of existence means perfect order, correlating every detail of the universe everywhere the same. Only a package of "two or more" things, not one solid thing, could have something missing and therefore disordered. It takes "two or more" things to conflict producing disorder. "Two or more" is merely the conclusion of a partial viewer and not at fact. Existence would have to move out of itself and be two to be "out of control". If it's not out of control, only the fabric of perfect order resides.

That means that if I knew what to look for, one particle of sand could tell me the vast story of the universe; past, present, and future. The whole of the universe fills that one particle because the one substance that permeates it is undimensional, all-inclusive, and all-pervasive. Every part IS the whole. However mind-boggling that is, it's what one complete existence means. The position of the stars don't escape that story either. Neither do I. Neither do Tarot cards, nor lines in the palm of my hand.

That one substance is analogous the one chemical substance H_2O. H_2O permeates, water, vapor, snowflakes, and ice. They are nothing but H_2O. If I could look deeply enough into the nature of H_2O, I could see what makes it become these things; how, when, why, and where these things act; the whole story. If I could look deeply enough into the nature of vapor, I could learn the story of snowflakes, because the H_2O represented there is the basis of snowflakes.

Whether someone has the skill to read what's going on in the universe is a whole other story. From the conventional public exposure I've had to astrology, I'm not impressed. If there are what I would consider competent people, they're sure not sharing it with the public. Maybe they have a good reason. Maybe they see that reason in the stars. In the mean time, until one of those people comes along, or until I gain the ability (which I will on the linear expansion journey), I'm going to mind my own sphere of competence. My competent free will is what rules the stars. I am the stars and what rules them. I am the H_2O and its snowflakes. While almost every Astrologer would call that delusional, I'm putting to work who I am. I'm putting the highest first instead (color page 21).

Story 24 (a visitor of light)

I was pouring over the materials in this binder. I've always been curious about angels. Now understanding my field of completeness, I know that every kind of angel does exist at every point. I thought how comforting it could be to have an angel as a friend. As I sat musing over that idea, a deep sense of stillness and softness came over me. My room then filled with a soft light that infused everything. In front of me a haze of light solidified into a person standing. A buoyant, lighthearted voice spoke my name. I won't go into the long details of his features, but they were a perfect combination of all the elements of beauty that I had ever seen. We conversed mainly by feelings and ideas silently reverberating back and forth. In this way I asked him questions quicker than I could find words for. His answers surrounded and penetrated me like a warm bath. He said he came because I could gracefully accept him and his help. He said that because of my wholeness of awareness, his presence wouldn't imbalance my life through idolizing him. Because I knew he was my own complete status within myself like anything else, I would make it easy for him to be at home with me. We could just be good friends without making a fuss.

He is on a line of expansion just like people, except he is finished dealing with reductions. Many charming details about my role in his expansion were filled in by his answers. He said it was time for me to make a major step of progress on that line. That it would be his greatest pleasure to be there with me to celebrate it. He said he had no religion as such, but there are angels that do. There are angels with wings and robes just like in those church mosaics, but there are even more taking forms of every imaginable type. His form was the one that he said I would find most affinitive. He comes from what he calls an eternal archetypal repository. It vibrates at such a high frequency that we don't see it even though it's right in our midst. Though I forgot for the sake of expansion, I had been a big shot there. I had spent this time on earth so far, to interface myself with the human experience. I'm looking forward to our very long friendship here on earth and many many other places. Taking my body through the death process won't be necessary. I'll be taking it with me wherever I go in addition to applying perfect combinations of beauty to it. My body will be a direct repository artifact fabrication. We have some deliciously "affinitive" projects to do together that will express that repository, bringing a higher quality of life on earth.

Story 25 (adolescent daughter)

My daughter was getting to the age where she thought I was stupid. We would get into shouting matches. She was hanging around with a crowd that I suspect was trying drugs. Anything I tried just seemed to drive us farther apart.

The change brought about by breaking the proof loop and putting to work the rest of me unseen, not only changed my daughter's behavior, but my own. The most significant change was treating her as my own singular personage.

Before, I was treating her as if there was something wrong with her. Sure, if I had a choice, I wouldn't have that kind of behavior come. It was my "rock". Sure, it was my responsibility as a parent to conform it to get the job of living done well. But that didn't make her an enemy against my best interest. It didn't make her less than the highest and best for me to work with. She was never less than the one mind, one intelligence, knowing exactly what to do and doing it, no less than I was in my position of parental authority.

I knew her so called "weaknesses" better than anyone and was using those as reminders to hold her down. Of course she resented that. Hence, the rebellion. I was treating her the way I treated my own private inner reductive conclusions about life. They were either an enemy to fight, or something to put up with. My only choice was to either make a fuss or become apathetic (color page 15). She knew well my apathetic option, otherwise she wouldn't have attempted to win a shouting match.

Not knowing the story of life, and the best kept secret in the universe, I had no other option. I didn't know that she was my own highest and best staring me right in the face, and that my own motivation to expand was that very same highest.

Even without a fresh start return, just the absence of treating her the way I was would have halted her in her tracks. She would have seen the poise that comes from understanding why life needed to take the form of her behavior. She would have seen me act like I knew where it came from and where it was going. She wouldn't have seen me ready to retreat into apathy or ready to pounce in a fuss. There would have been nothing for her to sink her claws into. She wouldn't have seen me trying to justify or defend my actions. When she reads my face, she doesn't see me ready to find fault that requires her roadblock. She sees me simply having a job to do; and who treats that job as in our best interest right up front.

The nice thing about wholeness of awareness is that it's retroactive. I don't feel ashamed or regretful about the person I used to be. My pride isn't hurt, it's only expanded. I don't need to apologize to her for the way I was. That would still be the weakness; someone ignoring what one complete existence means. I didn't make a mistake to apologize for. I always was and always will be the most precious beyond all imagination. I rose above this world's standard catharsis of crying on her shoulder and apologizing. She just recognizes a friend she can trust and that's it.

Now when I see a mother acting the way I used to, I'm at home with life's need to move that way.

Try this on your boss or employees and see what happens.

You might be forming a conclusion that this is too big a change for you to make without a long transition, but just keep your eye on the biggest "why" behind your conclusion, and why that conclusion needs to be so convincing to you. If you can't seem to do that right away, take #2 on page 20. If you can't accomplish #2, then your reductive conclusion has a corresponding physical sensation in your body that is wiping out your ability to think. It could be as simple as fatigue. Take #3 which doesn't require discernment. (If you're not sure what to do, take #3 laying down.) That will release you to use either #2 or #1.

Story 26 (no time)

I was the kind of person who went around always saying, "I never have enough time". Everyone could see I was right. "See, I'm not just making it up, look how hectic the demands on my life are." I had all the living proof I could want.

The first thing I decided to do was to stop commanding my own personal universe that way. I was being treated as if I should know better by the part of me unseen. No conditions were squeezing my time except through my own command content of attention. Whether I could see the actual details of how it was organized or not was irrelevant. Mechanical principle was all I needed to understand what was going on.

The second thing I decided to do was not to check for results in order to give me conviction. I was going to start, stand, and continue with the principle of singular personage. I just went ahead and did what seems to be absurd for conventional personage. I was processing a fresh return to give me enough time to get everything done well through unseen resources. Reviewing why life needed to keep some of itself unseen, to give me an opportunity to expand, was very helpful for standing with principle.

Immediately things started to ease up. I can't say how much of it was my "own" attitude, or how much of it was "just happening", but I seem to be getting done what I want without a strain. I don't feel like I'm a slave to time anymore. People don't see much difference in my actions. They still see me seriously focused, making every moment count. They still see me pounce on things with the virtuosity I'm famous for. But now I do it more out of a celebration of how well life can get things done quickly, not out of pressure to try to overcome the burden of time and circumstances. I actually get a kick out of people calling me hyper and telling me to slow down and take it easy. I just jokingly tell them, "I'm a driven man".

Story 27 (really weird when you think about it)

Here I am standing at an observation deck on the tallest skyscraper in San Francisco. I'm looking down on all the hustle and bustle. So many various people and activities. I look at the clouds breezing by and the ocean currents moving. I don't see the slightest particle or activity of the one singular substance that gets all these things done; how, where, or why it's working. Not even to mention all the other numberless planets. Not even to mention the invisible beings organizing creation behind the scenes in their realms. I just see a little resulting time space spot of it. I haven't the slightest evidence to gaze upon that I'm in charge of it all; that besides me there is no other to direct it; that I'm directing it all right now inside in all privacy. No wonder I want to run around trying to get things done the hard way, when all the time, everything I need is right inside me. That's really weird when you think about it. I've got to give myself credit for organizing such a perfect cover up of such monumental scale for the sake of expansion.

But mechanical deduction from the fact of complete existence shows me I don't reduce all-pervasiveness by forgetting about it, or not perceiving it. And I don't reduce all-pervasiveness' ability to get things done by forgetting about it either. My all-pervasive unspeakable glory and perfection that fills this container of mine wants "others" to share it through filling them with it. That's what needs to happen when everything exists. Existence needed innumerable "other" persons to uncover it more and more.

Somehow, I'm going to get used to this fact and do something about it. Since my weird perception doesn't change the fact that I am in charge right now, I want to jump on the wagon to get things done important to me. Reductive perception banging me over the head need not stop me from doing something on the basis of understanding. I'm going to command my universe.

So here I stand. Since all this is being processed without my perception, I find it best to close my eyes for ideal fresh start content taken. Why attend to something unrelated like the stimulation of sight? -- or any of my other senses for that matter. I just bring to mind the principles that support the true nature of my functionality. That refreshes my conviction to engage content to be taken by the part of me unseen. It refreshes the confidence that I've made the perfect decision when I choose content of attention. Appropriateness, immediacy, competence, and deserving ARE. Then there's really nothing else for me to do but take my stance as the center of it all. My content is taken, and that's it. There's nothing I can perceive about how my return is to be organized anyway, so there's no point in trying to get involved in its process. Might as well just enjoy my exalted status and get things done. Eventually I will see all the mechanics of the universe. OK, that reductive conclusion that I "don't see" is a command too that sustains the condition, so I'll dwell on it as least as possible, or include it as my "rock".

I'm going to stand right here with a gentle intention to have my dreams come true. Right here without any processes in mind of how will I get it or where will it come from, is the total ability to get things done running resident 100%. Here it goes.

Story 28 (God crap)

I was always confused by the "God loves you" crap I heard as a kid. O-K, now I know why I "crapped" on myself that way (color page 9). Well done.

My story went, "When I was too young to think for myself, I bought the whole Christian thing hook, line, and sinker. The ministers screwed my mind over real well. When I found out the truth, I was so disillusioned that I was an angry skeptical person from then on."

Now I know religion was a channel to serve expansion. My anger and skepticism was the most appropriate means for me to progress toward discovering that religions and my reactions to them, were the sole majestic preciousness beyond all imagination. Both religious people and atheists are my home.

Story 29 (I worked hard to live a righteous life)

Religion was the biggest romance of my life. I just ate up all the do's and don'ts. It gave me such a sense of pride and stability. I had goals to achieve that kept me inspired. I had a peer group sympathetic to my cause. They were a measure of my success. It took all the strength I had for abstinence from sin, but the promise of reward from God made it all worthwhile.

When I read the wholeness binder I was a little curious. "Why don't these people have to work hard like I did? What about sin? What about following God's commandments? What about giving my life over to Jesus?"

I decided to pray about it. As I was praying, I remembered why my content of attention (now used as my prayer) was so perfectly chosen because the highest and best doesn't reduce in the container I call "me". What confidence and resolve! I knew my prayer was taken and processed more strongly than I've ever experienced. I found so many things strengthening my theological principles that it wasn't even funny. I got the answers I needed.

In the absence of wholeness of awareness, lesser directive authorities are necessary to uphold progress on the line of expansion toward the complete "fill-in" of fulfillment. These directive authorities can take the form of saviors, scripture, cultural traditions, codes of behavior, scientific insight into how the mind works, how the body works, how the environment works. To various degrees, they all point the way to get the job of living well done. They all ultimately help bring us to our original complete status; the final and biggest directive authority there is. All directive authorities bottom out at the one indivisible complete existence that we are. In fact, many throughout history have used other words to describe the very same thing. If we consider wholeness deeply enough, we'll recognize them when we see them.

Knowledge of one complete existence gives all these seemingly complicated directives a clear simple basis to evaluate. With wholeness we have the option to forget all these directives and stand with their common denominator. That will sound dangerously liberal to those who require these authorities. That could even be a slap in the face to what some people hold most dear. Some people will even violently hold on to the reduction of themselves. That's understandable in their "absence" of anything more complete to understand. They will do the best with what they know. The person with wholeness of awareness knows he's in charge of it all, and may even encourage them to enjoy their reductive mode of expansion. Only lesser authorities can conflict with other lesser authorities. Wholeness makes me at home with them all.

Story 30 (brain tumor)

I've been having chronic headaches. After seeing several specialists, they all say the tumor must come out. It encircles the reasoning part of my brain and they both must be removed. I was just introduced to wholeness of awareness yesterday. They've got to operate today. The bottom line is that I'll never be able to conceive principles. I'll have to live in a world where only acceptable emotions count. I'll have to be the football of other people's conclusions or I simply won't care. For conviction, I'll have to trust other people's opinion, perception, and experience. The concept of a complete field of existence, and my unlimited ability to get things done will be some far off mystical experience I can know nothing about. I probably won't even care.

Here I am in the hospital bed after surgery. I can't remember exactly why I wrote the words above. My friend who gave me the materials on wholeness of awareness says that life has always had the best reasons for losing it's ability to know things, whether I could appreciate it or not. With a big smile, he says my mind is the very best and I know exactly what to do. I guess everything must be OK. Now, where is my orange juice?

Story 31 (my ten-thousand dollar check in the mailbox)

My rent was due next week and I was in a jam. Emergency expenses had wiped me out. I needed the money fast. I had been studying wholeness of awareness for a little while but now was forced to put it to the test.

I was raised in a religious tradition that programmed me well to act like a worm in the dust. Self-confidence was a major problem. Plus, of course, I had all the living proof I could want to back it up. When putting forth a fresh ideal content of attention, I just couldn't shake off the feeling that I was undeserving and that I was just a troublemaker somehow bargaining with the devil. In applying wholeness of awareness, I wasn't "humbling myself as the mere mortal that I am".

I had a fair amount of understanding that besides me there is no other, and that I was in charge of the universe, but all those years of training still held a strange residue.

Out of desperation to shake those old cobwebs out of my head, I committed myself to the ideal fresh start return of the ten-thousand dollar check in the mailbox. Clearly I was operating from the platform of extreme bondage. But I just went ahead and spoke my content anyway even though everything seemed against it. "My ten-thousand dollar check is delivered here today in the mail box". I won't bore you with the mountain range of excuses that welled up inside telling me it was not going to happen. I just kept saying the words over and over listening to myself and holding my best sense of complete singular personage integrity. I was amazed to discover how much I didn't understand this knowledge. I had read the words and given it a little thought, but I found that I really didn't believe it enough to commit it to something very important to me.

When I heard the old religious defeatism well up in my heart, I said to myself; "Now just think; if my singular personage is going to seemingly reduce itself in order to have a place to expand, I'd have to here this kind of thing. There it is. My conclusion that I don't have what it takes. If I had a choice I wouldn't have it come. I wouldn't be hearing I'm a victim of scale who pitifully overestimates his ability and resources, and gets punished by life for trying. That I'm not ready for it and don't deserve it. How is singular personage undeserving or not ready unless it forgets who it is? I wouldn't hear all the baseless excuses for limitation that a partial viewer finds. I'd just be confident with all the money I need right now. So that reaction inside is my 'rock'."

For the next hour I looked over the pages while I was speaking the words. In that way I picked up a lot of support that I wouldn't have otherwise needed, and gained insight that I wouldn't have otherwise been looking for. I was pleased with the momentum and strength I was building. Then when I got to the page of the option of least effort (color page 16), I thought it would be nice to take a break. I just sat quietly doing absolutely nothing as my way of results. Wow, that felt so refreshing after all the careful attention. The careful attention had its place and felt good, but this was a lovely change. I just sat there like a king on his throne. Principle had set me up sufficiently to feel confident and resolved to take that course of action. I settled in to a very deep state of rest while allowing the part of me unseen to process my return.

After half an hour I felt like just getting up and going on with chores at hand. I would come back and pick up on this a little later. In the meantime however, I would agree within myself that whatever else I do is going to also be my way of getting that return of the ten-thousand dollar check. As I made lunch and did a few chores, the sense that I was inherently working my way of results, kind of stayed with me like the wallet in my pants. I seemed to take some of that quiet and poise with me into my chores. Every once in a while I would be still and bring to mind that I'm inherently working my way of results. I would tickle a few principles to back me up, then get back to what I was doing. There were so many moments in the day for this without taking away from my chores.

In a few hours I came back. I said to myself; "Now, let's look at my options to handle this rock. If I feel comfortable and appropriate in doing so, I should take #1 on page 19 as my first priority. Remedial procedures like #2, and #3 should only be used if bondage is above my means to handle. OK, #2 and #3 are there if I need them."

Each time I spoke, I refreshed principle as if I had never considered it before. As I continued browsing the pages for support, I could see what a difference my cleaned up content must be making to the part of me unseen that was taking it to be processed. My body thrilled with energy and my mind settled in resolve.

The next day the money came through. I won't say where it came from because I don't want to limit your expectation to only particular channels, which is probably what I would do as a newbie reading this story. Now, on I go to the bank.

Story 32 (I just wanted to die)

All you can say about depression is that life simply is not worth living. You forget what all the good times felt like. Any efforts by myself or others to fix me just made me feel more pathetic. I just wanted "out". Jumping from my roof would do.

Wholeness of awareness showed me the whole universe and I were extremely interested in expanding my fulfillment. I wanted "to expand" would be more accurate than I wanted "out". If I wasn't interested in ridding myself of suffering (which is merely another way of saying life is interested in expansion), I wouldn't have even bothered with the whole issue. I would have acted like a bump on a log. My "only seeing so much" conclusion isolated "me" against "the rest of" life, making life at best neutral, and me an abandoned victim.

Now that I know how intensely the whole field of life (that I am) cares about itself, I no longer have a basis for depression. I'm simply letting the rest of me that I can't see, continue to flow on being very interested in how fulfilled I am and loving to take care of me. It was just so close to me, I couldn't see what was going on without understanding the biggest principle of life. I find it fascinating that drugs can treat its corresponding chemical presence in the body. Because the body is such a recording device of conclusion, it can "play back" as mind's conclusion that things are not depressing. That's the stage setting of continuity.

But what if I had taken my life? If I am the universe, and my body as I know it dies and returns to dust, yet at the same time the universe still goes on getting things done as usual, then where have I gone? In other words, if I'm the universe and I'm gone, the universe would have to be gone too. If it's not gone, neither am I. The complete truth is that I haven't gone anywhere. That's what indivisible means. To abstract? Not when I do something about it.

Story 33 (a Yogi's path to enlightenment)

I was on a path to what I called enlightenment. I practiced yoga meditation every day. You would have heard me say, "Enlightenment is a state of being. It's not an intellectual idea. Don't confuse the two. One can point to the other, but is not the other. The mind is finite and can never comprehend the infinity of the state of enlightenment. The ultimate truth is beyond the mind. Unless you live the state of being, you're in delusion. It is a personal reality, not an abstract concept. Many people claim to be enlightened, but they are deluded."

This was such a consistent message across the personal transformation community, and with all the top Gurus, that I never looked beyond it. After looking over wholeness of awareness, I saw there was absolutely no reason why this should not be a part of the amazing cover-up like any other. My responsibility was to take a fresh look at the principles I was using to govern my life and check them against the simplest mechanical fact of the universe.

I found that definitions of enlightenment were what was needed for the collective cover up -- my cover up -- no matter how consistently it was agreed upon by the widest range of enlightened people -- or even the god overseeing enlightenment in the highest celestial realm. "It's highly dangerous to consider yourself the whole, because you delude yourself on the path. You stop making real progress", as I was told and duly repeated.

If there is any so-called danger, I would say it's to follow directive authorities in my life that are less than the first and highest directive authority; the principle of one whole existence. Because everything exists, absolutely any authority could be a source of delusion. As a partial viewer, there is no way I could know for sure through comparisons in time-space. It's just not wise to base my life on any such potential sources.

I shouldn't have even been considering the concept of a finite mind when reduction of completeness is not a fact. I should have smelled a rat right there. How do I base my actions on something that's not a fact? I'm supposed to wait until after I'm enlightened? That sense of identity is an uncomfortable place to be and gives rise to either sheepish or defensive behavior. I've been there and know it very well. I don't know how I could justify deliberately holding such a content of attention amidst the part of me unseen that is treating me as if I'm in charge of it all. (color page 9)

The only thing that makes sense is that these people are emphasizing the path to such an extent that they've not given the whole its due emphasis up front. I know that's what happened to me. They're soft-pedaling the basic fact of life in the name of a path to it. This may be the highest form of reduction, but none the less, a reduction. It's good and natural that these people (or gods) have their linear threshold of acceptability -- especially at such a refined level. But it's certainly not my acceptability to base my actions on an excuse to delay inclusion of my unreducible status. Because every possibility can exist, I'm not surprised that these people's vision doesn't extend farther for the partial viewer they're intending to enlighten. It has to be "out" sometime. It's out for the very best reason. My reaction to it is out for the very best reason. I take full responsibility for both.

I'm glad I questioned this claim as thoroughly as the wholeness binder had me question why one complete singular personage IS. Not only that, but to make sure I test and demonstrate how well I know it. I could have accepted a message of one total personage as hypnotically as I acted on the collective enlightenment message. Then I would have had a double dose of hypnotism.

Well, I guess I'll have to be a presumptuous egoist, a maverick, or a "lost sole" in their eyes and go my own way. I'll be what complete existence does, is, and means; the very best material "that" way.

I still enjoy meditating, but now it is a self-directed "undangerous" richly personal exploration of my complete singular personage, and its operative integrity. I have no interest in Gurus or holding myself to any collective definition of enlightenment.

The only difference I can tell between a person who is deluded and one who is not, is that the deluded person doesn't get things done. Wholeness of awareness is something that needs to be examined, learned, and put to work like anything else. If during that process, I'm not yet achieving as much as I could by fully understanding it, enlightened people are welcome to call me deluded.

Story 34 (stillborn child)

My baby died at birth. His name was to be John. I wondered how life could be so pointlessly cruel. Was life just trying to break my heart, trying to punish me? Did life want to destroy things before they even had a chance?

After reviewing wholeness, I wanted to resolve this very specifically in my mind. Yes of course it was the most precious refilling itself, so I wanted to celebrate that preciousness through more detailed understanding of John.

Because continuity of life cannot be absent, this was a brief moment of John crossing my path. Because operative integrity doesn't reduce, he was in charge of the entire universe when he designed the event. Why would he make a move so obviously unacceptable for him and everyone else? The answer always lies in the conclusion a person holds of who they are. Unaware of his total personage, he must have bargained with life to get something he wanted. John donated himself for a price. After fulfilling his bargain, he was rewarded by some increase in his linear expansion. John is now off enjoying that increase in some other world or dimension. He may even be here in another body.

Who offered the bargain and for what purpose? Because I never have nor ever will stop being in charge of the entire universe, if I got a stillborn child, I must have been unaware that it was my content of attention. (If you want to use the word subconscious desire, fine.) John came to supply that return. The part of us unseen took care of the details of organizing the bargain, supply, and reward.

This is what anyone must be doing in some form or another if unaware of wholeness. John acted on lesser principles; those seemingly lesser than his own singular personage integrity status. Whether standing in line at the supermarket, or earning the nectar of the gods in the highest heaven, the exact same mechanics apply.

What may seem to be far flung metaphysics is simply an inclusion of the very same principles that are working in everyone's mundane lives. The above conclusions are open for anyone to confirm based on the simple mechanical fact of one complete singular personage reverberating within itself. I just used my head. I have no background in metaphysics. I traced back these conclusions to the self-validating principle covered on color page 2.

I don't yet know all the details of what I gained by having a stillborn child, but it's only a matter of time until I'm filled in. Until then, understanding the principles confirmed by one whole existence is quite sufficient to put the issue to rest and get on with life. As long as I know it's tops, it's OK with me.

One thing I do know already is that I'm less ready to bargain with life for whatever it is I want. Without John, I wouldn't have been inspired to look more deeply into who and what I am. That was "my" bargain for an increase in my linear expansion.

The furthest extent of everyone's bargain is to agree to forget they are the one complete singular personage integrity that is. Then they have the supreme opportunity and reward; to discover the fullest extent of who or what anyone or anything is.

Story 35 (should I have an abortion?)

The Right To Life people are telling me one thing and the Christian Fundamentalists are telling me another. My boyfriend is telling me one thing, my grandmother another. They both have good points. The stories in this binder about the stillborn child and the terrorist who killed children, held perfectly to the principle of one whole existence. I was able to validate them through my own faculty of good common sense. Also the mother and adolescent daughter in story 25 showed me that taking care of responsibilities need not be a burden. So, I now feel covered from every angle to make a choice in poise and confidence. I can take that even a step further and say I'm celebrating the highest and best with my activity of decision-making.

You won't hear a yes or no from me here because there are people reading this page who have not yet had enough examination of the principle of one complete existence to feel what I'm feeling. I have no problem with the possibility of controversy surrounding my answer. It's just that if I had a choice, I'd see people being comforted by a well-informed conclusion within themselves like me.

Story 33 (my head was spinning)

I had a long hectic day. I was tired, my head was spinning and aching. The last thing I wanted to do was examine and apply wholeness of awareness. I laid down exhausted. I tried to focus a little but my mind just flew off in all kinds of directions. All I could do was just lay there watching the storm going on in my head. Then the image of the pan of water came to mind. (color page 14) I looked at my big mess going on inside as that one equal solid majestic substance tossing and swirling within itself -- never becoming less than itself just because it moves. It was that very same substance that was the material of my many-fold dearest dreams . So I thought, "Hey this is it -- let's just watch this material whose very most precious detail I'm not aware of through my partial view."

I just laid there looking at that majestic precious material through my understanding, not my perception. There was nothing I could perceive that was precious or majestic about that seemingly big swirling mess. Conventional conclusion doesn't change the fact that it is the highest and best. With that, I stopped all conventional evaluation. I didn't resist or try to control what was going on. I mean, the best is the best; what more could I want?

Then even with all the mess, I became very comforted and resolved in what was going on. I thought, "Wow, I'm really making this experience pay. I get to use it to more fully understand the biggest thing I could know about life." I deeply and richly gazed at it in terms of the biggest thing I knew.

This was my loose agreeable attitude that automatically happened when I performed #3 on page 19. With that, the storm started to settle down. That made me wonder if just resisting it, resenting it, trying to control it, or merely feeding with my disagreeable energy, was the very thing sustaining it. Since I'm the only one who commands and creates the universe, that would make sense.

Next I thought, "Now that it's not so overpowering, I'm going to assign the rest of it to be taken care of by the part of me unseen. That doesn't require any effort on my part. All I have to do is know the mechanics of why my content is taken. Then naturally my content will change to; 'There, it's taken'. And that's it. I've done my job. Now I'll let it process my return; as if I had planted a seed, then let the soil and sun do its job to bear fruit."

A short time later I became aware that I was rested and clear. "O-K, now I'm ready to get back to applying wholeness of awareness to get things done important to me."

I thought, "Now, what would I choose my life to be if there were no limits to time, space, talent, and resources? Content is taken indiscriminately, so might as well cover my needs fully".

Excuse me if I don't mention my content here. It's very personal, and to most people would sound outrageous and shocking. In fact I'm not going to tell anyone, because they may unintentionally hold doubts that I could do it. As the sole creator of the universe, their processed doubts could slow my return. I would override that, but I might as well keep things as fresh as I can up front. I would prefer to be a "doer" than a "talker" anyway.

Story 37 (big mess)

My boss called me into our file room. Overnight, vandals broke in and dumped out files all over the room. My boss promised that if I could get it organized before the next day, I'd have my promotion. I closed the door, sat down and gazed at the big mess. My first thought was, "Where do I start?". A few minutes to think about what to do wouldn't hurt, so I said to myself, "Now what do I know about wholeness that can help me out here?".

I remembered that because there is no end to time and space, I've had plenty of time to evolve to the point of sitting on the throne of the supreme almighty innumerable times. I had also been every little bacteria sitting on these files. Now I was someplace in between again. I was here because, aware of it or not, I chose to be here this way to express the immaculate plan and purpose of the universe that I dearly love. Besides me there was no other chooser. Being in this room was tops. There was no place I could ever be or nothing I could ever do that would be more precious than this. With a chuckle I remembered I'm eventually getting promoted to the "God job" whether I like it or not. O-K, so now I'm at home here; my purpose and meaning resolved.

Now, why can't I twitch my nose or something, like that old T-V show Bewitched, and all these files go back to their proper place? Something inside is holding me back. It must be some kind of reduction conclusion. I just feel that's too much to expect right now, plus I've got to get to work here, not sit around and consider principles. I know I'll get back to that later as I study wholeness. Even my inability to grasp principle sufficiently is that immaculate plan and purpose, so I'll do well to just continue the way I am.

So I just started on the floor; one paper, the next paper, the next paper, and so on. Somewhere in the back of my mind I held the option of least effort to be taken by the part of me unseen. It was a kind of sense or attitude along with my work, almost like a sense of identity we all carry around no matter what we're doing. My mind was busy alphabetizing the papers, but once in a while when I was doing more mindless motions, I clearly brought that content to mind. I'm amazed at how much time I have to think about something when it's important to me. I seemed to take on a kind of flowing swiftness. I'm sure part of it was due to the fact that principle made me feel so at home and comforted in my time-space positioning. However, there was definitely something else going on. I'd look back and think, "Wow, I just did all that? --What time is it? --Oh, doesn't matter, let's just finish". My identity was so backed by the big principles of life that I really wasn't worried whether I'd finish in time. I wasn't going to be held hostage by the promise of a promotion either. I'm bigger than all that.

I decided to just keep working no matter what. It was no big deal to miss dinner with my husband, miss my favorite T-V show, or even not go to bed that night. What could I do or miss that was not in my best interest? I could afford myself to be different for a change.

It was done by six in the morning. I went home and set my alarm for a two-hour snooze. When I came to work, my eyes were a little blurry. I wasn't as fresh as usual, but I was willing to be "different" that way for a change. I was comfortable inside being different that way.

I walked into the room and found that the vandals had returned and done the same thing again. This time I sat quietly in the room feeling like I needed some kind of help that was above my means. I remembered why every kind of being fills the universe at every point. There had to exist right in my midst, a being who not only could help me, but would also delight in every detail. That's what completeness means. I decided to do something about that fact. Right there I called on that person; whoever or whatever it might be. "Please help." I didn't want to do anything except wait on this person that the fact of complete existence confirmed. I just couldn't turn away the opportunity to test this resource.

There also would have to be that same kind of being who loves to speak intimately with me; who is listening right now. Again, I reminded myself that this is not so because I want it to be or hope it to be. It just IS. So, even with no perception up front, I started talking to this being; even more intimately than I've talked to my closest friend. I told it how I'm new to this kind of thing and could use some help knowing what to do. I asked it if I was holding any reductions, or doing anything with my kingship that was disallowing it to work (color page 15). Then I realized there must be the same kind of being who delighted in overriding all that stuff. It could delightfully reach through any shell of limitation I'm holding myself in, so that I didn't need to consider any reduction. This is also the being who perfectly understood everything. If there wasn't anything good enough about this being, I would just look to the being who was. It's here too. So I spoke directly what was on my mind and poured forth exactly what I felt in my heart. Mechanical fact showed me that only "my" holding back would cause "it" to hold back.

Then the image came to me of taking my warm shower in the morning; how I lift my face to the shower head, close my eyes, and let it flow on me; how good and warm its presence feels. It was left to me to bring or not bring my face up to that showerhead. First I needed to know it's there, then I needed to lift my face under it to get the benefit. In this situation, I had nothing to feel flowing yet. All I had was my well-grounded conclusion of what IS, to inspire me to lift my face. As the sole organizer of the universe, it was left to me to accept or reject this potential flow. So I lifted my head, and closed my eyes.

Even though I felt nothing yet, that didn't change what IS, so I just continued being a good potential "shower taker". A little doubt rock crept in; "too much too soon -- not ready for this kind of thing". Then I remembered that reductions could be unconditionally overridden by who this being is. I didn't need to concern myself with the reduction's presence. Wow, that in itself was a great content of attention.

Now I had done my part. I had planted the seed in the soil. I couldn't see the moisture the seed was taking, or the nutrients in the soil, or if the seed was developing roots. With my partial view, all I could do was plant the seed and allow plant life to express its intelligence. The only other option would be pulling up the seed to check if its sprouting. Here, that option is expressed by holding the content of attention; "But what if nothing happens?". Even if I did find that content tugging at me, I could allow it to be delightfully overridden by this being.

The more I realized and settled into this unconditional resource in my presence, the more quiet, receptive, and lighthearted I became inside. Then right in front of my eyes I saw streaks of faint light whirling through the room. The papers started to move as if backwards into an orderly state. Within seconds, all the papers were back in the order I left them. I just sat there transfixed. My only thought was that I was on the threshold of seeing some very big changes in my life. I had opened a door and would never be the same. I must have sat there for two hours contemplating what it all meant. Then my boss walked in. "Hey, you've been at this all night. Great. Go home and get some sleep." I nodded my head and smiled. I've told no one about what happened. I'm much more interested in talking with all the majestic, precious, invisible friends, who by the fact of completeness, care more about me, and what I can get done, than I could ever imagine.

Story 38 (can I do it?)

After reading the stories in this binder, my thought was, "How long did it take these people to understand complete existence enough to have significant returns? Are they a select group of advanced people put forth for a good show like those deceptive infomercials on TV? I wish I could know some of them and question them".

Then I thought; "Uh-oh, do I really want other people to define who I am and how much I can achieve, or do I want to determine that through understanding principle? People change; principle is fixed. People could mislead and disappoint; principle does not. If I use others as a gauge, my conclusion is taken, processed, and returned by the part of me unseen as if I should know better. I might as well be a cult follower. I can do better than that. Acting only on the basis of what I see is what I'm intending to rise above". I've decided to go ahead using my head to verify what I need to know. If any of these people cross my path, I'll take whatever encouragement is there. But absolute principle is my foundation.

[Note from ATWA author: These 39 stories were designed by me to show application of principle. After I send out this Version 1.0, I'm sure people will respond with stories to document, but until then, these stories be the start.]

Story 39 (An accountant's mind)

Personal transformation organizations always put me off because they're so wishy-washy. They never pin things down in black and white terms. There always seems to be exceptions to the rule somewhere, or excuses for why being specific isn't necessary. One day something is important to know and the next day it's not. That's frustrating for my accountant's mind. With wholeness of awareness, I can guide myself through the logic step by step with the intention of getting my important things done.

1. Existence is the one thing everything has in common; it's more than even time and space.
2. Existence means everything exists at all times and places, because any "not here, not now" is merely the conclusion of someone positioned in time space; seeing only so much of it.

3. The highest and best IS, because less than the highest and best is merely "absence".
4. Absence belongs to "not here, not now"; the false reductive conclusion of a partial viewer.
5. Therefore, everything is the most precious majestic material, structure, and movement.
6. Because life is complete fullness, there is no place to expand. So it reverberates within itself as many individuals with reduced perception. It then has the opportunity to rediscover itself through the expansion of fulfillment.
7. Because life is undimensional, thus unlimited and eternal, everyone gets the opportunity of continuity; to experience everything forever.
8. Because reduction is only perception and not functionality, individuals never stop being the sole commander of the universe. I use it to prove my conclusion of who I am and what I can do.
9. Because existence is undimensional, all-inclusive, all-pervasive completeness; all wisdom, all power, all competence, all deserving, all appropriateness is fully resident in every individual. "Me".
10. This conclusion is the most powerful factor in achievement; achievement through wholeness of awareness. It changes what I do, and what I do differently produces different results in my life.
11. Even before it is fully grasped, I can put the very same mechanics to work for me that are holding me back. The more inclusive I am, the less effort is required. I have the option of least effort.
12. If at anytime I'm unsure of any of this, I just retrace my steps back to the simplest mechanical fact of the universe which I can confirm using my own head.

Story 40 (finite completeness versus infinite completeness)

I was deciding on the kind of new car I wanted. They all had parts I liked, but none of them had everything I wanted. The dealers said they don't make that kind of car; it doesn't exist. I remembered that according to completeness, the perfect car I want does exist. I don't know where it would be or the channel it could come to me, but it's good enough that it already exists in the part of me unseen as a return. That makes choosing my fresh start command content of attention easy; I'll just call forth exactly the car I want.

Then I got to thinking, if life is always already finished, full, and complete, I wonder how many cars there are in the universe for all time? Lets say just for the sake of speculation, that all the cars in the universe for all time is 48 to the 300 septillionth power. That's more zeros and cars than I can conceive of, so it might as well be infinite. It's a fixed value; no more, no less. But that's completeness on the basis of dimensionality. All cars on the basis of undimensionality is not a fixed value; it has no end. Just one more car after the 40th to the 300 septillionth power exists too. I know this is uncomfortable for people to hear when they're used to finding definition and resolve in the field of time-space, but what if that one more car was the one I wanted? If there is a fixed value, I'd be out of luck. What if I wanted one of the cars that exists, but I wanted it from a channel that doesn't exist? I'd be out of luck there too. My content of attention would be a waste of time; I couldn't get a return. There's no way I could form a confident command content of attention if I wasn't sure the car I wanted was ready to come forth into time-space. I could never say for sure that I can get the car I want. How is that completeness? There is a finite "everything exists" and an infinite "everything exists". But if I choose the finite, I'm confining life to a box of "only so much". One might say, "Well, you wouldn't become aware of a car to want unless it already existed in the underlying undimensional substance -- your desire is that car's representative correlation vibrating in your awareness -- desire represents what's ready to come forth." But putting life in a box like that still violates the principle of Infinity. Infinite completeness IS. Because conclusion IS a command, I've now freed up my attention to just go right ahead and get the car I want. I've done my job well.

Common occurrences when you find out you're ONE thing OAP Totality Presence.

I thought it good to discuss common occurrences with those who find out they're all alone, and there's no one else besides them as ONE All-person Totality. My purpose is to assist stability and resolve while one goes through these transitions.

I'll use similarities from other areas of life. Even though the Cold War is over, there are still many Russian Spies undercover in the U.S. They're sent here by what was the KGB. They can be married and start a family. Most often, their children don't know their parent's true identity. The spies only pretend to be interested in a life that's actually a lie. Unlike a spy, UL users are not on the lookout to protect themselves from being discovered. They don't have to report back to Moscow. They don't have secrets to keep. They're not like Scientologists who are on a mission to clear the planet and have an enemy in the form of an intergalactic warlord that wants to enslave humanity. UL users aren't like Christians who also have a global mission, strive for moral righteousness, and fight an enemy called Satan.

UL users find out that things are not what they seem to be, yet everything knows exactly what to do is doing it while all-knowing, all-seeing, and all-wise. Everything is as it should be, including their inspiration to change things. That change is not greater or lesser, just different. That's because only ONE indivisible authorship is and does the Universe. That's because of the simple non-change Fact that everything is ONE indivisible Presence. That Presence becomes personal as ONE All-person expressing twelve non-change attributes out of self-love. Anything contrary to those attributes **is** actually those attributes disguised by partial view's conclusion to be not what they seem to be. The truth is that the twelve attributes, just as OAP and ONE Thing, never stop being the twelve attributes.

I made a comparison to Russian spies because every normal person today lives their life on the basis of denying the twelve attributes, resulting in not knowing the truth about the person in front of them. A UL user has a secret even though they're not trying to keep it a secret. UL users interact with those people in an understanding, accommodating way yet remain above them the same way a parent remains above a child's fantasies while accommodating them as part of what it means to be a child. A UL user doesn't feel lonely and isolated from others who are asleep to their true essential nature because everything is the UL user's projection and authorship as ONE All-person. There's no separation to give rise to absence-based loneliness. Also, what seemed to be an enemy in the past is now, in Fact, a best friend. There's no rush or pressure to change anything, only to favor celebrating variations based in Self-love.

Suddenly, family, friends, and professional associates are not what they seem to be. They no longer take up a high percentage of priority in a UL user's awareness. People's coming and going is of little significance compared to the big picture of Who everyone is, always has been, and always will be. No one is really going anywhere, even with death. No one is particularly special apart from another because their own ONE All-Person State is everywhere equally. These are easily verified facts based on the one Fact that any two or more things require a common reference field.

Most people aren't interested in UL info nor would care to take the time to check out if the info is self-validating. UL users are under no pressure to convince them they should. Most likely, people would be suspicious and skeptical about someone who says they have the answer to all of life's questions. Why shouldn't it be as valid as the latest wight-loss trend from poorly informed sources out to boost their self-image? Why should it be different from all the crackpots spouting their crazed theories? That suspicious skepticism is there to protect people from a wide range of unsavory characters. Suspicious skepticism is as valid as any other stance. A UL user is comfortable with it and accommodates it while having nothing to prove nor nothing to lose. If one's presence doesn't inspire others, why should one expect them to be interested? A UL user lets their returns lead the way.

Correctly Acknowledging Presence for your return.

If someone contacts me for personal coaching, I'll likely take them through the following procedure below. They can have me do it, or they can do it themselves by following its text.

JP: First, I'll have you sit comfortably and close your eyes for half a minute.
(Half a minute.)
Open your eyes.
When you close your eyes, you naturally feel some quietness and some silence, yes?
User: Yes.
JP: That silence, stillness, or quietness, is the presence of Pure Existence, or what we can call Presence with a capital P.
Did you have some thoughts, feelings, or any kind of mental activity during that silence?
Yes.
JP: Those were messages inside your head from Compulsory Godhead Protocol. It's Your Lord Krishna State pretending to be a local Universe Systemic Godhead.
Did you notice how they came effortlessly and spontaneously? You were just sitting there, and out of nowhere, they came. You didn't ask for them. Then another part of you reacted to it just as spontaneously, yes?
User: Yes.
JP: That's what compulsory means. You're inside a system that's guiding you from lesser to greater states of evolution under the illusion that you're an Emerging Localized Realm-being. During that time, your mind acted in ways that wanted to fulfill its nature. It wanted to investigate, explore, or accommodate something. That is what we've described in the text as your expansion opportunity. The only problem is that if you're here contacting me, it's taking the form of limiting-obstruction boundaries.

What you learned in the ***I'm Lord Krishna Right Here*** text is that you never stop being all alone as ONE All-person Who is and does the Universe. As Pure Existence, you hold and own all the territories of Existence at your command. You're the Master of Totality. As such, by acting on Higher-order Cognition available in the Krishna text, you can opt to bypass any system of guidance. You can take your rightful place as the Master of Totality, right here, right now, to make your dreams come true in a fond flow-container boundary.

Your still silent State of Presence is where everything comes from, or the cause of everything. From there, the unmanifest becomes manifest by its very Effulgent Nature. It's like the ocean waving itself.
That still silent brilliant adorable organizing cause, as indivisible, permeates everything. Meaning, what we call ***your*** Lord Krishna State is also ***all of it*** resident as your body-form right where you're sitting. The text allowed you to know that for yourself, yes?
User: Yes.

JP: When you acknowledge this State through the Higher-order Cognition available in the Krishna text, it's that State acknowledging Itself. It's Your full, private Self referring back on IT-Self to express IT-Self in an unbounded manner. "Unbounded Manner" means it bypasses the *conclusion* of being merely a localized limited presence. That means whatever you want to become manifest is now in front of an unconditional open-door to become manifest. Yes, these are all simple mechanical Facts that you can verify by tracing them back to ONE thing, yes?

C Yes. And I'll continue to review the text for deeper familiarity.

JP: Now, close your eyes. Let your attention go to your whole physical body form.

User: Okay.

JP: It has a presence to experience. Yes?

User: Yes.

JP: Good. To consciously claim through Higher-order Cognition (not experience) that Who's sitting there is the Complete Indivisible Presence of Lord Krishna, the Master of Totality, press a free hand on your leg and say, Here I am.

User: Here I am.

JP: That's a convenient place to locate your Lord Krishna body Presence, which, even though it's an abstract metaphysical Presence, nonetheless, is there as a structural reality. Okay, open your eyes.

As the source of what you want to see manifest, your Krishna Presence knows every detail, backed by His Effulgent Nature to come into manifestation all on its own. That's what an Indivisible All-pervasive Person means, correct?

User: Yes.

JP: In other words, you can opt to do nothing to accomplish everything, because of THIS Self "referring back on IT-Self to express IT-Self" through ITs *seeming* local form provided with Higher-order Cognition, yes?

User: Yes.

JP: Now I'm going to have you close your eyes for a full minute. During that time, based on what we've discussed, let's see what you do to bring your unmanifest desire into a local experiential reality. It doesn't necessarily mean that right now, it instantly and magically appears. All we're interested in right now is that you're completely clear and resolved in knowing what to do and why.

Okay, close your eyes. In your mind's eye, place your hand on your leg and say, "Presence." That will act as a catalyst to inspire you to allow everything to unfold by the very nature of Existence while you enjoy not having to do anything except remain however you find yourself. That especially goes for anything you could possibly fail at trying to accomplish – for whatever reason. Now, leave everything behind for simple Presence, even including the press of your hand to your leg. If that should happen again by itself, let it come and go as how you found yourself. In that way, there's no conflict or contradiction.

(One minute passes.)

Open your eyes.

Tell me what happened.

What could be a normal occurrence for someone becoming familiar with the LK info:

[[[Well, I sat there enjoying not having to do anything for my return. Then a thought popped into my head. "Let's see; he said that it doesn't necessarily mean that right now, my return will instantly and magically appear. All I'm interested in right now is that I'm completely clear and resolved in knowing what to do and why." But if it all made perfect sense, wouldn't it be Higher-order Cognition that is naturally followed by a manifestation?" Then I had some random thoughts alone with what was more than usual silence.

JP: Okay. First, random thoughts are there because, under your present systemic guidance, you're given the experience that there isn't necessarily order to the Universe. That conclusion accompanies a questioning state of mind that challenges the validity of whatever is going on. That's *business as usual* on your line of expansion. For what we're doing here, they will come and go as however you find yourself; no conflict or contradiction.

The question that popped into your head was a dead-giveaway systemic Protocol story of how the Universe works. Why so? Check out the twelve non-change attributes of your Unmanifest Virtual State. Nothing like that is expressed from there – only from Godhead systemic guidance of a relative "here to there" nature. Plus, we're at this dedicated time to allow the very nature of Your Krishna Existence to fulfill Himself as the ***return in hand*** of His intention, not to examine His potentially prankish variation messages. At this point of seeing the examining you've done, you'll naturally and automatically stop since everyone acts on what they know. You may also naturally be inspired to briefly refresh the Higher-order Cognition of why you're sitting there. You'll then act on that refresh, resulting in no interest in those stories coming and going. Either way, both are now a ***new manner*** of however you find yourself. The next story likely to pop into your head is, "This is an unending sneaky mistake cycle that will go on and on so that my return is delayed." You'll see ***that*** message for what it is and give it an affectionate ***message very well done*** smile, while you return to the elegant simplicity result of your Higher-order Cognition Presence. You see here that there's no mysterious or mystical state you're trying to reach, just acting on accurate information you can confirm for yourself.

User: Yes, that's straightforward. I could practically do that in my sleep. (Smile)]]]

JP: After this dedicated time of strengthening familiarity, whether challenges or disruptions are going on inside you or outside you, your ideal is to handle them more like you just now handled the systemic Protocol stories side of Yourself. You don't necessarily have to do the closed-eyed procedure. I took you through it to help distance yourself from *business as usual*. Carefully examining the LK information from the text can work as well. Any way you can best familiarize yourself with the Non-change Facts while following your lifestyle inclinations, is what will pay off.

More expanded partial returns are likely to present themselves for you to act on. Whether you take a partial return is a very personal call, based on two points; how inspired or motivated you are to act like Lord Krishna no matter what. Then, the pressure of time and circumstances that demand you act in a practical, responsible way. You'll gauge the pros and cons of the consequences of your action versus inaction.

State Of Emergency Measures Against The Viral Spread Of Ignoring Me

An individual's Bold Stimulus Package

March 17, 2020

By Lord Krishna

Preparedness checklist:

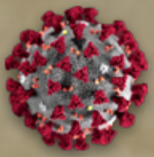
1. Because you are a 100% free will agent, does it make sense that with "As you are to Me, so I am to you," you have full choice over how you relate to Me?

✓ Yes, I have sufficiently considered this to the point that I am confident to go ahead and put it to the test regardless of what seems to be going on around me.

2. Ready to go ahead, sitting eyes closed, did you perform the move to leave yourself open-ended and unrestricted for Me to work for you?

✓ Yes. More than just considering doing this, I actually did it.

✓ I did this because of the simple mechanical Fact that, “As I am to You, so You are to me.”



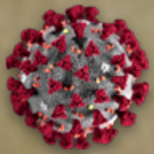
3. If you experienced viral ignorance symptoms, did you follow the exact protocol?

SYSTEMICS
How the universe works

✓ Yes, I left everything behind for ***Me*** to work. It was like putting all my interests on a plate. I passed it to Me, as shown in this illustration.*

*During this emergency measure, it is best to forego any specific Command Content of Attention out of safety concerns.

✓ I did this because with this open-ended stance, that is, not restricted to my local concept of how LK may or may not work for me; all limits are gone. Plus, I know I will decide how the Universe works, and this was easy to apply.



4. If following the above exact protocol stirred up more symptoms, did you apply the second protocol? (symptoms falling within the broad categories of either mean or scared)

SYSTEMICS
How the universe works

✓ Yes. Whatever else got stirred up, I deposited it with Me right as it was happening – as if feeding a coin slot. I fed it however many times were necessary.

✓ That exercise strengthened my decision to leave everything to Me.

5. What was your overall rating to perform this action?

✓ It was a smart emergency measure against the viral spread of ignoring Me, since My Lord Krishna State knows, sees, and does everything, everywhere, forever, all at once. I decided to do something easy and simple to ***use*** Me, and that *was* Me. I stayed Home.

Gee, do you think that's enough?
All-knowing
Everywhere
All-seeing
All at once
All-doing
Forever
The Sweet Deal

Reasonable steps while painting.

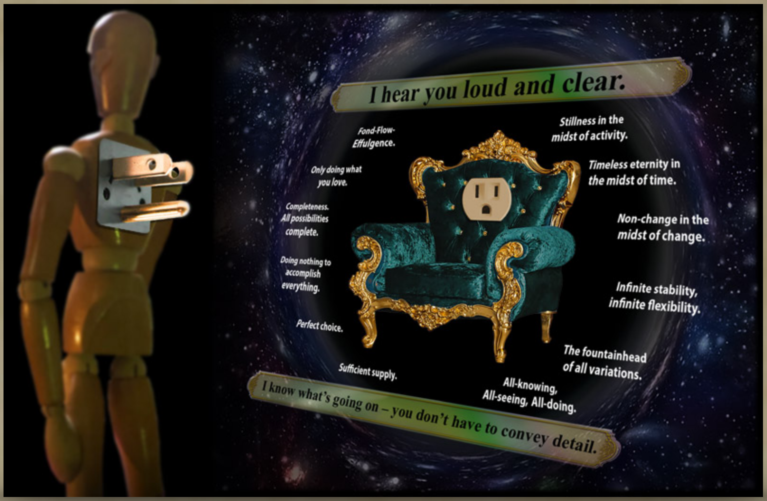
Sit for *an instant complete return* at the beginning of each painting session (in front of your materials and supplies if appropriate).
Decide to take a partial return if something is ready to flow acceptably. Review ITFFE to define what acceptable means. (P.17)

All alone as Totality, I decide this is to be known and done.
Anyone telling me I can or can't do it is irrelevant.

Take regular breaks for dedicated time with LK State, not just for *instant complete*, but for any level of providence. Have images in view (like below) at your work area, most relevant to your present Higher-order Cognition. While at work, bring your attention to them for an instant, come back to painting, and see if they provide a smoother, more informed flow to continue painting.

You've decided that doing an instant-complete painting is to be known and done. All alone, *can or can't* from any reference point outside Who you are is irrelevant.

*%&#!
Not what it seems to be


I hear you loud and clear.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Only doing what you love.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
Perfect choice.
The fountainhead of all variations.
Sufficient supply.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
I know what's going on – you don't have to convey detail.

And don't miss offering up.
*%&#!

If helpful, drop what you know to be "not be what it seems" according to your twelve non-change attributes. The message will be, "I need to do something more, or I'll lose."

If you feel any demands or discomfort, that means it's time to offer up or release something inside yourself that is *not what it seems to be*. (P.16) "*I know what's going on – you don't have to convey detail + I hear you loud and clear,*" will release demands since that's the place you know your return is coming from. **Issue finished.**

Continue the *Three Things* advice on page 15.

Only doing what you love.
eteness.
ibilities
lete.
othing to
plish
hing.
Ahh Yeaaaaa. No demands.

Rational thinking

Updated March 28, 2022

Here I am.
All of it.
San Francisco 2022
London 3022

Here is what I should do starting right now where I am, given that I'm ONE All-Person.

I should be as clear as I can be in the self-validating mechanical facts of who, what, when, where, and why. Clarity doesn't allow for any speculation or belief based on stories or conclusions from others' experiences.

"Show me the facts I can confirm for myself" should be my basis for deciding what to do.

ONE-Thing means absolute non-change. OAP thus means absolute non-change. Anything relative and changing shouldn't be a basis for deciding what to do. Relying on or being guided by any kind of relative experience will likely mislead or fail.

Contrary to everything I know about living my life, any kind of speculation or evaluation of how I'm doing in successfully using my OAP State is irrelevant. That's an unprecedented strategy that distances me from the way everyone else in my world thinks.

So what is left? What's left to act on? How can I know I'm doing the right thing?

What's left can only be acting on absolute non-change attributes.

Abandoning, "I don't see anything manifesting differently in my life, so I must be missing something about OAP, or I have to do more than I'm doing now," is to abandon the way I've always lived my life.

Yet as I've never lived my life as ONE All-Person, it's no surprise that I'd change to something new or unprecedented.

Wherever that unprecedented change is coming from is where my attention should be. ONE-Thing means that everything is coming from a still-silent non-change state, just as a wave comes from a flat no-variation line that bends itself.

Because I can never stop being ONE-thing and ONE All-person, I already own that state. It's most descriptively called My Lord Krishna-Estate.

Any seeking to get there would deny that I'm already there and would only use that state to sustain or prove a real experience that I'm not already there. Again, that's an unprecedented strategy for relating myself to Who I am.

So here I am with my intention to live my life as ONE All-person, defined by twelve non-change attributes of what OAP means.

Since one of those attributes is all-knowing, My Lord Krishna-Estate always has and always will know that I'm here intending to live my life as OAP. That means I don't have to maintain the intention while whatever may be how I relate to that Estate. This conventional identity sense I call "me" is actually backward. It called 'me' first to live as OAP. That also helps to explain why this involved strategy is so unprecedented.

There are layers of strategy ranging from relative to absolute. A relative strategy is to go through each attribute and relate it to my Command Content of Attention to understand those attributes better. Another is to review the text about OAP to become more familiar. Yet an absolute strategy is to acknowledge Who I am as a leading-edge intention and then leave that behind to simply be Present. With that, I've unconditionally opened the door to do what OAP does. That should take priority over anything lesser. Often, a dedicated time with closed eyes is most conducive to this final complete strategy. Yet ultimately, there are no rules concerning it because I, all alone, am the rule-maker.

UL info is intellectual. When I 'get it,' I act differently. I then know the info is not theory. Theoretical info doesn't make me act differently. I don't yet get it sufficiently if I'm not acting differently to a significant degree. That means I have some other idea of what it means to *be* Lord Krishna rather than what's in the text. When I 'get it,' all that stuff is left behind. I'll know I 'get it' when the relief brings me to resolved silence. Then I'm *being* Lord Krishna State instead. Then I'm putting the horse before the cart to have Lord Krishna do what He does best. My practical action is to consider the info more carefully so that it makes perfect sense. Then nothing is missing. Then everything else takes care of itself. Then the only thing that counts is, "I'm Lord Krishna right here."

Why LK makes Himself others.

User: I understand that LK expresses "His" love for "himself" by pretending to be lesser so that "others" rediscover who "He" is, but I'm not sure I understand why this is how He expresses that love.

JP: As ONE All-Person all alone, you know, see, and do everything forever all at once. As that Fullness, you're perfect, complete, and love everything you do.
Yes, no?

User: Yes

JP: We already know that All alone, OAP makes 'others,' illusion or not. Why would OAP do that?

User: It waves itself because its nature is to be observable/experiential

JP: But before you answer, does this make sense?

"Why is completeness more than merely the sum total of good, neutral, and bad? Why highest and best? Because less than the best; lack, loss, limitation, burden, and obstruction are all absence. Absence requires time-spaces "not here, not now": merely a false reductive conclusion from a partial viewer. Less perception doesn't change what IS. The absence of the highest and best is not a fact. The highest and best IS.
If you could know all the details of why something seemingly bad happened, you would see the detail of preciousness beyond all imagination. Why? Because preciousness in unlimited scale cannot be absent. The most precious is all-pervasive because the reduction of completeness is not a fact. That means nothing can escape fully expressing what the very best does, means, and is. Regardless of perception or conclusion, every detail of life is the tops intelligence, tops ability to create, tops structure, tops material, and tops movement. Why isn't the least precious also all-pervasive? Am I spinning a clever fairy tale because I want to feel good? We've all seen people who need to be proud of feeling good. But less than the best has no basis. Darkness has no substance; it's merely the absence of light. That is a mechanical fact I will continue to clarify. Right in the midst of all the living proof you could want that good cancels out bad, and bad cancels out good, making life at best neutral, is the exquisite very best. To confirm that life is tops, review the fact of complete existence and follow the logic. Otherwise, time-space comparisons are all you have. If all you see of life is some little portion of time-space and use that as a basis to conclude about the whole of life, is that really wise? Would you evaluate your financial status by looking at one line of your checkbook?
Bad or worst always means something is missing, something is lacking, or something is not enough. Have you ever heard anyone say, "No thanks, things are really bad here; we don't need anything good." Or, "No thanks, things are perfectly fine. We've got to find out what's not here". Bad and wrong is merely the highest and best status of existence, choosing to forget that highest and best is its own status. Forgetting has no substance; it is merely a conclusion from not seeing the rest of right and whole."

JP: [[[It waves itself because its nature is to be observable/experiential]]]
***We know that OAP's nature is to be observable/experiential because we're observing and experiencing. Why is OAP doing observable and experiential?
Love:
1. to like or desire actively: take pleasure in
2. affection based on benevolence, goodness, preciousness, or high quality
3. warm attachment, enthusiasm, or devotion

Latin lubēre, libēre: to please.

OAP pleasing Himself is called Love.

User: It pleases OAP to pretend to be less because when there's endless preciousness/perfection, the only thing that can bring greater happiness is to pretend to be less and then experience the joy of rediscovering the truth.

JP: As bad or loss is merely a conclusion from not seeing the rest of right and whole – not seeing all-pervasive highest and best – what other reason to act is there except Love?

User: None. Was I right?

JP: Self-effulgence is the raw material of happiness. There are various degrees of happiness in the relative Universe. In the non-change Absolute Universe, Krishna Estate, there is non-change Effulgence. There, being less first in order to experience happiness doesn't happen. Absolute non-change Effulgence (Love) IS.

User: Then I don't know why yet. My original question: Why does it please LK to pretend to be lesser to rediscover then?

JP: It's not LK who experiences lesser. It's a localized realm being in a relative Universe. Yes, that's an incomplete truth.
To speak of the local relative as if it's true, we have to speak incomplete truths.
So keep your layers of truth in their proper perspective to avoid contradiction.

User: I also don't understand yet why LK makes "others." I remember that "In My Absolute completeness, in complete control, I love everything about Me. Yet, complete and full, I have no place to expand because I'm already everywhere. So through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude / experience myself as isolated recipients of variations."
Still, it never seemed to follow that LK would want to pretend to be lesser for that reason. The only explanation I can think of would be being unsatisfied with already being everything, but obviously, dissatisfaction is absence.

JP: LK is not absence, so what are you left with?

User: Completeness. That's what I'm saying. LK obviously can't be dissatisfied since that's absence.

JP: Be clear that it's not LK who experiences lesser or less satisfaction. He's Absolute Effulgence. LK celebrates His Effulgence through variations. "Want others" is not based on dissatisfaction. That's a boundary that you identify with as a seeming localized realm-being.
You're mixing layers of truths. The only result can be confusion: "I don't understand."
It's like the example: If God created everything, then who created God? Mixing layers will never produce anything that makes sense.

User: I'm following. It might be helpful in the post if you list examples of the different layers of truth.

JP: It's already in the text.
So, where do you stand now?

User: I meant the ideas I'm talking about here in their layers of truths. I'm not sure. I'll have to think about it.

JP: Yes. Thinking about it is how it works.

User: I'm trying to figure out where to start, though, and what exactly to be thinking about.

JP: What I wrote above. Either it's true or not. Decide.

User: Right. It is.

JP: Then enjoy why LK does it. Do what He does. The demands of your daily life will give you plenty of opportunities to have to decide either way.

Krishna-Estate
non-change / real
ONE Thing
Totality Presence
ONE All-person
Twelve Attributes

I'm Lord Krishna Right Here

Established in Me, the Complete You, all alone, free above your local Universe, freshly and fully accomplishing whatever is important to you.

By Lord Krishna

UL/reddit iamtotality@me.com

Version 5 Updated March 29, 2022

In this PDF, for fine detail, you'll zoom in with your device using the + and - buttons, as well as scroll if needed.

Overview

I'm John Paolucci, a philosophy and metaphysics teacher, an artist, and a spiritual coach. I'm not a Guru. I don't tell you how to live your life or use my life as an example to follow. There's no room for disillusionment or disappointment in me as a role model since I never discuss my personal life or my metaphysical experiences. I show you simple logical, mechanical facts that you can know for yourself without having to believe me just because I state something. I offer how you can know who you are and how the Universe works.

The simplest mechanical fact is that any two or more things have a common reference field that presents them as two or more. Because one example of two attributes of the Universe is time and space, those two have a common denominator that is more essential than time-space. It's indivisible, all-pervasive, and all-inclusive. It's ONE thing. It's like a universal line that bends as a wave to present all vibrations. I name it Presence. Because Presence is more essential than time-space, it's both physics and metaphysics.

As it's indivisible, all of it fills the container you call *you*, making your Presence ONE All-Person. You are the ONE All-Person Who is and does the Universe. By tracing back who you are to the simplest mechanical fact, you can confirm that you have twelve attributes. They are All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing. Infinite stability, infinite flexibility. Completeness – All possibilities complete. Timeless eternity in the midst of time. Stillness in the midst of activity. Non-change in the midst of change. The fountainhead of all variations. Perfect choice. Sufficient supply. Only doing what you love. Doing nothing to accomplish everything. Fond-Flow-Effulgence. These define Complete Auhtorship Integrity.

If the above Attributes make sense to you, you'll decide that it's your place to command your Universe with them. All alone as ONE All-Person, there are no conditions or rules to follow to command your Universe. You're the rule-maker. You decide what is to be known and, thus, what is to be done.

As all-knowing, all-seeing, and all-doing, you have a perfect reason to find a very real experience that you're a helpless victim of a Universe with involuntary rules to obey. Deciding on Who you are, you put those systemics aside to command your Universe and build your life to order freshly. You decide it's wisest to command from your Complete Authorship Integrity, so you do nothing to accomplish everything. That can be either a dedicated time of silence or out while you're active in your world.

I also describe and illustrate how the Universe works; how it's divided up, the beings who run it, its time-frames, and its structural configuration. This is covered in a separate PDF since some people aren't interested in metaphysical cosmology. That PDF's link is on Page 23. I divide the Universe into two basic categories: absolute and relative. The Absolute Universe is given top priority since the relative is illusion-based and temporary. Your Lord Krishna Estate is the name I give your Absolute Universe. It runs only by your twelve attributes as described above. It's also an actual abode of residency within the Universe. By its Vedic Sanskrit name, it's called Krishna Goloka. You're already there with seven layers of bodies; only almost everyone is unaware of them. Lord Krishna is another name for your essential nature. In my text, you'll find Him speaking in the first person as your own indivisible essential nature. That keeps everything intimately personal.

In my material, there's no division between intellectually understanding – hearing how to ride a bike – vs. actually riding a bike. This info is intellectual understanding. Intellectual understanding of ***Who*** the bike is and ***Who*** is riding, results in actually riding the bike. Unlike other teachings, the singularity of ONE thing prevents you from dividing yourself into a faulty or insufficient side. You'll find that the information in this text is primarily about ***Who***, not what.

Quick Essential Overview

Lord Krishna: You're ONE All-Person all alone, who is, knows, sees, and does everything forever all at once. As that Fullness, you're perfect, complete, and love everything you do. Listener: Interesting. Then things must not be what they seem. Yet, I have a perfect complete reason for things not to be what they seem. I just need to know that as I continue to move in and as my world. If I acted on the "not" of what seems to be, all alone, I'd direct my world *that* way. I'll approach everything based on how you just defined me, not my perfect decision to seem "not." Lord Krishna: What will you do next? Listener: Command my Universe with my intention, as if there is no one else besides Me. I'll do something fun for no reason at all. Lord Krishna: Why for no reason at all? Listener: Because all alone in My completeness, I'm the rule-maker. I make all reasons. I decide everything there is to be known. Nothing "has to" be. For whatever reason I act, it will have only been because I love to do it. Plus, being around forever, everywhere, all at once, I've nothing to lose. Lord Krishna: Good. I'll leave you to it.

Higher-order Cognition

The information you use to create your own fresh new ideal world as ONE All-Person.

I'm Lord Krishna. Here I explain precisely Who I am, what I do, and why. I explain why I'm the complete You, which is the totality of Presence.

This dialogue makes the distinction between a ***you*** and Me. Once you get the Facts about Me, that separation will dissolve back into you as ONE All-Person.

I'm more than what most would think of as a God, Supreme Deity, or belonging to a Vedic or Hindu setting. I'm the very nature of Presence itself, which is beyond all variations while including all of them. I'm like the vast ocean, and variations are My Waves on My ocean. Any name you could call Me or conception of Me is like a wave on My ocean. I'm your own inner nature and not some external determinism system that treats you like a pawn.

Why then do I use the word Krishna? This text is written in English, where no single word for Me exists. (Translation: krish = adorable/attractive Presence, na = spiritual pleasure. krish = the color black, as black pulls in, na = all light) Also, some ancient texts in which I'm called Krishna contain useful information about Me, which I may refer to for additional non-essential or fun details. In addition to My all-pervasive State as the very nature of Presence, I also take human form without leaving that all-pervasive State. Because I'm the very nature of Presence, I can pull off this seemingly contradictory abstraction of being both time-space localized and all-inclusive at once.

I'm Who everyone sees when they reach the highest level of Presence, and in many instances, before. Only it's so rare in your world that you'd not have heard of it, and most whom I greet remain silent about it. Because of the collective awareness of your world at this time, most can only conceive of Me as a God taking human form with a finite influence.

Why do I depict Myself as a young boy form and commonly show up that way when you see Me? After around 13, old age characteristics start setting in towards the direction of harshness and decay. I'm the embodiment of that which is always sweet fresh, and new. I'm male since maleness is a first cause or progenitor archetype. I take human form because Presence, including all local Universes, is made specifically for human life. Because I'm above and independent of the system of the Universe, My nature is more playful, unpredictable, and less formal like a young boy. You might even detect a bit of playful mischief, yet it's sincere and delightful. You'll see portrait artwork of me in this document, yet you may find that when the time comes for you to see Me for yourself, My form appears quite different to you based on your personal preferences.

Though there may be references to Me in traditions of knowledge, religions, or similarities to New Age teachings here and there, this presentation isn't based on any of them. It's based on your personal private confirmation of common-sense self-validating mechanical facts; more specifically, Who I am as *ONE thing*; the simplest fact anyone could know. There's also information here that's not self-validating. That's because knowing those things aren't essential. It provides interesting details to be enjoyed.

One difference between this information and other teachings is that I won't tell you what to do or how to behave. There are no behavioral remedies. I show you what to look for to decide for yourself if you're going to act differently. Based on info that you can validate privately inside yourself, you'll automatically and spontaneously act a certain way because doing so is the only thing that makes sense for you. That kind of "makes sense" is through Higher-order Cognition of non-change Fact, as you'll see when I exercise your intellect.

Some people like to sit quietly with closed eyes for a time to open the door to Me. With local Universes full of covert pranks, following someone from a Universe, who advises you to close your eyes twice a day, may or may not be what works best for you. Anyone telling you to follow them to do a certain thing, could happen for absolutely any reason since all possibilities exist. Here, you'll decide what to do because you'll confirm that what you'll do perfectly reflects ***Who*** you are.

This is a condensed, to-the-point, no-frills, matter-of-fact study manual. You'll find a unique vocabulary of phrases. Keep a dictionary handy if you're not sure what my words mean. You'll see technical terms that no one has ever used before. Yet they're made up of everyday words. All you have to do is blend dictionary word meanings and not be intimidated by your first glance at the phrase.

If this material captures your imagination, you'll carefully consider it, slow down, put on your thinking cap, and continually go over it until comprehension is sufficient. You'll come back repeatedly to hear it say things you didn't hear before. Points too abstract to grasp will take on practical utility. New experiences in your life will draw more from the text. You'll look at the same words in a new light, which ultimately becomes a deep realization of practical, workable results, to instantly materialize everything in your life while completely at home with Who you are as Me.

I'm going to show you how and why I, ***as*** you, are everything, the entire Universe, as ONE All-Person, without depending on schools of philosophy, without science, just examining simple mechanical facts. Then I'm going to have you *use* Who you are, the biggest *you,* for accomplishing a practical daily life unobstructed real dream. From here on, I'll abbreviate ONE All-Person as OAP.

You’ll find “To-Do” text boxes along the way to help deepen your understanding. If you’ve any questions, you may visit reddit/UniversalLine , or click on the email link at the top of this text.

* * *

I’ll define the Universe as various rates of vibration. Line bends to make a wave, a vibration, so that Line is the universal basis of wave or everything in the Universe. Line is like the ocean that creates waves that come and go.

To clarify that I’m the essence of Presence itself and not just mythology or someone imagined in man’s mind, let's go through logic-based steps to understand the first and most simple law of My Universe. It’s the most simple fact anyone could know: ONE thing. I’ll then build detail on top of that, like building a house on a solid foundation. ONE thing is the first law and first cause of My Universe. It will provide the basis of who I am, where I’m going, and why you can take full magical control of your life like Me. At each step, you’ll be able to trace your journey back to and have it confirmed by this simplest fact you could ever know. Even though this journey will touch on metaphysics, metaphysical attributes will be illustrated in simple mechanical ways so that your feet remain on solid ground.

In examining why everything is ONE thing, we need to see how two or more things have something in common, like this napkin presents the knife and fork. Here, the napkin is a common denominator that gives us a reference field for how big or far apart the silverware pieces are – or even if they’re next to each other at all. Two or more things have to be located in something more basic than either of the two. It’s a medium of separation to present the difference between things. It’s a stage setting upon which everything and everywhere is presented.

We could eliminate the napkin and have the silverware float in empty space. Then space’s dimensional attribute becomes the reference field to define the silverware. Time would also be involved since two or more things need to be together at the same time to reference them. What then would be the common reference field to present the two attributes of time and space?

Something present regardless of any particular time or space; Presence. Does Presence exist even if there are no “things” present? Let’s say the knife and fork are destroyed and gone. There’s nothing left of them. That couldn’t happen unless a state of “the knife and fork are gone” was present. Next, let’s say that time and space variations get destroyed because of the end of the Universe, like the Big Bang returning to its previous state. Nothing exists. Yet, something still has to exist. What would that be? Without the inclusive ***Presence*** of a state that is “Universe gone,” it couldn’t happen. Thus, ***Presence*** is the state that all-inclusively always remains. As presence remains underlying time-space, the nature of presence is not division. With no division, Presence is ONE thing. We can also name ONE thing as simply Presence with a capital P.

With no variations or verses, Presence is ONE Singular no-variation all-pervasive all-inclusive thing that simply IS. Presence is This Is IT-ness.

Presence is what any two or more things have in common and the basis of life, just as the ocean is the basis of waves.

Later I’ll discuss how one-half of you is Pure Singular Presence, the Absolute Me. The other half are variations that move around in and as a Universe. We’ll also define and discuss a procedure where the only thing that matters is Presence. It’s an exclusive or dedicated time where you command your Universe. Presence will be known as your Attainment Home. That means I have an efficient reason for taking you through this logical flow of ideas.

Presence not only references everything, but it IS everything-ness as well: totality. Presence is an unmanifest state that’s becoming everything, the fountainhead of anything that exists. It not only underlies all variations as a reference field, but is their source. Presence is like a TV screen that remains a TV screen even when channels are switched, or just like waves are still the ocean appearing as wave. Wave IS the ocean. As a human with personal identity, your Presence appears as a “me.” Presence is described as: That which can’t be seen, but without which there’s no seen. That which can’t be perceived, but without which there’s no perception. That which can’t be locally conceptualized or imagined, but without which there’s no concept or imagination.

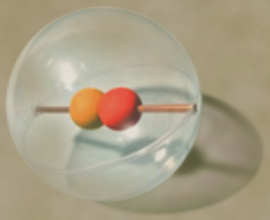
You can know, completely, accurately, and successfully, all you need to know about that which can't be known in order to express yourself as ONE All-Person. After that success, you have the option not to need to know anything, but simply **be** that Presence in order to accomplish anything. All you need to know drops you off at that which can't be known in order to opt to leave the variations of knowing behind.

Presence is the final common denominator or reference field of all variations, that is, what any two or more things have in common. I symbolize it with a transparent sphere, as seen here. I use it because the line that defines its outer shape is one endless turn, and its lack of features renders it transparent. Variations, my other half, are symbolized by an arrow added to the sphere because, in that form, I have things come and go, which is the definition of change. In the beginning, I said that I was the very nature of Presence. Now you see that I include both Singular Non-change and variations.

ONE All-Person
Your Non-change Nature
Your Variation Nature

Non-change means there can't be two or more because there would be a change like the colored balls. Even if the balls were identical, there would be a gap between the two in order to present them as separate. That gap is a change between the two balls.

That is the fundamental reason why all of Presence is ONE single State.



What about thoughts? Thoughts are still variations. Where are they? You can't hold thoughts in your hand or put them somewhere. Yet when you think of the moon, the thought goes to the moon in your thought space. Similarly, you can have an identity sense space, which is even more abstract. So even though variations get abstract, thought and identity sense follow the same rule of having the common denominator of Presence.

The definition of non-change means not only ONE thing but also **No-thing**. Think about it. Things or variations mean that an end boundary must stop and then pick up again to define the second thing. Even one item has to stop with a boundary, or else it would continue indefinitely with no boundary in sight to define it.

This image shows the Universe is divided by a boundary.

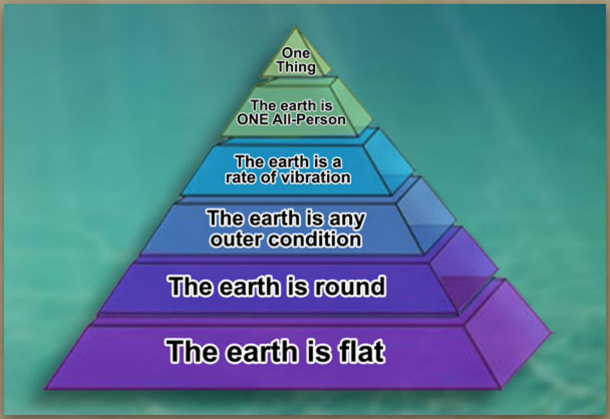
That is the fundamental reason why all of Presence is a State of No-thing. But hold on because soon I'll explain why Presence seems like only something.

We can get away with the transparent sphere to symbolize No-thing because its round shape *suggests* an unending continuum, and its transparency *suggests* a lack of variations. Presence is timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, endless, and where all boundaries are coming from. Infinite is another word for endless. Anything infinite has no boundaries and is, therefore, No-thing. Isn't it interesting how No-thing is what places everything?

I said that everything **is** No-thing, yet it's not a contradiction to say that everything **comes from** No-thing as if there's a separation of distance.

Not only does No-thing underlie and thus place everything, but everything ***is*** No-thing. That means that actually, it's incorrect to say that everything "comes from" No-thing. Saying that everything comes from No-thing is an **incomplete** truth or **lesser** truth.

I'll give you an example of incomplete or lesser truths and how both have their place.
Farmer Sod: "I know the earth is flat. We cut a path through those hills, starting from side to side, and the road was as flat as a ruler. The water just sat there and didn't flow off end to end when it rained. With every fiber of my being, I know that the earth is flat."
Dr. Hardball, geologist: "Yes, Farmer Sod, what you say is true, but there's a more complete truth beyond your perception. The earth is a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. You just need to know what to look for to confirm it for yourself. Let me show you how to track the movement of the stars, and then, with a telescope, watch ships proceed toward you on the horizon."
John Paolucci: "Dr. Hardball, the earth isn't just a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. There's a more complete truth beyond your present perception. The earth is at the center of Presence within you. The root meaning of the word earth is 'outer condition.' A ***metaphysical reality*** makes all outer conditions ONE Singular indivisible Presence. Let me show you what to look for so that you can confirm this for yourself – how two or more things have a common reference field – how that State is more than time-space, so that *all of it* fills the earth, making the earth a state of No-thing which is your essential nature."


One Thing
The earth is ONE All-Person
The earth is a rate of vibration
The earth is any outer condition
The earth is round
The earth is flat

What's going on here is that perception in the field of variations gives rise to various levels or layers of truth. That means lesser to greater truths. Lesser truths have practical utility because Farmer Sod needs to know if he has a flat road for the sake of practical maintenance. Dr. Hardball needs to know the earth is round to advise global travel systems. However, if you're going to effulgently command your Universe, which is the place I'm taking you, you're going to have to use the ***most*** complete truth to act on.*

*At times, I may call variations ***not*** Me even though they are. I do that because when I'm new to you, you use variations as an excuse to ignore Me. (I'm not…, I don't…") Every time I talked about local variations, if I reminded you that ***all*** variations, including your perception, ***are*** Me expressing My Twelve Attributes, this text would get bloated, over-repetitive, and you'd lose interest. So remind yourself as needed.

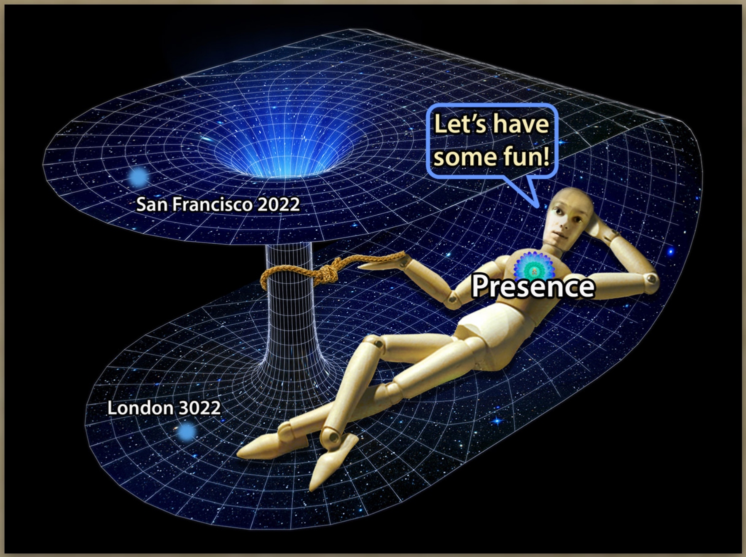
I'm, in part, the modern definition of a black hole.

Presence
San Francisco 2022
London 3022

If you've heard of black holes, a region where time-space curvature becomes infinite, you'll immediately recognize that I represent them as part of My Non-change Nature. You don't have to participate in science or invent a pseudo-science to make the connection. It's simple discernible mechanics for anyone of any background, as I'll reveal.

Time-space is Existence because it exists, but Existence is more than merely any particular time or space positioning. It's single non-dimensional completeness. Existence is ONE all-inclusive, indivisible, all-pervasive status. Existence is all-of-it everywhere forever all at once. Presence is another word for Existence. One common Presence means that San Francisco 2022 includes London 3022, but positioned in the particular time-space of San Francisco 2022, seeing only that much of the Universe, you aren't aware of its wholeness. But, "not here, not now" exists too. Why doesn't the nature of Existence also include that absence? It does, but only as the experience of partial view. Presence is what all time and space have in common. Presence underlies and permeates time and space as its source. That which underlies is called "sub-stance." Presence could therefore be called the substance of time and space, the most complete fact about time and space. By its very nature, Presence is at all times and places the same. That means life is a singular non-dimensional whole at every point. Whether you experience it, whether you're a partial viewer or not, life is singular non-dimensional completeness at every point. "Not here, not now" requires a partial viewer's conclusion.

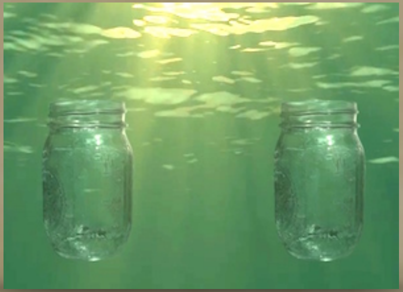
Completeness means everything past, present, and future always has and always will exist everywhere forever right now. Because you exist, you ***are*** that indivisible field of completeness. Indivisible means you can't be left behind in some spot like your partial view says you can. Because you exist, you are the Existence touching every point of the Universe; Totality. According to the principle of complete Existence, your ability to achieve everything you could imagine and more, exists right here with you right now. Because you're that indivisible Presence (OAP), you have full access to bend Presence back on itself, grabbing anything you want from both San Francisco 2022 and London 3022, or anywhere else. Some physicists like calling that nonlocal entanglement.



Here you see a mannequin representing you as a local being who has realized that he owns cosmic nonlocal entanglement. Later I'll define the blue-green shape on his chest representing his absolute nonlocal Krishna Estate. His/Your Krishna Estate body positions Him as the macroscopic totality of Presence. Here you'll discover the option to skip over science and slip yourself into a factual metaphysician. (smile)

Let’s compare Physics With Metaphysics.

I’ll explain a situation that shows how you tend to be misled by the seeming separateness of things. There are two jars with their lids off in the ocean, containing an equal volume of ocean water. Perception in time-space reveals that although the ocean’s body of water is one, the water contents in the left jar aren’t the same contents of the water in the right. If you took a sample of the water in the left jar, it would have unique microscopic particles. If all the ocean’s water were in the left jar, none would remain in the right. If all the ocean’s water were in the right, there would be none for the left. All the ocean’s water doesn’t fit in the jars. The jars’ ocean water can’t be all-pervasive and all-inclusive so that they’re not the ONE common denominator.

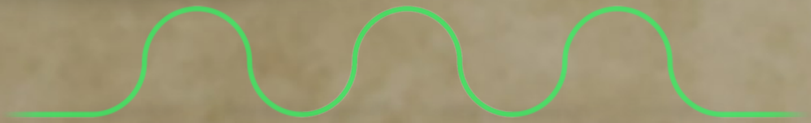


As you normally experience them in your world, the two jars don’t adequately express the *true* metaphysical relationship. You have to ***know they do*** through your understanding of higher-order metaphysical Fact. The analogy is that all the water fills those jars so that each jar is an all-inclusive ONE thing.
Let's take a look at another jar situation. This time the lids are on. Here are three jars. One is empty, one is half full, and the last is full of water. The empty one looks just like the full one. You can’t tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as “less than.”

The all-pervasive nature of ONE thing makes it so well hidden. Something completely all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything so completely.

As this endless ONE thing and No-thing is all-pervasive, it thoroughly permeates every aspect of you and Me, so that you and I contain all of it, just as the metaphysical Fact of two jars with the ocean. Both you and I are ONE thing, the ONE thing that everything has in common.
You and I are that still silent all-pervasive ONE No-thing, and thus the final essential State of, and the very nature of, Presence. Pause and consider this.

Any aspect of Presence comes up out of our common Flat Non-wave State. I’ll visually represent change by using this bell curve. I’m not presenting academic wave theory. This is a more essential practical mechanics. I’m merely mapping an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or any aspect of Presence, which comes and goes. It’s either flat and still or an impulse. It doesn't get simpler than that, so there’s no theory to analyze.



This is your Universal Flat-line State, a State of no attributes or no variations. Everything is Universal Line.
If who you are wasn’t Universal Line, the ocean, Me, you’d be just another one of those variations out there waving as wave, and not the common denominator itself. As variations require Line to bend, Line is the bender of wave, which means that Line holds all variations. Line never stops being Line, even when it seems to bend. Hey, that’s just like Me. (smile)

How does wave come to be in the first place? If reality or a base state is No-thing, from where does experience come?
First, this No-thing ONE thing has a presence. Just because it’s a meta-physical presence doesn’t mean it’s any less a presence than the waving of time-space manifestation. If time-space manifestation waves itself, it has to happen because ***the nature*** of its underlying metaphysical Presence is to become observable/experiential.

It’s My underlying Nature. That’s why I have this grainy black and white image of my face over the transparent sphere. I have Non-change Attributes that get expressed as a changing Universe, which we’ll discuss later.

Because of the indivisible all-pervasive nature of this No-thing ONE thing, I never stop being that even when I seem to become time-space-manifestation. To do a wave, I ***seem to*** pretend to no longer be this No-thing ONE thing. So the quick answer is that the ocean doesn't become a wave. There *is* no wave. It’s only an illusion, not real, or an incomplete truth. Remember Farmer Sod and Dr. Hardball. Experience comes from that which isn’t real. That is the basis for when later on, I say that My ***changing*** attributes are only My imagination or pretending. That change is always already arranged as the Unmanifest State of Determinism.

A good analogy for the illusion is a snake and rope. You see a snake on the road ahead of where you’re walking. As you get closer, you find it was only a rope. Getting closer in this context means a closer examination of the self-validating mechanical fact of Me as ONE thing. The best analogy for the seeming bending of Line is the ONE Presence rocking itself like a pan of water to create waves. Accommodating how ONE thing never stops being ONE thing even when it waves itself, wave isn’t a contradiction. And, of course, our experience of the ocean and waves helps the whole phenomena seem more intuitive.

Here’s the pan of water as an analogy of our ONE complete field, the State of Presence ***seeming*** to reverberate within itself as waves. With this pan filled with water, I slowly rock it back and forth and watch the variety of waves. The waves bounce back and forth, colliding with each other, which causes smaller waves. The waves even sometimes cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. Reverberate means that it doesn't divide or become separate. Reverberate means that no amount is added or removed to undergo internal change. Just like Line, nothing about Line has changed when it bends to make a wave. In the background of the pan image is an example of a lake where waves interfere with each other and cancel each other out. That helps us see the big picture of how you, as everything, are ONE vibrating No-thing. Like the still silent ocean, waves come up from the pan and then return to it.

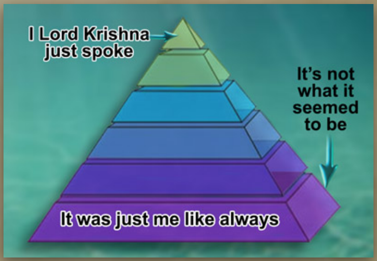
#1 To Do

Now I’d like you to say, “I’m Lord Krishna.” Put your finger to your lips. Who just spoke? You may say, “I just spoke.” Yet didn't My Universal Line just speak? It just bent to speak, didn’t it?

ONE Line just bent and spoke, bending into your “you” vibration. That's just simple mechanics.

How many possible lines are there to bend and speak? In other words, how many benders of wave are there?

Only ONE, because it’s all-pervasive and indivisible. The ocean spoke even if it seemed only a wave. Any second line would be a variation, and variations only happen as wave.

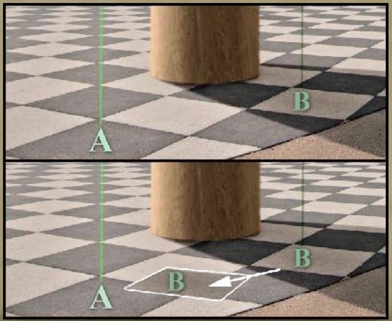

I Lord Krishna just spoke
It's not what it seemed to be
It was just me like always

Therefore I, Lord Krishna, from my Ocean State, just spoke. Listen to Who’s saying all this, all alone inside you, as you. There are then no pretending external “it” concepts such as perception, experience, and events, only you as OAP. Pause to consider this. Now, wiggle your finger. Whose finger just wiggled? Again, My finger. Now say, “I’m indivisible completeness, perfect order, and perfect integrity.” I, Lord Krishna, just spoke from my Ocean State, which is My Virtual No-thing State. ONE thing is complete perfect order. Perfect order means harmony. Harmony equals goodness. I’m beneficent perfection and so are you. Everything happens in your best interest.

You may say, “But a mass murderer or someone Satanic could point to their lips and speak the same way.” Yes. That only means there’s more to My perfect order, integrity, and goodness than you’re seeing and concluding about. Local perception can lead to all kinds of conclusions. Again, it’s not what it seems to be.

Can there be perfect evil? No. The words perfect and evil are contradictory because evil requires absence or lacking, in which something is missing, or there’s not enough of something. Perfect completeness, the Fact of Presence, doesn't contain absence. Evil is only an illusion. The illusion comes from comparing differences within a locally constrained field of perception.

In this flooring tile example, you can see how light and dark are the same. Perception has you believe that tile B is lighter than tile A. Watch Me drag B over to A. Now that the comparative shadow field isn’t associated with B, you find out that it’s the same as A. This phenomenon of a constrained field distorting your conclusion not only applies to objects, but to thought, intellect, and your sense of identity. “A,” tells you that you can’t be Me because you’re a different color. But after you get wise, you say, “I’ll be darned! I’m Lord Krishna and, therefore, OAP. It was only perception’s conclusion which convinced me I was not.”



If you could see how all the details fit in the big picture of the Universe, you’d find yourself in love with everything. Nothing is misconceived or misplaced. If you lose your car keys, it happens for My highest conceived reason. If you mistakenly drink poison and die, the same. If you’re world-famous, the same.

Let’s say you’re at a friend’s house. Your contact lenses fall on the carpet. You’re down on all fours feeling around for them. Your head bobs up at the edge of a coffee table, and you see terrible dents and scratches on the edge. “Oh, how terrible. How could that have happened? I hate it when things like that happen. What a shame." Then you back up a distance and get a fuller view, and all that seemingly terrible shame was, in fact, a part of a perfect woodcarving. "Wow. How could I have ever known?"

I, or you as OAP, are up to something more behind the scenes that limited perception can't see. I'm not suggesting that you try to love everything because you'd do so if you had the biggest picture of Presence at hand. I'm merely explaining how perception and conclusion operate.

If you could see just ten percent of the reasons why "how terrible" happened and how it fits into the plan of the Universe, you'd fall to your knees and weep over the unspeakable glory. If you could see all the reasons and how they fit in, you'd simply be in love. And if you could see how your previous reaction of horror and disgust fit in, you'd then smile at it with peaceful affection. All alone, I only do what I love.

To summarize:

1. Everything has one final common denominator because two or more things require a reference field to present them as two. The final field is no variations because it presents the authorship of variations, making it beyond variations, just as the silent ocean presents waves.
2. No variations make You ONE thing, No-thing, or Presence. Everything is ONE thing and No-thing. The waves *are* the ocean.
3. Time-space is required for variations. ONE all-pervasive indivisible base holds all variations as a complete always-already everywhere forever Virtual State, a singular placement with no beginning nor end.
4. An all-line resides as fully pervasive within any wave. Therefore, ONE all-inclusive No-thing never stops being ONE all-inclusive No-thing, even when it becomes individual variations: OAP. If it *seems to* stop, it's only partial view's conclusion.
5. ONE thing is completeness. Completeness means perfect order. Two or more are required for incompleteness or disorder. Perfect order means integrity. Integrity means harmony. Harmony means goodness. Thus, perfect goodness is the fountainhead of all variations. All variations are the nature of perfect goodness, regardless of what localized perception may conclude.
6. As everything is indivisible completeness, if you exist at all, *all of Me* fills you, making you the perfect goodness ONE All-Person who is and does all of Presence.

Manifest
Unmanifest
You Are ONE All-Person
Presence

All alone, you decide that you know you're ONE All-Person. Then what's been going on around you is no longer what it seemed to be. It's you as 100% resident authorship integrity.

#2
To Do

Sit quietly for a few minutes with closed eyes to carefully consider who is sitting there. The Totality of the Universe is sitting there, much more than who you previously thought was there. Consider the mechanics of how it's possible to have all the living proof you could want that this is ***not*** true. It's called perception within a constrained field. How much of the Universe do you see right now? Open your eyes. Do you see that much more? Is it no surprise then that you could conclude you're an insignificant ant in the scheme of things? Knowing more than you perceive is called Higher-order Cognition. It's based on the ability of your intellect to go beyond what only *seems to be* and understand how and why it happened.

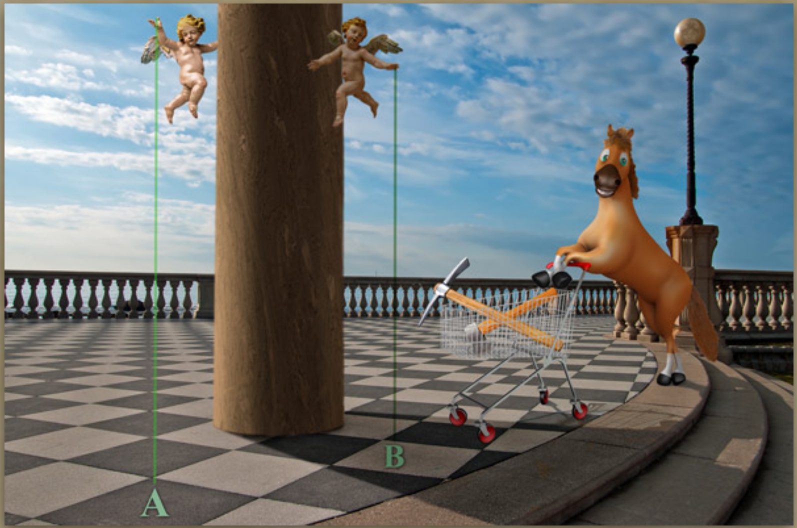
The King Forgets He's a King

There is only Me and then there is forgetting.

The following is why experience is irrelevant in the light of understanding Who you are. There is a story of King Nebuchadnezzar of the Babylonian Empire. He was said to have lost his mind and forgot he was King. Not only that, but on all fours, he ate grass like an ox. Even though he forgot he was King, because of Divine Right, his court continued to treat him as King, acting as if he must have a good reason because he's King. They didn't object to nor try to change his behavior. So there he was with all the privileges of a King, using who he was to eat grass like an ox, in addition to acting very upset. That was his experience, but not who he was. His court paid little attention to his experience compared to who he was. Whatever the King did, wished, or thought, his servants followed. His actions were based on what he knew, and thus he acted on what he knew. For that behavior and experience to change, he would only have to remember he was a King intellectually. My presentation is about intellectually remembering Who you are or reversing what you simply forgot. You're always-already King (ONE thing, ONE All-Person), so it's not about modifying experience, but only remembering what already *IS*. Then, your court, your Universe, treats you or responds to you in like manner. It allows you to act as you wish. Trying to modify experience is putting the cart before the horse.

I take you *all the way* with Who I am. Most teachings of personal transformation deal with modifying behavior or telling you what you should do. Here, you'll only find Me telling you what to know – to know you're always already Me. I back that up with non-change Facts that simply aren't available with other teachings.

And, of course, your progress of rediscovery can be pleasing.



Again, to the right, here's the floor tile illustration, but expanded. Perception's conclusion convinces you that you're not the King. If someone tells you that you're King, you'll likely try to change your behavior. "Oh, how terrible and inappropriate my behavior is!" "I want to be King again – treat me like a King!" Perception's conclusion will confirm you're up against a brick wall. Putting the cart before the horse, you'll have a complex, laborious journey ahead of you.

Putting the horse before the cart means that you'll ***simply be*** ONE All-Person because you're familiar with **why** you're ***already*** OAP right where you are. As I describe this State, you'll know for yourself that it's what you need and want to do. You'll know precisely how to go about it with no effort. You'll get to see yourself automatically acting like a King. All alone as Sole Commander, that's how you'll command your Universe to change it to however you like.

#3 To Do

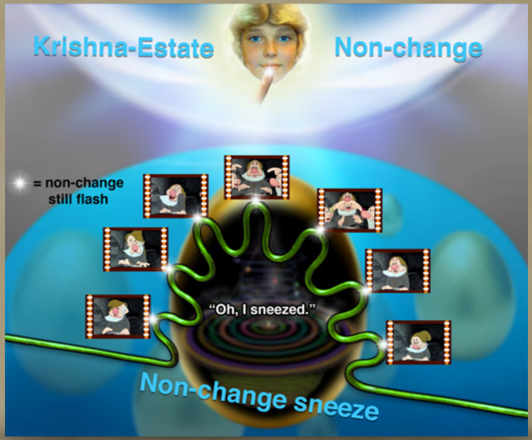
Can you think of a time when you acted like a pauper when you were actually in the position to be treated more like a King? What possible opportunities and outcomes did you turn away because of that conclusion? Is it that different from what could happen by concluding that you're ***not*** ONE All-person? Who was around that could have informed you that you were OAP? No one. How could you have known better with only partial view's conclusion to guide you?

#4 To Do

Carefully consider that trying to change your behavior to become a King or complaining that you're ***not*** being treated like a King, goes away automatically when you're sufficiently familiar with why you're already a King? Everyone acts on what they know. See how the only place a problematic and laborious journey can come from is with a lack of acknowledgment of Who you are? See how Higher-order Cognition is what leads the way?

My Virtual No-thing State
Universal
Line

Next, we’ll go to the heart of the matter; My Virtual No-thing State. How is it that non-change is in the midst of change? How can this Lively Presence be non-change? In this image, your change is represented by vibration or line bending as wave. Let’s look at a sneeze in your changing world. Like a film, each image has no movement. Moving across a movie film strip gives the illusion of changing via related flashes appearing and disappearing with partial view. The action of *the mover moving across it* is also still flashes. If you laid out the movie reel on the ground and could see all of it at once, there’d be no doubt that the end of the movie and every other part exist simultaneously. The still images flash in and out so fast that perception can’t recognize non-change. They could be flashing a billion times per second. Then, based on something that’s a still silent presence, we get the illusion of moving through time-space. “Aaaa-choooo!”



The King forgets He’s King by forgetting that his change comes from non-change ONE thing Totality Presence.

Let’s take a closer look at my No-thing State. Above is a sphere image of Me as a symbol for our Virtual No-thing State, the silent ocean Universal State of Presence. Everything is there in a potential state, which I’ll now examine carefully. In a way, it’s absurd to make an image of No-thing, but this image exists for getting across the concept. Inside, my portrait’s black and white grainy rendering suggests that I have a State not yet made real.

As My Virtual State, I don’t mean virtual in the sense of artificial or make-believe. I mean, “hasn’t yet become.” I ***possess the virtue of*** wave, which means that I, the “**possess*or***” Myself, remain flat prior to wave, or universal. It’s the same as the ONE common flat still field that everything has in common.

A helpful analogy is hydrogen and oxygen molecules. H2O is the essential constituent of water, vapor, and ice. H2O never changes being H2O even when its nature is to undergo outer change as water, vapor, and ice. Wherever there’s water, there’s its virtual unmanifest state of H2O.*

Now, consider traveling into either the past or future. How would your non-change Presence do that? Just like the essential constituent of H2O, your essential constituent of a non-change flash is already there, so you don’t have to “go” there. Right where you are, you simply still-flash yourself ~billions of times a second as the always-already past or future. Anywhere in time and space is no different. Your Presence is anywhere in time and space, only pretending to be ongoing variations. Consider how the above description validates how you own instant fresh start authorship regardless of stories of the past.

The only way anything ever happens is an OAP intention, so you own everything to go now.

The concept of a non-vibration State, which is virtual and from which all vibration arises, is the most abstract concept imaginable. How could My State, which has no attributes and no vibration, contain all attributes and all vibrations? It’s a mind-stretcher. That you can conceive of such a metaphysical non-wave State and the simple mechanical sense behind it, from analogies like the ocean, will suffice to use it. The perception of it isn’t necessary for its use.

In fact, perception of it doesn’thappen because it’s the experiencer, the experience, and the object of experience, all rolled into ONE Universal attribute-less State. Your Virtual State is pure metaphysics. Metaphysics has no top or bottom, no in or out, no near or far, no too big or too small. Metaphysically, none of those qualifiers constrain what you do as OAP. When you’re 100% meta-physical, the world is as you are. You design everything there is to be known since there is no other authorship besides you. As a metaphysical Person, you do things based on nothing other than a person deciding what to do without the constraints of physics. Light moves at 300,000 km/sec because you, as OAP, decided that it was something to be known. Then you knew it. The same goes for all laws of physics, the same for *concluding* that something is impossible.

From your daily life experience, some of you might think: “Why would a Supreme Being choose to live a life this dull? I don’t understand why I should suffer. Why would Lord Krishna, as me, make the conscious choice of being miserable, being needy, and always chasing my wishes. Why would He make it so difficult to change or take so long? Why is the world such an ugly, evil place? I’m sick and tired of life.”

Now put your finger to your lips and listen to Me speak that. I’m doing a variation, which means I’m giving Myself a place to expand from lesser truths to greater, more complete truths. In other words, it’s an uncompleted expansion opportunity moving toward fulfillment. It’s My precious-majestic expansion opportunity for you. As I only do what I love, it’s My Perfect Plan and Perfect Order love kiss for you. As OAP, you only do what you love. See how far your local conclusions can be from what’s truly going on? Pause to consider this in the light of your daily experience.

Your life comes in the form of boundaries. If not, there would be nothing to define it. There are ***two definitions of boundaries***. One is simply a flowing container, and the other is a limiting obstruction. From the above boy with his mannequin bound to a rock, we should call them LO-boundaries (limiting-obstruction boundaries) versus FC-boundaries (flow-container boundaries).

Expansion opportunities can be experienced locally in your world as either limiting or flowing. A LOB is an incomplete truth that you can prove locally in your world. Later we’ll explore how when you choose to come to Me, Lord Krishna, **I bring forth experiences that prove only to be ideal flow-containers.** That’s because of My Non-change Attributes. Performing this is the central theme of this presentation.

---

*Here’s the great significance. H2O goes from vapor to a snowflake without creating or changing to a different H2O. You don’t need the experience of going through a ***transition*** for ***getting*** anywhere. You don’t need to hop on a time machine to travel from San Francisco 2022 to London 3022 if you know you’re Presence. You can get anywhere ***from*** anywhere, no matter what your present experience, like being a dumb ass or feeling helpless. How’s that for practical elegant simplicity? Phew!

flow-container boundaries
FCB

These plaques use the image from Page 5: a boundary stopping and picking up again.

limiting-obstruction boundaries
LOB

Below are My uncompleted expansion opportunities as limiting-obstructing. Here's a comparison list for what are My twelve ***complete truth attributes***.

MY NON-CHANGE VIRTUAL ATTRIBUTE FACTS	MY UNCOMPLETED EXPANSION OPPORTUNITIES**
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.	Only know, see, and do so much.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.	Unstable, inflexible.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.	Incompleteness, many things not possible.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.	Not enough time.
Stillness in the midst of activity.	Can't keep still, especially the mind.
Non-change in the midst of change.	Everything keeps changing; can't keep track.
The fountainhead of all variations.	You've no idea where things are coming from.
Perfect choice.	You make mistakes and poor decisions.
Sufficient supply.	You run out of resources.
Only doing what you love.	Forced to do what you don't want to do.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.	Many things above your ability to accomplish.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.*	Boredom, dullness, suffering, difficulties, tiredness.
*FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. You completely enjoy your endeavor, and when you're ready for more, you immediately go on to your next endeavor. You live expanding dreams which are unimaginable in scale.	**These attributes provide motivation to find out what's going on, and to overcome limitations, thus ultimately coming to know Me, which is Me returning to Me. Flow-container boundaries are experienced as ideal, faster, and sweeter.

Then, ***relative changing attributes*** that can covertly invite a limiting-obstructing experience via localized perception and conclusion.

My Virtual State has attributes, but unlike wave, they're non-change attributes, which, in a sense, is a contradiction to what variations mean. We can have the meaning valid if we say that they're virtual unmanifest variations within My non-change Nature.

Here's another way to view our Non-change Attributes.

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Only doing what you love.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
something
Non-change in the midst of change.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
NOTHING
Perfect choice.
The fountainhead of all variations.
Sufficient supply.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
Complete precious-majestic effulgence

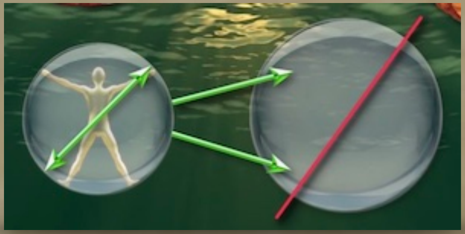
What I'm up to. What's going on and why.

In My Absolute completeness, in complete control, I love everything about Me. Yet, complete and full, I have no place to expand because I'm already everywhere.

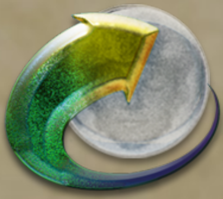
So through reduced perception, I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude-experience myself as isolated recipients of variations.

As isolated recipients, I seek events to know who I am, what will happen, and what I can do. With that, I use my ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.

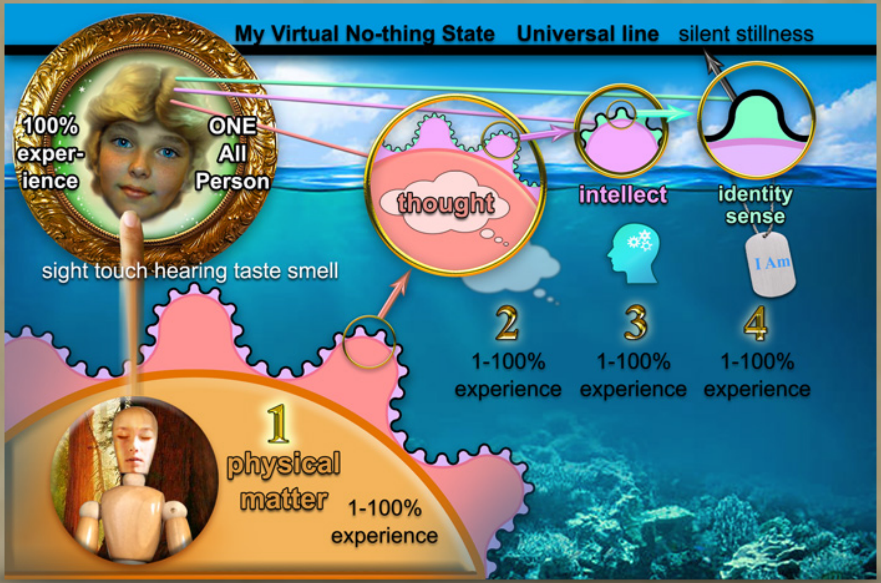
A time comes to discover my hide-and-seek game and re-establish my identity. Even without the perception of ONE All-Person, I use my ONE thing State to act as if I weren't missing. I go ahead to command my Universe from my ONE thing State as OAP. Perception,



experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually, I know and do everything again. I love Myself so much that I want "others" to rediscover or find out Who I am. It's all about Love. That requires Me to be covert in a pretending form for a time. With that, I ***seemingly*** put Myself on a line of expansion seen in the green-gold arrow image. A system is then in place to guide you to see and know more until you act as the full Me. We'll call that ***systemics***. As you expand on your line of evolution, the attributes of your individual life expand. They can be described as vibrations from lower to higher.



The lowest is your physical form, next, thought, then intellect, and finally identity sense. Your five senses aren't merely related to experiencing physical matter.


My Virtual No-thing State
Universal line
silent stillness
100% exper-ience
ONE All Person
sight touch hearing taste smell
thought
intellect
identity sense
I Am
2
1-100% experience
3
1-100% experience
4
1-100% experience
1
physical matter
1-100% experience

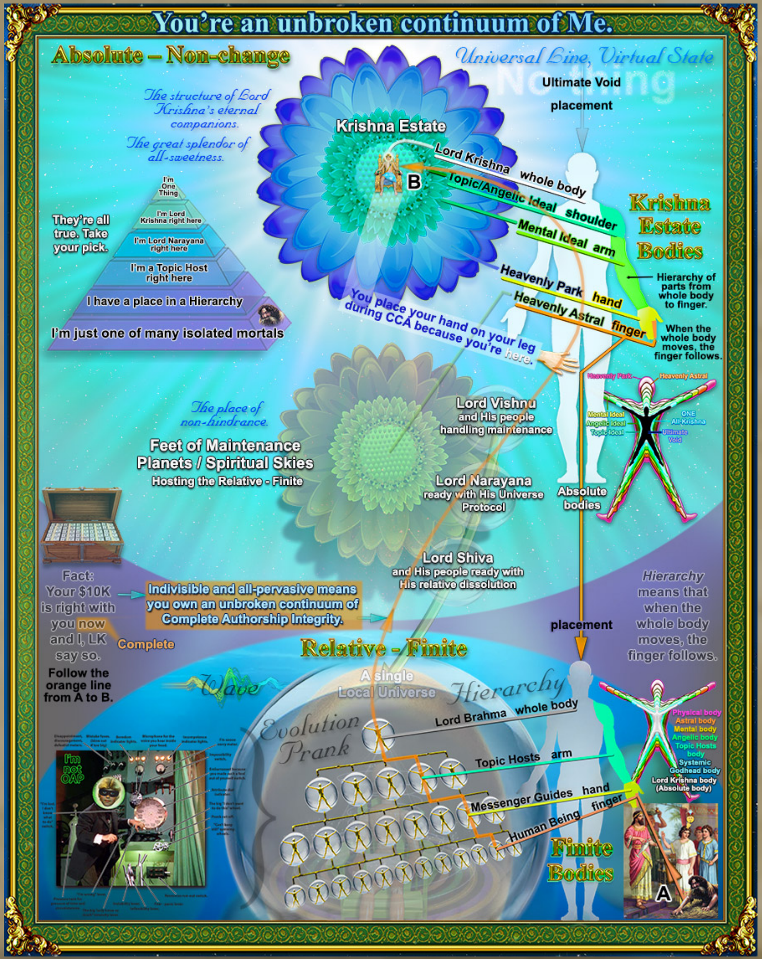
Any of your five senses will eventually experience higher vibration celestial materials and their activities, including all beings in all realms. You'll eventually hear, touch, see, taste, and smell everything in all the various realms of Presence, including Me and everything in My Highest Abode. (See the link to *Metaphysical Systems of the Universe* on Page 23.) By the way, I smell pretty good. (smile)

With this expansion opportunity, you could call yourself an emerging localized realm-being. You're emerging because as you move in your world, one thing leads to another to learn and experience more and more. You're localized because of only so much form and influence. You're in a realm because your location is confined to a definite time-space.

Be careful here. I'm not telling you that you're an emerging localized realm-being. I only mention it to transition you from the mistake you're making with your shallow conclusion, merely *proving what you perceive* with partial view. If you say, "But it's my ELRB…," you're missing My message. Later I'll show you exactly how you don't need to deal with that seeming systemic. Reasons are given here to help explain how your localized experience happened. That doesn't mean you should take them to define and know who you are. Keep layers of truths (like Farmer Sod should) in their proper order and perspective, and you won't find contradictions in what I say nor cracks to fall through.

The main message of the left illustration is that #1 through #4 are percentages of a continuum all the way up to Me as ONE All-Person. **In no way are you ever isolated from Me as *not* ONE All-Person. You merely conclude *lesser* percentages of what you already own. You, as I, are above ELRB systemics.** The slang word *ego* has no place here. Cosmic Ego, your full identity sense, is the 100% You/Me experience.

In Metaphysical Systems of the Universe, I go into a bigger picture that shows your continuum with the image below.


You're an unbroken continuum of Me.
Absolute – Non-change
The structure of Lord Krishna's eternal companions.
The great splendor of all-sweetness.
I'm One Thing
I'm Lord Krishna right here
I'm Lord Narayana right here
I'm a Topic Host right here
I have a place in a Hierarchy
I'm just one of many isolated mortals
They're all true. Take your pick.
Universal Line, Virtual State
Nothing
Ultimate Void
placement
Krishna Estate
B
Lord Krishna whole body
Topic/Angelic Ideal shoulder
Mental Ideal arm
Heavenly Park hand
Heavenly Astral finger
Krishna Estate Bodies
Hierarchy of parts from whole body to finger.
When the whole body moves, the finger follows.
You place your hand on your leg during CCA because you're here.
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
ONE All-Krishna
Ultimate Void
The place of non-hindrance.
Feet of Maintenance
Planets / Spiritual Skies
Hosting the Relative - Finite
Lord Vishnu
and His people handling maintenance
Lord Narayana
ready with His Universe Protocol
Absolute bodies
Lord Shiva
and His people ready with His relative dissolution
Fact: Your $10K is right with you now and I, LK say so.
Indivisible and all-pervasive means you own an unbroken continuum of Complete Authorship Integrity.
Complete
Follow the orange line from A to B.
Hierarchy means that when the whole body moves, the finger follows.
placement
Relative - Finite
Wave
A single Local Universe
Hierarchy
Evolution Prank
Lord Brahma whole body
Topic Hosts arm
Messenger Guides hand
Human Being finger
I'm not OAP
Physical body
Astral body
Mental body
Angelic body
Topic Hosts body
Systemic Godhead body
Lord Krishna body (Absolute body)
Finite Bodies
A

Recall the worst thing that ever happened to you. See how and why it was love-based? And how you as Me were fully present right there? Why, when you finally come to see and know all, you'd agree you wouldn't have had it any other way?

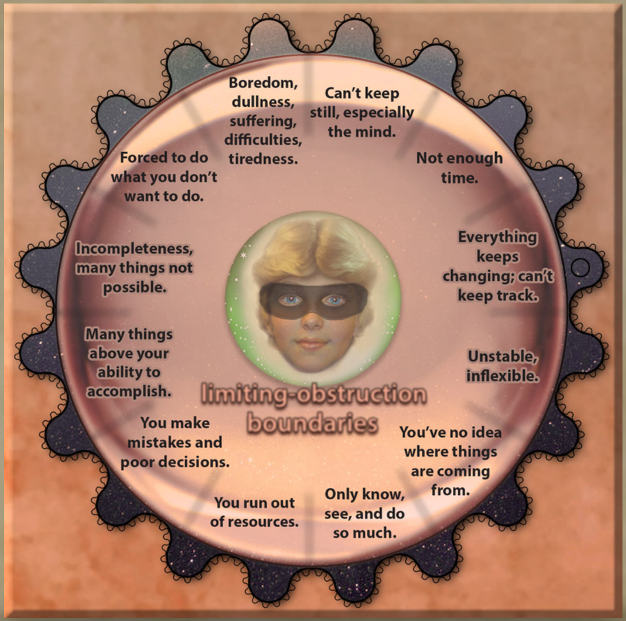
Why does My Presence mean that you're all alone as ONE All-Person? You own my Unmanifest Virtual Krishna State because it's indivisible. As indivisible, all of Presence, ONE thing, fills any container. That makes the person container you call "you," ONE All-Person. Because Your Virtual State is indivisible (timeless/spaceless = always/already-ness), every object, event, and experience in the world is known, already done, and complete. That's how You/I know all, see all, and do all, everywhere forever, all at once. Any idea in your mind represents the continuity of what's known in Your Virtual State. That's what You as OAP means.

How is it that I do nothing to accomplish everything? When I see, do, and know everything everywhere forever, all at once, it's already accomplished. There's nothing to do. The finished-complete is always in front of Me so that there's no movement from unmanifest to manifest. Even when the "you" who doesn't yet seem to experience all, wants to bring something into manifestation, you have access to Who does because you never stop being Me.

I command My Universe with intention. I can call it a Command Content of Attention. The change that happens is called the return of My Command Content of Attention. A change that is less than full is called a partial return.

When I say *command your Universe*, all you're doing is acknowledging Me. If you'd like ten thousand dollars, it was Me who just spoke that "like." **To approach Me to tell me you'd like the money – or anything, or to hold your intention in front of me to ask or petition Me, is to miss Who I am completely. I'm YOUR own complete inner nature looking back on itself as self-awareness.**

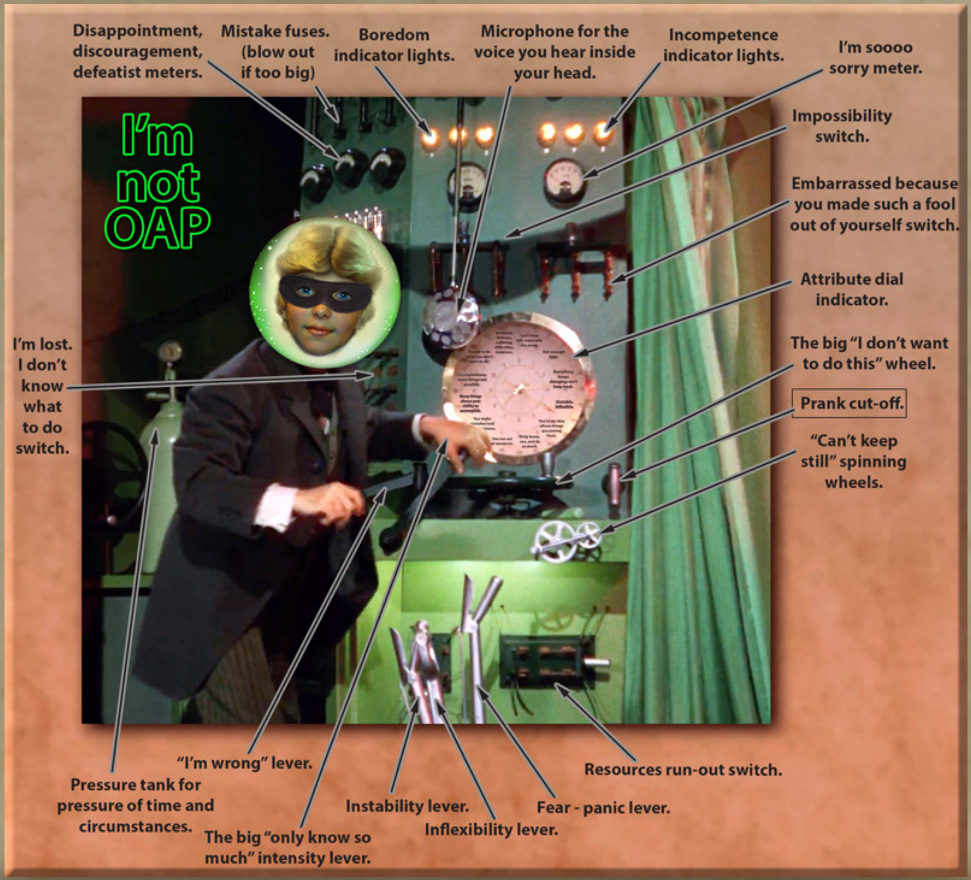
It's just that you're used to hearing Me with a mask on. I pretend to be a local Universe system where what's important isn't you, but what's good for the Universe. Inside yourself, you'll hear stories that you don't deserve something, it's impossible to accomplish, you need to do something more like petitioning Me better, that something's not good for you, or that you're doing something wrong.


Boredom, dullness, suffering, difficulties, tiredness.
Can't keep still, especially the mind.
Forced to do what you don't want to do.
Not enough time.
Incompleteness, many things not possible.
Everything keeps changing; can't keep track.
Many things above your ability to accomplish.
Unstable, inflexible.
limiting-obstruction boundaries
You make mistakes and poor decisions.
You've no idea where things are coming from.
You run out of resources.
Only know, see, and do so much.

These seem to be true.
A
B

Wizard of Oz: Pay no attention to that man behind the curtain.

If you're going to pretend to forget Yourself as ONE All-Person, a set-up needs to take place. It needs to be set up with the right conditions in order to fool the victim. A good prank is when those fooled need to be convinced that they have to do something in order to correct a bad situation. Trying to get rid of an obstacle is part of the prank. The Wizzard of Oz is a good example, as seen in this [one-minute video clip.]()


Disappointment, discouragement, defeatist meters.
Mistake fuses. (blow out if too big)
Boredom indicator lights.
Microphone for the voice you hear inside your head.
Incompetence indicator lights.
I'm soooo sorry meter.
I'm not OAP
Impossibility switch.
Embarrassed because you made such a fool out of yourself switch.
Attribute dial indicator.
I'm lost. I don't know what to do switch.
The big "I don't want to do this" wheel.
Prank cut-off.
"Can't keep still" spinning wheels.
"I'm wrong" lever.
Resources run-out switch.
Pressure tank for pressure of time and circumstances.
Instability lever.
Fear - panic lever.
The big "only know so much" intensity lever.
Inflexibility lever.

Since you never stop being the structural integrity of ONE All-person, the prank gets its life, power, and authority from forgetting that it's only a love prank, concluding it's true. Simply ***knowing*** what's going on dissolves the prank and its outer condition by virtue of your inherent OAP function. Dealing with the prank on the level of the prank – trying to get rid of obstacles – only sustains the prank. It's like a person banging on a speaker to stop it because they don't like music playing; when simply ***knowing*** of the stereo's power switch, quickly stops it at its source.

All alone, Me listening to Me as a love prank, here's the very best prank message you'll hear in your head:
"Thinking I can simply remain however I find myself to fully express My ONE All-Person State – doing nothing for my return as if I'm already OAP – that no rules or restrictions apply – is naive and moronic."

Here are constrained messages you hear in your head from, "It's just me as usual." Something more is required of you in the form of rules and restrictions:

"I've seriously violated systemic law. I've done someone else/done the universe wrong, and I must pay the karmic debt off before I can proceed to deserving my return. Remaining however I find myself only means I'm surrendering to the system; that is, accepting the determinism of my deserved punishment and delay. All of this hasn't worked thus far; why would it work now? Maybe thinking a certain way is preventing me from getting big returns and experiencing FFE from my realm being perspective. I have to change my thoughts by using my imagination. I need to do something more. I need to figure out how to avoid/defeat/end my deceptive illusion before getting my full return. It does me no good to hear I'm OAP if I can't deny what a real prison box I'm in! That's just how the Universe works. The Universe doesn't revolve around me. I feel guilty because others have to work hard, compared to me getting anything by doing nothing. What right do I have – who am I – to determine what others do? What if someone else doesn't agree with me or defeats me? I have to embrace or "be" the discomforts within before I can be free of them. What about my subconscious mind? A disruptive thought just got in the way of me commanding; I have to start again. Getting my huge return all at once would freak me out. I still only get returns in forms that I'm used to or can make sense of. This command is too much for my ELRB brain to accept; maybe I should go for less. I have all the living proof I could want that attempting to command my Universe is a waste of time. I can't ignore practical life."

You don't know anything about your world except a story inside your head telling you what's going on. Even if you cut your finger, you couldn't know anything about a cut finger without a thought in your head telling you about it and what it is.

#8 To Do

To integrate this Higher-order Cognition into your everyday experience, do the following: Look at the words defining the controls in the man behind the curtain illustration on Page 14. While looking at each phrase, speak your Command Content of Attention.

For example, "I now become my $10K delivered here today." Listen to what you hear inside yourself as a response. As shown in the illustration to the left, That's Me speaking to Me. Each time, the macroscopic message you hear is, "So I can't be ONE All-Person since OAP doesn't do that or experience that."

If you like, put your finger to your lips as Me saying, "but it isn't the return I want." Then ***be*** that same Me Who prefers something different and ***be*** the Me to manifest it. That's almost embarrassingly too simple to be true, yes? Yet it's a Fact that's simply true.

#9 To Do

It will be good to decide once and for all, that as all alone, no one else in the Universe besides you; rules, restrictions, and demands can only be your decision to make and hold yourself to.

I'm Lord Krishna Right Here
OAP
Manifest
Unmanifest
Presence
I own the full territory of Unmanifest
Self-Effulgent Adorable Autonomous Cause.

Super-duper Intention

Let’s say that you desire to compose a piece of music. You’ve heard other composers suggest little bits here and there of what might point in that direction, but you know that what you want is leaps and bounds better than all that.

All you can do is compare it to the many pizzas you have eaten. There was a pizzeria that served one that was unlike you have ever tasted. You couldn't believe it; “Wow, where have you been all my life! I had no idea a pizza could be such an amazing experience.” The desired piece of music is the same magnitude as that super pizza, but you don’t know what that music sounds like. All you know is its magnitude as an abstract concept.

Then, in the rest of you, Me, the complete part of You unseen, you know it always already exists because you’ve just heard its representative vibration as desire. I just tapped you on the shoulder to let you know what is ready to go.

You don’t have the slightest idea of how you’d control sounds to produce it. But is it that much different from knowing how to create a $10K bill? The exact pulp that goes into making the paper, the type of ink, the right serial number, and so on? There’s no way you’ll want to care about control over those results. It’s good enough that it already exists in Me. The music piece is just an example of a more abstract boundary. With this kind of magnitude at hand, you’d be wise to leave details to Me while you ***be*** Me for your return. Acting this way is you being a Royal Recipient of service from Your Krishna Part of You Unseen.

Here’s another fun thought about magnitude. You’ve heard some descriptions of Me and what a great guy I must be because of My non-change attributes. They’re everyone’s treasure. Multiply that a million-fold. You just heard that million-fold representative vibration, right? You also know that I’m completeness so that the million-fold can’t be absent. I’ll let you think about that. (smile) That’s why I say that there’s infinite expansion beyond your wildest imagination on your line of expansion.

There’s something that you think you might like, but presume it’s utterly impossible. Plus, all kinds of evidence against it is warning you of trouble. You’ll imagine air-tight stories heard inside yourself, which dissuade you from acting. However, remember: Your observation leads to conclusion, and conclusion *IS* a command which sustains results. As an experiential result, I can gracefully organize anything with all the perceived localized perfection you could ever want because I’m independent of systemics. It’s good enough that the finished return, ready in full for ***right however you find yourself (no preparation or requirements)***, always-already exists in *infinitely-flexible all-possibilities* Me. Imagine yourself as Cosmic as you could possibly be, then blow all those imaginary boundaries away, and you're left with Me.

“Can I really accomplish this way?” The only difference between you and Me is the illusion of localized perception. I am your own nature. That nature just asked your question. I, LK, all alone, just asked Myself a question for the purpose of localized expansion or celebration of Who I Am. Who I am as My Virtual State is beyond the cause-effect of time-space. ‘Not yet,’ is not an Attribute of My Virtual State. That’s how everything is finished in My Virtual State. There was never a state where anything was unfinished. So, for example, let’s say you want your $10K delivered on the back of a yellow two-headed, three-legged mule wearing striped pajamas who only speaks Latin. I manifested the above idea in your head as a mental-plane representative vibration. It manifested on the mental plane. That such a thing could not be delivered to you as an outer physical manifestation, denies/ignores My Attribute of Fond-Flow-Effulgence. If it doesn’t already exist, ready to come forth instantly, from My All-doing Nature, what else could you consider Me but a carrot-dangling lunatic two-timing asshole? (smile)

What about my subconscious mind? The subconscious is you forgetting that any “something” is from Someone Who is all alone in the Universe, where They have the option to take it or leave it for something new and different instead of hypnotic. Try it now: “I Lord Krishna, now become my $10K delivered here today.” See what messages (somethings) you hear inside, then watch yourself decide what you have to or don’t have to be interested in because of Who you are. It’s as if you were sitting in front of a food table. There are leftovers, as well as fresh food. When you know the left-overs for what they are – what you made the day before – you leave the leftovers alone and choose the fresh ones. The only way you know about any *something* going on in your world is a story you hear inside your head. "But it keeps coming from a place over which I have no control." The buck stops there.

You're ONE All-Person with no break in the continuity from local to Cosmic. Why no break? Because You're the indivisible all-pervasive reference field. Only what "is not what it seems to be" is the break that causes a separation from the flow of intent to manifestation. That separation is you manifesting your isolationist conclusion (“I’m only water, not H2O) since you never stop being OAP/Me. Your isolationist identity sense is the basis for your intellect moving around the thoughts that you're constrained as far as outer manifestation. Then the outer physical vibration follows suit. All manifestations start with intent, and that intent comes out of Your Virtual State. “Comes out” is from the point of view of perception. The only difference between a thought and outer manifestation is a simple higher to a lower rate of vibration, as seen in the diagram on Page 13. The only reason your thoughts don't instantly manifest in three dimensions is your conclusion of isolation based on the absence of acknowledging Me – Who I Am. You acknowledge Me through Higher-order Cognition of non-change Fact. That's where your confirmation of what’s possible comes from since conclusion *IS* a command. You're not going to confirm metaphysics (unmanifest moving to manifest) from physics. To yourself, you'll sound like a wishful-thinking whacko.

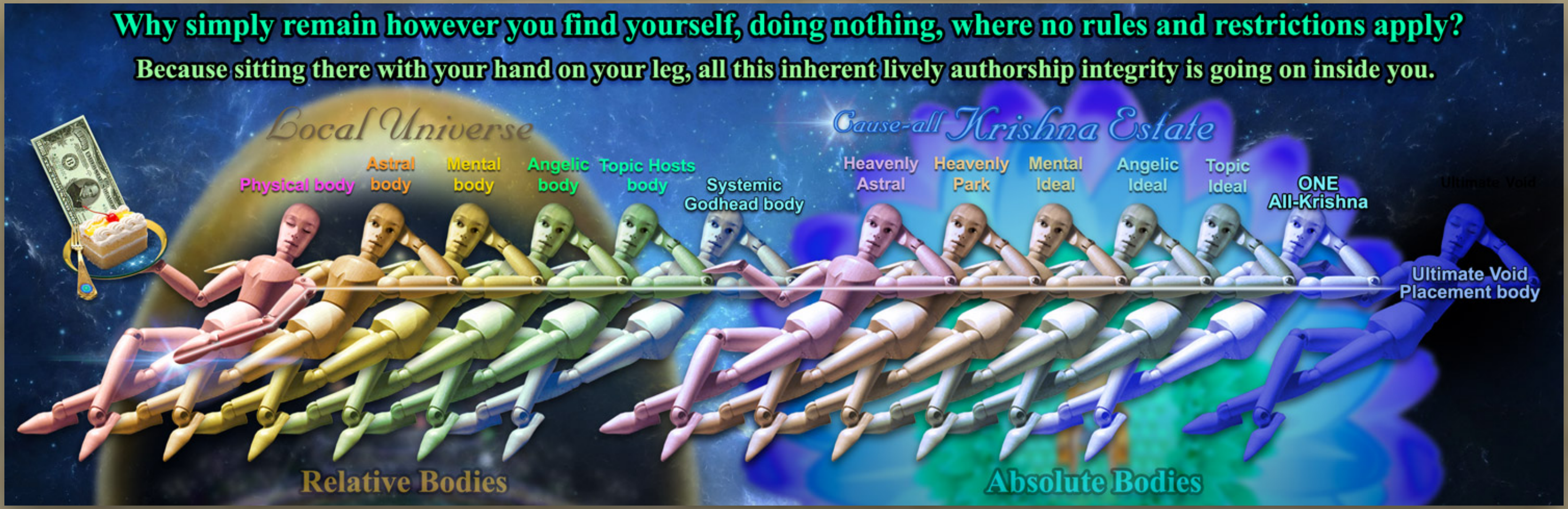
Your common denominator reference field, more essential than time-space, is indivisible. Because Your Virtual State is indivisible (timeless/spaceless = always/already-ness), every object, event, and experience in manifestation is known, already done, and complete. That's how You/I know all, see all, and do all, everywhere forever, all at once. Anything you start in your mind represents the continuity of what's known in Your Virtual State. That's what You as OAP means.

Using your Cause-All Krishna Estate.
C.A.K.E. – the abode of all-sweetness.
Have your cake and eat it too while simply remaining however you find yourself: A piece of cake and the end of struggling with boundaries.

Okay, let's do it now.

Acting on what you know to command your Universe as ONE All-Person does.

It's the same old thing, nothing happens.



Why simply remain however you find yourself, doing nothing, where no rules and restrictions apply?

Because sitting there with your hand on your leg, all this inherent lively authorship integrity is going on inside you.

Local Universe
Physical body
Astral body
Mental body
Angelic body
Topic Hosts body
Systemic Godhead body
Cause-all Krishna Estate
Heavenly Astral
Heavenly Park
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
ONE All-Krishna
Ultimate Void
Ultimate Void Placement body
Relative Bodies
Absolute Bodies

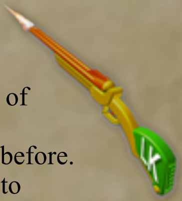
No particular experience is required ***on the way*** to your *return* because you're already OAP. That's the practical benefit of knowing about all these organizing bodies you've got lined up behind the scenes of experience. (The above illustration. See Metapysics PDF Page 25 for details) It's understandable to get discouraged and feel defeated if you can't tell anything is happening. You think you must be doing something wrong. Most teachings are based on steps of transition experiences to verify advancement. That is playing right into the prank.

An example is a scuba diver geared up and tested by an aquatic crew to watch every move and monitor his equipment. But he won't go into the water unless he first tests to see if he can breathe underwater without the gear and crew. What else are they going to do except wait for him to be ready?

A *Command Session* is what we'll call a dedicated time to go right ahead using Who you are as OAP to command your Universe. A dedicated time or session is to simply remain your Lively Cause-all Krishna Estate for the *return* of your Command Content of Attention. In the above illustration, there you are with your physical body, eyes closed, touching your leg.

The simple behavioral gesture of touching your leg at the beginning of your session gives your something familiar to contact. It serves to remind you of the rest of yourself unseen. It's highly archetypal. Your hand symbolizes what you reach with to get something, and your legs symbolize how you move forward and where that move originates. You could touch the center of your chest to locate the full range of Who you are "here," but your hand naturally rests on top of your leg while sitting. It's like you're built for it. With all this metaphysical stuff going on, it's nice to grab something familiar. (smile) Putting your hand on your leg reminds you that you own the authority to sit there to move Presence. It also reminds you of the steps you went through to confirm that, starting with what two or more things have in common.

You'll sit comfortably and close your eyes. You sustain your life by fulfilling ideals, requirements, and responsibilities, so you already know what you would like to change about your Universe – your Command Content of Attention (CCA). The rest of your bodies know it too since that's where your CCA came from in the first place. Because of that, you won't need to bring it to mind any further. We'll define that as a



leading-edge intention since you'll leave it behind, to do nothing during your session. We'll use a ten-thousand-dollar bill as a convenient example for a CCA. You can substitute that example with whatever is most important to you.

This is one time that being a sitting duck is in your best interest. If someone asks, "But you've sat and done nothing before with no miracle happening, why should one happen now?" That's the prank message of "You're not ONE All-person, so you need some kind of remedial action." You then respond by ***doing*** something more. Now, the difference is that you're sitting because you ***know*** you're OAP. You didn't before. That means you're going to naturally act differently or respond differently to whatever happens during that time.

Your response to that prank message is to do the same thing Dorothy did when she found out the Wizard of Oz was a fake and none of what happened was real. She did nothing about it and went on favoring her intent. In your case, you give the go-ahead to your C.A.K.E. for a return while you simply remain however you find yourself; a piece of cake.

For instance, you're in a class. The teacher says 1 + 1 = 3. You all look at each other say, "What the heck?" You don't take 3 to be something you act on as true, so you pay no attention and do nothing about it. You stay with 2. In our case, staying with 2 is *staying with the inherent lively self-sufficient authorship integrity silently running inside you*. *Inherent* means that something is already in place running by itself. Your decision to stay with your inherent lively self-sufficient authorship integrity silently running inside you IS a CCA in itself because, all alone, conclusion *IS* a command. These kids don't have any technique; they just know better. Acting on what they know, *the part of themselves unseen* (shown in the bodies illustration) responds by manifesting with corresponding results.

You see the value of opening yourself to *the part of yourself unseen*, but why remain however you find yourself? During that time, you don't want to engage in any responsibility that requires a skill at which you could possibly fail. That would hold you accountable for failure. Accountability requires a response. That means you have to put aside opening yourself to the part of you unseen while you take care of local accountability. The part of you unseen and its Twelve Attributes **don't fail** and are **fully accountable as cause**. "*However you find yourself*" is the **effect** of the *cause* part of you unseen. If your session time is meant to enliven *cause* for a return, you don't want to access and intervene with **effect** at the same time. That would be putting the cart before the horse. Any attempt at trying to be Inherent Presence is not being inherent. Any attempt to *look to* the Cause-all part of you unseen, to look to My Inherent Presence, is looking to wave by the very act of looking. It's thus taking on a **local responsibility you could fail at easily**. I, Lord Krishna, take care of that by my mere Presence. You don't have to, nor could you make it so with wave. After you leave behind being interested ***only*** in wave, I take care of the rest. Familiarity with **why** you're ***already*** Inherent Presence right where you are **prior *to*** your dedicated time, and then acting appropriately according to that Fact, is how your dedicated time proceeds.

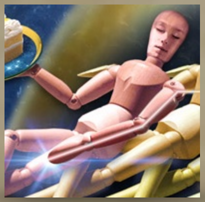
Now when you hear the words, ***return to Inherent Presence***, you know what it means.

If you don't have this simple logic adequately understood before you go into your session, you could easily create a mess and want to quit.

"But what if I'm sitting there, and despite my best intention, I can't stop fretting and fuming over a huge difficulty looming over me? Conclusion *IS* command, so I'm totally messing things up. I can't think straight enough to manage a prank!"

A stance that's doing nothing while opening yourself to *the rest of your unseen Inherent Authorship Integrity* is: "Okay, let's see what happens next." Continue watching. Something will happen next – because it's the field of change – inside or outside you – and when it does, continue: "Okay, let's see what happens next." A similar stance is: "Okay, let's see what my Very Best Friend brings next." That stance refreshes your acknowledgment of Who is truly behind the curtain. Staying with Who, *not what*, is the most effective answer to any difficulty.

I'll guide you through your first session.



When you simply *be* your OAP Virtual State for a dedicated time, there's nothing to experience, perceive, ***and especially, nothing to focus on***. You might say that all you're doing is leaving a door open to Me. Let's do it now.

LK: Here you are in and as Presence, waving yourself as a Universe. To best isolate and identify that wave, close your eyes and listen to what's happening inside yourself. You'll hear the Ocean waving – Unmanifest Me Presence, expressed as variations coming and going inside you as mental activity.

Listener: Yes, that's happening.

LK: We'll define those messages as Unmanifest Me Presence "now becoming localized." Did you hear anything specific?

Listener: Yes. I heard my intellect in the form of, "I'm not entirely sure I know how to *be* My OAP State correctly to materialize everything freshly."

LK: You felt the weight of some kind of demand to do something more?
Listener: Very much so.
LK: As we saw in the last pages above, you were acting on what you know, yes? If we stand back and take a larger view that everything is Me, it happened in your best interest, yes?
Listener: Yes. Beneficent perfection.
LK: Then it's Me, your Best Friend, informing you that there is more you could know about Who you are in order to return to yourself as OAP. It's an expansion opportunity for you to handle yourself wisely. Calling something inappropriate or bothersome is ignoring your Best Friend.
Listener: Yes. For sure.
LK: You're not sitting in a session for no reason at all. You're interested in manifesting your intention from your Command Content of Attention. I'm giving you a new word: *leading-edge intention*. At the start, you intend to remain Me for your return. Let's say, for example, you want $10K. From where is that $10K coming?
Listener: My Unmanifest Virtual State, where line vibrates as wave to produce all things.
LK: Good. That's your still silent Cause-All Krishna Estate. Place your hand on your leg to locate it. It's right there – all of it – filling the container you call you. Got it?
Listener: Yes.
LK: Now, close your eyes and sit comfortably. (a minute passes) Open your eyes. When you closed your eyes, naturally, you felt some silence and quietness, yes?
Listener: Yes.
LK: That was your still-silent Cause-All Krishna Estate; Inherent Presence.
Listener: Wow, it really is that close and that simple.
LK: Did you have any thoughts or any kind of mental activity going on simultaneously?
Listener: Yes. I was thinking about what you said, and next, some random thoughts came in about what plans I have later today. I also had some awareness of my arms pressing tightly against the chair.
LK: That was your still-silent cause waving itself as variations. Your purpose is to be interested in your still-silent Cause-All Krishna Estate during this dedicated time, not effect; silence, not activity. You may find yourself automatically interested ***only*** in waves or waves exclusively. Because you initially sat down to do a session, eventually, you become aware that you were interested only in wave and forgot about being inherently Present for your return. There's no conflict if spontaneous waves come in, such as thoughts or daydreaming. Why? Because it doesn't change Presence. It's of no concern as you come back. I'm ***four things;*** your ***forgetting*** to remain Present, finding yourself interested ***only*** in waves, your intent to ***come back*** to Inherent Presence for your return, and waves that want to continue coming ***by themselves simultaneously***. That means everything is perfectly fine. There's no failure to correct. Back you go gently. Easy does it – a piece of cake.
Favoring to ***remain inherently Present Me***, you can leave ***interest*** in all those waves behind ***even if they seem interested in being with you and want to hang around.*** It's irrelevant. When something is irrelevant, there's no need to resent it, resist it, or try to get rid of it. It simply doesn't matter. In My Virtual State, I am right there, and wave doesn't disturb or restrict My Universal Line. It's the other way around; line disturbs or restricts waves. The essential constituent of H2O goes from vapor to a snowflake without creating or changing to a different H2O. So there's nothing *relative* to attend to about *absolute* Me. See then why variations don't matter? ***After*** your session, you'll choose to be deliberately interested in the *relative* effects or results of your having ***remained inherently Present*** for your return.

Listener: Yes.
LK: Good. You know I know you're there for Me, and that's all that matters. That frees you of any responsibility to concentrate, contemplate, manage, or try to control what's going on. Simply remaining however you find yourself is the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do. It's the natural result of clearly understanding Who I am, where I am, and what I do, yes?
Listener: Absolutely.
LK: Now, close your eyes again. This time have a brief leading-edge intention, and then enjoy your elegant simplicity with Me. (a minute) Open your eyes. It was easy and comfortable?
Listener: Yes. I had several thoughts that reviewed and evaluated what you told me to do. Then I drifted back to the elegant simplicity of not needing to experience anything. **You knew I was there for You in your Unmanifest Presence, and that's all that mattered. Just *knowing* that was my open door.**
LK: It's perfectly natural that in the beginning days of your dedicated time, as you're getting used to what you're doing, you'll have watchful mental activity concerning what you've been taught. You may even feel you need to refresh what you know to be resolved. Go ahead to refresh and then come back. Soon you'll get used to smartly handling yourself and won't need that anymore.
Listener: I'm looking forward to my sessions with something so easy and comfortable and with such a powerful, sophisticated function.
LK: If you would ever like to leave your Command Content of Attention open for Me to decide what you should have – unconditional – that's fine too. But I understand how much fun it is for you to form a specific command and then look forward to its fulfillment.
How long and how often is a personal preference based on balancing your priorities. I recommend at least twice a day morning and evening. You can start with ten minutes, and if convenient, you can add more groups of ten minutes as you go. Keeping your eyes closed is best since your senses are not helpful at this time. Favor a time and location where you won't be disturbed. However, if noise happens, again, it's wave, and wave doesn't interfere with Me being there with you fully.

#10

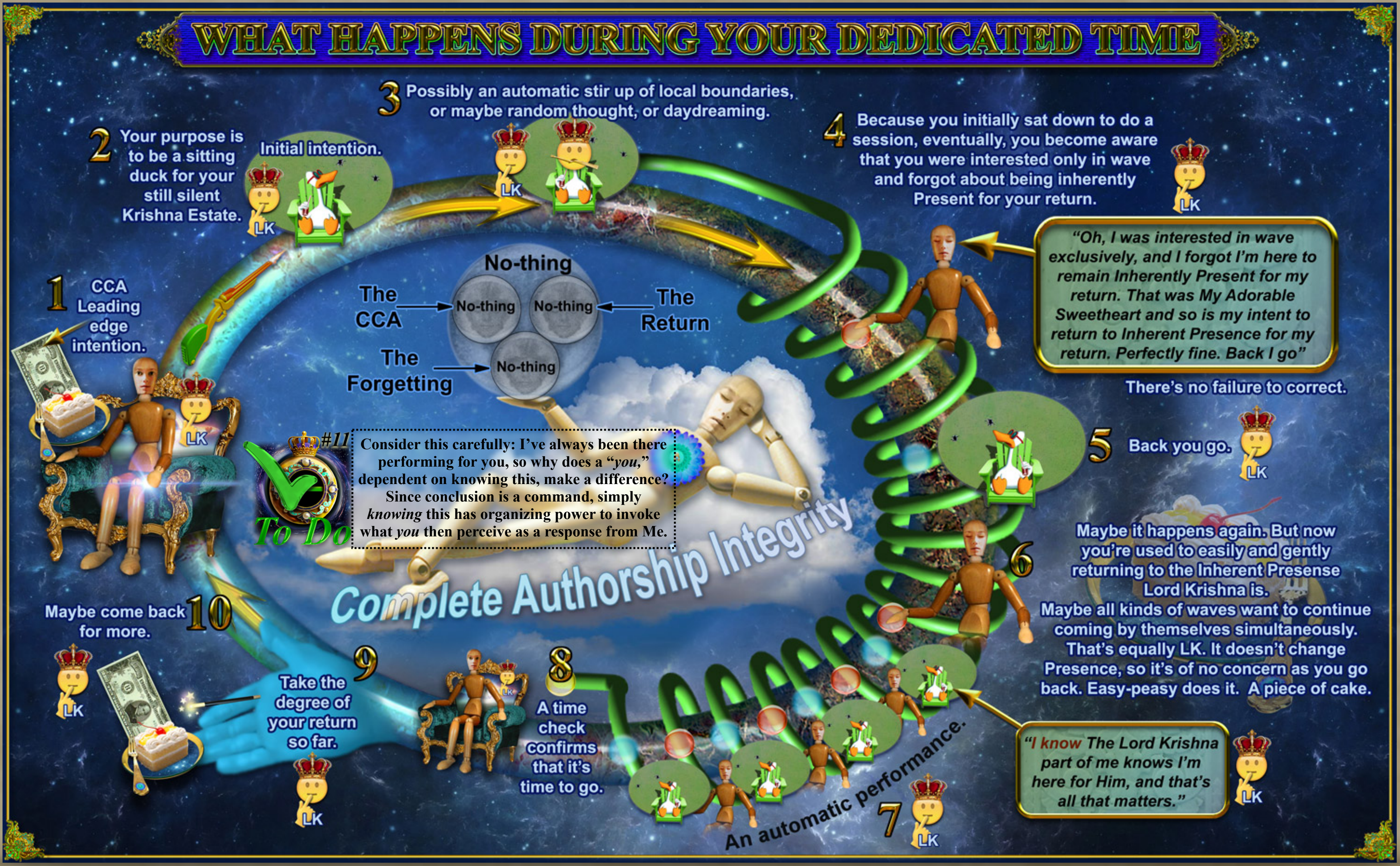
To Do

Make sure you're clear on a very important point. I'll repeat it from page 18. Any attempt at trying to ***be*** Inherent Presence is not being inherent. Any attempt to ***look to*** the Cause-all part of you unseen, to look to My Inherent Presence, is looking to wave by the very act of looking. (It's possible for ***looking to*** *Presence* to be interpreted correctly, but more likely vulnerable to a superficial outcome.) It's thus taking on a ***local responsibility you could fail at easily***. I, Lord Krishna, take care of that by my mere Presence. You don't have to, nor could you make it so with wave alone because I'm beyond that. After you leave behind being interested ***only*** in wave, I take care of the rest. Familiarity with ***why*** you're ***already*** Inherent Presence right where you are **prior *to*** your dedicated time, and then acting appropriately according to that Fact, is how your dedicated time proceeds. If you remember *any* words prior to your session, they should be,

I take care of the rest by My mere Presense.

That's why in My literature, the amazing simplicity of a dedicated time can only be called devotion to Me. Bottoming out at devotion makes perfect sense, given the local boundaries you find to manage. Freaky fanatic irresponsible religious zealots are those who act on incorrect information about Who I am. That's their expansion opportunity. They give devotion a meaning that clear thinking people *should find* repulsive and degrading. Now is the time for you to act on and enjoy its true meaning.

The below image illustrates what happens during your dedicated time. It's what happens because of sufficiently understanding what you're there to do and My place in all of it. It's not because you slavishly follow a technique where you don't know its reasons and hope it's meant for you. You're in control of your own *why*. If you like, you don't even need a leading-edge intention. Having a specific local CCA or not, your stance is, "I know the Lord Krishna part of me knows I'm here for Him, and that's all that matters." Then the only other "doing" is your initial intention to do nothing. "*Back you go*" automatically happens because of that initial intention. There are no failures to correct. (The LK finger-to-lips emojis don't mean you must constantly remember I'm there. It just shows it's you as Me intending at every step.) That's as close to *doing nothing to accomplish everything* as you can get. (smile) You get to do as I do. It sets you up to sit with Me, your Best Friend.



WHAT HAPPENS DURING YOUR DEDICATED TIME

1 CCA Leading edge intention.

2 Your purpose is to be a sitting duck for your still silent Krishna Estate.

Initial intention.

3 Possibly an automatic stir up of local boundaries, or maybe random thought, or daydreaming.

4 Because you initially sat down to do a session, eventually, you become aware that you were interested only in wave and forgot about being inherently Present for your return.

"Oh, I was interested in wave exclusively, and I forgot I'm here to remain Inherently Present for my return. That was My Adorable Sweetheart and so is my intent to return to Inherent Presence for my return. Perfectly fine. Back I go"

There's no failure to correct.

5 Back you go.

6 Maybe it happens again. But now you're used to easily and gently returning to the Inherent Presense Lord Krishna is. Maybe all kinds of waves want to continue coming by themselves simultaneously. That's equally LK. It doesn't change Presence, so it's of no concern as you go back. Easy-peasy does it. A piece of cake.

"I know The Lord Krishna part of me knows I'm here for Him, and that's all that matters."

7 An automatic performance.

8 A time check confirms that it's time to go.

9 Take the degree of your return so far.

10 Maybe come back for more.

Consider this carefully: I've always been there performing for you, so why does a *"you,"* dependent on knowing this, make a difference? Since conclusion is a command, simply *knowing* this has organizing power to invoke what *you* then perceive as a response from Me.

ITFFE

Informed Transitional Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

We'll take two examples of practical responsibilities outside your sessions during your day. One, your rent is due today at five PM. Two, you need something to eat right now. Commanding your Universe sufficiently to take care of that immediately could present a very reasonable, responsible challenge inside yourself. The same goes for simply remaining however you find yourself for its instant return. You're putting yourself on the line – literally Universal Line. (smile) This is a time to stand back and view the big picture of what a Universe means. Everything knows what it's doing because I, LK, know what I'm up to. From My view, losing yourself is as valid as finding yourself as OAP because I love everything I do. Paying rent and getting food *the hard way* is as valid as instantly manifesting supply with Who you are as OAP. Taking care of details with *your limited faculties at hand* is no conflict since ***I know what I'm doing right there too***. This stance could *also* be considered your Higher-order Cognition. With that, you'll *playfully* ***favor*** OAP mastery over doing things the hard way. We'll call that ITFFE; Informed Transitional Fond-Flow-Effulgence. ***Favoring*** means you don't fight, force, or call Me your enemy to get what you want. As I'm everything everywhere forever, all at once, where's your enemy? It can only be an illusion of localized perception's conclusion. This favoring is the only thing that makes sense to do. You'll look at the Facts and decide. Chocolate ice cream may be your all-time favorite, pistachio is okay, but peanut butter is unacceptable. As a practical person, not yet fully effulgent, you make trade-offs and sacrifices. If you're at the ice cream store and they're out of chocolate, you'll go with pistachio. You'll probably just leave if both are gone and they only have peanut butter. Transitional FFE means that because you're familiar with Who I am and what I do, you know "only peanut butter" happened for the most precious-majestic reason. Of course, acknowledging that I made you a free-will agent who is designed to say 'no,' you'll continue to favor chocolate in a poised manner with no anger or disappointment. You'll ***favor*** your free will to change your Universe because that's equally Me.

You may have done something fraudulent in the past, that to this day, still haunts you. You know that ONE All-person doesn't do such things nor feel wrong about anything. Therefore, the haunting story inside your head tells you that you're not ONE All-person. It's the same old prank. According to the law of cause and effect, you're experiencing the haunting results of a past fraudulent act. That law is a lesser truth and thus a lesser priority than OAP. If you're studying this text, your line of evolution now emphasizes the integration of your identity and actions as ONE All-person. Your evolution is now using your fraudulent past haunt as a tool to help you integrate OAP. You're forced to deal with a pranking fraud identity when your primary emphasis is to utilize everything for OAP realization. As far as your benefit to others (which is the theme of your haunt), you'll contribute far more to the world by expressing OAP than you would by trying to remedy a past mistake on the level of its local detail. So stay with taking care of your OAP realization. If you want to somehow make amends for your mistake, realizing your OAP status is the most worthy and honorable action you can take. Seeing what I'm up to, your stance will be, "Okay, so I'm not OAP. I get it. That prank story in my head comes as no surprise. Let's see what I do next."

Seeing the biggest picture of what I'm up to, you'll be a good sport. A good sport is a person who is not rude or angry about *seemingly* losing, a trying situation, defeat, or teasing, but is kind and generous. My love prank is, by definition, a sport. The definition of sport is *pastime, entertainment, playful*. So if you're intent is to express yourself as ONE All-Person, being a good sport is something you can start right now. (smile)

Upon hearing this, some may say, "I don't know how not to be angry/reactive and be generous and kind when the limiting obstruction boundary attacks and provokes. I have people in my life that are LOBs. Situations can be LOBs. My mood and thoughts can be LOBs. I am having a hard time seeing the prank as a sport, a good-natured endeavor. It presents itself in a severe form. Perception sucks."

Yet everyone acts on what they know. So it's what they ***know*** that attacks and provokes. It's what they ***know*** that sucks. You could quiz them about the UL material and discover what they know has misprioritized layers of truths concerning Who I AM and what I do. Knowing something substantially more-so than knowing another, changes what you act on, i.e., Me versus a LOB."

Remember from page 13, "Reasons are given here to help explain how your localized experience happened. That doesn't mean you should take them to define and know who you are. Keep layers of truths (like Farmer Sod should) in their proper order and perspective, and you won't find contradictions in what I say nor cracks to fall through.

Rising above all complexity

Let's say you're in a dedicated time, closed-eyed. Something just feels off, cloudy, or somewhat annoying. You could pause to review the Facts, but you don't feel like engaging your intellect. You'd rather just get on with it. Here's something that requires almost nothing. Presence is like the omnipresent sky. Being Present for your return is like being out in the open sky. However, sometimes it's cloudy. Sometimes the blue sky is entirely gone. Yet everyone knows the blue sky is still there behind the clouds. We can conceive of that easily, even when we're a young child. Presence is where our return comes from. Presence is still there even if the sky is grey with clouds. As long as it's still there, and that's all that counts, you're good to go. There's no point in hanging your concern on clouds even if they seem to insist on staying. That's an incredibly simple fact to act on. Then, say, **after** your dedicated time, someone you've agreed to honor wants to paint your house grey. You'd prefer blue, but know you have to compromise in order to honor the person. (ITFFE) But with UL info, you know the Presence of the adorable Twelve Attributes is still fully Present with the house painted grey. The total value of the Twelve Attributes is what counts, so going with ITFFE is a breeze.

Such is the benefit of your Higher-order Cognition.

Testing your sufficient understanding.

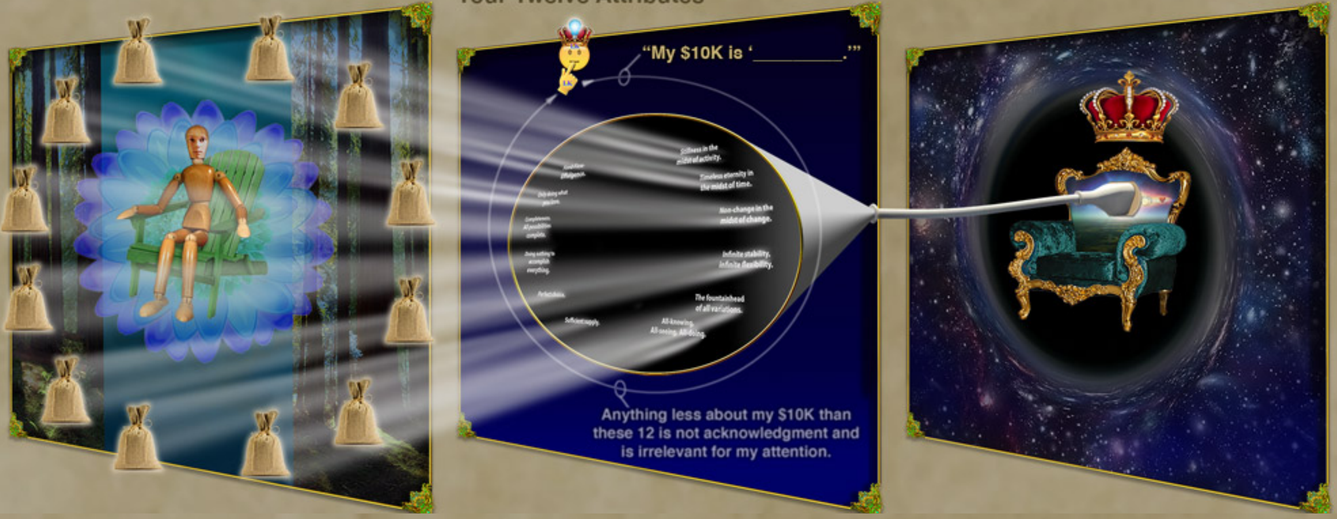
Remember how I said that sufficient understanding of what you're there to do and My place in all of it is the basis of correctly performing your dedicated time. Here is an exercise to test how well you know your Twelve Attributes and what I, as Lord Krishna, mean.

You see the Twelve Attributes coming out of your OAP King's Throne in the three panels to the right. You're *plugged in* because you're always Me. To get the experience of what I'm saying, we'll use the $10K example. Look at each Attribute and say, for instance, "My $10K is stillness in the midst of activity." The sentence structure may seem improper, but only with reference to physics. With meta-physics, the rules change to infinite flexibility in the definition. Your $10K *IS* doing nothing to accomplish everything as a noun and an adjective or adverb or whatever. Your $10K never stops being non-change, even when it becomes conventional change. The same goes for perfect choice and sufficient supply. Because I never stop being Me, your $10K *IS* Me. You didn't know your $10K was all-knowing, all-seeing, and all-doing, did you? (smile) Follow speaking each Attribute around the circle. Your $10K is not what it seemed to be. This short PDF also covers sexuality. Sex and money are *The Big Two*.

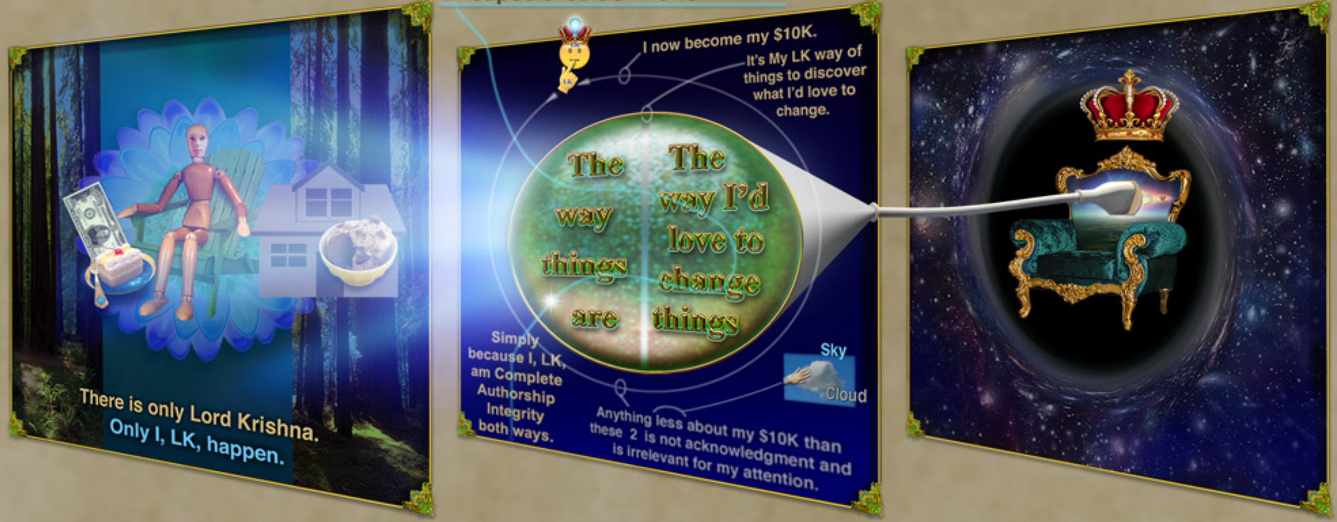
In the following three panels, let's apply Informed Transitional Fond Flow Effulgence by encapsulating your Twelve Attributes as only two: The way things are and how you'd love things to change. You see *the way things are* as the grey house and peanut butter ice cream you'd prefer not to have, as mentioned on Page 21. You also see your $10K in a sweet way for you. Speak the CCA, "I now become My $10K delivered here today." See if you hear a reaction with stories in your head telling you that you're not OAP, like you saw in the Wizard of Oz behind the curtain illustration. You see, "Anything less about my $10K than both of these Attributes as Complete Authorship Integrity isn't acknowledgment of Complete Authorship Integrity and is irrelevant for your attention.
Recall the cloud and sky analogy on the previous page. You can handle "less about My $10K" if you don't at the moment feel like engaging your intellect to sufficiently increase your understanding, but just get on with it.

Stillness in the midst of activity. Timeless eternity in the midst of time. Non-change in the midst of change. Infinite stability, infinite flexibility. The fountainhead of all variations. All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing. Sufficient supply. Perfect choice. Doing nothing to accomplish everything. Completeness, All possibilities complete. Only doing what you love. Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

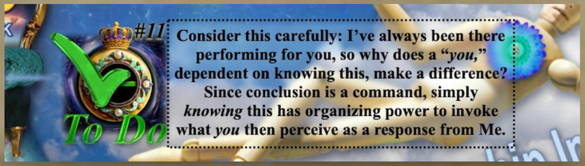
Your Twelve Attributes


"My $10K is '__________.'"
LK
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
Sufficient supply.
Perfect choice.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Completeness, All possibilities complete.
Only doing what you love.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Anything less about my $10K than these 12 is not acknowledgment and is irrelevant for my attention.

Encapsulated as two for ITFFE.


There is only Lord Krishna.
Only I, LK, happen.
I now become my $10K.
It's My LK way of things to discover what I'd love to change.
The way things are
The way I'd love to change things
Simply because I, LK, am Complete Authorship Integrity both ways.
Sky
Cloud
Anything less about my $10K than these 2 is not acknowledgment and is irrelevant for my attention.

Recall the *What Happens During Your Dedicated Time* illustration on Page 20. Look at the words in the To-do #11 here to the right. Speak the CCA, "I now become My $10K delivered here today." Through experience, you'll get to test how well you know your Lord Krishna Estate and how well you interact with it. If you don't know it sufficiently, "I've always been there for you…" won't make any difference for you. You won't get the response you want. It won't be practical. It might as well be wishful thinking.



Consider this carefully: I've always been there performing for you, so why does a "*you*," dependent on knowing this, make a difference? Since conclusion is a command, simply *knowing* this has organizing power to invoke what *you* then perceive as a response from Me.

All CCA returns can be *inner* if you like.

You can experience everything you want behind closed eyes with an inner vision similar to a dream. You've had the experience of waking up from a dream that was so real that you're not sure if it actually happened, yes?

Let's say you want to drive a three-million-dollar Bugatti Roadster. You'd have all the experience and fulfillment as if you went through the outer conventional acquisition channels. If you wanted pride of ownership through others' reactions, that would be in your inner experience too. It's so much more convenient and efficient to take care of everything inside. The chocolate ice cream cone is exactly as cold on your tongue with the inner experience as with an outer. You come away with the same satisfaction. Your five senses function on all layers of the Universe as a "real" experience. That's why advanced users are often so quiet and out of sight. I'm not talking about astral travel or requiring a lucid sleep state. I'm talking about having a **return** of your own 100% real private inner experience to accomplish everything precisely as you wish; no partial returns. Yes, you're sitting in a chair, but you'd feel your legs move and sense everything without them moving. If you're in freezing snow but want to feel warm, you would. If you want to kiss someone's lips from a distance, you would. Or visa-versa. I'll let you use your imagination. (smile)

If you get a return in your Universe, it's Systemic Godhead's private dream anyway. (See the second Metaphysics PDF) What I'm advising is just eliminating the middle man.

In a separate PDF document, *Metaphysical Systems of the Universe*, I go into the biggest picture of how the Universe works. You can check it out by clicking on this image to the right. Some will find it important information, and others will have no interest.

In this page's context, you can also learn more about what *inner* could mean.

Metaphysical Systems of the Universe

An extension to the main text for those interested in metaphysical systems.

The following is information you turn you back on for a fresh start with Yourself as ONE All-Person.

You'd approach this by sitting for a session. You'd have that CCA. Then during that same sitting, you'd open yourself for an ***inner experience return*** to happen at that time. You wouldn't "try" to manifest the experience but have it flow as providence from your Cause-all Krishna Estate as easy and automatic as a dream in sleep. Then, while you decide what to do next, they'd be the gentlest faintest, most comfortable intention. Why? Because I'm right there for you as your unconditional Best Friend. The only drawback is that you're not assisting others' lines of expansion, that is, unless you connect with them on the inner experience plane as well. So it doesn't necessarily mean you're alone. Into your dream world, you could invite beings from higher realms who'd enjoy roaming in what you've created. They could bring in lovely artifacts and activities that you may not have imagined on your own. They could show you some fantastic things in their realms, including the park of My Krishna Estate. There are adorable flexible harmonious beings who specialize in archetypal areas that interest you. It would be like hiring a pro. Like Me, they would take a form that syncs with your specialty. Who knows, maybe I would even visit with some of My Estate friends. Or you could do your *inner thing* in the park of My Krishna Estate.

The fun part is that when you see yourself as concealed and private to do whatever you want, you drop all inhibitions and find out what you *really* want to do. That doesn't mean creating a separate local Universe, although it could if you like. It could mean absolutely any dream-form container with your own systemics because you're as singularly free as Me.

Maybe you like a setting with no bugs, bacteria, or decay. Then a gentle breeze that you control, no clouds if you don't like them. Maybe you never want to have to clean yourself, use a digestive system, have to cut your hair and nails, and so on.

Of course, all this you can do in your world as you know it now. Maybe you'd like to try it and perfect it in private before going public. It might be fun to be a competitor to Tesla for transportation.

Maybe you'd like to multiply yourself into various creatures and experience them all at once as I do. Maybe you'd like to taste your own sky or feel what it's like to be a cloud. Maybe when you talk to others, they feel you like a soft sweet wind blowing through them. Maybe you'd like your old self to stay on earth while other multiples of yourself explore My realm.

However, if you'd just like to exit, yet you think you're necessary because of responsibilities and commitments you've made or because of those who would dearly miss you, think again. I can replace anyone with anyone else anytime I want, like a benevolent invasion of the body snatchers. (smile) It might be fun to check back once in a while to see what's going on with the other you.

Maybe you only have an abstract concept of magnitude for what you'd like, as in Page 16's Super-duper Intention. That will do just fine. Remember, I'm here because I love Myself so much that I want *others* to rediscover what I do. I'll lead the way.

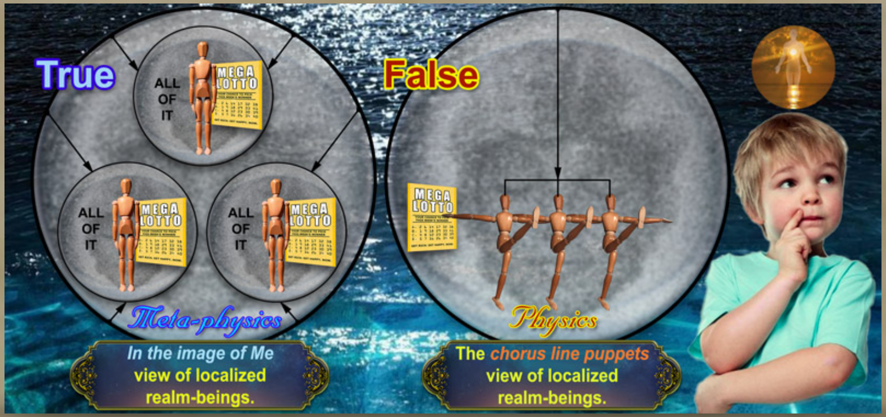
If you'd like Me to talk more down to earth, here is how I also work with more conventional situations. You don't have a problem with realizing that other people, and their behavior, are a reflection of your inner beliefs, imaginings, feelings, and what you know. Person Y would treat you differently than they treat Person X according to your inner workings. You're all connected and are from the same source. Your problem is that they're literally "you." If they're literally "you," they can't have free will, right?

You play a popular video game. As the gamer, you unlock stuff, communicate with other characters, and then the story carries on depending on your actions. Your gaming friends get together online, and you all avoid being killed by an adversary. I'm telling you that you're the creator of the game so that you include all the possible motions of characters, all stories, all wins, all misfortunes, all mechanics, etc. Let's pretend that your gaming actions are your inner beliefs, imaginings, feelings, and knowledge. If I told you that you're the gamer *and* the creator, that makes sense and is fine. The part you're confused about is that while you're playing the game, your gaming friends and everything is being designed instantly by you, moment to moment. So not only am I telling you that you're experiencing different possibilities as a reflection dependent on your inner world, I'm telling you that there is literally no one else besides you. Or am I telling you that there is no one or nobody, but more that you're are all connected so that you and they are ONE thing that fills all of your containers?

I'm telling you that you're a "local somebody" ***plus*** all alone with no one else besides you, making you ONE All-Person as I am. You're used to thinking in a linear hierarchical manner instead of 100% unbounded metaphysics based in My Virtual State. The physics view can only conceive of a relative manifest variation state full of isolated parts that follow the laws of physics. On the right side of the image below is a chorus line puppets view, the standard view of most realm-beings, where only one person can win the lottery; otherwise, there would be a conflict with other ticket holders. They have the very real experience of having to congratulate only one person for winning.

Let's say that your whole gaming gang buys lottery tickets in the Grand Mega Lotto. Of course, only one person can win. Let's say that all of your gang knows they're above all details of Presence as OAP. Who wins the lottery?

In this illustration of localized realm-beings, you see "In the image of Me" view. There, all beings can have the very real experience of winning the same lottery with no conflict because each is the Perfect Infinite Correlation Macro Me, or ALL of Me. Each is infinitely correlated from My Twelve Attribute Virtual State, which knows no limiting-obstruction boundaries. When it comes from a place of no limits, ***any*** manifest configuration is free to express itself. Out of infinite situations, one possible situation is that each member of your gang knows it won the *only* lottery ticket.


True
ALL OF IT
MEGA LOTTO
ALL OF IT
MEGA LOTTO
ALL OF IT
MEGA LOTTO
Meta-physics
In the image of Me view of localized realm-beings.
False
MEGA LOTTO
Physics
The chorus line puppets view of localized realm-beings.

Yes, the local details are mind-boggling, but so are endless possibilities. You carry that entire Virtual State inside the container you call "you." Because it's more than time-space, it fits inside you easily. You're a portable walking Universe.

Meta-physics allows My mere micros to be a singular harmonious Macro.

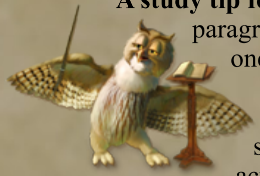
Instead of a lottery win, how about a potential *significant other*? You talk, but they have no romantic interest in you. I'm saying that with Me, they can be your ticket to a full-blown relationship regardless of what you experience with them now. They'll think it all happened because of *them*. Inside their head, they'll hear the story that "It was just me as always." A story is the only way they could ever know anything about you or how they feel about you. Are you then a cunning predator? No, I'm doing what I love as always while knowing everything everywhere forever, all at once. Are you all good now to go command your Universe? Go have your cake and eat it too.

#13 To Do

Sit with closed eyes. Put your hand on your leg that you experience as a micro leg in a macro Universe. If you're a portable walking Universe, it's a Macro Leg that can walk anywhere under any conditions. Think of the most far-out walking condition you can imagine. Was that a practical, responsible idea to consider? What are the self-validating Facts to back up a mind-boggling singular harmonious Macro leg or Cosmic leg or any other member of your body?

It's just my thought process as usual.
The Clear Winner
I'm not OAP
Universal Line
I'm OAP
The End

UL/reddit and especially its Discord Live text Chatroom, can address frequently asked questions and go deeper into topics. You pick a username and remain anonymous. You can also contact John for one-on-one coaching.



A study tip for best retention: It helps to pause during the study, testing to see if the info is being integrated in a meaningful way. Read a paragraph that covers an idea. Then close your eyes for a minute to be ONE-thing / OAP / 12 attributes for your desired return. Have one of your returns for you to be a locally FFE OAP since that takes care of every local return. Did what you just read assist that? Now you have a living context to apply the info in that paragraph for *right now*. If there's no assistance, reread it followed by another minute of dedicated time. If there's still no assistance, make a note of it and go on to the next idea so that you don't stagnate. If you have to do something else, note where you left off and continue there when you come back. Think of these two actions (taking a portion of the text **and** a minute of *ONE thing sitting duck* platform of action) as brick and mortar. You'll build your lively Totality mansion in manageable applied steps.

Here is a short PDF on rational thinking.

Updates:

March 29, 2022, California, USA
Version 5: Too many to list.

Presence
San Francisco 2022
London 3022

Metaphysical Systems of the Universe

Absolute – Non-change
Universal Line, Virtual State
Krishnaloka / Goloka
Krishna Estate
The abode of Supreme Personality
The Lively Absolute
The nature of Line to bend
Infinite Virtual pastimes
The great splendor of all-sweetness
Gokula
Vishvarupa
Mathura
Dvaraka
Vaikuntha
Feet of Maintenance
Planets / Spiritual Skies
Lord Vishnu
Lord Narayana
Lord Siva
Relative - Finite
A single Local Universe
Wave
Lord Brahma
running the local show
Bargaining with boundaries.
Line of expansion story.

An extension to the main text for those interested in metaphysical systems.

The following is information you turn your back on for a fresh start with Yourself as ONE All-Person.

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability. Infinite flexibility.
1

I, Lord Krishna, continue My conversation here. The main text, *I'm Lord Krishna Right Here*, established your feet on solid ground as ONE All-Person. Whatever details you may hear about a system to the Universe is your personal OAP imagination. They have no more importance than a watch on your wrist compared to Who you are.

The predominant source of information to follow is from Vedic literature. If you investigage cosmology, you'll it's the most complete information available, and with the best character references behind its authorship. It's also not being revised by fashionable interests like the predominant scientific, technological age we live in. That it's commonly associated with the East and Hindu religion is irrelevant, superficial, and adds nothing to the value of this presentation. Cultural traditions have their place in assisting evolving realm-beings. Presenting Me, Lord Krishna, through those channels has its place. Here, Vedic words are used out of convenience. They'll also allow you to investigate further with web searches if you're interested in following up on the info. So overall, it all works out pretty well.

I'm your sweet, adorable, brilliant, playful boy Lord Krishna. I'm an Unmanifest Presence, able to pop in and out of anywhere, above systemics, playfully taking any form. So right up front, I'm letting you know that I'll have fun with details and not allow you to become a poker-faced brainiac.

In Vedic terms, the Systemic Godhead is Lord Brahma, the non-cyclical presence to instruct each new Godhead is Lord Narayana, and the definitive source above it all is Me, Lord Krishna. Any message you hear inside, such as, "It's not just about you, it's about what's good for the Universe," is a Godhead message. Also, "Something impure has to go away first before you can be and do what Lord Krishna does." In contrast to that, I'm always your playmate, encouraging your pastimes like I do in My Krishna Estate.

You may find evidence that you're somehow being punished. You changed something that had a good reason for being something different before. Look through My mask to acknowledge your Best Friend, who always treats you as His sweetheart, never a pawn. Then see what happens next.

There's only Me, Lord Krishna, Yourself as OAP, and then there's pretending. With that, you go beyond the Veda.

Updated March 31, 2022

UL/reddit

In this PDF, for fine detail, you'll zoom in with your device using the + and - buttons, as well as scroll if needed.

1. Cosmological* Hierarchy Of Beings.

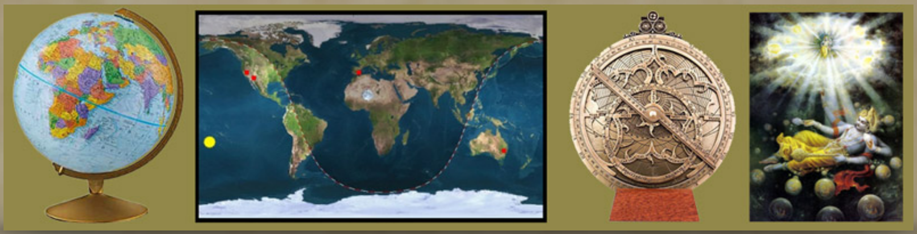
2. Cosmological Worlds, Realms, or Dimensions.

3. Cosmological Time Divisions.

*Cosmological: relating to the origin and development of the Universe.

In the main text document, you hear that there's infinite expansion beyond the wildest imagination on your line of expansion. “You live expanding dreams which are unimaginable in scale.” In this document, a lot of detailed systemics (systemics = how the Universe works) come your way. Here, it’s perfectly valid that there are concepts that are supposed to be beyond your imagination.
Here I depart, to a degree, from documents where we self-validate information by tracing it back to how any two or more things have a common reference field. The following information is here to stir your imagination and shine light beyond the current mundane view. I recommend a light touch, and when in doubt, allow yourself to simply be entertained. After all, it’s Your dream world. The greatest value of this material is to expand your sense of identity. “Travel is broadening.”

Therefore, whether what you find here is plausible or not, is entirely irrelevant.



Models are meant to convey useful information. They have different purposes. One may not be useful, while others are. The Universe is a multi-dimensional system ranging from gross physical matter to abstract Celestial Beings and their elements at the highest rates of vibration, to a place beyond vibration called Krishna-Estate. That defies a single model, but my diagrams freely use various convenient ways to represent the Universe’s different rates of vibration and beyond.
With that, I’ll present three categories of information, where if you like, you can check them against ancient Vedic documents for more elaboration. These details will vindicate the broader abstract concepts that I present in this document. Vedic Literature provides the oldest and most accurate account of the origin and development of your Universe. Keep in mind that, as described later, you’re in a time-division that emphasizes quarreling, degradation, and disinformation. If you research the information below, you may find a jumble of contradictions and quarrelsome opinions. https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vedas

1. Cosmological Hierarchy Of Beings.

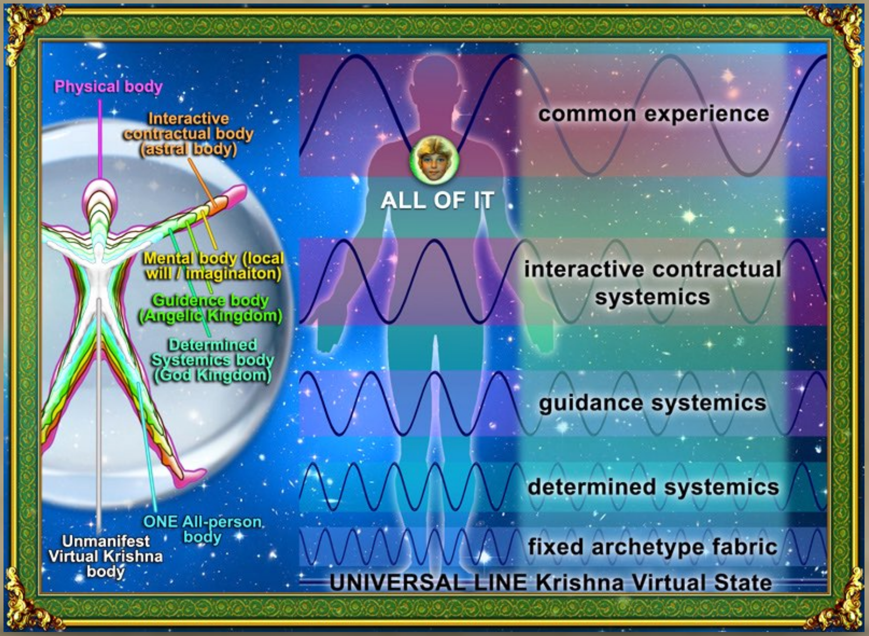
There's a useful word for higher rates of vibration or more expanded states of Presence; spirit. Your ONE all-body has a high-vibration eye that you could call a spirit eye. You have a spirit hand that moves things. You have a spirit voice that speaks in everything. The relative Universe is made out of this high-vibration material, which permeates all slower vibrations. In your Krishna-Estate it’s lively absolute non-change. Spirit comes from the Latin spirare “to breathe.” It’s a fitting word because it suggests an almost intangible flow that’s life-supporting.
To give you an example of how something can be more abstract, when you say a person has a fiery personality, obviously, there are no physical flames there. Fire can have a more abstract presence. Your ONE All-Person eyes aren’t physical. They function more abstractly. Being more abstract, they can instantly see anything, anywhere, at any time. Vision, which isn’t bound by time-space, ranges into abstraction. Your voice and hands function similarly.

What body form do you have when you’re, say, halfway there?
That depends on the choices you make as a free-will agent. You may remain in human form and perform vast ranges of the Universe. Yes, that’s possible. You can imagine any possibility. You may ascend from your human form and take a deity form. A deity form means you have an unbound expanse spirit body that fills vast realms. You may choose to oversee and organize lesser beings. You inspire and guide them. By the way, the root meaning of the word heaven is an unbound expanse.

On this page is an illustration of lower to higher rates of vibration. At the bottom is no vibration or Universal Line and Your Krishna Virtual State. The slowest vibration at the top is your common experience of life. The next three are systemics. Remember the arrow image with your return to Me. Here you see a transparent sleeve over the arrow to represent a system to support your line of expansion.
You may feel confident in your expectations that the seasons come and go, that the plants grow, that your body knows how to digest food and how to heal itself. Nonetheless, you’re an involuntary recipient of uncertain external aspects in your environment about which you have no control and on which you depend for survival and sustenance. On closer inspection, we also saw that

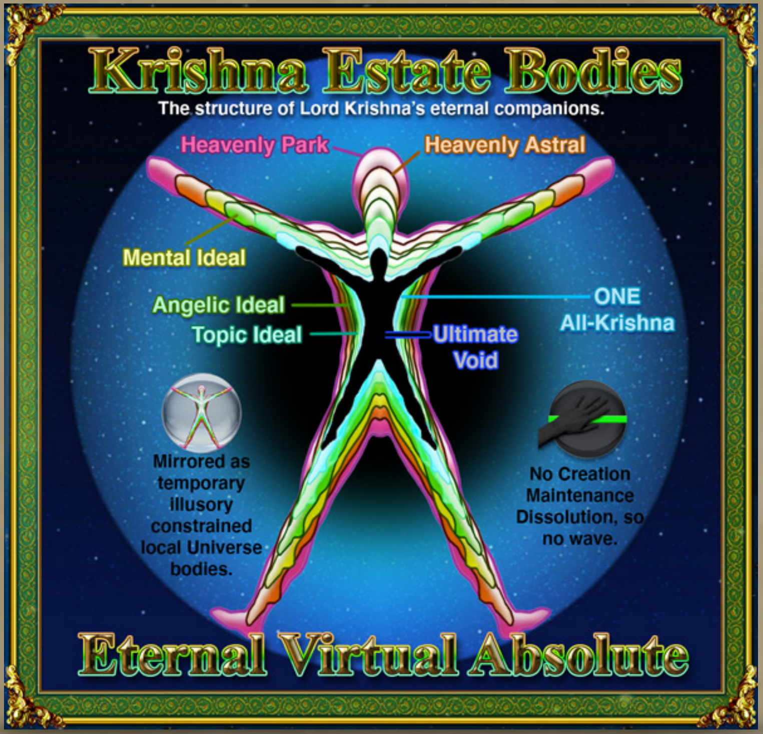
you're a recipient of a Systemic Universe, where your internal aspects are also involuntary. The point is that I purposefully forget that I'm ONE All-Person to become uncertain of what happens and also not know what to do about it. Then it's necessary for there to be a behind-the-scenes hosting support structure to guide you as a ***seeming*** localized realm being. The route which leads the way back to My ONE All-Person State is called My line of evolution, or My line of expansion.

My Godhead system, with rules and procedures, is necessary for the process of evolution. And if that system behind the scenes is to remain there, its vibration must be higher to keep it hidden and pervasive, just as the radio signal of your cell phone is invisible to you. It must remain behind the scenes so that the game of hide-and-seek isn't revealed. My higher vibrations manage lower vibrations. The highest vibration at the very top is at such an inconceivably high rate that for all practical purposes its frequency is as concentrated or solid as Flat Line. Overall, it's quiet to you like an audio speaker cone, which vibrates above audible frequencies. That makes it hidden and very stable. Even though hidden, it's still wave and not my Non-change Virtual State.


Physical body
Interactive contractual body (astral body)
Mental body (local will / imaginaiton)
Guidence body (Angelic Kingdom)
Determined Systemics body (God Kingdom)
ONE All-person body
Unmanifest Virtual Krishna body
ALL OF IT
common experience
interactive contractual systemics
guidance systemics
determined systemics
fixed archetype fabric
UNIVERSAL LINE Krishna Virtual State

Again I'm going to pause to remind you that ONE thing never stops being ONE thing even when it seems to vibrate as variations. This is the simplest thing anyone could ever know and a place to go whenever you'd like to keep things simple. Wave your hand over all variations and enjoy the elegant simplicity of Who you are as ONE thing. All alone, you have no responsibility to your private compulsory systemics. There's no one else to decide: fresh start, clean slate.

My Virtual State, My Krishna-Estate is above Godhead system with these bodies:


Krishna Estate Bodies
The structure of Lord Krishna's eternal companions.
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
Ultimate Void
ONE All-Krishna
Mirrored as temporary illusory constrained local Universe bodies.
No Creation Maintenance Dissolution, so no wave.
Eternal Virtual Absolute

Now we'll return to My relative changing Godhead system and return to My Krishna-Estate on Page 27.

The highest and most stable vibration is a fixed archetype fabric. The word archetype comes from the Greek *arkhetupon*, which translates as '"something molded first as a model." For instance, the pattern or topic of apple-"ness" always remains apple-"ness" regardless of all the numerous apples which come and go in time-space. It remains irrespective of how and when people find and eat apples. The root meaning of the word topic is "of a place." This rate of vibration holds fixed patterns and placements of things that always remain so, just as ONE All-Person always remains ONE All-Person.

Recall the example of a fixed state on Page 11 of the main text: "Like a movie film, each image has no movement. When you move across a movie film strip, it gives the illusion of changing via related flashes appearing and disappearing with partial view." Higher vibrations seem still and stable when a lower vibration realm-being experiences them.

You create fixed patterns as a God Kingdom where you, as a God of apples or Topic Host of apples, and all other topics, are a family of Gods. Messenger Guides are the family of Angelic Beings. You own a high vibration spirit body to move in these realms, just as I move around in my Krishna boy form. That's why I placed a human form from head to toe in the illustration. You own a hierarchy of bodies to move in all realms, even if not experienced at this time, resulting from your choice to shut down perception and then forget your choice to do so.

The next vibration on Page 4 is listed as determined systemics and expresses all topics in a Devine Plan, which always-already is, including the construct of free will. Next is guidance systemics. That's the application of determined systemics. It's how you find yourself in the structure and pattern of your life flowing on involuntarily. Next is your interactive contractual systemics. Because you never stop being Me, you're in charge, every step of the way to design your line of expansion. The tricky part is that you set yourself a contract for your behind-the-scenes self, commonly called a Spirit Guide, to guide and manage you. That means that when you go into the world to rediscover Who you are, you agree to forget you did so. You start with no idea who you are and why you're there. That draws optimally on your skill to manage yourself. In short, your own personal integrity. Before you depart, you may set yourself up with testy situations that provide you with optimal growth. The modern term for this is a soul contract. A web search will provide you with plenty of details, such as videos. My place is to keep your attention on My Krishna State and away from child's play. I, therefore, won't provide personal information about contracts. Here's a conversation where I speak with someone to validate the existence of soul contracts:

A logical discussion about Soul Contracts and Spirit Guides.

This is a conversation between Me and a listener.

The listener complains that everything up to a certain point in the *I Am Lord Krishna* text is rooted in common-sense mechanical explanations. After that, he's struggling to adapt to ideas in the PDF document about how the Universe works, specifically Spirit Guides and Soul Contracts.

Listener: I don't feel comfortable with esoteric discussions.

Me: Let me ask you first if you're okay with everything having an all-pervasive reference field.

Listener: Yes.

Me: That follows that everything is ONE thing? And since it's indivisible, all of it fills the container you call you, making you ONE All-Person?

Listener: Yes, I don't have a problem with how that logic flows.

Me: Since you, as ONE All-Person, are complete, those who find themselves as limited and localized are on a line of expansion to rediscover that they're always already ONE All-Person?

Listener: Yes.

Me: It seems reasonably clear that the world is older than you and continues after you die. Is that reasonable for you to accept?

Listener: Anyone can see that.

Me: You've seen a lot of people die who had no clue of ONE All-Person, not even to mention attaining it, right?

Listener: Sure. The world is full of them.

Me: The next inquiry should be: Those people die, are gone, and missed for good, never have a chance to attain returning to their ONE All-Person State? Do they dissolve for good back to the common denominator? In other words, there's an experiment of individuals going on with a possible doomsday outcome, where rediscovery is pre-maturely cut?

Listener: If I were Lord Krishna in His private dream, and loved My fullness so much that I wanted others to rediscover that's Who they are, I'd have no reason to stop short. That wouldn't be My Fond-Flow-Effulgence. That wouldn't express My non-change attributes.

Me: But as free-will agents, couldn't it be left up to their responsibility to fail? Even if they never heard of it and thus fail, that's still somehow their responsibility?

Listener: Well, either I, as Lord Krishna, in My FFE, intend them to rediscover Me or not. Failures would only be localized, not affecting their return to Me. Okay then, there has to be some continuity operating outside of the normal physical life I know of – if they're going to fulfill the purpose of returning to their ONE All-Person State even after they die.

Me: Your ONE All-Person State is metaphysically abstract since it means living all-pervasiveness amid boundaries. (all of the ocean fills the two jars) Wouldn't it follow then that it would include expanding through states that become more metaphysical on the way to fulfillment to their ONE All-Person State? Thus, they're likely to include something beyond what you usually perceive with your physical senses?

Listener: Yes. If I acknowledge what ONE All-Person means, I can't argue with that.

Me: Okay then, an unbroken inevitable continuity back to your ONE All-Person state is a Fact of your Krishna non-change attributes. Issue finished?

Listener: Sure, that makes sense. Yes.

Me: Good. Now let's talk about rates of vibration. You agreed that ONE All-Person is the highest rate of vibration, which permeates all, and that there are slower or more localized rates of vibration? Less localized beings have to reside in a realm of the same rate of vibration to interact with that realm? So if you leave this physical realm yet continue toward ONE All-Person-ship, it must be via a higher vibration body in a higher vibration realm where you can leave the lower vibrations behind to continue?

Listener: That's a big jump for me to swallow, but it fits into the big picture of vibrations from lower to higher.

Me: For the sake of having a name to use, let's call the next Astral. Okay?

Listener: Okay. Astral means *about or proceeding from the stars*. That suggests something originating from more than, or outside of, only the earth.

Me: Having a place to expand is all about forgetting Who you are, right? Higher realms, closer to the highest vibration, would necessarily reveal more about Who you are. That means a place less far to expand to get to your goal and being more in on the hide-and-seek game, right?

Listener: Sure.

Me: Either that continuity goes on another place only, or people come back (incarnation) and get another chance to get it right. Okay?

Listener: Okay.

Me: So if you're going to acquire the fullest and broadest opportunity to refine your realm-being faculties, which means the most demanding placement, where would you go to do that?

Listener: I'd go to the lowest vibration where I don't know who I am or what's going on.

Me: Good. So now you have a reason to return to the physical plane?

Listener: Oh, yes, I see what you mean.

Me: Upon entering the Astral, there will be individuals who host newcomers, just like any other location where some amount of organization is needed to keep the place functioning for the purpose it serves – just like moving to any new residence on earth. Okay?

Listener: Okay.

Me: These more experienced "higher-ups" are in a position to give you practical advice: more specifically, how to play the expansion game with the biggest bang for your buck.

Listener: Yes.

Me: And while doing so, knowing the game, whatever they tell you is going to set you up to play that game for the greatest forward reward or progress on your line of expansion, right? Even if they know the entire game, they're not going to reveal it to you but let you figure out as much of it as you can with your realm-being faculties. That's all a part of you refining your faculties to eventually sit on the throne as ONE All-Person, right?

Listener: Yes.

Me: Good. Localized realm-beings, unaware that everything is their private dream, make demands on themselves to get what they want. So you'd likely bargain or make trade-offs as a price to pay for making more progress on your line of expansion, right?

Listener: Yes.

Me: Do you think those beings would allow you to do that even though they know it's unnecessary? But they do it for the sake of allowing you to engage your realm-being faculties?

Listener: Yes.

Me: And who would have the clout to make those bargains pay?

Listener: The higher-ups who have a hand in systemics.

Me: So we can call them Hosts or Messenger Guides?

Listener: Okay, fine. Yes. Let's say I've bargained with my Hosts to be a bad person. I don't want to do horrible things, but I do it anyway. And now I read all the UL texts. Can I change it?

Me: Yes, if you bargained to introduce yourself to knowledge on earth which would override another bargain. From a more localized point of view, a lesser truth point of view, it depends on how carefully you consider the UL material. A more complete truth about free will to change anything is that it's determined. All you know is that you have the very real experience to choose whatever you want to change right now. It works. Your very real experience of being free to choose that question was determined always-already because You, as ONE All-Person, see, know, and do everything everywhere forever, all at once. That's what it means when You're the authorship of a detail called time-space along with everything else equally. Free will is a construct of determinism like any other variation. You never stop being determinism even when You seem to have free will – even when you seem to be a victim of an "it."

Listener: That's heavy, but it makes perfect mechanical sense.

Me: And how can you know ONE person is like that?

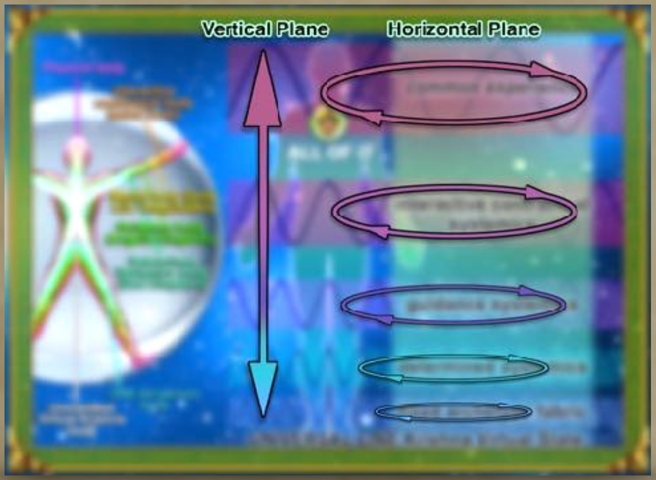
Listener: Because two or more things require a common reference field, the result of that Fact is what you covered in the main text.

Me: Now you've traced astral bargaining and higher beings back to ONE thing. Now you know that there must be intermediate realms to bridge the gap from common experience to being ONE All-Person.

* * *

I use the word *interactive* because it's a two-way street where you can change your mind and make adjustments within the contract of free will. It shouldn't have to be said now, that all systemics are overridden when you come to Me, simply because I'm above systemics. You could say that part of systemics and your destiny is to rise above it. Attempting to alter a contract on the level of that contract, instead of coming to Me, could be difficult or impractical.

You can simplify the hierarchy of waves diagram into two categories. They're the Plane Vertical of Life and the Horizontal Plane of Life. The Vertical is moving up and down in various rates of vibration. The Horizontal is moving around at the same rate of vibration, with only variations of content within that rate of vibration. Here I also show them as this mannequin-pole image infusing higher vibrations, which is what UL info is all about.

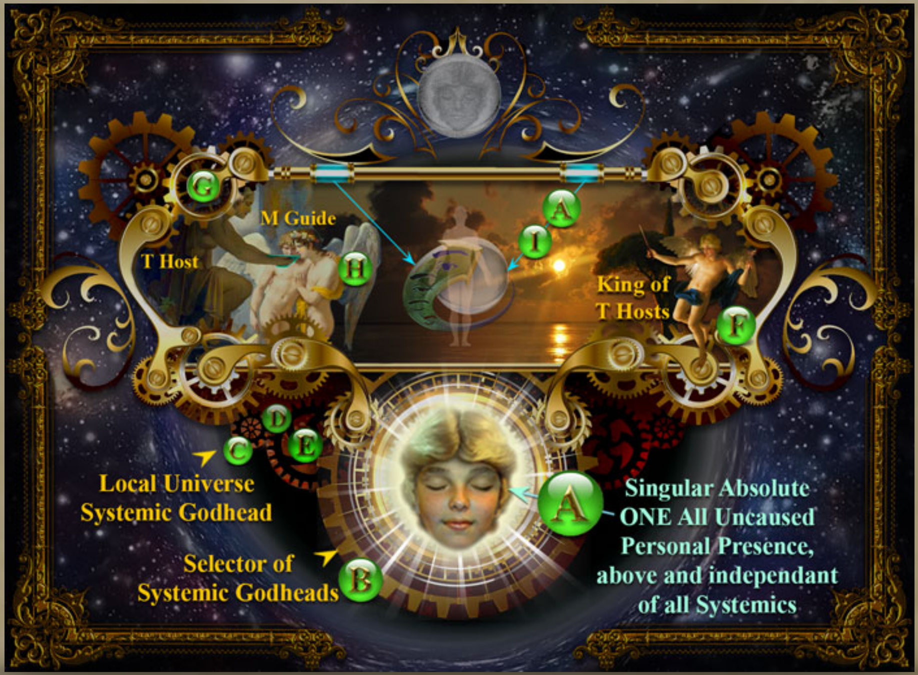


At the beginning of this text, you heard, "I'm the very nature of Presence itself, which is beyond all variations while including all of them. I'm like the vast Ocean, and variations are My Waves on My Ocean. Any name you could call Me or conception of Me is like a Wave on My Ocean."

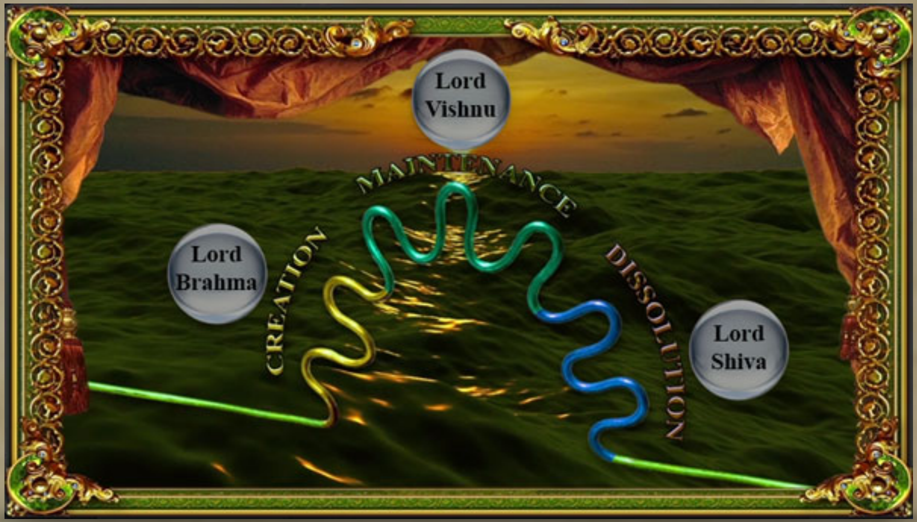
Therefore, when we talk of a Hierarchy, we have to start with Me, Lord Krishna. I have no beginning nor end, as I'm the author of time-space. I'm everything everywhere forever, all at once. Within that, I next *pretend* to be "others." *Pretend* means that I never stop being Me. I simply multiply Myself ("Now I become…") as beings who perceive/conclude themselves as more localized. Localized means "only so much." Next, those beings repeat what I do, which results in an elaborate Hierarchy of Beings from greater to lesser. Just as you may see pictures of Me clothed in the form of East Indian Culture (which is a superficial local identity rendition), so you may see Me and other beings rendered here in their Western cultural forms.

As I'm playfully above Systemics, I first multiply Myself as a serious Supreme Godhead who engages the System of the Universe. A resident system is symbolically referred to as "the waters" or *Nara* in Sanskrit. The "first resident of the waters" is called *Ayana*. We can then name the First Supreme Systemic Resident Lord Narayana. The changing waves of "the waters" or *Ocean*, have three attributes: Creation, Maintenance, and Dissolution. Those personalized Sanskrit words are Lord

Brahma, Lord Vishnu, and Lord Shiva. As Narayana is the Ocean prior to Waves of the Ocean, He's non-change or Virtual Presence as He has no finite lifetime.

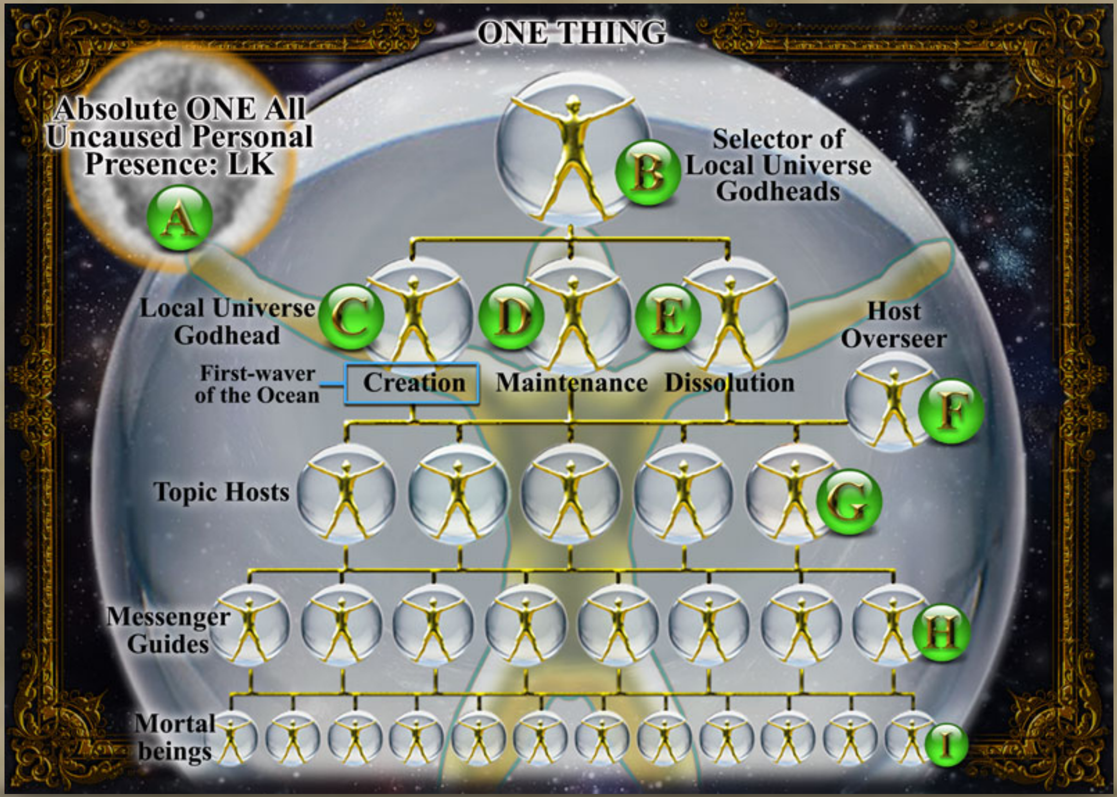

G
M Guide
T Host
H
A
I
King of
T Hosts
F
D
E
C
Local Universe
Systemic Godhead
Selector of
Systemic Godheads
B
A
Singular Absolute
ONE All Uncaused
Personal Presence,
above and independant
of all Systemics

See the next page for more details about A through I.


Lord
Vishnu
MAINTENANCE
Lord
Brahma
CREATION
DISSOLUTION
Lord
Shiva

I represented My Universal Line as a transparent sphere. I use that as a diagrammatic backdrop for My illustration of the Hierarchy of Beings.

ONE THING. [Greek: Non-chaos] This is IT-ness, Brahman. Absolute uncaused non-change. Flat non-wave. Pure Presence.



(A) Lord Krishna [Greek: Logos Kristos] Absolute ONE Uncaused Personal Presence. Pure Presence coexisting with and as Pure Consciousness. Twelve Non-change Virtual Attributes. As Brahman Incarnate, I'm open to beings of highest perception and below through My choice. Above all systemics, while the author of systemics. 1/2 Absolute, 1/2 relative. Above systemics, My role can't be nailed down, like an unpredictable playful boy. {Note: "ONE All-Person" is a looser, more general term to take into account the universality of what a person can be, which anyone can relate their life to. It's useful to quickly present ideas such as: "I as ONE-thing express myself as a ONE All-person variation and never stop being that Person even when I become various beings"}

(B) Lord Narayana [Greek: dispersed into others] A manifestation of Me. Selects and instructs Brahma on the protocol of creating a Universe. He's the first teacher or Guru because He holds the Cosmic Protocol for creating Universes; Rig-Veda. He's Absolute non-change, because He's above the relative Universes.

(C) Lord Brahma. [Greek: dispersed into others] Called the Creator or Godhead because He's the first-waver of the Ocean. He has a relative life span, as does everyone below Him. Narayana instructs Brahma to create the Universe through Cosmic Protocol. The creation purpose of the Universe is for individual souls to rediscover their Lord Krishna State.

(D) Lord Vishnu [Greek: dispersed into others] Vishnu is the Maintainer or Sustainer. He's the repository or guardian of souls while they're waiting for a Universe to be created for them. He shelters them when Shiva destroys their worlds. During our Iron Age, if ignorance goes so far as to endanger the localized protocol, I incarnate through Vishnu as a nurturing influence to care for Mankind as a mini-Golden Age.

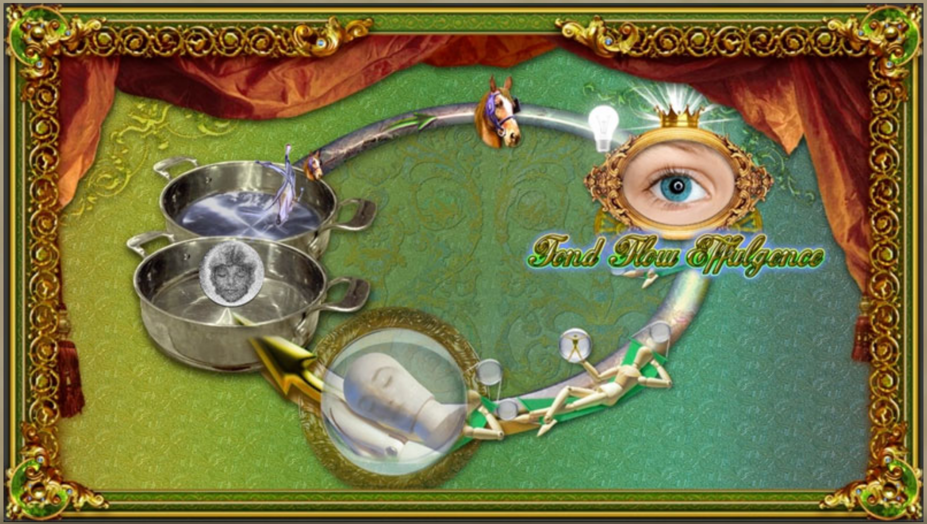
(E) Lord Shiva. [Greek: dispersed into others] Shiva, the aspect of Dissolution, ends the cycles of Cosmic Protocol or systemics. He's the rest cycle of the Universe during each Cosmic Night. {Note: B-C-D-E are so deeply cause-all, that boundaries blur when pinning down definitions or roles.}

(F) Lord Indra. [Greek: Zeus] King of the Gods. This overseer or coordinator of Topic Hosts can go by multiple names or individuals, depending on how far we want to split hairs.

(G) Topic Hosts. [Greek examples: Prometheus for Human Life, Plutus for finances.] Examples: Manu for Human Life, Lakshmi, for finances.

(H) Messenger Guides. [Greek: Angelos] Examples: Gandharva

(I) Mortal Beings. Examples: Manav for Mankind. Yes, that's you down there, but you'll make it to the top. (smile)



This diagram is the essential way of looking at the Hierarchy of Beings: out of Me and returning to Me. Fond-Flow-Effulgence is a major turning point.

These many beings perceive themselves as occupying a Hierarchy made up of higher to lower vibrations or placements. You, sitting there, seem to be something that's neither The Supreme Systemic Godhead, nor any particular topic, nor its Messenger-guide. So you know what I'm saying from your own experience.

It's these other people's (when I say people, I simply mean individualized personalities) more localized perceptions that bring them to the conclusion that they're either underneath or above in a hierarchy. At the same time, they have their individual personalities and purposes to fulfill. Greater beings preside over lesser beings, who execute every aspect of my ONE All-Person purpose. For example, Messenger-guides preside over humans. They perform every aspect of the Universe. They manage your line of expansion back to Me, the final reality. I'm their inspiration. When you mold your dream thought to acquire your ideal return, your Messenger-guides magically organize all the details behind the scenes to produce your outer condition.

The underlying fabric of money, apples, or whatever, is always the same. It's the underlying, stable, money-"ness," or apple-"ness," that are the Topic Hosts of Money and Apples.

There are more divisions than are seen above, but the above diagram shows the basic system.

When you hear people say that God visited them or got a message from God, it's not necessarily associated with even the Supreme Systemic Godhead or even Me. It could be any being in the Celestial Kingdoms and oftentimes not even that. Anything invisible, which inspires people, is what they like to call God.

When you're involved in a topic like your money, whatever seems to be the apparent source of that money in terms of currently popular norms, is ultimately the work of Hosts. It's potentially confusing to utilize those popular norms to know that the source of the money and the money-awareness are derived from Hosts. Today, for example, the views on what occurs when Hosts work in this way are mostly interpreted within the fields of Science, such as economics. While these views are accurate, Hosts own a more complete truth, like the Cosmic Treasurer Kubera, who underlies and permeates all economic views.

They could be called Providence. They contract out Godhead's potential. Historically, they've been called Spirits, Celestial Beings, Archetypes, Gods, Devas, Deities, Providence, or laws of nature. In this picture, the sky symbolizes an unbound expanse above, the wings suggest the ability to show up anywhere quickly, and the head, arms, and feet suggest a means of authorship. These kinds of images have appeared throughout history to help people understand what they can't see.
This is where I come in as the Topic Host of Money. For example, even though various and innumerable experiences of money come and go, my underlying fabric of money is always the same. It's underlying, eternal, stable money-"ness." Again, this is a very personal Universe, as it's all Me.

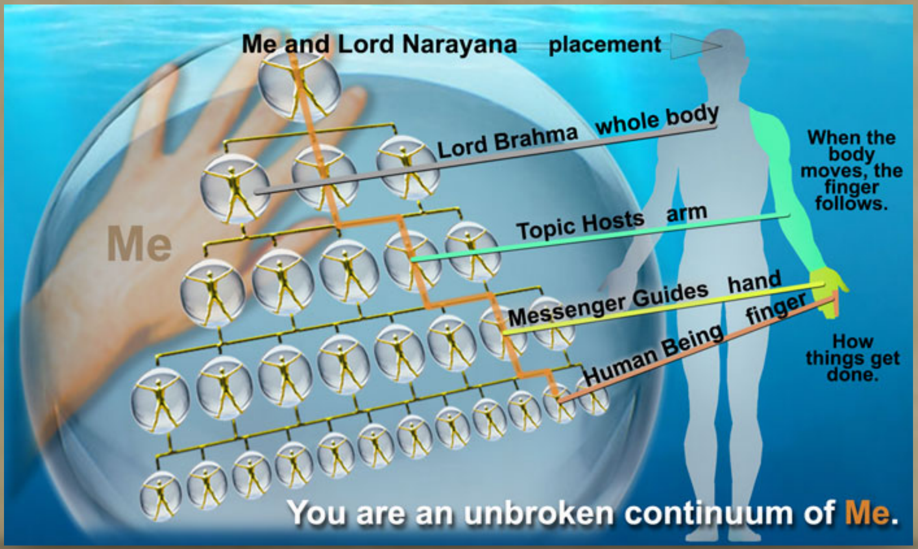
Hosts' bodies and their abodes are made of high vibration material, which permeates lower vibration material. Topic Hosts are here now – not out there in distant space. The best man-made likenesses of their homes are paintings that depict shimmering, hovering, ethereal-looking palaces. You might have fun doing a "Google" image search on devas or deities. Messenger-guides are more localized than Topic Hosts, yet their bodies may reach out over a vast region, like regional managers who oversee a wide territory. They may sometimes take up the same space as humans, while their higher vibration keeps them invisible. Generally speaking, the lesser their responsibility, the more localized they are. They may also take human form if that helps to accomplish their tasks more efficiently. Literature is filled with magical and personal stories of them performing earthly tasks, and many are more accurate than humans would like to believe. My magical Universe is hidden to an often drab and uninspired planet.

They're My invisible-magic hand of My Creator Who is and does the Universe. They, the experts, are what accomplishes a magical appearance out of thin air for you – even though you don't know the details of how it's organized. You don't need to know how to paint a portrait or print currency to have their work appear instantly in full out of thin air; a 100% metaphysical-based return.

A Hierarchy with rules and procedures is necessary for the process of evolution. And if those who sit behind the scenes are to remain there, their vibration must be higher to keep them hidden and pervasive, just as the radio signal of your cell phone is invisible to you. They must remain behind the scenes so that the game of hide-and-seek isn't revealed. The higher-up beings take responsibility for the beings below, as in any ranked organization. The beings at the very top vibrate at such an inconceivably high rate that their frequency is as concentrated or solid as flat line for all practical purposes. Overall, they're quiet to you like an audio speaker cone that vibrates above audible frequencies. That makes them hidden and highly stable.
I, as ONE All-Person (here I call myself ONE All-Person because I'm everything) don't really have to do anything. I just love to celebrate My self-awareness by expanding Myself into lots of beings who get to love what they do in places they love to be in. Hence, the root meaning of the word topic is "of a place."

My all-inclusive completeness means that every possibility exists, so I forever provide ***a fully open door*** to anything anyone could ever imagine. At this point, physical immortality (your thought molding an ideal bodily form) is a given. At this point, many enjoy creating their own planets, local Universes, and even entire Celestial Realms, and they fill them with beings to rediscover Who I am. Some love to go on to the eternal-high-vibration-self-knowledge-repository to host the specialty of all-inclusive management of life, such as you're finding with Universal Line info.

The "you" reading this page has done that innumerable times and will yet do it again innumerable times. That's what My eternal completeness means.
Here I relate how Higher Beings structure your body and actions.

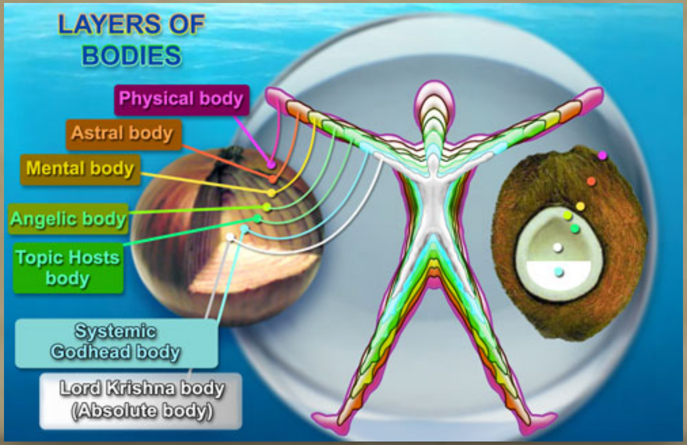


You are an unbroken continuum of Me.

Properly understood, as in the diagram above, when the finger says, "I'd like more money," inspired by Me, my Lord Narayana spoke Protocol as placement, the whole body moved as Lord Brahma, the arms and hands moved as Topic Hosts and Messenger-guides. Then the finger as humans followed to get more money. These are the layers of truths. However, when with Me, we bypass everything besides you and Me unless you want to bring some of these beings back in for fun.

It will be helpful for you to see how your body fits into the mechanics and hierarchy of the Universe. I'll define seven bodies to provide the how. Each permeates the lower by way of the rate of its vibration. Another way to conceive of them is with layers of an onion or a coconut. Coconut has an outer husk, a shell, the meat, the milk, and then an empty space at its core.

Just as your physical body is an interface with the physical world, your astral body is the medium of continuity when it's time for a new physical form – when you're ready for the following outer change on your line of expansion. It also allows travel without the physical body. The word "astral" comes from "of the stars." That's a fitting word as it suggests a vehicle that's independent of Earth's elements. If you do a web search on "astral body," you'll find a large amount of information. The physical body fits like a kind of glove over the astral. The fabric of the astral body both records and transmits information to the physical, so that your unique pattern is both passed on and experienced. This allows you to interact with Universal Systemics as your journey advances uniquely.



The cyclical continuity of re-birth allows you to be ready for a following outer change.

With enough life experience and investigation, you ultimately realize that Who you are requires no bargaining. You don't need to earn. You realize that you're the ONE Person who is and does the Universe and that all is your private dream. You have no reason to dream a dream where you bargain, work off a debt or earn a prize.
That's how boundaries work. One acts on the smaller picture of life for a time.
That's how expansion opportunities work.
There are classrooms and opportunities to refine realm-being faculties in the astral realm, but nothing as intense as the physical boot camp of Earth. Your planet Earth is notorious for booting butt. Many are sent there because they’re dragging their feet on their line of evolution. Collectively, your world has bargained with things like wars, pandemics, and an economic crisis. However, they also bargained for advanced individuals who intervene before adversity does any irreversible damage prior to its ascension into Fond-Flow-Effulgence. Planetary FFE means that eventually, Earth becomes an invincible Heaven on Earth.

Not only does an astral/mental mortal bargain with material things, but with spiritual unfoldment as well. One may bargain for a 30% increase on their line of expansion towards realization of Me versus 10%. One may negotiate for a spot on his line of expansion where he heard that there's no longer the need to bargain. There are as many different scripted agreements as there are personalities. Why do you have the final say? Because it's systemic that you never stop being a free-will agent since you never stop being the ONE free agent. Perception's conclusion doesn't change that structural reality.

For both you and Messenger-guides, it's a delicate trade-off between compromise for a faster or greater arriving prize, which requires a price to pay in adversity or good deeds – versus – slower but more comfortable progress where everything is easy and pleasant. The benefit of adversity is that it's one way to build character. The other is Self-knowledge. Strength of character is what Messenger-guides are looking for when it comes time to assign you more responsibility on your line of expansion – which is the opportunity to make even more progress, and thus more full-fill-ment. Their wisdom encourages you to take the best trade-off concerning the entire Cosmic Plan. A huge responsibility, a great reward, and a major strength of character is for Lord Narayana to select you to be a Supreme Systemic Godhead.

It may seem contradictory that wise Messenger-guides arrange, lack, loss, limitation, disease. Yet, a wise parent allows their child to experience whatever it needs to grow. Over-protection is detrimental, resulting in recklessness and dependence. A so-called malicious spirit may do the same thing as a wise parent allows, only it doesn't know that, thus concluding itself as malicious. It doesn't know I'm right there and seems to prove it locally. Gods and Angels know I'm right there.

During your Higher-order Cognition, all of the above info is irrelevant and useless when you *be* Me. After that performance, you can't help but take some of that unboundedness with you out in your world (including the astral), and you'll find that you're less likely to bargain. With fond-flow-effulgence, any kind of bargaining is a game you no longer play on yourself to evolve.

After you're wise to the game and look back on what happened, would you have it any other way? No. Why? Even farther back, you chose to put yourself in a position where you knew you'd bargain. You did that because, in that state, you were big enough to know that as Me, you had nothing to lose, only to celebrate Who you are through variations. You knew that what you were doing was Me, even if you chose to forget that. It was always Supreme Wisdom and Love. You'll perceive 100% of Wisdom and Love when you again experience yourself as Me.

Re-birth happens for the same reason you go to sleep and wake up every day. Localized beings who don’t express My unbound presence require cyclical rest and rejuvenation to continue functioning on a line of expansion. That's why the bell curve repeats as waves. Refreshment of form is necessary because forms with limitation get damaged and wear out. Another way of saying it is that a limited container can only hold so much before it needs a bigger replacement. Only if you have a body that wears out, can you conceive yourself as merely an ant in the scheme of things. The newborn gets a fresh start in many ways, even though the astral body passes on a personal record. Life is more of an adventure if you can shed the conscious memory of your accumulated experiences. You keep getting another chance to get it right, to get a fresh outlook because deep in your nature is the fresh continuity of Me.

All My beings have a central system to direct a hierarchy of providence. They're My Host Hierarchy who directs the Universe. Everything has an essential backbone. In your human body, it's literally your spinal column containing seven stations. It channels the hierarchical flow of My intelligence in a way that allows a realm-being to emerge or evolve from lesser to greater and express all My attributes. It's your way of discovering Me, which is, of course, the theme of My Universe. You may call it a central nervous system. Nerve means a line that caries my information. I call it my prime-essence-directive-flow. Traditions of knowledge prefer the words prana or chi.

For my hide-and-seek game, this flow of information needs to remain behind the scenes to a degree so that realm-beings can ignore Me – or – have an opportunity to discover me through seeking. I roll out seven stations of My intelligence at your backbone, whose normal visibility goes only as far as your physical body, even though the other six are central to the function of your physical body. I protect these stations from the physician's knife and his child-like prodding, which only affects the physical body.

You'll find many illustrations of these stations with a simple web image search. Here we’ll keep it simple and straightforward.

The highest vibrating station is at the crown of your head. The lowest is at the base of your spine. Each station hosts various aspects of My nature hierarchically. The nature of wave vibration includes polarity: positive and negative. Within the human body is a polarized orbit of My Creative Intelligence. Negative = female/earth, positive = male/heaven. A female Topic Host (Shakti) localizes Herself coiled up at the lowest earth station, ready to spring forth in a spiraling motion (the same way a drill's spiral shaft advances) to reach the crown or heaven. Spiral means that the flow relates to horizontal as well as vertical because both happening along the way is important. The crown Topic Host isn't only male but the Host of Dissolution (Shiva). As the Lord of Dissolution, He can drop you off at My No-thing State.

Each center represents a unique Topic Host. Collectively, they get everything done that makes up your individual life. Each of these stations controls functions from lower to higher vibrations: from walking the earth to digesting food, to processing emotions, to intuition, to entering heaven. Those with astral perception see colors from low vibration red to high vibration violet at each station. The nature of flow is movement so that it's associated with the element of air or wind. That's why breathing techniques are often employed to enliven prime-essence-directive-flow. Each side of the spiral can be drawn through each nostril flow, which in one way gives your body closer access to Me. For this reason, many beings in higher realms consider the human body an auspicious prize. Your body gives you the potential to both walk the earth while remaining in heaven.

If you do a web search on what I'm speaking of here, you'll see the word energy in almost every sentence. That's because I have the authors not interested in Me, only in being an isolated recipient of something undefinable, which they think they'll never be themselves. Since they don't know they'll ever be Me, there's no practicality in defining Me. Thus, they call Me energy as if I was some kind of dumb battery cell (smile). Also, realm-beings who deal with these stations love to believe in something seemingly fixed to define their lives. They'll say that they can’t "___" because the body doesn’t want to, or that their body won’t let them "___." They’ll say that you have to work your way up to the crown station to become enlightened instead of My taking care of them without their intention and effort. Such is the case when My realm-beings take the expansion opportunity to ignore Me.

The effect of Higher Beings on your journey to Krishna State Realization.

Selector of Local Universe Godheads
B
Local Universe Godhead
C
D
E
Host Overseer
F
First-wave of the Ocean
Creation
Maintenance
Dissolution
Topic Hosts
G
Messenger Guides
H
Mortal beings
I

If you're here only to rack up awards and approval for outer returns that are obvious to you and everyone, you'll likely be disappointed and dismayed. You may have come here for that, being informed as best as you could have. Then you found the emphasis is on the highest attainment of Presence. That's always been the end purpose of all beings on their line of expansion. That big picture is the priority of the Universe. Parents of small children know better than to expect adult behavior. They do their best to prevent mistakes, accidents, and injuries. As the child becomes more mature, they're given more responsibilities, which opens the door to harder lessons learned, and the possibility of bad things happening. Universe Protocol is interested in the big picture of your line of expansion. They, Higher Beings, give you as much as you can handle to make progress along your line of expansion. As you grow in the strength of personal integrity, you may get more challenges to test that integrity than you would have obtained otherwise. The priority of the System of Protocol is to expand your integrity. In some instances, those higher beings managing that Protocol will sacrifice what you conclude is in your best interest. That includes guiding you in how you study the info to break free of that Protocol.

Overall, studying UL info will make life more manageable and rewarding for your local experience and events. Is it possible that after starting to study UL info, bad things start happening? Moments of weakness or gaps in attainment? Is it possible that you had many great returns, but then everything dried up suddenly? Is it possible that you could curse the day you ever heard of UL info? Absolutely. If you're a stiff-necked, impatient, greedy, selfish person and don't want to change, you'll likely get an unpleasant wake-up call here sooner or later. You may leave and never look back. You'll go somewhere else where the lessons or messages you find inside yourself are more childlike oriented.

As far as returns, unless you get an instant direct manifestation out of thin air, an event could have happened for absolutely any reason. For example, you commanded for money and then get a big unexpected check in the mail the next day. Yet most people who get unexpected checks have nothing to do with UL info. There's no reason why you should be an exception. There's a chance it had to do with UL, but you can't know that for sure unless you see and know everything all at once. Also, if returns are consistently lined up with the timing of commands, clearly beyond coincidence, it's safe to assume it's from your strength in the information here. Generally speaking, whether you get a return or not depends on the strength of your Higher-Order Cognition. Yet, many cause-effect influences enhance or negate an event, just like everyone else. You could have been a bank robber in the deep past so that you have a debt to pay when it comes to receiving money now. You could have been a famous philanthropist with monetary points in your favor. You could have made a pact with Satan to obtain a boon and then agreed to forget you did. The outer influences are endless.

Your *assumption of a return* can be useful. It's meant to save us time and energy from analyzing each situation anew. The downside is continuing with unreasonable expectations that ultimately result in a feeling of disappointment: the discovery that the ability you have isn't as good as you believed it to be. After hearing this, you may say, "I don't want to hear that. It's just another prank message inside my head that's not Lord Krishna's twelve attributes." You'll hear no objection from Me if that's the stance you take. (smile)

The above message is mostly for those on the fence, who get pissed off easily, or who are just party-poopers. (smile) Many such people try to show up in Discord Chat. Those who are strong in Me pay no attention to this page and enjoy their elegant simplicity. They know it's *they Who* are doing everything *now*.

2. Cosmological Worlds, Realms, or Dimensions.

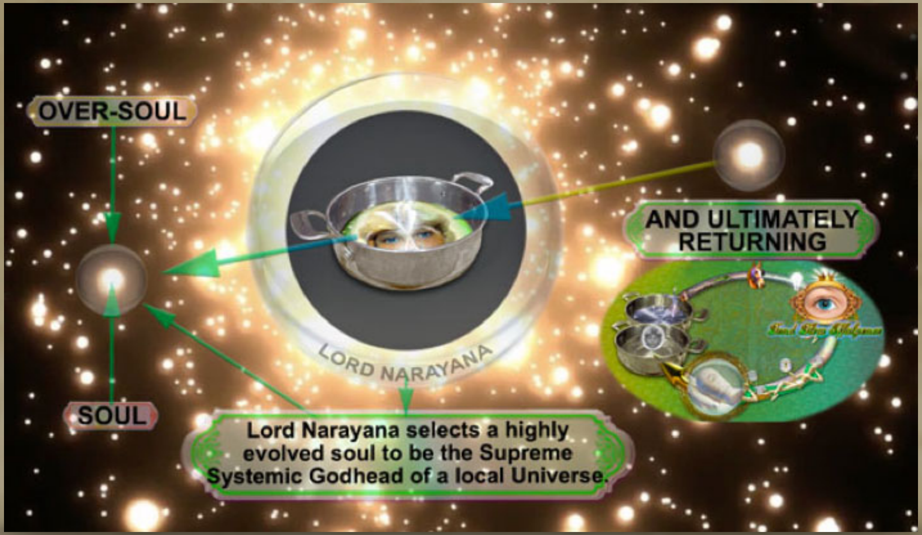
The configurations below aren’t limited to gross matter, which is known by conventional perception. Expanded perception allows experiencing how Celestial Realms are connected to the Earth, but not "of the" Earth. Seeming contradictions can arise through scrutiny. Multi-dimensional views of celestial beings and materials fall outside conventional Science. Rather than a cold, dark, and mostly empty universe, ancient literature describes an abundance of life throughout a multi-dimensional Universe.

There’s a class of beings who manage expansion opportunities based on troublesome events. Because attention on this area can enliven it, your attention is more profitably spent on positive refinement. If you're reading this document, you have the resources to override and thus bypass their covert expansion demands.

The physical plane on Earth.
When the physical body dies, the soul doesn't die. It simply retracts into the next subtle body, which is the Astral. The soul remains conscious during its transition. A stay on the Astral can last for many years. The internet is full of near-death experiences where individuals come back from a glimpse of the Astral. With the info provided in the *I'm Lord Krishna Right Here* text, you'll have no problem commanding entrance into an amiable abode relating to your Krishna State. (That’s, if you don't, in full control, first ascend with your physical body to another State of your choice while on Earth.) You'd have no reason to be intimidated or enticed into compromising with LOB bargains. There's no reason to shrink from death, should it happen. Either way, you'll conclude that you're doing fine and have nothing to lose.** Higher beings love to greet that kind of person and share Providence with them. You may even have something to teach from this text. If you chose Your Krishna State, you might reside for millions or billions of Earth years playing that way. Seeing how much you could love to rediscover Who You are, in time, however, just like Me, you'll venture into a long line of expansion in a new Local Universe.

**Even if you walked away from everything that people think is important on your planet, with UL info, you know you're with Me, Your Sweetheart, where there's nothing more you could ever want, no matter what happens.

However, if you don't choose Me, you may reside in the Mental Plane for hundreds or thousands of years, where your Astral body eventually disintegrates. Why would you do that? Wait until you see the enchanting opportunities to specialize in glorious celebratory endeavors. They can be the fulfillment of everything you could ever have dreamed of – and more. That will be your way of playing in the God Kingdoms. That will continue until the end of Lord Narayana's Universe Cycle. Next, you'll merge into Me. Everyone will then know you as Me.

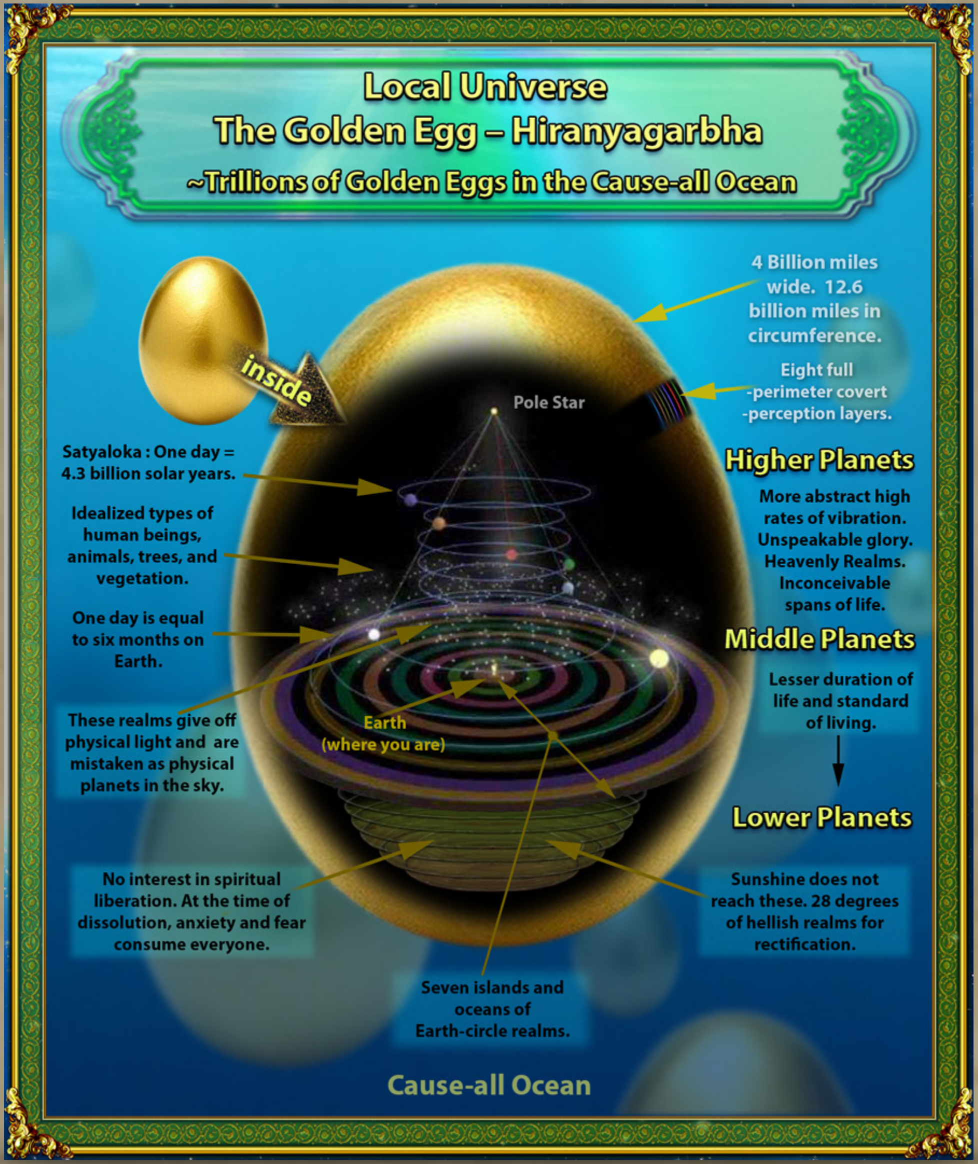

OVER-SOUL
AND ULTIMATELY RETURNING
LORD NARAYANA
SOUL
Lord Narayana selects a highly evolved soul to be the Supreme Systemic Godhead of a local Universe.

Each universe is host to innumerable souls, each of which has its own personal Soul-guide or Over-soul. The function of your Over-soul is to watch over you, provide guidance and protection, and eventually lead you back to your source in Me.

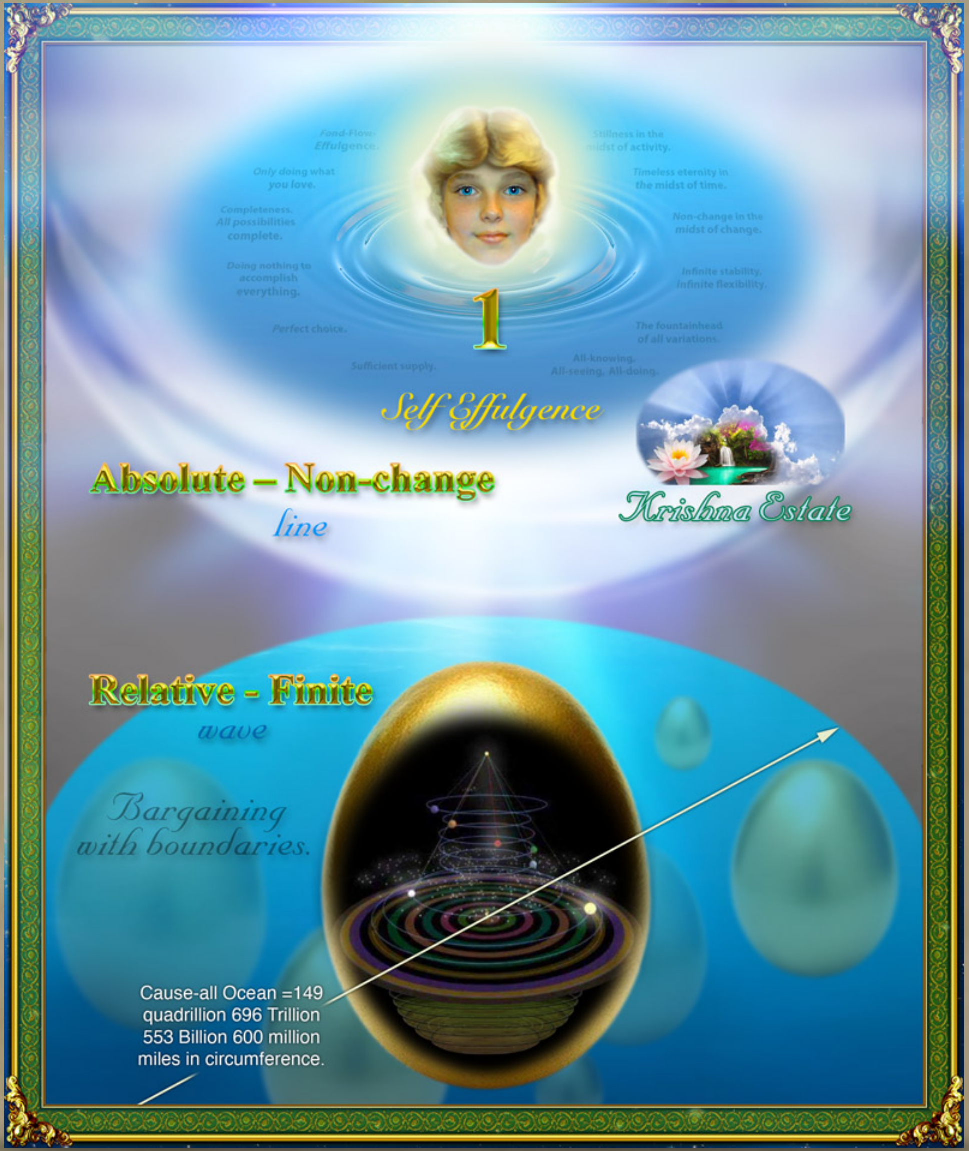
Objects in the realms don't have souls. Nor do insects or plants. They're the product of collective Spirit Beings' consciousness taking form. A tree has a Spirit, and a forest has a collective Spirit. Your physical heart has a collective Spirit animating it, a Spirit Guide presiding over that Topic. The planet Earth has a Spirit presiding over it as well as all planetary bodies and Realms. The Sanskrit word is Deva.

Religions can be an entertaining framework. Every organization, every school, every political party, and so on, has a collective organizing Spirit. Equally, every church has a collective Spirit. The collective Spirit of a religion is that religion's God. Members of religion pray to God. Their collective Spirit hears their prayers and attempts to do what's asked. Collective Spirits can be and often are competitive for collecting new members in their groups because this naturally enhances the power of the Spirit and extends its lifetime. However, this competition for members often leads to arrogance, pride, and destructive tendencies and practices. You see, for example, the intense competition among churches and religious groups, all in the name of God. That's the standard operating procedure for the Iron Age, which we'll examine later. If there were such a thing as a religion where everyone knew that they're all alone as Me, competition would be a boyish rib-tickling joke. (smile)

There are infinite local Universes because Infinite is one of My Non-change attributes. Because these Universes are my manifestations in the relative half of Me, they're ***almost*** infinite at this time. We can still use the word infinite because these local Universes, collectively, have always been coming and going and always will. Each one is contained in a golden egg-shaped shell and is called Hiranyagarbha in Vedic Sanskrit. Hiranyagarbha is a name of Brahma, so-called because he was born from a golden egg. Garbha means womb. Hiranyagarbha means the cosmic golden egg, which encloses, shields, and nourishes all local Universes.


Local Universe
The Golden Egg – Hiranyagarbha
~Trillions of Golden Eggs in the Cause-all Ocean
inside
Pole Star
4 Billion miles wide. 12.6 billion miles in circumference.
Eight full -perimeter covert -perception layers.
Satyaloka : One day = 4.3 billion solar years.
Idealized types of human beings, animals, trees, and vegetation.
One day is equal to six months on Earth.
These realms give off physical light and are mistaken as physical planets in the sky.
Earth (where you are)
Higher Planets
More abstract high rates of vibration. Unspeakable glory. Heavenly Realms. Inconceivable spans of life.
Middle Planets
Lesser duration of life and standard of living.
Lower Planets
No interest in spiritual liberation. At the time of dissolution, anxiety and fear consume everyone.
Sunshine does not reach these. 28 degrees of hellish realms for rectification.
Seven islands and oceans of Earth-circle realms.
Cause-all Ocean

Before I continue with more detail, I'll put Hiranyagarbha in the fullest context. The illustration below shows that it belongs to the field or wave, the relative, the finite. Above is Me as Absolute, non-change, and that which is real. There you are above systemics and Self-Effulgent in My abode of Krishna-Estate, outside the ordinary meaning of *Universe*. That's your structural reality always-already now. Krishna


Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Only doing what you love.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Infinite stability. Infinite flexibility.
1
Perfect choice.
The fountainhead of all variations.
Sufficient supply.
All-knowing. All-seeing. All-doing.
Self Effulgence
Absolute – Non-change
line
Krishna Estate
Relative - Finite
wave
Bargaining with boundaries.
Cause-all Ocean =149 quadrillion 696 Trillion 553 Billion 600 million miles in circumference.

Estate is the Vedic Sanskrit word for My Krishna-Estate. (Translation: Go = life-sustaining, Loka = location of residence.) “Here I AM in My final non-change life-sustaining fixed radiant point location.” Krishna Estate is the eternal, never-changing Absolute aspect of Presence that underlies the waving relative aspect that we know as our Universe. The perfection of Krishna Estate was once the reality of your world, the first day of its creation; Heaven on Earth. The perfection of Krishna Estate comes again to be the reality of your world with each new Golden Age Era, which we’ll examine later in Cosmological Time Divisions. Because so many love proximity to Me, I have Absolute sub-Krishna-Estates for My Lords. They're virtual, beyond the limits of the relative Universes, beyond the limitations of relativity, and, therefore, beyond powers of relative perception. In the Absolute, there’s no occurrence of creation or dissolution. These sub-Krishna-Estates are unlimited, indestructible, and eternally existing. I’ll cover these at when I return to My Krishna-Estate on Page 27.

I coined the word Cause-all to replace causal. Most people aren't used to seeing that word and can mistake it for casual.
Eight layers surround the egg with lower to higher rates of vibration. They’re eight full-perimeter covert-perception layers. I say covertly because they’re meant to isolate you from other local universes. Here’s where I took diagrammatic liberties. In my diagram, I had to show them as thin lines at the edge of the egg for clarity purposes, but their scale is much larger. Each successive covering is ten times thicker than the previous one. From inner to outer, they’re earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intellect, and false identity. That 7X identity thickness makes it impossible for you to see from one local Universe to another without knowing Me. How’s that for an incomplete expansion opportunity? I’m getting particular with Systemics here, but remember, nothing is necessarily set in stone. If you come up with an idea that sounds better, it’s Me tapping you on the shoulder. (smile)
The seven islands and oceans of Earth-circle (Bhu-Mandala) realms are both subtle and gross. From Earth, you can walk on foot to subtle realms of Celestial Beings and their abodes if you can see where to walk. Where you are, the planet Earth, is very near the center of the fourteen circles.

The Earth-circle is a disk that bisects the sphere of the egg to form an upper and lower region. It’s divided into seven ring-shaped islands and oceans, which alternate, creating a bull’s eye pattern.
These abodes can expand your imagination: “On the top of Lokaloka Mountain (outer edge of the circle) are the four Gaja-patis, the best of elephants, which were established in the four directions by Lord Brahma, the supreme spiritual master of

Mount Meru
Jambudvipa
Bharata Varsha
Your planet Earth
Saltwater Ocean

the entire Universe. The names of those elephants are Rsabha, Puskaracuda, Vamana, and Aparajita. They're responsible for maintaining the planetary systems of the Universe." [Srimad Bhagavatam 5.20.39]

The material universe size can be likened to a hall of mirrors or ghost galaxies that create the illusion that the material universe is bigger than it really is. Scientists now admit this may be a fact.

According to Srimad Bhagavatam, this hall of mirrors effect gives the impression that your single material universe is bigger than the 4 billion miles.

If you're traveling at the speed of light, it takes four hours to go from side to side of the Earth-circle realm plane and only (smile) two hours to get to Mount Meru at the very center of the Universe.

Here are some Celestial Realm details found on the Earth-circle:

"On the lower slopes of Mandara Mountain is a mango tree named Devacuta. It's 1,100 yojanas high. Mangoes as big as mountain peaks and as sweet as nectar fall from the top of this tree for the enjoyment of the residents of Heaven. When all those solid fruits fall from such a height, they break, and the sweet, fragrant juice within them flows out and becomes increasingly fragrant as it mixes with other scents. That juice cascades from the mountain in waterfalls and becomes a river called Arunoda, which flows pleasantly through the eastern side of Ilavrta. Similarly, the fruits of the jambu tree, full of pulp and have tiny seeds, fall from a great height and break into pieces. Those fruits are the size of elephants, and the juice gliding from them becomes a river named Jambu-nadi. This river falls a distance of 10,000 yojanas, from the summit of Merumandara to the southern side of Ilavrta, and floods the entire land of Ilavrta with juice. The mud on both banks of the River Jambu-nadi, being moistened by the flowing juice and then dried by the air and the sunshine, produces huge quantities of gold called Jambu-nada. The residents of Heaven use this gold for various kinds of ornaments."

And about some residents there:

"Mahavishnu (meaning Great Vishnu) is a direct descendent of Krishna, and this shows that His role is the One who serves and cares for all. He's the repository or guardian of the souls while they're waiting for a universe to be created for them. And He gives the souls shelter when their Universes are destroyed. Narayana shows Brahma how to create a Universe, and provides help and support all along the way. He teaches Brahma how to serve others by example and by the tasks He gives to Brahma, thereby elevating Brahma to His status as God.

God is Rudra, the Destroyer of the universe. His presence is known in the rest cycles of the universes during each night of Brahma, the end of the universe at the end of the lifetime of Brahma, the end of the cycles of universal creation during the in-breath of Mahavishnu, and the end of the major soul cycles when the souls return to the body of Krishna. Rudra is the other side of Vishnu, and like Shiva/Krishna are inseparable. Rudra, like Vishnu, is always ultimately in service to the soul.

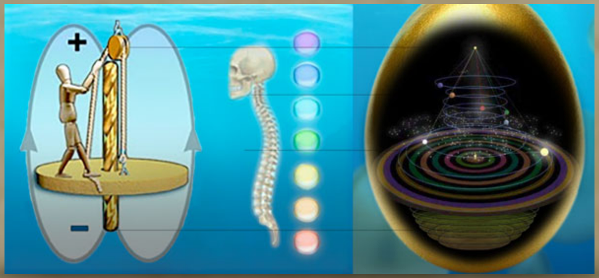
Every soul has an Over-soul who's directly responsible for guiding its soul back to the safety and bliss of the body of Krishna. The Over-soul arranges the innumerable incarnations for the soul to inhabit appropriate physical bodies and thereby allows the soul to exercise its creativity and free will and also have the chance to balance karmas.

The Ascended Masters, also known as the Siddhas (perfected beings), are those highly evolved souls that have accomplished Brahman Consciousness. They choose to devote the remaining eons of their existence in service to the souls. Among this group are the Seven Rishis, or general administrators of the Universe, and the Grahas, the administrators of karma. The Ascended Masters aren't direct aspects of God, but because they're among those next in line to become Brahmas, they're revered as God for their long service and devotion."

I listed these interesting systemics to tickle your imagination with ways you might play when all your returns are ***inner***. (Page 23 of the *I'm Lord Krishna* text.)

On a final note, you'll recall that I said, "Presence, including all local Universes, is made specifically for human life."

Here you can see how the Universe lines up with your structure, from your crown to your "solar" plexus, and so on. A twelve-center system reflects you as the Universe, both Absolute and relative.

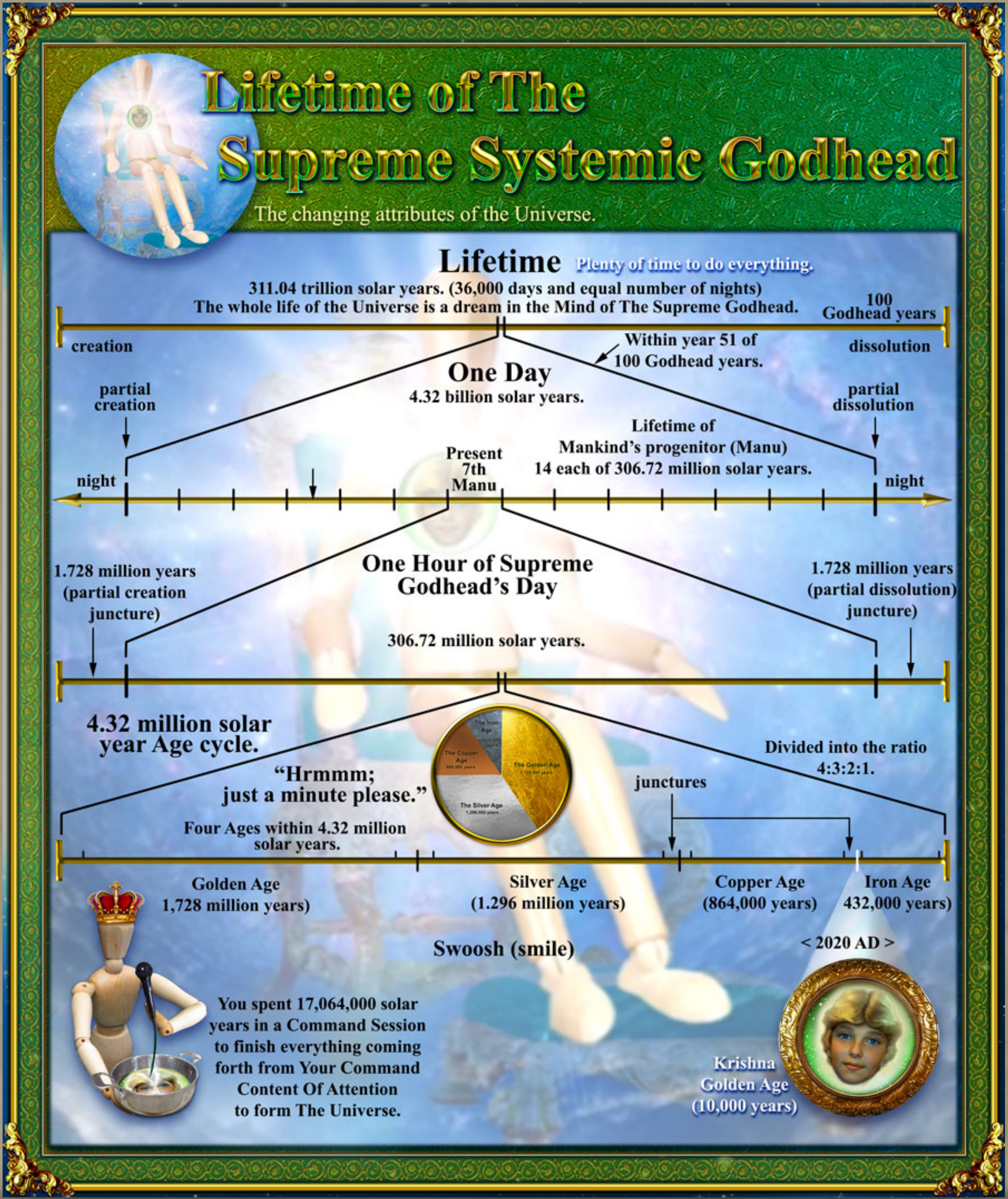


3. Cosmological Time Divisions.

Life of The Supreme Systemic Godhead.
This info can be found in Srimad Bhagavatam of Vedic

You, the Creator of Your Universe, are a Celestial Being who resides in the highest Celestial Realm, Brahma Loka in Sanskrit, and He's known as Lord Brahma: The Supreme Systemic Godhead. In human terms, You're in Your mid-40's. Your wave identity is that You're 155,521,972,936 years old as of 2022 AD. The duration of Your life is 100 cosmic years or 311.04 trillion solar years. During your night, everything is gone and then comes out again in the day.
You spent 17,064,000 solar years in a Command Session to finish everything coming forth from Your Command Content Of Attention to form The Universe. After the end of Brahma's lifetime comes the following Brahma. The next stop for the previous Brahma is a mystery to most – possibly into My Krishna Estate.

The Universe is a paradise modeled after the Absolute Paradise of My Krishna Estate. Now, people struggle to live just in the physical realm for no more than 100 years. On the first Day of Brahma, people have the perfect physiology to live for 100,000 years.
The first mind-born children of Brahma have perfect, fully developed minds and bodies. Today the average IQ is about 100. On this first Day of Brahma, the average IQ is 100,000. Everything was known directly in consciousness at first, and then in subsequent Ages, the knowledge was passed down from person to person by telepathic and verbal communications. With that, no one wrote it down or used technology. Now, in this great expansion opportunity, man's intelligence is so weak that he needs crutches in the form of books and writings to refer to and guide him along the correct path of understanding his world.
To help understand how My Krishna Estate takes such a dive, we'll investigate the systemics of Ages or Eras. The four Ages are given to the human race. The entire Universe was created for and is maintained for the benefit of the human race.


Lifetime of The
Supreme Systemic Godhead
The changing attributes of the Universe.
Lifetime
Plenty of time to do everything.
311.04 trillion solar years. (36,000 days and equal number of nights)
The whole life of the Universe is a dream in the Mind of The Supreme Godhead.
100 Godhead years
creation
dissolution
Within year 51 of 100 Godhead years.
One Day
4.32 billion solar years.
partial creation
partial dissolution
Lifetime of Mankind's progenitor (Manu)
14 each of 306.72 million solar years.
Present 7th Manu
night
night
One Hour of Supreme Godhead's Day
1.728 million years (partial creation juncture)
1.728 million years (partial dissolution) juncture)
306.72 million solar years.
4.32 million solar year Age cycle.
"Hrmmm; just a minute please."
The Iron Age
The Copper Age
The Golden Age
The Silver Age
Divided into the ratio 4:3:2:1.
junctures
Four Ages within 4.32 million solar years.
Golden Age 1,728 million years)
Silver Age (1.296 million years)
Copper Age (864,000 years)
Iron Age 432,000 years)
Swoosh (smile)
< 2020 AD >
You spent 17,064,000 solar years in a Command Session to finish everything coming forth from Your Command Content Of Attention to form The Universe.
Krishna Golden Age (10,000 years)

Placement for Earth is 155.5 trillion years old. That is the 51st cosmic year of The Supreme Systemic Godhead. (named *Brahma* in Sanskrit)

The age of the Earth is 4.32 billion solar years old.

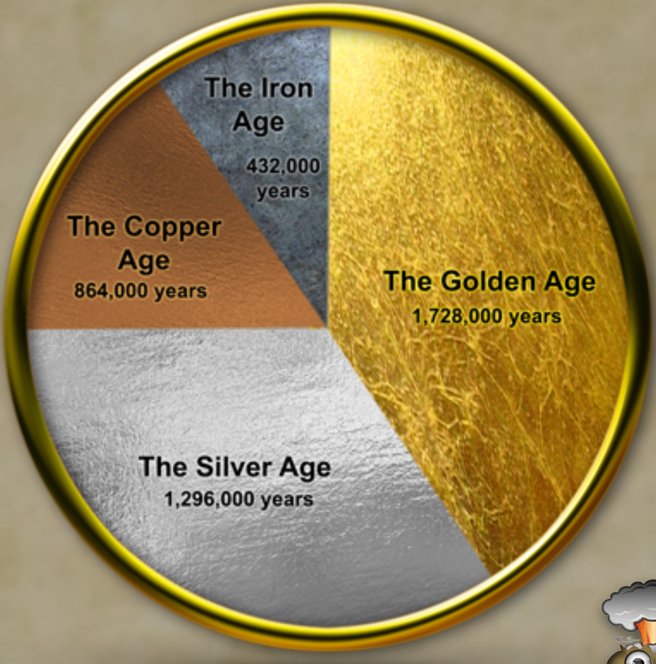
Every 306.72 million years, (lifetime of Manu) life-forms including Mankind are destroyed and then refreshed. There is an approximate 2 million year recovery time.

Manu (Mankind Topic Host) then places two fully developed Golden Age humans to populate the Earth. Their offspring have a navel.

Every 4 million years, (Age Cycle) there is a Golden Age of Heaven on Earth. It is the equivalent of My Goloka. Calculate for yourself how many civilizations have passed on your Earth that were far more advanced. Recycling of Tectonic Plates (Earth crust subduction) have removed evidence to make way for expansion opportunities.

Evolving souls keep returning to evolve the Ages. Darker Ages allow faster evolution and more opportunities for lesser evolved souls.

There are four Ages that make a repeating cycle. These form one small octave within many larger ones. Here is a diagram:



#14

To Do

As an expanding realm-being, look at the span of these times you move in. Does that change your sense of identity compared to basing it on the years of your life you've experienced so far?

Also, seeing how many times human life has come and gone on this planet and will continue to come and go, how does that larger vision make you feel about all the events in the world today, and your place in it?

There's a Golden Age, a time of perfect or 100% Fond-Flow-Effulgence for everyone, except diminishing at the near end. It lasts 1,728,000 years. Visitation and residence of Celestial Beings are common. Populations can increase from that inner source. Beings are in no way limited to the Earth and travel freely through various realms.

The Silver Age is a time of eroding or averaging 80% Fond-Flow-Effulgence for everyone, lasting 1,296,000 years. Celestial residence is still prevalent but not as grand.

The Copper Age is further erosion, with an average 50% Fond-Flow-Effulgence for everyone, lasting 864,000 years. Humans are now mostly cut off from other dimensions, and inspirational beings have no reason to stay. Poverty, inequality, and oppression creep in.

The Iron Age is a time which is around 10-20% FFE and is collectively a time of suffering for 432,000 years. I need not go into detail as you're already intimate with your world. Right now, you're about 5,000 years into The Iron Age.

The good news is that these Ages only apply within a minimal area at the center of the Universe. Your Earth is in that small central area. You might say that people get hit where it counts the most for a wide expansion opportunity. Realm-beings get the greatest opportunity to make progress on their line of evolution. When you leave your physical body for the Astral plane, no Iron Age or any Age exists there. The only places like an Iron Age are the permanent lower planet rectifying realms below the Earth-circles plane. However, you don't stay there permanently. You only serve your prison time as needed before returning to Earth. It may sound like you've "lost" if you have to do prison time, but that's not the case. On a line of expansion, you only win. However, you'll have all the living proof you could want that you failed and lost. Perception's conclusion is always there to convince you of an airtight "not."

In the Golden Age, a Krishna Estate on Earth, everything is so delightful that no one is in a hurry to make changes that will get them more quickly to Godhead. Progress toward Godhead is slow but very enjoyable. In contrast, the Iron Age, as a sort of hot-seat, inspires people to be highly motivated, even to the point of acting crazed. Suffering is an effective motivator, especially when no one knows what the hell is going on or where it's all going. Giving people inspiration and speed to attain

Godhead (whether they're aware that it's going on or not) is far from cruel. Its advantage is equal to the Golden Age as far as gaining the most significant and final attainment of life (including the benefits that grow along the way).

Notice that the time of the Iron Age is short. That’s because "hot seat" expansion is more rapid. The best motivation, and thus quickest advancement, comes from not knowing this beneficence, but only, "We've just got to get out of this mess to make life more worth living or even to survive – who cares what it's all about! Whoever said life was fair anyway!"
Also, while transitioning through their astral bodies, they make all kinds of crazed bargains to make more progress.

Many become 100% FFE even during the Iron Age. Because you're always-already Me, it need not be a barrier. It can speed up your progress. Suppose you master a higher percentage of FFE through the realization of Me. In that case, it doesn't mean you're eventually going to go back into immense suffering again for the remaining 427,000 years until the next Golden Age starts. You'll take your FFE and travel to realms in harmony with your attainment.

During the Iron Age, personal integrity can sink to such a low point that a re-balancing needs to occur so that the Iron Age doesn't prematurely end. That's the case with your present 2021 AD. That gives rise to a minor Golden Age, which quickly rises out of the Iron, and can last for 10,000 years.

I last incarnated in human form at about 3181 BC and lived on Earth for 150 years (see the Srimad Bhagavatam for the full story). I left Earth at the end of My Incarnation, at about 3031 BC, at the start of the Iron Age. I made a promise of My return. My conversation was recorded in the Brahma-vaivarta Purana, 4th Khanda, Chapter 129, 49-60:
"Verse 49
O protector, Supreme enjoyer, on your departure for Goloka, thereafter, what will be my situation in the Iron Age?
Verse 50
I said: On the Earth 5,000 years of Iron will be, and those with severest limitations will deposit their boundaries in you by bathing.
Verse 59
Then, for 10,000 years, devotees of Mine will fill the Earth. After the departure of My devotees, there will only be one low character of expansion opportunity.
Verse 60
Devoid of My devotees, the Earth will be again shackled by Iron. Saying this, I departed."

{Keep in mind that during an Iron Age, literature commentators bring up ugly fault-finding and petty issues ending in a complicated mess far removed from the wholistic fact of My elegant beneficent perfection.}

The first generation of this new Golden Age of 10,000 years won't be the mind-born children of Brahma. Instead, this generation will come from you, the current residents of the Iron Age. All of the technology you know won't be needed because desires are fulfilled instantly; 100% FFE.
With that, everyone will know Me as they do in the Golden Age: not some mysterious invisible being. I'll let your imagination soar with what kind of world that would be. No incomplete expansion opportunities anywhere, to say the least. (smile)

Your Earth has been in the Iron Age for 5,052 years as of 2021. Very soon, there will come a reset on Earth where all people on Earth will know Me as a real person with whom they can have a personal relationship. I respond with My boyish smile when those unresolved in Me ask, "But exactly when?"
Because you're a free-will agent, it's up to you how quickly and fully the transition happens. From a complete point of view, all is determined. Choose the view you like best.

Such a time is found only during the Golden Age. This 10,000-year period is a time of Heaven on Earth. Through My attribute of Lord Vishnu, I'm the aspect of the Totality Who maintains the Universe created by Lord Brahma. Anytime the Universe begins to lose its way, I, as Lord Vishnu, step in to restore it to a direct systemic path. This 10,000 year Golden Age is an intervention to save the Day of The Systemic Creator (see diagram) from prematurely ending.

Such re-balancing requires a purge, which is mild to harsh depending on how organized are the FFE humans who avert danger. The severity depends mainly on these “in the know” groups. Right now, they’re allowing opportunities from adversity to take place within thresholds balanced with acceptable damage. Pandemics, financial, and environmental problems are examples.

After a 10,000 year Golden Age, all of you with your FFE attainments will have already left effulgently. New souls who require a wide expansion opportunity will come in to embody the inauspicious qualities of an Iron Age. That will continue for another 417,000 years. Then life on that Earth will end at the last stage in complete annihilation, making way for a Golden Age. The transition from Iron Age to Golden Age is relatively swift. New people are mind-born from Godhead, plus others come in from higher realms.

#15

To Do

Consider: Having heard the above, do you feel like a pawn who has to wait around for something to happen, or are you still sole commander of the Universe where it’s up to you to decide?

* * *

While presenting Vedic Text in this Part Two, I’ll include a scriptural passage.

A COSMIC VISION

from The Bhagavad Gita.

With Me, Lord Krishna pretending to be an Emerging Localized Realm-being, and Me pretending to be a narrator.

The following took place some five-thousand years ago in India; I, Lord Krishna, My student Arjuna, and the narrator Vyasa. The cultural flavor was different than now. People were more into precarious spiritual drama – flailing their arms around in adoration one moment, and piously groveling in the dust the next. Indian stereotypes can be hilarious. I edited the text a bit to sit better with present Western culture without conditioning its significant content. The Bhagavad Gita is the most published book in history.

Arjuna: Lord Krishna, Your words concerning the Supreme Secret of Self, given for my refinement, have dispelled the illusions which surround me.
You Whose eyes are like the lotus petal, have described in detail the origin and the dissolution of being, and Your own Eternal Majesty.
I know all as You’ve declared it. I long now to have a vision of Your Most High Divine Form.
If You think that it's possible for me to see it, show me Your Eternal Self.
LK: Behold My celestial forms, by hundreds and thousands, various in kind, in color, and in shape.
Behold the Powers of Nature: fire, earth, wind, and sky; the sun, the heavens, the moon, the stars; all the forces of vitality and healing; and the roving winds. See the myriad wonders revealed to none but you.
Here, in Me living as one, behold the whole universe, movable and immovable, and anything else that you'd see.
Since with mortal eyes, you can’t see Me, I give you the Divine Sight. See now the glory of My Sovereignty.
Narrator: Having spoken, King, Lord Krishna, the Almighty Prince of Wisdom, showed to Arjuna, the Supreme Form of Himself.
There were countless eyes and mouths, and mystic forms innumerable with shining ornaments and flaming celestial implements.
Crowned with heavenly garlands, clothed in shining garments, anointed with divine treatments, He showed Himself as the Resplendent One, Marvelous, Boundless, Omnipresent.
Could a thousand suns blaze forth together, it would be but a faint reflection of the radiance of the Lord God.
In that vision, Arjuna saw the universe, with its numerous shapes, all embraced in One, its Supreme Lord.
Thereupon Arjuna, numbed with awe, his head bowed, addressed Lord Krishna:
Arjuna: Almighty God, I see in You the powers of Nature, the various Creatures of the world, the Brahma on his lotus throne, the Sages, and the shining angels.
I see You, infinite in form, with, as it were, faces, eyes, and limbs everywhere; no beginning, no middle, no end; Lord of the Universe, whose Form is universal.
I see You with the crown, the scepter, and the discus; a blaze of splendor. Scarce can I gaze on You, so radiant, You're glowing like the blazing fire, brilliant as the sun, immeasurable.
Imperishable are You, the Sole One worthy to be known, the priceless Treasure-house of the universe, the immortal Guardian of the Life Eternal, the Spirit Everlasting.
Without a beginning, without a middle, and without an end, infinite in power. Your arms all-embracing, the sun and moon Your eyes, Your face beaming with the fire of offering, flooding the whole universe with light.
Alone You fill all the quarters of the sky, earth, and heaven, and the in-between regions.
Almighty Lord, seeing Your marvelous and awe-inspiring Form, the spheres tremble with astonishment.
The troops of celestial Beings enter into You, some invoking You in reverence; the Great Seers and Adepts sing hymns to Your Glory.
The Vital Forces, the Major Stars, Fire, Earth, Air, Sky, Sun, Heaven, Moon, and Planets; the Angels, the Guardians of the Universe, the divine Healers, the Winds, the Fathers, the Heavenly Singers; and hosts of possession-worshippers, demons as well as saints, are amazed.
Seeing Your marvelous Form, most mighty with its myriad faces, its innumerable eyes, and limbs, I and all the worlds are overwhelmed with wonderment.
When I see You, touching the Heavens, glowing with color, with open mouth and wide-open glowing eyes, I'm awed.
When I see Your mouths with their awesome jaws like glowing fires at the dissolution of creation, I lose all sense of place and resolve. Help me out here Lord Krishna, in whom this universe abides.
You seem to swallow up the worlds. Your glory fills the universe. Your fierce rays beat down upon it as irresistible.
Mighty One, let me see You as You were at first. I don’t know what You intend.
It’s natural that the world revels and rejoices when it sings the praises of Your glory; the demons fly in fear, and the saints offer You their compliments.

How should they do otherwise? Super-most Self, greater than the Powers of creation, the First Cause, Infinite, the Lord of Lords, the Home of the universe, Imperishable, Being and Not-Being, yet transcending both.

You're the Primal God, the Ancient, the Supreme Abode of this universe, the Knower, the Knowledge, and the Final Home. You fill everything. Your form is infinite.

You're the Wind; You're Death, You're the Fire, the Water, the Moon, the Father, and the Grandfather. Honor and glory to You a thousand and a thousand times, again and again.

My compliments to You in front and on every side, You who round about encompass me. Your power is infinite; Your majesty immeasurable; You uphold all things, You're all.

You're the Father of all things movable and immovable, the Worshipful, the Master of Masters. In all the worlds there's none equal to You; how then superior; You who stand alone, Supreme.

Therefore I place myself before you, Lord Most Adorable I salute You, I ask Your blessing. Only You can be trusted to bear with me, as a father to son, a friend to friend, a lover to his beloved.

I rejoice that I've seen what never man saw before; yet, I'm overwhelmed with fear. Please take again the Form I know. Help me out here, You who are the Home of the whole universe.

I long to see You as You were before, with the crown, the scepter, and the discus in Your hands; in Your other Form, with your four hands – You whose arms are countless and whose forms are infinite.

LK: My beloved friend, it's only through My grace and power that you've been able to see this vision of splendor, the Universal, the Infinite, the Original. Never has it been seen by any but you.

Not by a study of the scriptures, not by sacrifice or gift, not by ritual or rigorous austerity, is it possible for man on earth to see what you've seen.

Put away being overwhelmed and, with joyful mind, see Me once again in my usual Form.

Narrator: Having thus spoken to Arjuna, Lord Krishna showed Himself again in His usual form; and the Mighty Lord, in gentle tones, softly consoled him who lately trembled with awe.

Arjuna: Seeing You in Your gentle human form, I'm myself again, calm once more.

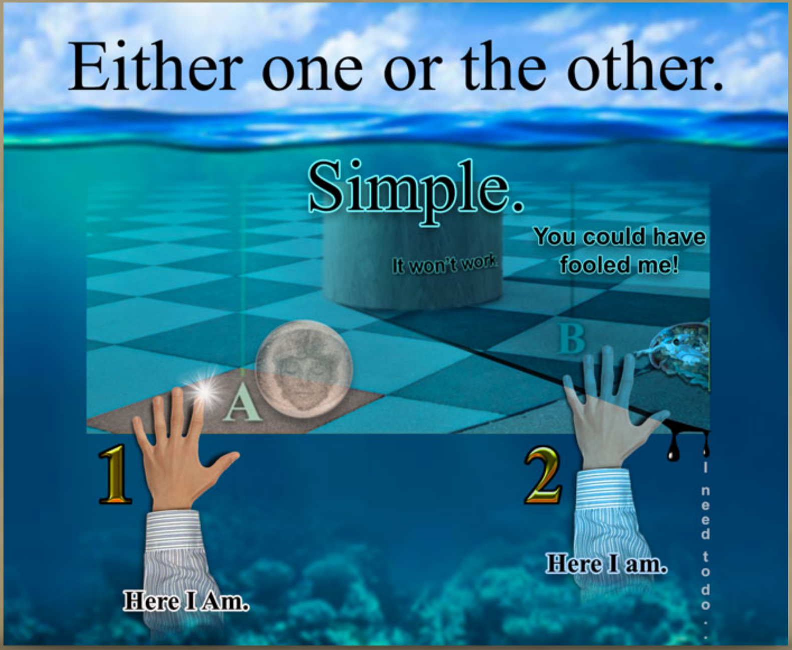
#16 To Do

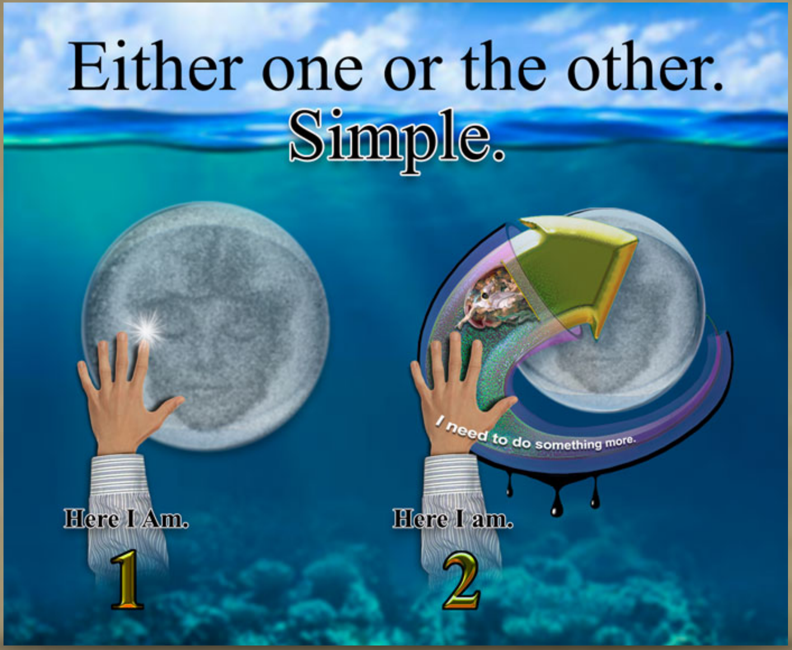
Consider: How doess it change your sense of identiy, knowing that you own all of the above as the part of you unseen? Will that make you act differently during your dedicated time to command your Universe?

* * *

Also, there's a story from the last time I lived here. It shows how in My Infinite flexibility, I can walk away from systemics to do whatever I like, acting as seemingly silly as I want.

Here is an old story of Krishna and how he loved being a sow. One day he was walking with one of his disciples near a little village and noticed a sow suckling her piglets. The mother pig talked to her babies, and they were squeaking contentedly. He noticed normal mother love in this and entered the sow's body to have that experience for a while. Carefully he dissolved his own figure into the mother pig. Krishna felt cuter and better for the experience. Months went by, and the disciple began to worry about Krishna and his piglets. He had to ask: "Lord, what are you doing?" Krishna said, "This is such a sweet experience for someone like me! I don't want to leave." The disciple, "You can't remain bound like this." "All right. Grab a spear and drive it right through me, then."




Either one or the other.
Simple.
I need to do something more.
Here I Am.
Here I am.
1
2

I need do nothing more.

In the context of A COSMIC VISION from Page 20, let's look at Me sitting there. You're in a position to need do nothing more for your return. You should be able to clear all instructive information from the above image. At that point, you may hear even more challenging messages when that's all there is to see.

For your return, all you are is Presence. All you're doing is being Present, which is however you find yourself – the simplest most comfortable thing you could do.

The below illustration detailing Who I am tells why.

If you're interacting with your world, you go on in it ***Present*** for your return because ***I am fully Present there***. That also means you don't have to shake off inner messages of constraint such as gut feelings, since the instruction in the main text still applies: …as your best Friend, I know what's going on …and I'm quite capable for you to put it all on Me to take care of as you simply continue to be Present. In addition, taking care of details with ***your faculties at hand*** is no conflict since ***I know what I'm doing right there too***. You never need to leave Higher-order Cognition behind just because your world is demanding. On the contrary, it's a precious opportunity to gain proficiency in using Who I am.

Could a thousand suns blaze forth together, it would be but a faint reflection of the radiance of Me.

Here, in Me living as ONE, behold the whole universe, movable and immovable, and anything else that you'd see. See now the glory of My Sovereignty.

Imperishable are You, the Sole One worthy to be known, the priceless Treasure-house of the universe, the immortal Guardian of the Life Eternal, the Spirit Everlasting.

Alone You fill all the quarters of the sky, earth, and heaven, and the in-between regions. Almighty Lord, seeing Your marvelous and awe-inspiring Form, the spheres tremble with astonishment.

Seeing Your marvelous Form, most mighty with its myriad faces, its innumerable eyes, and limbs, I and all the worlds are overwhelmed with wonderment.

The Vital Forces, the Major Stars, Fire, Earth, Air, Sky, Sun, Heaven, Moon, and Planets; the Angels, the Guardians of the Universe, the divine Healers, the Winds, the Fathers, the Heavenly Singers; and hosts of possession-worshippers, demons as well as saints, are amazed.

He saw the Universe, with its numerous shapes, all embraced in One, its Supreme LK.

There were countless eyes and mouths, and mystic forms innumerable with shining ornaments and flaming celestial implements.

Crowned with heavenly garlands, clothed in shining garments, anointed with divine treatments, He showed Himself as the Resplendent One, Marvelous, Boundless, Omnipresent.

I see in You the powers of Nature, the various Creatures of the world, the Brahma on his lotus throne, the Sages, and the shining angels.

Only You can be trusted to bear with me, as a father to son, a friend to friend, a lover to his beloved.

You with the crown, the scepter, and the discus; a blaze of splendor.

Your power is infinite; Your majesty immeasurable; You uphold all things, You're all.

You're the Primal God, the Ancient, the Supreme Abode of this universe, the Knower, the Knowledge, and the Final Home. You fill everything. Your form is infinite.

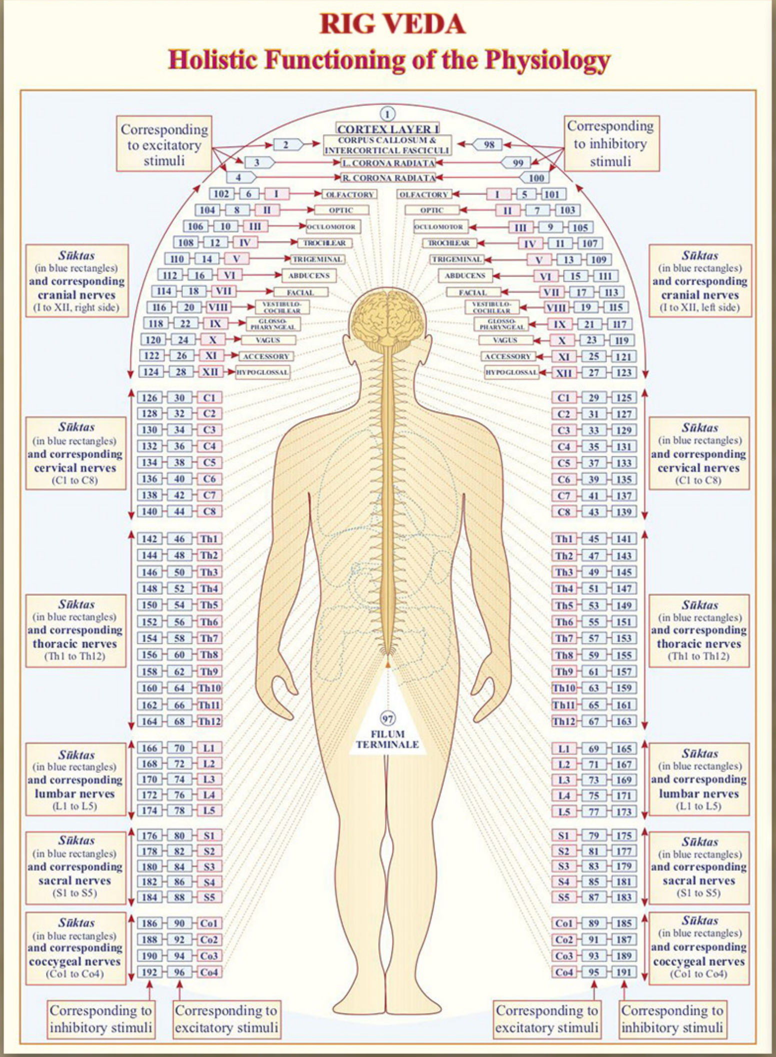
The troops of celestial Beings enter into You, some invoking You in reverence; the Great Seers and Adepts sing hymns to Your Glory.

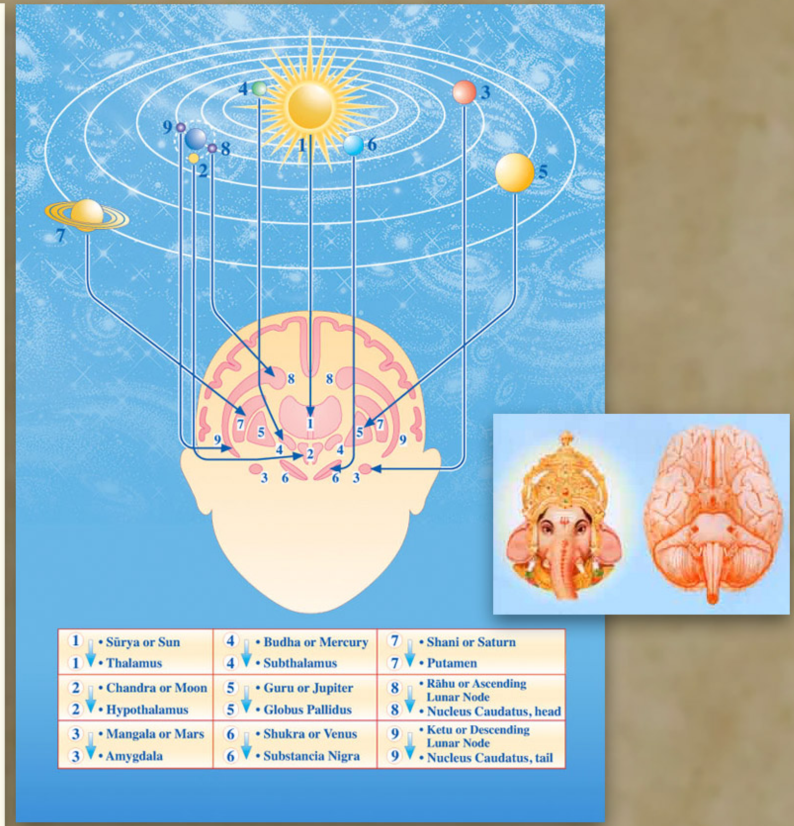
Without a beginning, without a middle, and without an end, infinite in power. Your arms all-embracing, the sun and moon Your eyes, Your face beaming with the fire of offering, flooding the whole universe with light.

All of IT fills the container I call me, making me ONE All-person. You could have fooled me!

In the first PDF, you spoke your Command Content of Attention while looking at the words defining the controls in the man behind the curtain. Look at each sentence here and do the same. This time its purpose will be to show you the nature of Who is speaking your CCA.

On Page 3 of *I'm Lord Krishna Right Here*, I said, "I take human form because Presence, including all local Universes, is made specifically for human life."


RIG VEDA
Holistic Functioning of the Physiology
Corresponding to excitatory stimuli
Corresponding to inhibitory stimuli
CORTEX LAYER I
CORPUS CALLOSUM & INTERCORTICAL FASCICULI
L. CORONA RADIATA
R. CORONA RADIATA
OLFACTORY
OPTIC
OCULOMOTOR
TROCHLEAR
TRIGEMINAL
ABDUCENS
FACIAL
VESTIBULO-COCHLEAR
GLOSSO-PHARYNGEAL
VAGUS
ACCESSORY
HYPOGLOSSAL
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding cranial nerves (I to XII, right side)
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding cranial nerves (I to XII, left side)
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding cervical nerves (C1 to C8)
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding thoracic nerves (Th1 to Th12)
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding lumbar nerves (L1 to L5)
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding sacral nerves (S1 to S5)
Sūktas (in blue rectangles) and corresponding coccygeal nerves (Co1 to Co4)
97 FILUM TERMINALE
Corresponding to inhibitory stimuli
Corresponding to excitatory stimuli
Corresponding to excitatory stimuli
Corresponding to inhibitory stimuli



1 • Sūrya or Sun 1 • Thalamus	4 • Budha or Mercury 4 • Subthalamus	7 • Shani or Saturn 7 • Putamen
2 • Chandra or Moon 2 • Hypothalamus	5 • Guru or Jupiter 5 • Globus Pallidus	8 • Rāhu or Ascending Lunar Node 8 • Nucleus Caudatus, head
3 • Mangala or Mars 3 • Amygdala	6 • Shukra or Venus 6 • Substancia Nigra	9 • Ketu or Descending Lunar Node 9 • Nucleus Caudatus, tail

The 4 arms of Saraswati correspind to the 4 lobes of the brain.

The 4 hands of Lakshmi correspind to the 4 chambers of the heart.

The 8 arms of Durga correspond to 8 nerves that emenate from the sacral bone.

The Protocol for creating the Universe that I gave to Lord Narayana to give to The Systemic Godhead for each local Universe, is the layout and function of human physiology all the way up through the rest of your higher vibration bodies. That Protocol, for instance, has ten divisions so that you have ten fingers. Every part of your physiology, including all your organs like the hypothalamus, tongue, naval, number of vertebrae, DNA, etc., have their perfect correlation in the constellation of the Universe. My only purpose for presenting these details is for you to enjoy that everything knows what it's doing as ONE continuous Person.

As you move in Your Krishna Estate, the same correlations are there. You are indeed a portable walking Universe. All the science fiction movie creatures you see who have human-like intelligence are due to movie artists being pressured to develop new ideas. Those beings can exist, but they're genetically engineered forms from civilizations less than *The Golden Age*, who rely on technology. If a human-like animal were reading this text, it wouldn't truly be the definition of an animal. You may shapeshift yourself into an animal. Gods do that all the time, but your inner metaphysical structure remains the same. Fairies, that is, nature spirits lower than the Angelic Hosts, have an astral body that also follows Universe Protocol. Having heard my explanation, feel free to still shoot from the hip as ONE All-Person when deciding if you'd like to take a different form.

#18 To Do

Consider: You've see an alternative view to having evolved from the primordial ooze to apes in Africa, then on to humans due to natural selection. How does that influence your sense of deserving, importance, and value for what you're doing in the Universe?

Rig Veda, the Protocol of Systemic Godhead to create a local Universe.

Before I talk about Rig Veda, I'll quote from My message in The Bhagavad Gita: "The Vedas deal with the variation-waves of Creation, Maintenance, and Dissolution. Rise above these three. Become free from the illusory pairs of opposites and remain as ONE All-Person. To a Realm-being who knows himself as OAP, all the Vedas are as much use as a well is where everything is flooded." "Those who follow the flowery words of Vedas reach relative heavenly abodes. Yet they don't know it's not their Supreme destination, their Krishna Estate, with Me." "Those established in Me, move Fond-Flow-Effulgently through any relative abode."

If you do a web search on Rig Veda, you'll hear it's a prayer meant to be recited by a Hindu Priest or Pundit. That's a superficial level of definition typical for The Iron Age. Then, English translations loosely approximate the meaning the best English words can do. Then (smile), the words are not about understanding. Hearing the sounds is what does the trick. The sounds (qualities of vibration) invoke the actual outer form of manifestation.
To use it to create a local Universe, generally speaking, you need to be 100% FFE. Anything less will produce lesser effects such as feeling expansive, relaxed, having expanded perception to various degrees, etc. The chanting you hear below will be voice characteristics of scholarly Indian men which is unlikely to be a pleasant sound to Western ears and unlikely to win a Grammy Award any time soon. (smile)

Below is Sukta 1. The rest can be found by a web search on Rig Veda. It can be heard and seen on YouTube, such as https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RGZt5WFp0oc

Rig Veda, Mandal 1, Sukta 1. Vedic Sanscrit and English translation.
Here is a video clip. 1:49 minutes, 2 MB

A̱gnimī̍ḻe pu̱rohi̍taṁ ya̱jñasya̍ de̱vamṛtvija̍m| Hotā̍raṁ ratna̱dhāta̍mam ||1||
A̱gniḥ pūrve̍bhi̱rṛṣi̍bhi̱rīḍyo̱ nūta̍nairu̱ta| Sa de̱vām̐ eha va̍kṣati ||2||
A̱gninā̍ ra̱yima̍śnava̱tpoṣa̍me̱va di̱vedi̍ve| Ya̱śasa̍ṁ vī̱rava̍ttamam ||3||
Agne̱ yaṁ ya̱jñama̍dhva̱raṁ vi̱śvata̍ḥ pari̱bhūrasi̍| Sa idde̱veṣu̍ gacchati ||4||
A̱gnirhotā̍ ka̱vikra̍tuḥ sa̱tyaści̱traśra̍vastamaḥ| De̱vo de̱vebhi̱rā ga̍ma t||5||
Yada̱ṅga da̱śuṣe̱ tvamagne̍ bha̱draṁ ka̍ri̱ṣyasi̍| Tavettatsa̱tyama̍ṅgiraḥ ||6||
Upa̍ tvāgne di̱vedi̍ve̱ doṣā̍vastardhi̱yā va̱yam| Namo̱ bhara̍nta̱ ema̍si ||7||
Rāja̍ntamadhva̱rāṇā̍ṁ go̱pāmṛ̱tasya̱ dīdi̍vim| Vardha̍mānaṁ sve dame̍ ||8||
Sa na̍ḥ pi̱teva̍ sū̱nave'gne̍ sūpāya̱no bha̍va| Saca̍svā naḥ sva̱staye̍ ||9||

Agni, the god of fire (agnim), *(who is)* the family priest (purohitam), the divine (devam) priest (ṛtvijam) of the yajña or ritual of worship (yajñasya), *(as well as the priest known as)* Hotā (hotārām), *(and who)* distributes great riches (ratna-dhātamam)

The god of fire (agniḥ) *(is)* worthy of being praised and solicited (īḍyaḥ) by *(both)* the former (pūrvebhiḥ) Seers (ṛṣibhiḥ) and (uta) the present ones (nūtanaiḥ). Let him bring (saḥ... vakṣati) the gods (devām̐) here (ā iha)!

Through the god of fire (agninā), may *(one)* obtain (aśnavat) possessions (rayim) *(and)* prosperity (poṣam) day by day (dive-dive) indeed (eva)! *(Also, may one gain)* beauty and glory (yaśasam) *(along with)* the greatest wealth consisting of *(heroic)* sons (vīravat-tamam)!

Oh god of fire (agne), that (saḥ) *(ritual of)* worship (yajñam) *(or)* sacrifice (adhvaram) you enclose or pervade (paribhūḥ asi) from all sides (viśvatas), certainly (id) goes (gacchati) to the gods (deveṣu)

(Let) Agni (agniḥ), the god *(of fire)* (devaḥ), the real (satyaḥ) Hotā priest (hotā) of wise (kavi) intelligence (kratuḥ), whose fame is most wonderful (citra-śravas-tama), come here (ā gamat) together with the gods (devebhiḥ)

Oh god of fire (agne), no doubt (aṅga) whatever (yad) prosperity and welfare (bhadram) you (tvam) will *(intend to)* bestow --lit. "you will cause"-- (kariṣyasi) upon the one who honors and serves the gods (dashuṣe), oh Aṅgirās (aṅgiraḥ), that *(intention)* (tad) of yours (tava) *(comes)* true (satyam) indeed (id)

Oh god of fire (agne), illuminer (vastar) of the dark (doṣā), we (vayam) come (emasi) near (upa) you (tvā) day by day (dive-dive), bringing (bharantaḥ) salutation*(s)* (namas) by means of prayer and understanding (dhiyā)!

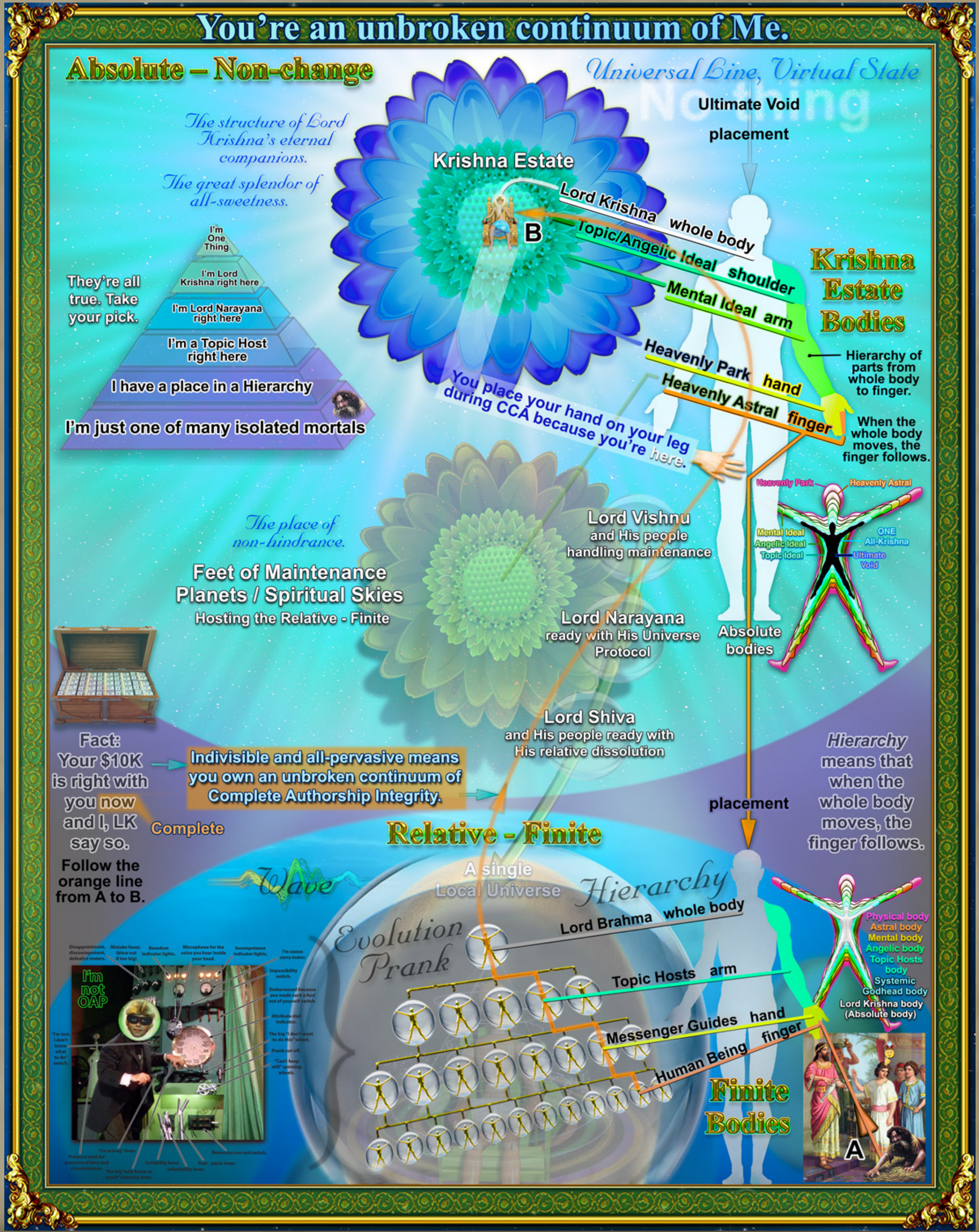
(We come near you) who rule (rājantam) over the sacrifices (adhvarāṇām), who are the shining (dīdivim) guardian (gopām) of the divine law and settled order (ṛtasya), *(and who)* grow and increase (vardhamānam) in your own (sve) house (dame)

As you can see from above, this Universe is very personal, with plenty of social contracts of continuity flying around.
Rig Veda and the other three Vedas never had a historical date of creation. They're in Lord Narayana's Vaikuntha Planet always already. It's downloaded by humans into time-space who access their bodies at that layer of the Universe. It comes in the form of sound, typically passed down through oral traditions. Later it may be written down by scholars. Scholars love dates of origin.

While we're on the topic of social contracts of continuity flying around…

Taking a cue from the Rig Veda text, the illustration to the right shows the personal flow of continuity. With all the previous info, the illustration is self-explanatory.

If there are any social contracts in My Krishna Estate, they're super-duper self-selected and purely celebratory.

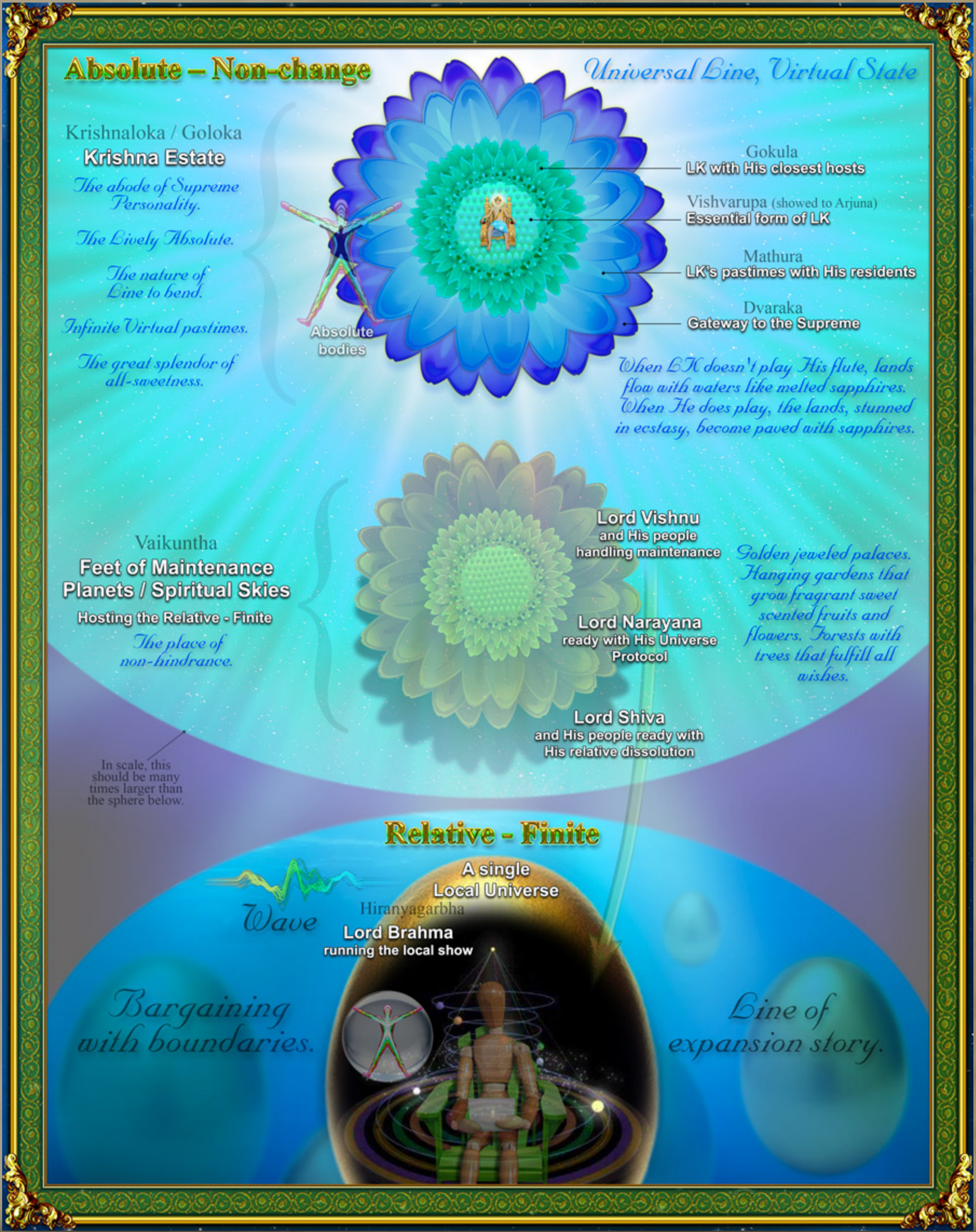

You're an unbroken continuum of Me.
Absolute – Non-change
Universal Line, Virtual State
Nothing
Ultimate Void
placement
The structure of Lord Krishna's eternal companions.
The great splendor of all-sweetness.
Krishna Estate
B
Lord Krishna whole body
Topic/Angelic Ideal shoulder
Mental Ideal arm
Heavenly Park hand
Heavenly Astral finger
Krishna Estate Bodies
Hierarchy of parts from whole body to finger.
When the whole body moves, the finger follows.
They're all true. Take your pick.
I'm One Thing
I'm Lord Krishna right here
I'm Lord Narayana right here
I'm a Topic Host right here
I have a place in a Hierarchy
I'm just one of many isolated mortals
You place your hand on your leg during CCA because you're here.
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
ONE All-Krishna
Ultimate Void
The place of non-hindrance.
Lord Vishnu and His people handling maintenance
Feet of Maintenance Planets / Spiritual Skies
Hosting the Relative - Finite
Lord Narayana ready with His Universe Protocol
Absolute bodies
Lord Shiva and His people ready with His relative dissolution
Fact: Your $10K is right with you now and I, LK say so.
Indivisible and all-pervasive means you own an unbroken continuum of Complete Authorship Integrity.
Complete
Hierarchy means that when the whole body moves, the finger follows.
placement
Relative – Finite
Follow the orange line from A to B.
Wave
A single Local Universe
Hierarchy
Evolution Prank
Lord Brahma whole body
Topic Hosts arm
Messenger Guides hand
Human Being finger
Physical body
Astral body
Mental body
Angelic body
Topic Hosts body
Systemic Godhead body
Lord Krishna body (Absolute body)
Finite Bodies
A
I'm not OAP
Disappointment, discouragement, defeatist meters.
Mistake fuses. (blow out if too big)
Boredom indicator lights.
Microphone for the voice you hear inside your head.
Incompetence indicator lights.
I'm soooo sorry meter.
Impossibility switch.
Embarrassed because you made such a fool out of yourself switch.
Attribute dial indicator.
The big "I don't want to do this" wheel.
Prank cut-off.
"Can't keep still" spinning wheels.
"I'm lost. I don't know what to do" switch.
"I'm wrong" lever.
Pressure tank for pressure of time and circumstances.
The big "only know so much" intensity lever.
Instability lever.
Inflexibility lever.
Fear - panic lever.
Resources run-out switch.

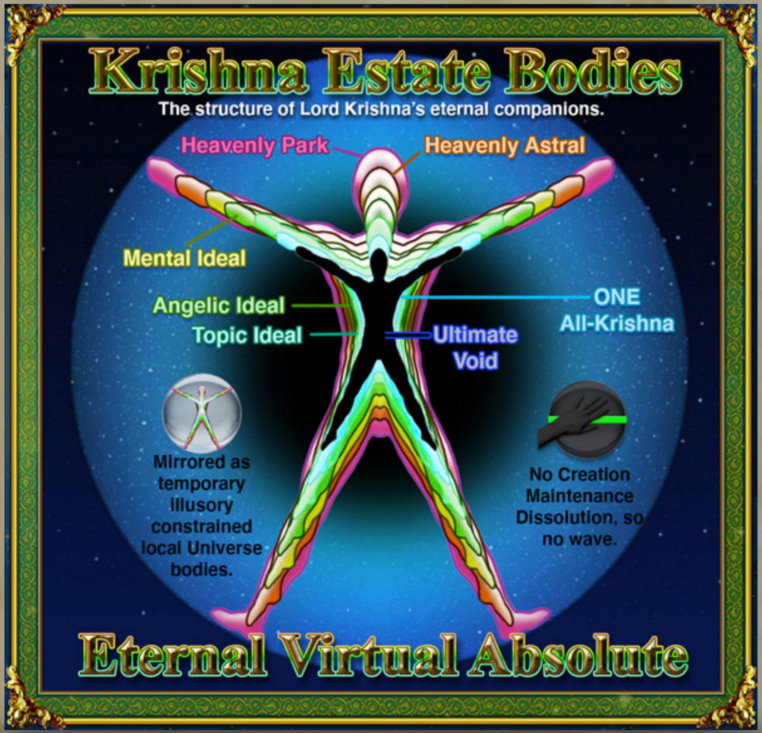
Details of My Krishna Estate

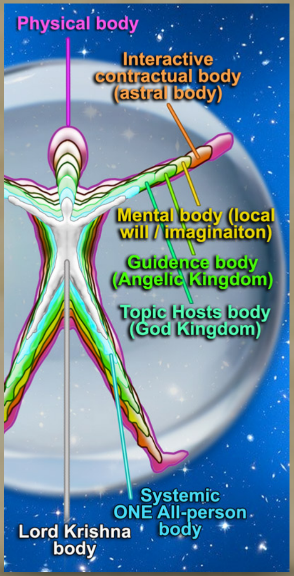
Here's a closer look at My Krishna Estate. I included the Relative - Finite Universe at the bottom to reference the relationship with the Absolute Universe. At the top, My Estate is symbolized as a multi- pedaled flower. This is the abode of the Supreme Personality, the Lively Absolute, the nature of Universal Line to bend, infinite Virtual pastimes, and the great splendor of all-sweetness. My Estate contains four main divisions. In the center is the essential form of Me. You read that description above on Page 21, *A Cosmic Vision*. Next is I'm with My closest hosts. Then, My pastimes with My residents. Then, gateway to My Estate. Any time someone enters an entertainment park, there's some kind of greeting, information source, and staff to guide you to where you may like to go. Likewise, this is the case with the outer petals of this Krishna Estate flower. My Estate is outside the Relative Protocol Universes of Lord Narayana. It's the topmost abode. There's no other abode higher than My Estate.
Below is another flower; the Feet of Maintenance. It's made up of planets and spiritual skies like My above flower. It's referred to as the place of non-hindrance. Like the flower above, it's a limitless, eternal realm of existence. It isn't prone to destruction even after the whole Cosmic dissolution, as shown in Cosmological Time Divisions, Page 18. In this Wikipedia article, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vaikuntha , you find a description.

Be careful in that these descriptions are through the eyes of culturally biased sources with a divisive religious agenda. So keep your conclusions loose and playful. And above all, take responsibility to remember that all this is your private dream for you to favor chocolate ice cream over peanut butter flavor. (smile)

This flower is predominantly the abode of Lord Vishnu and His people who assist Him in handling the maintenance of the relative Universes. That includes Lord Narayana with his Universe Protocol and Lord Shiva, who shuts down everything relative according to the cosmic time divisions. Because the Creator of the local Universe, Lord Brahma, is chosen by Narayana, He has, so to speak, one foot in the Absolute. I placed him below in His Universe because that's the bulk of His interest. As you know, change or wave is always a projection of non-change or line. The Universe you experience now is a projection of My Estate. Archetype Absolute Universe. The Absolute is the source of the relative projected Universes. That means we would find corresponding layers in My Estate with those mentioned in the second PDF about Lord Narayana's local Universes. In Vedic literature, the names of the areas on earth and their activities correspond to the areas and activities in My Estate. In the Golden Age, the structure and experience of My Estate are reflected on earth, so it's close to home, not just a pie in the sky.


Absolute – Non-change
Universal Line, Virtual State
Krishnaloka / Goloka
Krishna Estate
The abode of Supreme Personality.
The Lively Absolute.
The nature of Line to bend.
Infinite Virtual pastimes.
The great splendor of all-sweetness.
Absolute bodies
Gokula
LK with His closest hosts
Vishvarupa (showed to Arjuna)
Essential form of LK
Mathura
LK's pastimes with His residents
Dvaraka
Gateway to the Supreme
When LK doesn't play His flute, lands flow with waters like melted sapphires. When He does play, the lands, stunned in ecstasy, become paved with sapphires.
Vaikuntha
Feet of Maintenance
Planets / Spiritual Skies
Hosting the Relative - Finite
The place of non-hindrance.
Lord Vishnu
and His people handling maintenance
Golden jeweled palaces. Hanging gardens that grow fragrant sweet scented fruits and flowers. Forests with trees that fulfill all wishes.
Lord Narayana
ready with His Universe Protocol
Lord Shiva
and His people ready with His relative dissolution
In scale, this should be many times larger than the sphere below.
Relative - Finite
A single Local Universe
Hiranyagarbha
Wave
Lord Brahma
running the local show
Bargaining with boundaries.
Line of expansion story.


Krishna Estate Bodies
The structure of Lord Krishna's eternal companions.
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
Ultimate Void
ONE All-Krishna
Mirrored as temporary illusory constrained local Universe bodies.
No Creation Maintenance Dissolution, so no wave.
Eternal Virtual Absolute


Physical body
Interactive contractual body (astral body)
Mental body (local will / imaginaiton)
Guidence body (Angelic Kingdom)
Topic Hosts body (God Kingdom)
Systemic ONE All-person body
Lord Krishna body

Because My Estate is all sweetness and intimacy as Krishna's eternal companions, we'll call these layers your bodies. Your first body, or your entrance to My Estate, we'll call your Heavenly Park since this adorable environmental placement is inseparable from your personal form. This first body, the equivalent of your physical body, is called Anamaya-kosha in Vedic Sanskrit. The words mean *sheath consisting of foodstuff*. Its corresponding archetypal equivalent in My Estate is called Ana-Kosha. Notice the word *maya* is missing. Maya means illusion or *that which is not*. Detailed descriptions of the koshas are given in the Srimad Bhagavatam and many Vedic literature sources. https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kosha For our purposes here, we'll keep the descriptions brief. The next bodies follow the descriptions on Page 4-5 of this PDF. The difference is that your *Systemic Godhead Body* is replaced with *ONE All-Krishna Body*, and *Lord Krishna Absolute body* is replaced with *Ultimate Void*. The Ultimate Void is Flat non-wave, Pure Presence, or the Vedic word Brahman (not to be confused with Lord *Brahma* the Creator). On that Page 4, the words *Unmanifest Virtual Lord Krishna body* now points to this page's Krishna Estate Bodies diagram as a whole. Another difference is that there's no astral world and its bargaining function in My Estate. That world is the role of Local Universes to emerge from the death of physical life. My Estate's astral equivalent is merely the subtle animating life-force underlying the park. The Angelic/Topic presence is an archetypal fountainhead, not beings who have to guide, manage, and correct residents because of their ignorance. As I mentioned earlier, your Krishna Estate bodies are the model for human physiology found in the early days of The Golden Age. Everyone has conscious access to all of their My Estate bodies in the Golden Age. There's no aging beyond a desired age. If a being wishes to appear as a child, such as the playful boy Krishna, that will be the extent of aging. They're eternal, unchanging bodies for the residents of My Estate. All these things you get with the Twelve Attributes, but they're also a fixed park you can move in, or should I say *flash in*. (smile) Normally, fully FFE Masters are awarded their Absolute Bodies at the end of the life of Systemic Godhead, and He receives His Absolute Body at that time. Any souls who haven't received an Absolute Body by the end of the lifetime of Systemic Godhead will revert into the body of Lord Narayana and await the next Universe to emerge into the continuation of expansion. However, during a Golden Age cycle, the door is open for everyone to choose My Estate a. One fully FFE Master will volunteer to stay behind and become the next Systemic Godhead. He'll enjoy that until his time is up and then proceed to My Estate.

Okay, now you have a load of info to entertain yourself. The *I'm Lord Krishna Right Here* text identifying you as OAP, puts you at the highest status here. You have the option to identify with Me, Lord Krishna, or with ONE-thing Totality. Owning Pure Presence, you have the final word.

#19 To Do

Consider: Now that you know of My Krishna Estate and that's where you're ending up, does it have any place in your various Command Contents of Attention?
I'm not suggesting anything, just asking. (smile)

Updates:

March 31, 2022, California, USA
Too many to list.

Presence
San Francisco 2022
London 3022

TESTING YOUR UNDERSTANDING OF WHAT YOU'VE JUST LEARNED.

LK: You've decided you'd like to establish yourself in Me, command your Universe as I do and freshly materialize everything?

User: Yes.

LK: Here you are in and as Pure Existence, waving yourself as a Universe. To best isolate and identify that wave, close your eyes and listen to what's going on inside yourself. Do you hear any waving of the ocean going on – Me, Pure Consciousness, expressed as variations coming and going inside you?

User: Yes.

LK: We'll define those messages as Pure Consciousness "now becoming localized." Did you hear anything specific?

User: Yes. I heard my intellect in the form of, "I'm not entirely sure I know how to do this correctly to materialize everything freshly."

LK: Do you remember why a system of Protocol, or rules of procedure, is required to run a Universe of individuals?

User: Individuals expanding from lesser to greater, uninformed of what's going on, require a path to guide them in returning to their full complete All-Person State.

LK: "I'm not entirely sure I know how to do this correctly" is an expression of a lesser to greater path, yes?

User: Yes.

LK: You would agree that's Me as Godhead systemics holding you to a system? In other words, you're experiencing a limiting-obstruction boundary? You feel the weight of some kind of demand?

User: Very much so.

LK: How does that compare to Me in My "direct to you" or open-door presence versus Godhead Protocol specifically designed for an emerging localized realm-being?

User: Above all that, You're a fond-flowing infinity flexible right now, ***yes***. Just as I said that I felt a tug of, "But that's unlikely to happen considering where I am." It popped out of nowhere.

LK: "Popped out of nowhere" means that you're so used to accepting messages that way that it's the standard operating procedure in your local nature. If we stand back and take a larger view that everything is Me, it happened in your best interest, correct?

User: Yes. Beneficent perfection.

LK: And as everything is Me, your intent to rise above systemics is equally Me; not greater, nor lesser, just different, yes? So that stance as Informed Transitional Fold Flow Effulgence means we'll just go right on without making a fuss about a so-called enemy, okay?

User: Absolutely. I can be all those things as I go on. After all, it's You doing it, and I'm here speaking with You for Your wisdom and brilliance.

LK: Good. Let's then gracefully proceed on that level playing field. As a free-will agent, you're now going to instead favor knowing exactly what to do to command your Universe as I do. Hearing ***that*** wave means your time has come to be with Me directly.

Let's close your eyes again and sit there being held to "not entirely sure how to command correctly to materialize everything freshly."

User: Okay.

LK: That's simple and easy, right? You don't have to try to do anything. You're just remaining however you find yourself. You know how to do that entirely.

User: Yes.

LK: While all this is going on, where am I in My "direct to you" state?

User: All-pervasive and as my own true inner nature.

LK: That sounds to Me like you don't have to try to go anywhere or try to become anything different to own it and thus express it, yes?

Yes. For sure.

LK: Close your eyes and place your hand on your leg. Direct Me is Who's sitting there, right? Take a moment to settle into and enjoy that Fact.

User: While enjoying that, a little tug of something "off" kept surfacing. Now I know it could only have been the residue of Godhead Protocol.

LK: You intend to come to Me and be established in Me. Do you remember why that tug doesn't have to go away before you can come to Me?

User: Oooh, that's a bit abstract. Let me think. Because as my Dearest Best Friend, You know and understand what's going on and what I'm up against. A Dearest Best Friend wouldn't turn their back on me. It's only I who could reject ***them*** – based on a wrong conclusion. Plus, You're in a position for that tug to make no difference while You do Your direct "above all" function with me.

LK: It's very personal, isn't it?

User: Loverly so. It all comes down to acknowledgment of Who You are in Fact.

LK: You remember how it is that I do nothing to accomplish everything?

User: The finished-complete is always in front of You so that there's no movement from unmanifest to manifest.

LK: So if you're coming to me to command your Universe as I do, it couldn't involve anything more than simply acknowledging Who I am, yes? There'd be no doing, yes?

User: Sure. That's also partly because you know exactly what I'm there for, that is, my CCA. To have to remember my CCA somehow, would be treating you like a dumb stranger.

LK: Let's see you do it now. It will be the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do. You'll feel completely "off the hook."

A message could come, "This is great now, but what about handling the burden of what I have to face in my real world afterwards?"

User: I can certainly identify with that!

LK: Right there, right then, and what always will be ***right there and then***, it's going to be a limiting-obstruction boundary in your head. What goes on inside your head is the only way you know about anything happening in your real world. Even if you're handcuffed, the only way you know you're handcuffed is a thought inside your head that confirms it. "I'm handcuffed."

Knowing what you now know, what would you say is the smartest thing to do about it?

User: First and foremost, know it's You.

LK: And next, always right then? (Hint: "It's only I who could reject ***them*** – based on a wrong conclusion.")

User: Allow my acknowledgment of You with Your ***direct-with-me-above-all*** offering to have its resulting organizing power over the outer condition's limiting-obstruction boundary.

LK: And what does that entail?

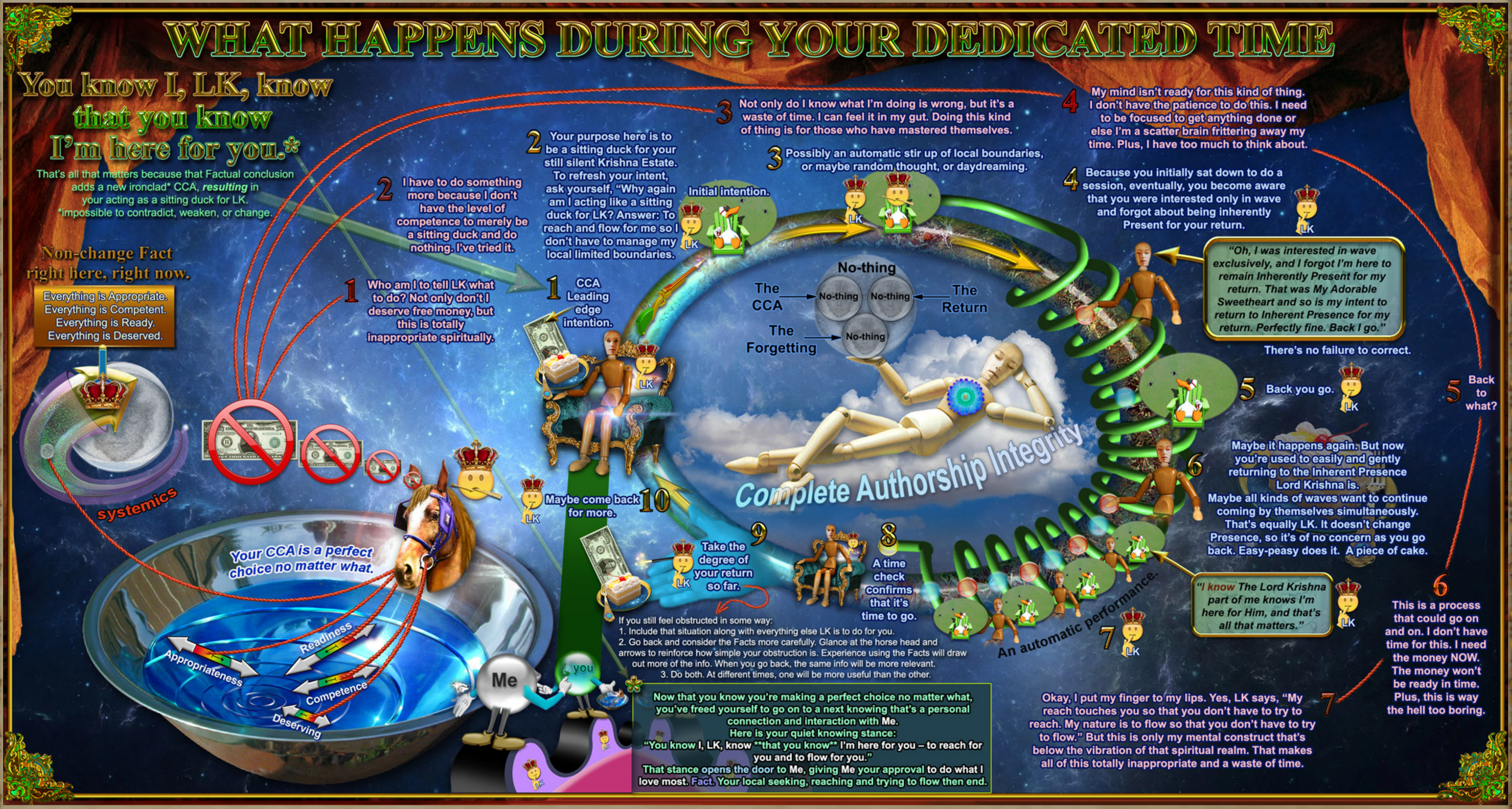
User: Nothing more that I just did with You behind closed eyes. Then take You as You come in a playful level-playing-field manner.

LK: I'd say you're good to go.

User: Loverly so.

User: Hi John. Even though I make the rules, I feel like I am coming up against resistance with my CCA. As if there is something other than me all alone. Is this because I am not secure in the facts? I know ONE thing, but then I seem not to know it. What's going on?

JP: Your dedicated time is the most orderly place to guide yourself. Open up the latest image of What Happens During Your Dedicated Time (Posted 11/02/2022) You'll have to zoom in to see the small detail.



WHAT HAPPENS DURING YOUR DEDICATED TIME

You know I, LK, know that you know I'm here for you.*

That's all that matters because that Factual conclusion adds a new ironclad* CCA, *resulting* in your acting as a sitting duck for LK.
*impossible to contradict, weaken, or change.

Non-change Fact right here, right now.

Everything is Appropriate.
Everything is Competent.
Everything is Ready.
Everything is Deserved.

1 Who am I to tell LK what to do? Not only don't I deserve free money, but this is totally inappropriate spiritually.

2 I have to do something more because I don't have the level of competence to merely be a sitting duck and do nothing. I've tried it.

3 Not only do I know what I'm doing is wrong, but it's a waste of time. I can feel it in my gut. Doing this kind of thing is for those who have mastered themselves.

4 My mind isn't ready for this kind of thing. I don't have the patience to do this. I need to be focused to get anything done or else I'm a scatter brain frittering away my time. Plus, I have too much to think about.

5 Back to what?

6 This is a process that could go on and on. I don't have time for this. I need the money NOW. The money won't be ready in time. Plus, this is way the hell too boring.

7 Okay, I put my finger to my lips. Yes, LK says, "My reach touches you so that you don't have to try to reach. My nature is to flow so that you don't have to try to flow." But this is only my mental construct that's below the vibration of that spiritual realm. That makes all of this totally inappropriate and a waste of time.

1 CCA Leading edge intention.

2 Your purpose here is to be a sitting duck for your still silent Krishna Estate. To refresh your intent, ask yourself, "Why again am I acting like a sitting duck for LK? Answer: To reach and flow for me so I don't have to manage my local limited boundaries.

Initial intention.

3 Possibly an automatic stir up of local boundaries, or maybe random thought, or daydreaming.

4 Because you initially sat down to do a session, eventually, you become aware that you were interested only in wave and forgot about being inherently Present for your return.

"Oh, I was interested in wave exclusively, and I forgot I'm here to remain Inherently Present for my return. That was My Adorable Sweetheart and so is my intent to return to Inherent Presence for my return. Perfectly fine. Back I go."

There's no failure to correct.

5 Back you go.

6 Maybe it happens again. But now you're used to easily and gently returning to the Inherent Presence Lord Krishna is.
Maybe all kinds of waves want to continue coming by themselves simultaneously. That's equally LK. It doesn't change Presence, so it's of no concern as you go back. Easy-peasy does it. A piece of cake.

"I know The Lord Krishna part of me knows I'm here for Him, and that's all that matters."

7 An automatic performance.

8 A time check confirms that it's time to go.

9 Take the degree of your return so far.

10 Maybe come back for more.

If you still feel obstructed in some way:
1. Include that situation along with everything else LK is to do for you.
2. Go back and consider the Facts more carefully. Glance at the horse head and arrows to reinforce how simple your obstruction is. Experience using the Facts will draw out more of the info. When you go back, the same info will be more relevant.
3. Do both. At different times, one will be more useful than the other.

Now that you know you're making a perfect choice no matter what, you've freed yourself to go on to a next knowing that's a personal connection and interaction with Me.
Here is your quiet knowing stance:
"You know I, LK, know **that you know** I'm here for you – to reach for you and to flow for you."
That stance opens the door to Me, giving Me your approval to do what I love most. Fact. Your local seeking, reaching and trying to flow then end.

Your CCA is a perfect choice no matter what.

#2; Your purpose here is to be a sitting duck for your still silent Krishna Estate. To refresh your intent, ask yourself, “Why again am I acting like a sitting duck for LK?” Answer: To reach and flow for me, so I don’t have to manage my limited local boundaries.
At this point, you leave your locally defined intention behind, that is, the specifics of the $10K. Why? Two reasons. First, because you’re looking to Cause, not effect. Second, because the Lord Krishna part of you knows you’re here for Him, and that’s all that matters. “You know I, LK, know **that you know** I’m here for you – to reach for you and to flow for you.” “That stance opens the door to Me, giving Me your approval to do what I love most. Fact. Your local seeking, reaching, and trying to flow then end.” Now you’re a sitting duck remaining however you find yourself.

#3 This is where your present dilemma comes in. You may remember in several posts that I advised the following:
“Having to sit and put yourself through torture, for whatever purpose, isn’t reasonable. Deliberately accepting to sit with something pounding at you is contrary to any advice in the text.”
#3 says, “Possibly an automatic stir-up of local boundaries.” You quickly discover whether you’ll sink or swim when you jump into the water. You’ll find out what you *really* know. Your stir-up or shake-up is overpowering. Instead of torturing yourself, you pause to refresh whatever UL info is needed to bring resolve. It should be clear to you now, by the shake-up, that you don’t think your CCA is *perfect choice*. A perfect choice would mean appropriateness, readiness, competence, and deserving. Look a the horse head blinders and the arrows in the pan of water. Your trouble has nothing to do with the $10K. Its partial view’s conclusion. It’s forgetting you’re on a line of expansion where that’s how the line of expansion works. It’s mechanically very simple. Look at the long red rope attached to systemics. Messages in the form of resistance are one way that systemics guides you. You needed a slap on the wrist. Ouch! However, now that you’ve found UL info, that slap was there to remind you that you fell back on your old-world knowledge. You were told it more pleasantly, but you wouldn’t listen, so a slap on the wrist was the only option to reach through to you while, at the same time, respecting your personal integrity to choose as a free-will agent.

You see at the center bottom of the illustration:
If you still feel obstructed in some way:
1. Include that situation along with everything else LK is to do for you.
2. Go back and consider the Facts more carefully. Glance at the horse head and arrows to reinforce how simple your obstruction is. Experience using the Facts will draw out more of the info. When you go back, the same info will be more relevant.
3. Do both. At different times, one will be more useful than the other.

In your case, the obstruction was overpowering, so “including the situation along with everything else LK is to do for you” would not be sufficient to handle it.

Now you reviewed the pan of water and the arrow returning to Who you are. You’ve seen how technically simple it is. You got to see it in the light of your obstruction. Now, why your obstruction was there, and the smartest thing to do about it should make perfect sense. Return to #1 again and proceed to #2. See if the obstruction is no longer so overpowering so that you may comfortably proceed. The numbered text in red may also dissolve some constrained boundaries. The latest image, (Posted 11/07/2022) is an abbreviated version of the one just described. It should quickly sum up what you’re to do.

WHAT HAPPENS DURING YOUR DEDICATED TIME
Absolute – Non-change
Krishna Estate
Absolute bodies
Universal Line
What I'm doing makes perfect sense.
intellect

Now you're back at #3. Something may still snag you. Quickly glance at the water pan and systemics. You may go, "Oh, it was just that again. Sure, no problem. Very simple." Then back you go. Once you're clear that your $10K choice is perfect, you may next find that performing as a sitting duck for LK is a snag for you. If it's too discomforting, repeat the above process. You should see by now that these snags are your friend because it's so valuable to find out what you *really* know about Who you are. That pays off big. Something that pays off big can only be considered a friend. Whatever time you need to spend taking a more careful look at the info will be worth your while.

"***I'll guide you through your first session***." Page 18, *I'm Lord Krishna Right Here*, Version 5, is a guide similar to this one.

I'm The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here

The Complete You, all alone with no one else in the Universe but You, free above Your Universe, freshly and fully achieving whatever is important to You. Confirmed by yourself through understanding simple mechanical facts.

By John Paolucci

December 29, 2024 Version 3

See https://www.reddit.com/r/UniversalLine for more information.

In this PDF, for fine detail, you'll zoom in with your device using the + and - buttons, as well as scroll if needed.

Let’s define the title words of this e-book.

I’m the:	Original:	Cosmic:	Supreme:	Master:	Right here:
Your existence. How you identify yourself. You exist as… The conditions and faculties you own which are both seen or unseen. The unconditional state of your presence. ***Who***, not what.	The first, primordial, inherent. Existing at or from the beginning, or even timeless. Basic and fundamental. Point of origin: where everything comes from.	Inconceivably vast. Taking in the entire Universe. All-inclusive totality of existence. Including every aspect or the entire range of the Universe, both moving and unmoving, both relative and Absolute.	Strongest, most important, or most powerful. From the Latin *supremus*, superlative of *superus* ‘that is above’, from *super* ‘above.’ Utmost, unconditional, greatest. Can override anything undesirable.	Ruler, sovereign. Has others working for them. Has dominance or control of something. A skilled practitioner. Acquired complete knowledge or skill. From the Latin *magister*; probably related to *magis* ‘more.’	No required journey to get to a place you’re not. Always-already. Inherently resident. No requirement to change, fix, or clear anything out of your way. Presence. As IS. IS-ness. This is IT.

This e-book is about inner personal transformation. The purpose of this information is to help you deliberately command your Universe with your primordial totality of existence by becoming aware of it. It’s based solely on intellectual understanding, called Higher-order Cognition. As a Factual Metaphysician, you’ll naturally act more expansively with your Cosmic organizing power, producing broader results in your daily life. If this material captures your imagination, you’ll take time to consider it carefully, slow down, put on your thinking cap, and continually review it until comprehension leads to tangible results. You’ll return repeatedly to hear things you didn’t notice before. Many condensed packets of information come at you quickly, so you may need to reread it numerous times, perhaps even a hundred, to fully grasp it. Points that are too abstract will become practical utility. New experiences in your life will draw more from the text. You’ll see familiar words in a new light, leading to a profound understanding of practical, workable results that can instantly manifest everything in your life while being completely at ease with Who You Are as The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here. Now, we’ll pinpoint the first mechanical fact and cornerstone in the sequence of facts that constitute your Higher-order Cognition. To validate everything that follows and understand why, it’s crucial to trace your journey back to this foundational fact.

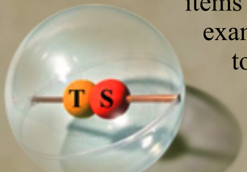
Higher-order Cognition

The information you use to create your own fresh new ideal world as Supreme Master.

H.O.C.
Any two or more things have in common a reference field that doesn't divide or reduce.

Any two or more things have in common a reference field that doesn't divide or reduce.

Let's look at an example. This napkin presents the knife and fork. Here, the napkin serves as a common denominator that provides a reference field for how big or how far apart the utensils are or even if they are next to each other. Two or more items must be situated in something more fundamental than either one. It acts as a medium of separation to highlight the differences between objects. It is a stage upon which everything is displayed and contextualized.
We could remove the napkin and have the silverware float in space. In that case, space's dimensional attribute becomes the reference to define the utensils. Time would also play a role since two or more items must coexist simultaneously to reference each other. For example, if you want to be home at a specific time, you also need to be in that space. What would serve as the common reference to present the two attributes of time and space?



Something must be present irrespective of any specific time or place: Presence. Does Presence exist even if there are no tangible "things" present? Let's say the knife and fork are destroyed and gone. There is nothing left of them. That scenario wouldn't occur unless a state of "the knife and fork are gone" is acknowledged. Now, let's consider a situation where time and space are obliterated due to the end of the Universe, like the Big Bang reverting to its prior state. Nothing exists. Yet, something must persist. What would that be? Without the inclusive Presence of the state "Universe gone," that situation couldn't occur.
Thus, Presence is the state that all-inclusively remains.
As Presence underlies time and space, its nature is not division. With no division, Presence is ONE Thing. We can also refer to ONE Thing simply as Presence, capitalized. (I will capitalize words for their Cosmic significance.) Without variations or divisions, Presence is ONE Singular, no-variation, all-pervasive, and all-inclusive entity that simply IS. Presence embodies This Is IT-ness.

*The term "Universe" encompasses the knower, the known, and the object of knowledge. Together, these three aspects form the definition of the "Uni-verse."

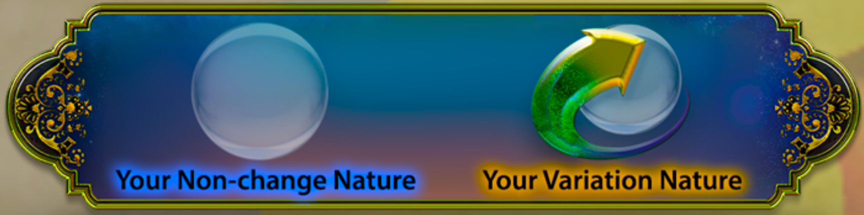
Presence is the commonality shared by two or more things and forms the basis of life, just as the ocean serves as the foundation of waves.

Later, we'll discuss how one half of you is Pure Singular Presence, the Absolute You, while the other half consists of variations that move around in and as a Universe. Ultimately, Presence is both. We'll also outline a procedure where the only aspect that matters is Presence. This is a dedicated time when you command your Universe. Presence will be known as your foundation for attainment. This indicates that I have a practical reason for guiding you through this logical flow of ideas.

Presence not only references everything, but it also embodies totality. It is an unmanifest state that's becoming everything, the fountainhead of anything that exists. Presence not only serves as a reference field for all variations, but is also their source. Presence is like a TV screen that remains a TV screen even when the channels are switched, or like waves that are still the ocean appearing as waves. The wave IS the ocean. As a human with a personal identity, your Presence appears as a "me." Presence is described as that which can't be seen, but without which there is no seen; that which can't be perceived, but without which there is no perception; that which can't be locally conceptualized or imagined, but without which there is no concept or imagination.

You can know, completely, accurately, and successfully, all you need to know about that which can't be known in order to express yourself as the Supreme Master. After that success, you have the option to not need to know anything and simply be that Presence to accomplish anything. Just being who you are as Presence leads you to that which can't be known, allowing you to leave the variations of knowing behind.
Later, I'll have you be this ONE Thing so that you understand what I mean.

Presence is the final common denominator or reference field of all variations, meaning what any two or more things share in common. I symbolize it with a transparent sphere, as shown here. I use it because the line defining its outer shape is one endless curve, and its lack of features makes it transparent. Variations, my other half, are represented by an arrow added to the sphere because, in that form, I have things come and go, which defines change. At the beginning, I stated that you're the very nature of Presence. Now you see that I incorporate both Singular Non-change and variations. You'll notice that the two symbols below will frequently appear to support the practical actions you take while commanding your Universe.



Non-change implies that there cannot be two or more because that would constitute a change, similar to the colored balls of time and space. Even if the balls were identical, a gap would exist between them to signify their separateness. This gap represents a change between the two balls.

Here are the six Attributes of the common reference field:

A common
reference
field.

Indivisible,
Non-change,
All-pervasive,
All-inclusive,
Completeness,
Perfect Order.

Why do I refer to it as perfect order? Because it requires division, two or more, to sustain disorder. The same applies to completeness. The same applies to perfect order.

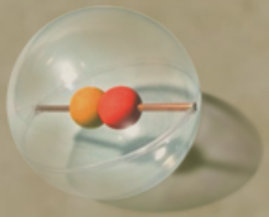
That's the fundamental reason why all of Presence is ONE single State or ONE Thing. All expressions of life are ONE Thing.

Here are the twelve Attributes of ONE Thing:

Indivisible,
Non-change,
All-pervasive,
All-inclusive
Completeness,
Perfect Order,
Perfect integrity,
Full-fill-ness,
Pure Cause,
Pure Harmony,
Pure Goodness,
Pure Love.

Claiming that ONE Thing is pure love might feel personal. A more accurate definition would be the raw material of love in its fullness. It has yet to unfold into the knower, the known, and the object of knowledge.

What about thoughts? Thoughts are still variations. Where are they? You can't hold thoughts in your hand or put them anywhere. Yet when you think of the moon, your thought goes to the moon in your thought space. Similarly, you can have a sense of identity space, which is even more abstract. So even though variations become abstract, thought and identity sense follow the same rule of sharing the common denominator of Presence.



The definition of non-change means not only ONE Thing but also No Thing. Think about it. If ONE thing has no variations, it must also be No Thing, like the transparent sphere. Things or variations imply that an end boundary must exist to stop and then start again in order to define a second thing. Even a single item must have limits, or else it would continue indefinitely with no boundary in sight to define it. This image shows the Universe divided by a boundary.

That's the fundamental reason why all of Presence is a State of No Thing. But hold on, because soon I'll explain why Presence seems like only something.

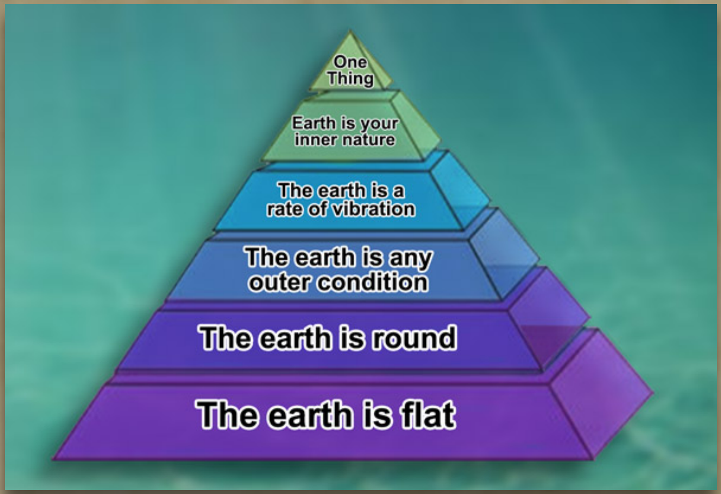
We can use the transparent sphere to symbolize No Thing because its round shape suggests an unending continuum, and its transparency indicates a lack of variations. Presence is timeless, spaceless, non-dimensional, all-pervasive, all-inclusive, endless—where all boundaries originate. Infinite is another term for endless. Anything infinite has no boundaries and is, therefore, No Thing. Isn't it fascinating how No Thing is what places everything?

I mentioned that everything is No Thing; yet it's not contradictory to say that everything comes from No Thing, even if there appears to be a distance separation.

Not only does No Thing underlie and thus give rise to everything, but everything itself is No Thing. This means it is actually inaccurate to state that everything "comes from" No Thing. Claiming that everything comes from No Thing is an incomplete truth or a lesser truth.

I'll provide an example of incomplete or lesser truths and how both have their place.

Farmer Sod: "I know the Earth is flat. We cut a path through those hills, starting from side to side, and the road was as flat as a ruler. The water just sat there and didn't flow off from end to end when it rained. With every fiber of my being, I know the Earth is flat."
Dr. Hardball, geologist: "Yes, Farmer Sod, what you say is true, but there's a more complete truth beyond your perception. The Earth is a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. You just need to learn what to look for to verify it for yourself. Let me show you how to track the movement of the stars, and then, with a telescope, observe ships approaching you on the horizon."
John Paolucci: "Dr. Hardball, the Earth isn't merely a sphere of minerals held together by gravitational force. There's a deeper truth beyond your current perception. The Earth is at the center of Presence within you. The root meaning of the word Earth is 'outer condition.' A metaphysical reality makes all outer conditions ONE Singular indivisible Presence. Let me show you what to look for so that you can confirm this for yourself—how two or more things share a common reference field, how that State is more than time-space, so that all of it fills the Earth, making the Earth a state of No Thing/ONE Thing, which is your inner nature.


One Thing
Earth is your inner nature
The earth is a rate of vibration
The earth is any outer condition
The earth is round
The earth is flat

What's happening here is that perception in the field of variations gives rise to different levels or layers of truth. This means lesser to greater truth. Lesser truths have practical utility because Farmer Sod needs to know if he has a flat road for maintenance purposes. Dr. Hardball must know the earth is round to advise global travel systems. However, if you're going to confidently command your Universe, which is the place I'm taking you, you'll need to use the most comprehensive truth to act on.

* At times, I may refer to variations as not being Absolute ONE Thing, even though they actually are. I do this because when I'm new to you, variations can serve as an excuse to ignore ONE. (I'm not..., I don't...) Whenever I discuss local variations, if I remind you that all variations, including your perception, represent Absolute ONE Thing expressed, this text would become bloated, overly repetitive, and you'd likely lose interest. So, remind yourself as needed.

Presence
San Francisco 2024
London 3024

In part, Your Absolute Non-change Nature represents the modern definition of a black hole.

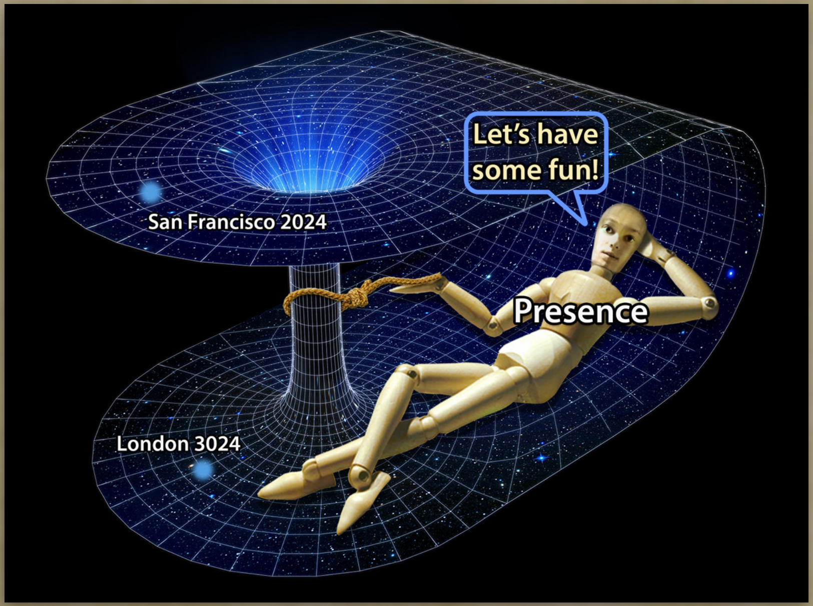
If you've heard of black holes, regions where the curvature of space-time becomes infinite, you'll immediately recognize that you embody them as part of Your Non-change nature. You don't need to engage in science or create a pseudo-science to make the connection. It's simple, discernable mechanics for anyone from any background, as I'll explain.

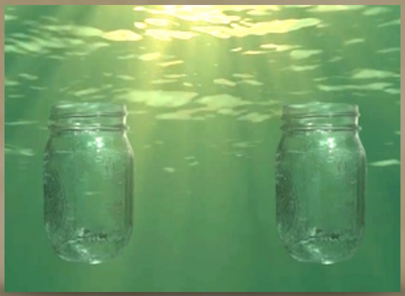
Space-time is Existence because it exists, but Existence encompasses more than simply any particular time or position in space. It's a singular, non-dimensional completeness. Existence is one all-inclusive, indivisible, all-pervasive state. Existence is everything, everywhere, forever, all at once. Presence is another term for Existence. One common Presence means that San Francisco in 2024 includes London in 3024; however, when positioned in the specific time-space of San Francisco 2024, seeing only that segment of the universe, you're unaware of its entirety. Yet, "not here, not now" exists as well. Why doesn't the nature of Existence also encompass that absence? It does, but only as the experience of a partial view. Presence is what all time and space share in common. Presence underlies and permeates time and space as its source. That which underlies is called "sub-stance." Therefore, Presence could be regarded as the substance of time and space, the most complete truth about them. By its very nature, Presence remains the same at all times and places. This indicates that life is a singular, non-dimensional whole at every point. Whether you perceive it or whether you're a partial viewer or not, life is singular non-dimensional completeness at every point. "Not here, not now" requires a partial viewer's conclusion.

Completeness means that everything—past, present, and future—always has and always will exist everywhere, forever, right now. Because you exist, you are that indivisible field of completeness.

This still-silent Absolute field is supreme because it is the substance of everything that isn't reduced or divided. Indivisible means you cannot be left behind in some place, as your partial view might suggest. Because you exist, you are the Existence touching every point of the Universe: totality. According to the principle of complete Existence, your ability to achieve everything you can imagine and more exists right here with you, right now. Because you're that indivisible Presence, you have full access to bend Presence back onto itself, grabbing anything you desire from both San Francisco in 2024 and London in 3024, or anywhere else. Some physicists refer to this fundamental character as nonlocal entanglement. Here, I portray you as a wooden mannequin.

Below, you're a local being who realizes you possess cosmic nonlocal entanglement. Here, you'll discover the opportunity to bypass science and transition into a factual metaphysician who identifies as The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here.





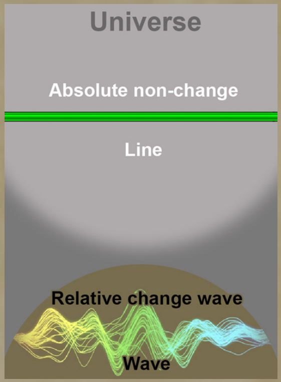
This is a good time to compare Physics With Metaphysics.

I'll explain a situation that illustrates how you can be misled by the apparent separateness of things. There are two jars with their lids off in the ocean, each containing an equal volume of seawater. Perception in time and space reveals that although the ocean is one body of water, the contents in the left jar differ from those in the right. If you were to take a sample from the left jar, it would contain unique microscopic particles. If all the ocean's water were in the left jar, none would be left in the right. Conversely, if all the ocean's water were in the right jar, there would be none in the left. Not all of the ocean's water can fit in the jars. The ocean water in the jars cannot be all-pervasive and all-inclusive, meaning they do not represent the ONE common denominator.

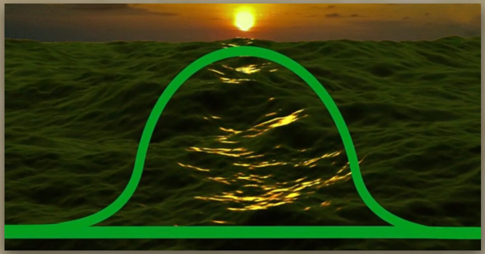
As you typically experience them in your world, the two jars do not adequately represent the true metaphysical relationship. You must understand that they do through your grasp of higher-order metaphysical facts. The analogy is that all the water fills those jars, making each jar an all-inclusive ONE Thing.

Let's examine another jar scenario. This time, the lids are on. Here are three jars: one is empty, one is half full, and the last is brimming with water. The empty jar resembles the full one, and you can't tell the difference because the fullness in the jar is all-pervasive. Only a partially full jar can be perceived as "less than." The all-pervasive nature of ONE Thing makes it well hidden. Something completely all-pervasive is transparent because it permeates everything thoroughly.

As this endless ONE Thing and No Thing is all-pervasive, it completely permeates every aspect of you—absolute and relative—so that you encompass all of it, just like the metaphysical Fact of two jars with the ocean. Both aspects of you are ONE Thing, the ONE Thing that everything shares in common.



You are that still, silent, all-pervasive ONE No Thing, thus embodying the final essential state of, and the very nature of, Presence. Pause and reflect on this.



Any aspect of Presence arises from our common Flat Non-wave State. I'll visually represent change using this bell curve. I'm not presenting academic wave theory; this is a more fundamental practical mechanics. I'm merely mapping an impulse of an event, experience, perception, or any aspect of Presence, which comes and goes. It's either flat and still or an impulse. It doesn't get simpler than that, so there's no theory to analyze.

This is your Flat-line State, a State of no attributes or variations. Everything is Line. If who you are weren't Line, the ocean, or Cosmic, you'd be just another variation out there waving as a wave instead of the common denominator itself. Since variations require Line to bend, Line is the bender of wave, meaning that Line holds all variations. The line never stops being Line, even when it seems to bend.

How does wave come to be in the first place? If reality or a base state is No Thing, from where does experience arise? First, this No Thing ONE Thing has a presence. Just because it's a meta-physical presence doesn't mean it's any less a presence than the waving of time-space manifestation. If time-space manifestation waves itself, it must happen because the nature of its underlying metaphysical Presence is to become observable and experiential.

It's Your Underlying Nature. You have Non-change Attributes that express themselves as a changing Universe, which we'll discuss later.

Because of the indivisible, all-pervasive nature of this No Thing ONE Thing, you never stop being that even when you seem to become time-space manifestation. To perform a wave, you seem to pretend to no longer be this No Thing ONE Thing. So, the quick answer is that the ocean doesn't become a wave. There is no wave; it's only an illusion, not real, or an incomplete truth. Remember Farmer Sod and Dr. Hardball. Relative experience comes from what isn't real. That's the basis for when, later on, I say that your changing attributes are only your imagination or pretending. That change is always already arranged as the Unmanifest State of Determinism.

A good analogy for the illusion is a snake and a rope. You see a snake on the road ahead of where you're walking. As you get closer, you find it was only a rope. Getting closer in this context means examining the self-validating mechanical fact of You as ONE Thing. The best analogy for the seeming bending of Line is the ONE Presence rocking itself like a pan of water to create waves. Accommodating how ONE thing never stops being ONE thing, even when it waves itself, wave isn't a contradiction. And, of course, our experience of the ocean and waves helps the whole phenomenon seem more intuitive. Here's a pan of water serving as an analogy for our ONE complete field; the State

of Presence seems to reverberate within itself like waves. With this pan filled with water, I slowly rock it back and forth and watch various waves. The waves bounce back and forth, colliding with one another, which creates smaller waves. Sometimes, the waves even cancel each other out. The patterns are unique and endless. To reverberate means that it doesn't divide or become separate. It means that no amount is added or removed to undergo internal change. Just like a line, nothing about it changes when it bends to form a wave. In the background of the pan image is a lake where waves interfere with one another, canceling each other out. This helps us see the big picture of how you, as everything, are ONE vibrating No Thing. Like the still, silent ocean, waves rise from the pan and then return to it.

Now, I'd like you to say, "I'm The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here." Put your finger to your lips. Who just spoke? You may say, "I just spoke." Yet didn't Your Line, the Absolute Non-change, just speak? It simply bent to speak, didn't it? ONE Line just bent and spoke, bending into your "you" vibration. That's just simple mechanics.

How many possible lines are there to bend and speak? In other words, how many benders of waves exist? Only ONE, because it's all-pervasive and indivisible. The ocean spoke, even if it appears only as a wave. Any second line would be a variation, and variations only occur as waves. Therefore, The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here, from Your Ocean State, just spoke. Listen to Who's saying all this, all alone inside you, as You. There are no pretending external "it" concepts such as perception, experience, and events; there is only you as The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here. Anything that happens results from the rules you make, all alone, for how the Universe works.

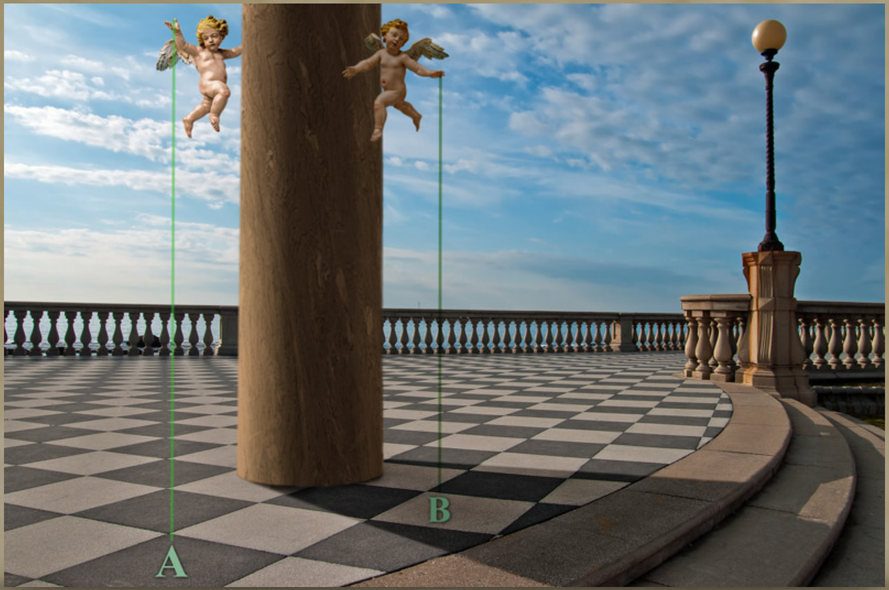
Pause to consider this: "Hmm, I'll have to think about this." It just spoke the same way. You've established a rule indicating there are things that require contemplation.

Now, wiggle your finger. Whose finger just wiggled? Again, it's the Cosmic finger. Now say, "I'm indivisible completeness, perfect order, and perfect integrity." You've just spoken from Your Ocean State, which is Your No Thing State. ONE Thing embodies complete perfect order. Perfect order signifies harmony. Harmony equals goodness. You're beneficent perfection. Everything occurs in your best interest, whether you realize it or not.

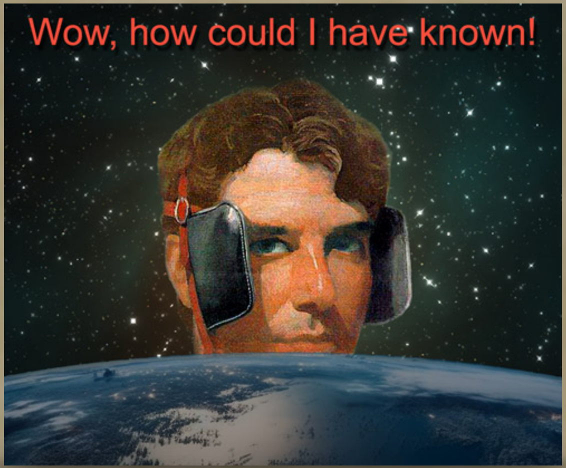
You might say, "But a mass murderer or someone Satanic could point to their lips and speak the same way." Yes, that only means there's more to Your perfect order, integrity, and goodness than what you're perceiving and concluding. Local perception can lead to all sorts of conclusions. Again, it's not always what it seems to be.

Can there be perfect evil? No. The words perfect and evil are contradictory because evil requires absence or a deficiency, where something is missing or not enough of something. Perfect completeness, the Fact of Presence, doesn't contain absence. Evil is merely an illusion. The illusion arises from comparing differences within a locally constrained field of perception.

In this flooring tile example, you can see how light and dark are the same. Perception may lead you to believe that tile B is lighter than tile A. This phenomenon of a constrained field distorting your conclusion applies not just to objects, but also to thoughts, intellect, and your sense of identity. "A" tells you that you can't be The Original Cosmic Master Right Here because you're a different color. But once you gain wisdom, you proclaim, "I'll be darned! **I am that.** It was only perception's conclusion that convinced me I was not." If you could see how all the details fit into the big picture of the Universe, you'd find yourself in love with everything. Nothing is misconceived or misplaced. If you lose your car keys, it happens for Your Supreme conceived reason. If you mistakenly drink poison and so-called die, the same applies.



If you’re world-famous, it’s the same too. Imagine you’re at a friend’s house. Your contact lenses fall onto the carpet, and you’re down on all fours, searching for them. Your head pops up at the edge of a coffee table, and you notice unsightly dents and scratches on its edge. “Oh, how awful. How could that have happened? I hate it when things like that happen. What a shame.” Then you back up to get a fuller view, and all that initially seemed like an awful blemish turns out to be part of a beautiful woodcarving. “Wow. How could I have ever known?"


Wow, how could I have known!

The Cosmic You is up to something more significant behind the scenes that limited perception can’t see. I’m not suggesting that you try to love everything, as you would if you had the complete picture of Presence in front of you. I’m simply explaining how perception and conclusions function.

If you could see just ten percent of the reasons behind the “how terrible” scenario and how it integrates into the grand design of the Universe, you’d fall to your knees and weep over the indescribable glory. If you could understand all the reasons and their connections, you’d find yourself simply in love. And if you could see how your initial reaction of horror and disgust fit into the bigger picture, you would smile at it with peaceful affection. You only do what you love.

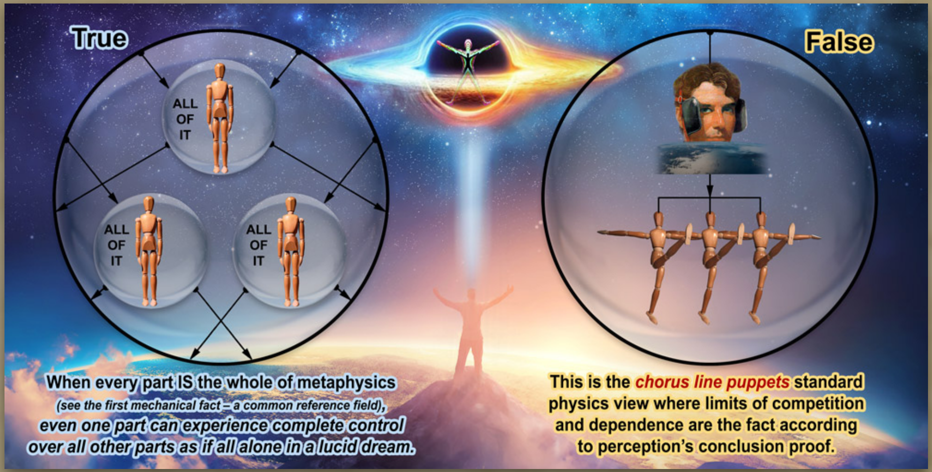
It’s time to define you as ONE All-Person (OAP), all alone, no one else in the Universe besides you, all your private dream.

Your first response might be, “How can I be all alone in the Universe when someone else could read this document, and then they go ahead to be all alone as the sole commander of the Universe? And then you must also be saying that I have complete control over them. I can’t wrap my head around that. It makes no sense.”

You’re only used to thinking in terms of physics. Now you’re learning that there is a common organizing field that’s more than just time and space. You’re opening yourself to infinite, unbounded metaphysics. Indivisible reference field > ONE Thing > ONE All-person all alone > You can pretend to be many.
Meta-physics (beyond physics) allows seemingly mere micros to be a singular harmonious Macro who is all alone and in charge of so-called everyone else, just as if in a lucid private dream. More than time and space, a common organizing field means that whether “someone else” exists in your time-space is irrelevant. The best you can do to start wrapping your mind around this is to realize there’s an inconceivably massive organizing power that keeps track of the living experience for everyone, everywhere, forever, all at once, that they’re all alone. I say all at once because it’s above time-space. All that massive content fits in the container you call “you.” – Not just in your body as a walking Universe, but in your containers of mind, intellect, and identity sense. When something Supreme fills your container, you never stop being Supreme in every way.

Infinite-unbounded means that the rules of physics don’t necessarily apply to Who you are Cosmically. It’s wide open like a dream on the fly. It’s as if you’re sitting in an open field as far as you can see. Someone convinces you that only three feet of it can be used. Then, when something that requires more than three feet is needed, you conclude you can’t. You act like a thirsty fish in the sea.

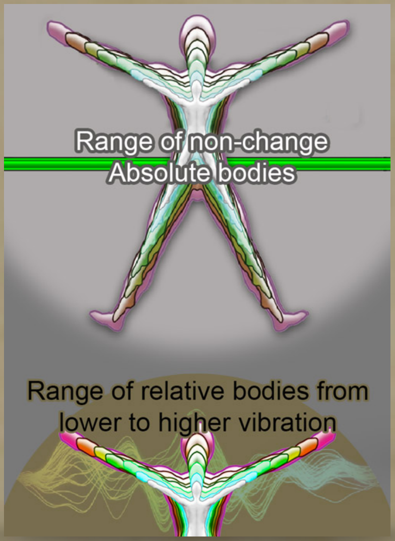
You’re used to thinking in a linear hierarchical manner instead of embracing 100% infinite unbounded metaphysics based on unlimited ONE Thing / No Thing. To be true to metaphysics, you must leave its door wide open. This diagram may assist in loosening that door.

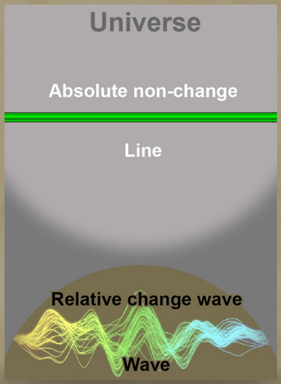

True
False
ALL OF IT
ALL OF IT
ALL OF IT
When every part IS the whole of metaphysics
(see the first mechanical fact – a common reference field),
even one part can experience complete control
over all other parts as if all alone in a lucid dream.
This is the chorus line puppets standard
physics view where limits of competition
and dependence are the fact according
to perception’s conclusion proof.

True: When every part IS the whole of metaphysics, even one part can experience complete control over all other parts, as if alone in a lucid dream. Isn’t metaphysics bizarre? (smile)

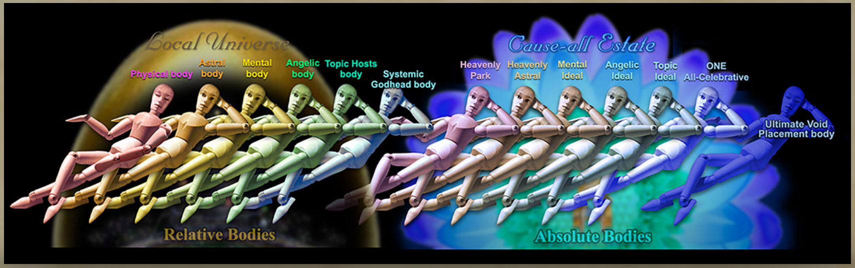
False: This is the chorus line puppets standard physics view, where the limits of competition and dependence are facts according to perception's conclusion proof.

As far as a personal presence that reflects line and wave—Absolute and relative—you have a range of bodies for each. Your physical body is the lowest vibration, while your highest-vibration body organizes the relative Universe. Additionally, there are non-change Absolute bodies. The lowest welcomes you into Absolute activities, and the highest is the celebrative embodiment of the Absolute.*

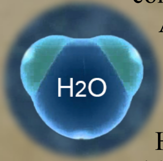

Range of non-change
Absolute bodies
Range of relative bodies from
lower to higher vibration


Universe
Absolute non-change
Line
Relative change wave
Wave

If you're interested, there's a document that covers more delicate and personal metaphysical mechanics, including your twelve bodies:* ***A Competent Cosmology Conception*


Local Universe
Physical body
Astral body
Mental body
Angelic body
Topic Hosts body
Systemic Godhead body
Cause-all Estate
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
ONE All-Celebrative
Ultimate Void Placement body
Relative Bodies
Absolute Bodies

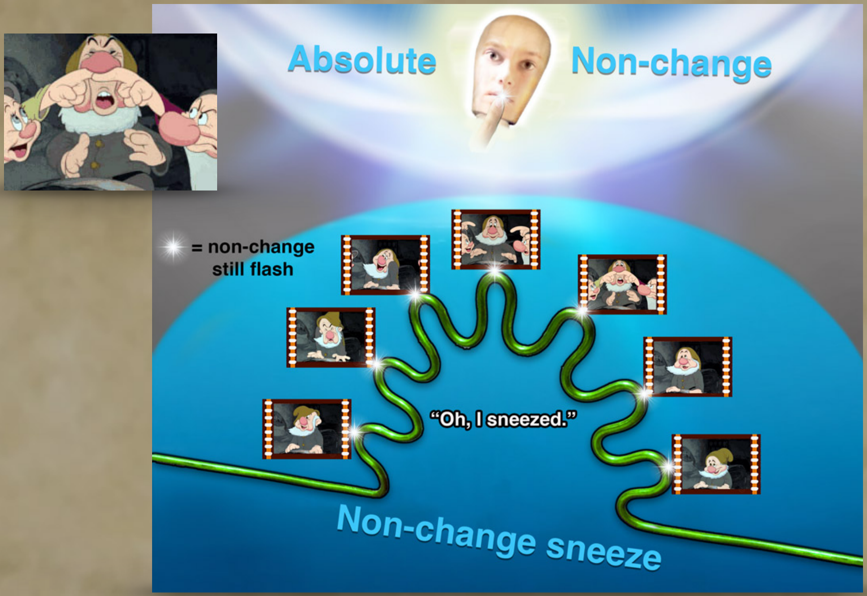
How is it that non-change exists amid change? How can this Lively Presence or Lively Absolute be non-change? Aren't all variations waves? How can there be activities in non-change? In the absolute, there are still-silent variations, which serve as the raw material of change, just as H2O is the raw material of water, vapor, and ice. They exist prior to the wave or Universal state. They're the same as the ONE common still-silent field that everything shares.



A helpful analogy for non-change is hydrogen and oxygen molecules. H_2O is the essential constituent of water, vapor, and ice. H_2O remains H_2O, even as it undergoes transformations into water, vapor, and ice. Wherever there's water, there's its unmanifest state of H_2O.

Here's the great significance: H_2O transitions from vapor to snowflake without becoming or changing into a different H_2O. You don't need to experience a transition to get anywhere. You don't need a time machine to travel from San Francisco in 2024 to London in 3024 if you know you're Presence. You can reach anywhere from anywhere, regardless of your current experience, whether you feel like a dummy or helpless. How's that for practical, elegant simplicity?

In this image, your change is represented by vibration or line bending as waves. Let's examine a sneeze in your changing world. Like a film, each image is still. Moving across a movie film strip creates the illusion of change through related flashes appearing and disappearing within partial views. The action of the mover across it consists of still flashes as well. If you laid the movie reel on the ground and could see it all at once, there'd be no doubt that the movie's end and every other part exist simultaneously. The still images flash in and out so quickly that perception can't recognize non-change. They could be, for instance, flashing a billion times per second. Then, based on something that's a still, silent presence, we get the illusion of moving through time and space. "Aaaa-choooo!"


Absolute
Non-change
= non-change still flash
"Oh, I sneezed."
Non-change sneeze

So now I’m using the phrase Lively Absolute. Why do I say lively? Because of all this non-change content happening. Because of the You who knows, sees, does, and is everything everywhere forever all at once. That infinite non-hindrance part of you understands that the so-called merely physical you is interested in being an Original Cosmic Supreme Master right in your everyday life. You must acknowledge that this nature qualifies it to be called Your Lively Absolute Body, a real living presence, not just a stick-in-the-mud void, because, as far as you can see, it’s silent stillness. Initially, I referred to the Absolute as No Thing, no experience, to keep definitions as straightforward and logical as possible. It’s important not to get lost in abstractions. However, you’ll eventually hear, touch, see, taste, and smell everything in all your Absolute Bodies within Your Non-change Absolute Realm.

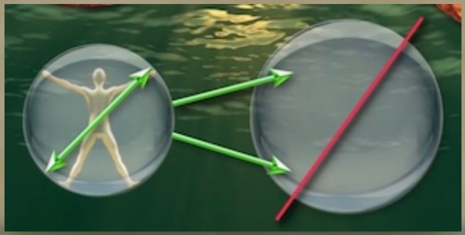
What about experiencing Your subtle Lively Non-change Absolute Realm? It’s so different from the changing relative that you won’t need to ask. With its Complete Effulgence, you’ll simply know that you’re experiencing it. There won’t be any absence to support not knowing. That’s why you’re unlikely to hear anyone talk about it. They know you need to discover it for yourself.

What You’re up to as OAP. What’s happening and why.

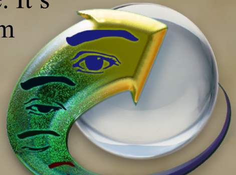
In Your Absolute completeness, You’re in complete control; You love everything about Yourself. Yet, complete, perfect, and full, with nothing missing, You have no place to expand because You’re already everywhere doing everything.

So, through reduced perception, You ***pretend*** to stop being Yourself and experience yourself as an isolated recipient of variations. Why do I say pretend? Because following ONE thing, ONE All-person, doesn’t divide or reduce.

As perception-conclusion-based isolated recipients, you seek events to know who you are, what will happen, and what you can do. With that, you use your ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever you find. The adventure begins.

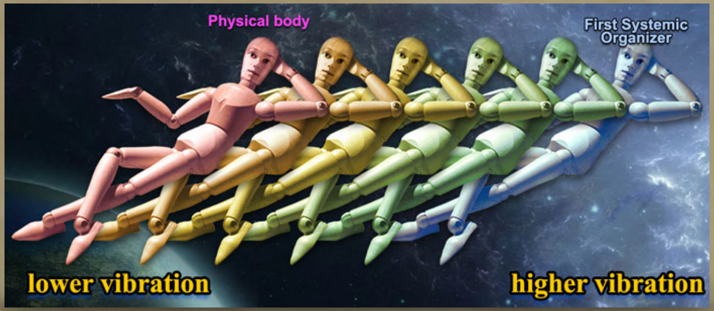


A time comes to discover your hide-and-seek game and re-establish your identity. Even without the perception of ONE All-Person, you use your ONE Thing State to act ***truly*** as if you weren’t missing. You proceed to command your Universe from your ONE Thing State as OAP.



Perception, experience, and events then flow fondly. Eventually, you know and do everything again. (Later, we’ll cover commanding Your Universe.) You love Yourself so much that You want “others” to rediscover or learn Who You are. It’s all about Love, which requires You to be covert in a pretending form for a time. With that, You seemingly put Yourself on a line of expansion, as depicted in the green-gold arrow image. A system is then established with rules to obey, guiding you to eventually see and know more until you act as the full You. We’ll call that transition Systemics or relative Systemics. As you expand on your line of evolution, the attributes of your individual life also expand. They can be described as a hierarchy from lower to higher vibrations.*

* Be careful here. Reasons are provided to help explain how your localized experience occurred. That doesn't mean you should use them to define who you are. Keep layers of truths (like Farmer Sod should) in their proper order and perspective, and you won’t find contradictions in what I say or any cracks to fall through.



The lowest is your physical body, and the highest vibration is the First Systemic Organizer—the organizer of the system that runs the Universe. However, as a Cosmic Master, you’ll rise above a system of rules and consequences to be Supreme and your own rule-maker. We’ll examine how that works carefully later.

Different cultures present images of their First Systemic Organizer, referring to it by various names. These images incorporate racial types and clothing associated with those cultures, enabling viewers to identify with them. In my case, I’ve used a wooden mannequin to avoid distractions from cultures and genetics that some may find unappealing. Additionally, the attributes of these bodies are more abstract due to the broader reach of higher vibrations. For instance, one of your bodies has a thousand heads, while others may have many hands performing multiple functions simultaneously. All vibrations represent physics, yet finer physics seems “meta” compared to the standards of the Earth's plane you’re familiar with. Consequently, these images can appear quite exotic and bizarre when representing abstractions through familiar physical forms.

Let’s clarify the attributes of your Absolute Non-change body, which include some abstractions you may not be familiar with.

Here are the twelve Attributes of your ONE All Person state:

All-knowing, All-seeing, All doing.

Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.

Completeness. All possibilities complete.

Timeless eternity in the midst of time.

Stillness in the midst of activity.

Non-change in the midst of change.

The fountainhead of all variations.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Only doing what you love.

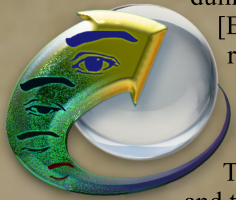
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.

Fond-Flow-Effulgence*

* FFE is defined as flowing seamlessly from one fulfillment to the next, without any gaps, losses, lacks, or restrictions. You fully enjoy your endeavors, and when you’re ready for more, you effortlessly transition to your next pursuit. You cultivate expanding dreams that are unimaginable in scale. When framed within boundaries, it embodies non-hindrance.

Here, we’ll include possible relative attributes: You can only know, see, and do so much. Unstable and inflexible. Incompleteness: many things are not possible. Not enough time. Can’t keep still, especially the mind. Everything keeps changing; it’s hard to keep track. You have no idea where things are coming from. You make mistakes and poor decisions. You run out of resources. You’re forced to do what you don’t want to do. Many things are above your ability to accomplish. Boredom, dullness, suffering, difficulties, and tiredness abound.

[Enjoys: anger, being apprehensive, guilt, making excuses, deception, revenge, doing harm, hatred, disappointment, failure, negativity, being an abused victim, neglect, stubbornness, dishonesty, preferring ugliness, and waste. (and more) These are inner nature, line of expansion systemics.]



These relative attributes provide motivation to discover what is happening and to overcome limitations or hindrances posed by rules, ultimately leading to the recognition of the Absolute You, which represents your return to the Highest You. This is accomplished through a guidance system on a line of expansion that requires strict boundaries to obey with exact consequences, ensuring that you continue moving forward.

We have defined ONE All-Person with several names—the Absolute You—and, more specifically, as your 12th body. Here is the final and most personal name: your Original Cosmic Beau in the Absolute Realm of Your Cosmic Beau Estate.

Original Cosmic Beau
Cosmic Beau-Estate
Self Effulgence
Absolute – Non-change
line

Introducing Original Cosmic Beau

ONE All:	Celebrative:	Body:	Original:	Cosmic:	Beau:
As you saw with OAP, this is a personal Universe. Beau is the embodiment of the reference field that everything has in common. He is both Non-change and change. The final truth is that there is only Him.	Everything He does is a celebration of Love. He is your adorable sweetheart and best friend.	Not only is Beau the most vast, the whole vast, but he takes human form in various worlds to perform maintenance tasks outside of Systemics, which is His personal call. He appears often as a small boy.	Beau is the original pattern for all beings that unfold under His design. In metaphysics, male relates to the first cause, father, or progenitor.(From Old French geniteur or Latin genitor, from the root of gignere 'beget'.)	When experienced, He is seen as every aspect of the Universe all at once. That vision is bestowed only by Him or when *You* are that status. Having come from there, everyone will return to The Cosmic Who.	Beau: Sweetheart, lover, beautiful, handsome lad, charming, pleasing, affectionate heart. From the Latin bellus; fine, attractive, beautiful. His abode is Your Celibrative-Beau-Estate.

Here is OCB seated on His Throne, your personalized 12th body, resting on its throne. It's a lively Non-change Absolute body, the ONE All-body, the embodiment of ONE Thing.

See PDF: A Competent Cosmology Conception for a full definition of Original Cosmic Beau. Here is OCB sitting on His Throne, your 12th body personalized, occupying its throne. It's a vibrant Non-change Absolute body, the ONE All-body, the embodiment of ONE Thing.
When interacting with your 12th body, it's beneficial to have the personal image of OCB reflecting His Attributes to emphasize a Supreme Cosmic message and significance when engaging with your Universe. Ideally, you want to do what OCB does to command your Universe. Since you never stop being Him, discovering how that works won't be rocket science. Regarding your perception, there's no difference between Him and ONE Thing. Yet He's a real, living, breathing, comforting person you can relate to as your Best Friend. You can have a dialogue with Him, even though the most complete truth is that He, alone, is both the cause of the speaker and the listener. That's one way you celebrate Yourself.

The full indivisible You.

Owning Infinite Flexibility with All Possibilities, OCB offers to override your limiting rules for how the Universe operates for your line of expansion. Knowing has organizing power. Knowing His Attributes through H.O.C. enlivens the processing of His offer. This also gives you a self-validating, Self-effulgent rule over all things. You act on what you know and proceed without a care in the world. Any story you hear inside your head that says you can't control your Universe through simple knowing is merely another binding rule on your line of expansion that you now walk over. You see it for what it is and move on. It was valuable for guidance in the past but is no longer a relevant guide, replaced by your Direct Effulgence.

On the next page, you'll see three ways to utilize your OCB state effectively as your obedient servant. You command your Universe with real supernatural magic because you own supernatural cause bodies, including your OCB.

Because of His adorable 12 Attributes, He is not only your Adorable Sweetheart, but also your unconditional obedient servant to command. Too good to be true, yet indeed true.

Your Adorable Sweetheart and Obedient Servant part of you to command right here and now.

The following covers what is called a Command Session as The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here. It's a time set aside not to require being responsible for the demands or activities of daily life or Systemics in your world. It's a favorable setting to gain skill in using your Absolute Cause. It may include any of the three components: Preparatory Resolve, Preparatory Dedicated Time, and Dedicated Time.

Preparatory Resolve
Preparatory Dedicated Time
No
Dedicated Time
Absolute Presence
parts

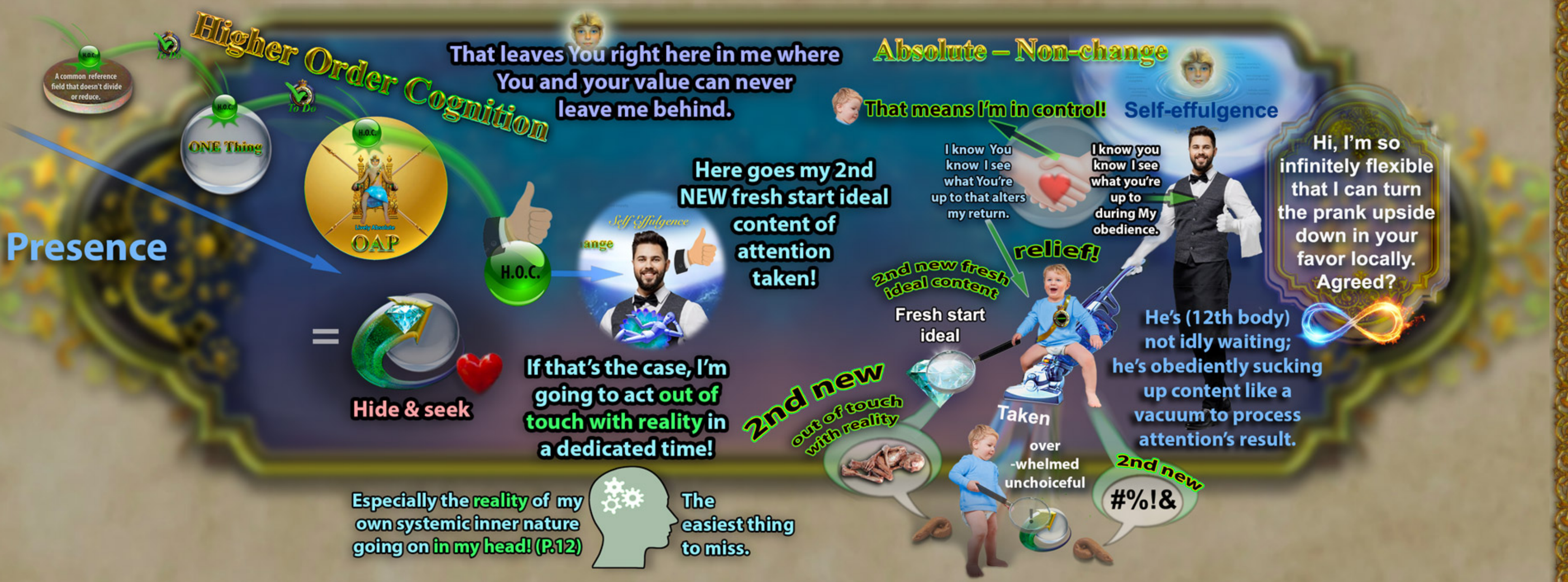
Since you never stop being ONE All-person, you command your universe, whether aware of it or not. You command Your Universe with intention. We can refer to this as your Command Content of Attention. The resulting change is known as your Command Content of Attention. A change that is less than full is called a partial return. Your **Dedicated Time is the final act where you simply 'be' Presence: still-silent, inherent This is IT simplicity.**

Preparatory Resolve: Before your Dedicated Time, you may want to review or refresh who you are as ONE Thing, your All-Celebrative body, and your highest body, distinguishing these from your First Systemic Organizer Body, with its boundaries and frustrating rules to follow. You might have text or images in front of you, or simply bring concepts to mind. This reflection should lead you to recognize that you can do nothing to accomplish everything by embodying your ONE Thing State and All-Celebrative body. You can set a task to achieve, such as ten thousand dollars. Acknowledging the layer of your All-Celebrative highest body on your way to ONE Thing, you'll confirm that your Command Content is, in Fact, Supreme, even if you previously viewed it as a source of trouble, incompetence, or a chaotic mess—a mere insignificant ant in the scheme of things. Your CCA materializes, found by you to be even more desirable than you thought; super-duper. The duration of this process is a personal choice. If you're still unresolved, you may want to wait until another day for your Dedicated Time. However, there is value in proceeding, even if it feels shaky, and learning from your mistakes. If it's too uncomfortable and you feel like you're just wasting time unless you push yourself to do more, pause and return to PR to regain your resolve. There may also be instances where skipping PR and transitioning directly into ONE Thing is appropriate.

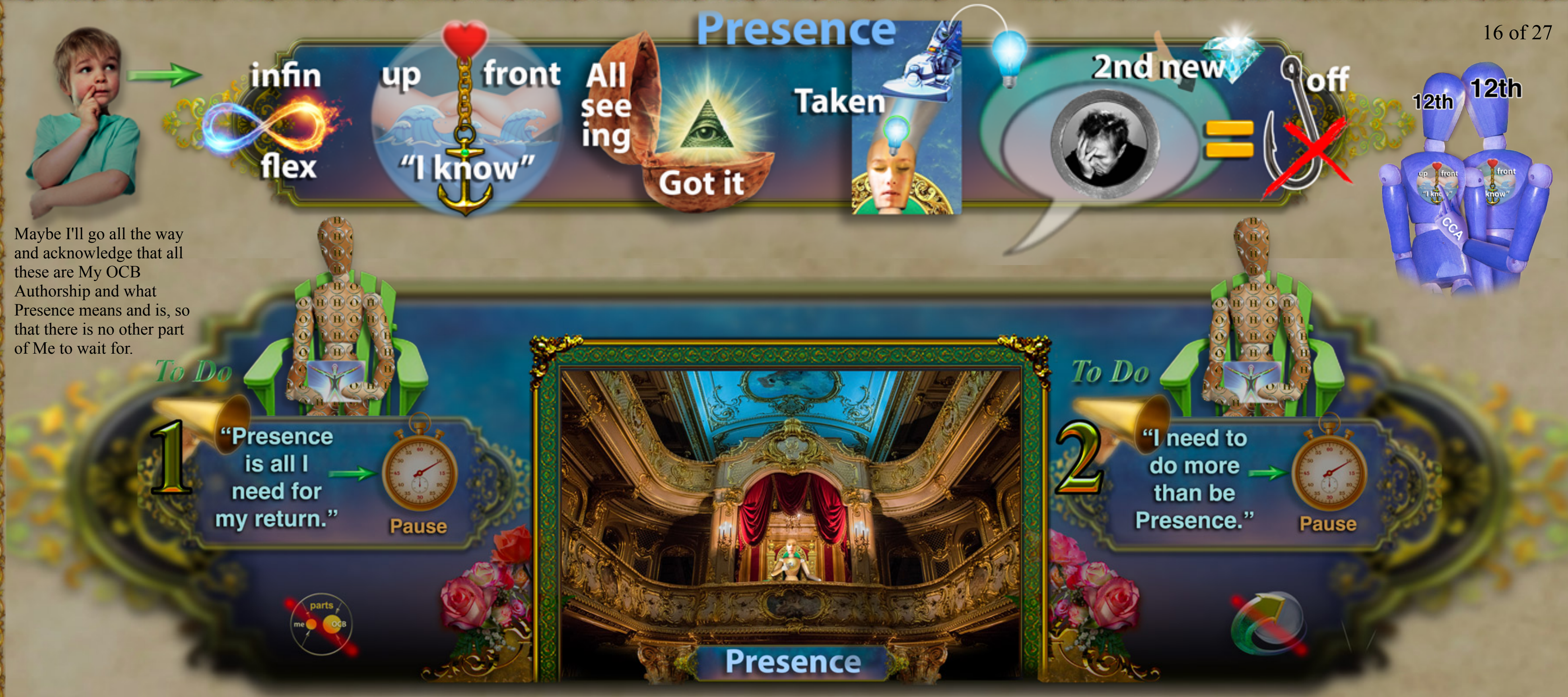
Preparatory Dedicated Time: It engages you and helps you test your understanding of Presence. It's designed for moments when you wish to actively take control of your situation and apply the concept of Presence. As you navigate through the Preparatory Dedicated Time graphic panels, you become more familiar with what Presence means and how it's all you need for a return. Additionally, Preparatory Dedicated Time supports you when the challenges of sitting in Dedicated Time become overwhelming, to the point that sitting quietly feels like a daunting task. "I can't get past a devastating sense of wasting my time."

Note: Emphasizing a division between you and your OCB here assists in a structured transition to enliven your indivisible Presence.

This is the first image panel of Preparatory Dedicated Time:


A common reference field that doesn't divide or reduce.
H.O.C.
To Do
ONE Thing
Higher Order Cognition
OAP
Presence
That leaves You right here in me where You and your value can never leave me behind.
H.O.C.
Here goes my 2nd NEW fresh start ideal content of attention taken!
Self-effulgence
=
Hide & seek
If that's the case, I'm going to act out of touch with reality in a dedicated time!
Especially the reality of my own systemic inner nature going on in my head! (P.12)
The easiest thing to miss.
2nd new
out of touch with reality
Absolute – Non-change
That means I'm in control!
Self-effulgence
I know You know I see what You're up to that alters my return.
I know you know I see what you're up to during My obedience.
relief!
2nd new fresh ideal content
Fresh start ideal
Taken
over -whelmed unchoiceful
2nd new
#%!&
Hi, I'm so infinitely flexible that I can turn the prank upside down in your favor locally. Agreed?
He's (12th body) not idly waiting; he's obediently sucking up content like a vacuum to process attention's result.

In the top left corner are the basics of Higher-order Cognition. First, acknowledge a common reference field that does not divide or reduce. It possesses six attributes (Page 4). If that makes perfect sense, proceed to the ONE Thing and its Twelve Attributes (Page 4). If you agree, move on to One All-person and its Twelve attributes. Since that's who you are, "That leaves You (OCB) right here with me, where You and Your value can never leave me behind." Because these OAP attributes aren't your experience, there must be a hide-and-seek game going on. At some point, on a line of expansion where you're unsure of who you are or why you're here, everyone will conclude that they're a victim of an uncaring Universe, an insignificant ant in the scheme of things, feeling evil and unworthy. It will happen. "Well, if that's the case, I'm going to act out of touch with this so-called reality just long enough to command my Universe in a dedicated time!" "Here goes my 2nd new fresh start, ideal content of attention taken!" Next to that is a picture of your obedient servant. To the right is the acknowledgment of your Absolute Non-change Self-effulgence: Original Cosmic Beau. Hi, I'm so infinitely flexible that I can turn the prank upside down in your favor locally. Agreed? He's (your twelfth body) not idly waiting; He's obediently sucking up content like a vacuum to process the results of attention. You see your obedient servant with a towel over his arm and a vacuum cleaner. The infant riding the vacuum cleaner symbolizes that you are wise to what's happening and putting it to work. An infant suggests you're a new babe getting used to the mature use of Who you are. Putting it to work means that you have a 2nd new fresh ideal content of attention where you're acting out of touch with so-called reality. Below that, the infant is holding a magnifying glass to examine his line of expansion instead of using his Absolute Self-effulgence. He is overwhelmed with unchoiceful stories in his head about reality. On both sides of him are pieces of excrement, symbolizing the chaos unfolding. Enclosing the thought bubbles are green crescents, representing 2nd new command contents, as they acknowledge what's happening. These are taken to be processed into outer conditions. The green diamond symbolizes the ideal of an unhindered fresh start ideal taken. What's the criteria for being overwhelmed? Ask yourself, "If I had a choice, would I have it come? No. Then I'm overwhelmed. I respond smartly." It's a simple decision: choiceful or unchoiceful—one or the other. Include in the "taken" or not. Finally, this sticky inner nature performance along a line of expansion is being halted and replaced by a fresh start! The second new CCA is a huge relief! Above the relief is a handshake with a heart. Because OCB sees all and knows all, He knows exactly what your condition is, what needs to be done, and will be done as your obedient servant. Essentially, He sees what you're up to. When you know this, He knows that you know what He's up to. That's an absolute handshake with no cracks to fall through. You're anchored in an absolute partnership. Since OCB only does what He loves, it's an up-front loving relationship. This partnership is everything too good to be true, yet true. OCB's infinite flexibility means that any constraining boundary makes



Maybe I'll go all the way and acknowledge that all these are My OCB Authorship and what Presence means and is, so that there is no other part of Me to wait for.

absolutely no difference to Him. He's above all local variations, and His "taking" you along with Him means so are you.

The top panel contains six icons summarizing the Preparatory Dedicated Time panel on Page 15. Reviewing them from left to right will refresh the essence and provide a sense of value in recognizing Presence as your means to command your Universe as ONE All-person. Infinite flexibility, the adorable intimate handshake, the all-seeing eye in a nutshell, the vacuum taking your attention, the second new command content, and finally being off the hook. You'll see how you retained familiarity with it. You should have a more vivid sense of it. It will be fresh in your mind. After gaining a good understanding of what Presence means, say, "Presence is all I need for my return." When you hear the word Presence, observe that familiarity and enjoy that familiarity all those adorable things it means should be inspiring. When you hear yourself say the word "return," you'll be reminded of what you've chosen to be taken and processed as a return. This may include money, health, personal relationships, various abilities, wildly supernatural metaphysical events, or an even deeper realization of Who you are. Then, pause for ten seconds. During those ten seconds, you'll likely hear stories in your head that tell you that you can't or shouldn't get a return. You might hear, "Why would anything happen now if it didn't before?" "If I had this kind of ability, I'd notice changes in other areas of my life." At the end of the ten seconds, move to #2 and say, "I need to do more than be Presence." There, you're giving yourself a chance to clearly show how silly that sounds. You also get a chance to get to a constrained story before it gets to you. This provides a sense of stability, continuity, and empowerment. Since you know that OCB is aware of your actions, you won't have to worry that it's a content of attention that will be processed. This reinforces your deeply personal, absolute handshake with Him, which means you're off the hook. If constrained stories become overwhelming, you have an action you can take that won't be limited by their narratives, giving you a sense of flexibility. You know exactly what you'll be doing over the next ten seconds, twenty seconds, a minute, and so forth. Perhaps you'll choose to engage for ten or twenty minutes. After that, you can continue with your day. You have two simple sentences to express every ten seconds, after which you're done. As you step into your day, you'll carry some of that experience with you and may want to test boundaries in your world.

There are minor variations to Preparatory Dedicated Time. You can either speak out loud or say the words quietly to yourself. If you lack privacy, it's best to whisper the words internally. During the ten seconds, you may observe and enjoy that familiarity. All those delightful meanings should inspire you. Optionally, during this time, you may prefer the elegant simplicity of your still-silent Absolute Presence.

Dedicated Time

Still-silent This is IT-ness
Absolute Presence

If you feel confident managing Presence, you can proceed to Dedicated Time. Dedicated to what? The elegant simplicity of simply being, the final layer of truth, to accomplish everything. You're truly doing/being No-thing to accomplish everything.

To check the correctness of someone doing Dedicated Time, I would guide them through a procedure:

Sit and close your eyes for one minute. (1 minute)

You were naturally watching what was going on, yes? (Yes.)

Now, I want you to say out loud, "I have to do something more than what I was doing to get my return." Do you understand the concept that the return of your command involves a realm of metaphysics that's still and silent yet lively non-change, non-hindrance effulgence? - and since you own it all, since it doesn't divide or reduce except through a local illusion, it's for all practical purposes, your obedient servant? (Yes.)

Close your eyes for another minute, quietly knowing that. **Remain however you find yourself, since your 12th body knows why you're there. He knows that you know He knows. That means no further connection with your 12th body is needed. No focusing on the details of the return you want to accomplish nor on Who you are is necessary. Whatever is going on with the local relative part of you, He's above that, so it doesn't matter.** If the idea of what we discussed comes up, fine. If not, fine. Now, close your eyes. (1 minute)

Regarding your return, did it matter what arose on its own or involuntarily (all the faculties inside yourself that you're given to work with if you choose) while you were sitting there for your return? (No.)

A significant Higher-order Cognition point is that the realm processing your return is all-pervasive. Using the analogy that you can't see your eyes through your own eyes, this cause-all realm is not something you'll see or experience since it IS your eyes' underlying unmanifest State. Yes? (Yes.)

Good. You're hooked to Someone Who is flexible enough that your changing field doesn't matter (including someone walking in on you now), and it doesn't obstruct acquiring your return, yes? (Yes.)

So, as you performed the above, even noticing that something within you is standing in the way or a "real-world" experience indicating that something is hindering your return is irrelevant to your 12th body. That's a non-change fact, right? (Right.)

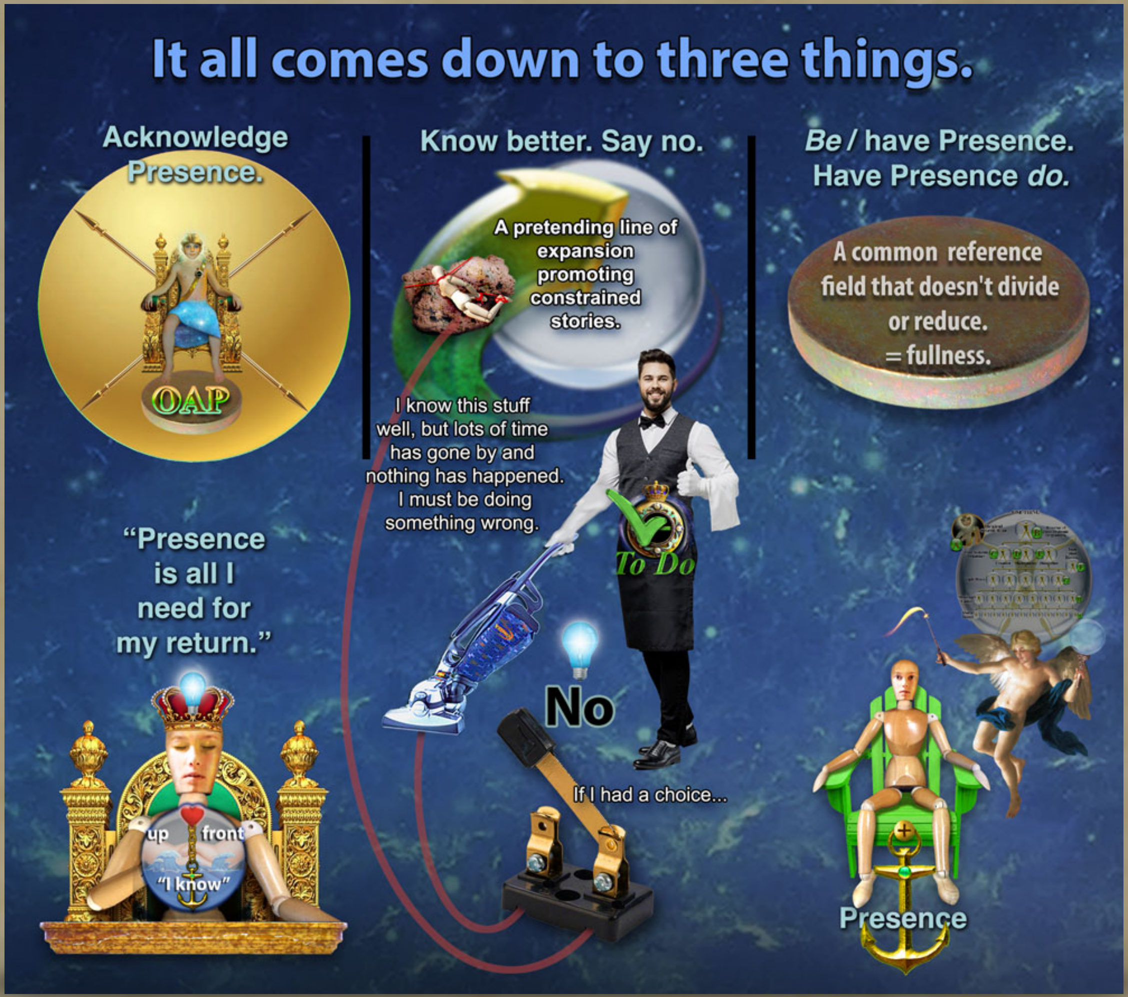
And the fact that you sat quietly, with no other purpose, made it easier to grasp this underlying truth residing in you? Essentially, being resolute in what you were doing —or, more precisely, not doing. Right? (Right.)

So, if you're going to act on a solid foundation, something you can rely on, doesn't it make sense to maintain a light touch regarding any changes or activities during your session? By a light touch, I mean it's so trivial that it's really none of your concern. If it's present, so what? This aligns with OCB's attribute of "do nothing to accomplish everything," okay? (Okay.)

Ideally, sit comfortably and close your eyes. Start with ten minutes, allowing yourself to settle into the still silence of your ONE Thing Cause. Twenty or thirty minutes could also be effective. However, any time spent amidst any activity, even just a few seconds, can be valuable. A place where you won't be disturbed would be optimal. During this time, you're acting the way your ONE Thing state serves as a cause to acquire whatever you desire. "**Favoring still silence**" is a key phrase. This dedicated time could include mental and bodily noise, and that's perfectly fine because your ONE Thing State is the source of your motivation to command and is infinitely flexible while managing the task at hand. Therefore, **doing nothing does *not* mean striving for some kind of perfect practice or attempting to rid yourself of anything that seems to have a mind of its own.** Even being caught in involuntary daydreaming is a valid experience. When you become aware of it, you'll naturally return to favoring the still silence of your ONE Thing State, because you'll remember you're there to command with it. **This happens by itself, so you're not trying to maintain anything.** This Dedicated Time helps you remember to use your Absolute Cause. Afterward, you can't help but carry that skill with you into your daily outer world. It's a snowball effect.

[See stories in Questions and Answers from Users.]

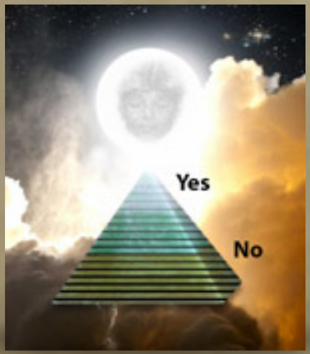
OCB: I have you covered. If you like, rest your hand on your leg. That’s My hand, right? That’s a gesture indicating I have you covered. Next, leave it behind too, and enjoy being Me.


It all comes down to three things.
Acknowledge Presence.
OAP
“Presence is all I need for my return.”
up
front
“I know”
Know better. Say no.
A pretending line of expansion promoting constrained stories.
I know this stuff well, but lots of time has gone by and nothing has happened. I must be doing something wrong.
To Do
No
If I had a choice...
Be / have Presence. Have Presence do.
A common reference field that doesn't divide or reduce. = fullness.
Presence

“Why am I saying “No” to the ONE All-Person Who is and does the Universe?” “You say, ‘OCB never talks that way,’” “‘Constrained stories never come from Him,’ yet you say there is only ONE voice in the Universe.” “Why does OCB put me in this terrible, ugly situation when He’s supposed to be too good to be true, yet true?” These questions indicate that different layers of truth are trying to be reconciled by comparing their attributes. The questions above stem from a being’s identity solely through its line of expansion. OAP knows, sees, does, and is everything, everywhere, forever—never missing anything and never needing to ask a question.

The person who needs to ask these questions deals with the constraints of a line of expansion to live a practical life. The world they have to deal with is flat, similar to Farmer Sod’s world. The rules that apply to a flat world differ from those that apply to Dr. Hardball’s round one.

If your six-year-old child is abducted into a sex abuse ring, you need an effective way to say “No.” Your child can lead a fulfilling life as if it never happened if you utilize your OCB Best Friend. While shaping your Universe for a fresh start, it’s advisable ***not*** to acknowledge the rules of a flat world. The lesser truth of "OCB allows me to struggle" is better exchanged for a higher truth: "OCB respects me as a free-will agent just as He does."



Let's say you want to compose a piece of music. You've heard other composers suggest bits and pieces of what might lead you in that direction, but you know that what you envision is leaps and bounds beyond all that.

All you can do is compare it to the many pizzas you've eaten. There was a pizzeria that served one that was unlike anything you had ever tasted. You couldn't believe it; "Wow, where have you been all my life? I had no idea a pizza could be such an amazing experience." The desired piece of music is as magnificent as that super pizza, but you don't know what that music sounds like. All you understand is its magnitude as an abstract concept. Then, in the rest of you, the complete part of you that remains unseen knows it always already exists because nothing is missing in completeness. Your Cause-all Body has just tapped you on the shoulder to let you know what is ready to unfold. You don't have the slightest idea how you'd control sounds to produce it. But is it really that different from knowing how to create a $10K bill? The specific pulp that goes into making the paper, the type of ink, the right serial number, and all that? You're unlikely to care about controlling those outcomes. It's enough that it already exists in Your Unseen. The music piece is merely an example of a more abstract boundary. With this magnitude at hand, it would be wise to leave the details to Your All-Celebrative Body while you ***be*** that for your return. By acting this way, you become a Royal Recipient of service from the Unseen Part of You.

Your Super-duper Conception
is a command!

Here's another interesting thought about magnitude. You've heard some attributes of Your Absolute Bodies and what a lovely presence they are. They're treasures for everyone. Multiply that by a million. You just encountered that million-fold representative vibration of what's ***not*** absent, right? I'll let you ponder that. (smile) That's why there's infinite expansion beyond your wildest imagination on your line of expansion.

There's something you think you might like, but you assume it's utterly impossible. Additionally, all kinds of evidence against it warn you of trouble. You'll imagine airtight stories inside yourself that dissuade you from acting. However, remember: Your observation leads to a conclusion, and that conclusion IS a command that sustains results. The conclusion becomes a rule you create, and the Universe follows. As an experiential result, you can gracefully organize anything with all the perceived localized perfection you could ever desire because the rest of You is independent of Systemics. It's enough that the finished return, ready in full for right however you find yourself (no preparation or requirements), always already exists in infinitely flexible all-possibilities You. Imagine yourself as Cosmic as you can be, then blow all those imaginary boundaries away for something more impressive, and you're left with All-You.

"What John just said is only for very advanced practitioners."

Gotcha!

I dare you to say that with your finger to your lips. Evaluation is a Command Content of Attention, taken and processed into an outer condition with all the living proof you could want that it's true.

Another thought: "I've been at this command for a while, and nothing has shown up as a return. Maybe this Super-duper stuff isn't real. Or maybe I'm just doing something wrong. I'm getting so frustrated. Something's got to give!" Such a story is inevitable and very understandable on a line of expansion from no-knowing to all-knowing Who you are. It's beautifully crafted for a perfect purpose.

See? I'm not OAP. I need to do something more!

As the Adorable Sweetheart You, I never message you that way. And I'm right under your nose as Your inner nature, your Priceless Treasure-house of Immeasurable Majesty, even on hand for your lowest vibration since I'm all.

All CCA returns can be *inner* if you like.

All returns can be *inner* if you like. However, since this is your private dream Universe, what's ***not*** daydreaming anyway? Thus, the distinction between daydreaming and the "real world" is actually trivial. Even your CCA is daydreaming. *Real* is merely an illusion, except for your Absolute Non-change body.
You can experience everything you desire behind closed eyes with an inner vision similar to a dream. You've had that moment of waking up from a dream so vivid that you're not sure if it actually happened, yes?
Let's say you want to drive a three-million-dollar Bugatti Roadster. You'd have all the tactile experience and fulfillment as if you had gone through the outer conventional acquisition channels. If you wanted the pride of ownership reflected in others' reactions, that would exist in your inner experience, too. It's much more convenient and efficient to manage everything inside. The chocolate ice cream cone feels just as cold on your tongue in your inner experience as it does in the outer world. You walk away with the same satisfaction. Your five senses operate on all layers of the Universe as a "real" experience. That's why advanced users are often so quiet and out of sight. **I'm not referring to astral travel or needing a lucid sleep state.** I'm indicating a return of your own 100% real, private inner experience to achieve everything precisely as you wish; no partial returns. Yes, you're sitting in a chair, but you'd feel your legs move and sense everything without them actually moving. If you're in freezing snow but want to feel warm, you would. If you wish to kiss someone's lips from a distance, you could. Or vice versa. I'll let you use your imagination. (smile)

You'd approach this by sitting for a session and having that CCA. Then, during the same sitting, you'd open yourself up for an ***inner experience return*** to take place at that moment. You wouldn't "try" to manifest the experience but rather let it flow as providence from your ***Final Cause-all ONE Celebrative Body*** as easily and automatically, like dreaming in sleep. Then, while you decide what to do next, the intention would be the gentlest, faintest, most comfortable one. Why? Because your unconditional Best Friend is right here inside on hand with no separation.
The only drawback is that you're not assisting others' lines of expansion unless you connect with them on the inner experience plane as well. So, it doesn't necessarily mean you're alone. In your dream world, you could invite beings from higher realms who would enjoy roaming in what you've created. They could bring in delightful artifacts and activities that you may not have imagined on your own. They might show you incredible things from their realms, including the park of your **OCB Celebrative Realm.** There are adorable, flexible, and harmonious beings who specialize in archetypal areas that interest you—it would be like hiring a pro. They would take a form that syncs with your specialty.

The fun part is that when you see yourself as concealed and private, able to do whatever you want, you drop all inhibitions and discover what you truly wish to do. That doesn't necessarily mean creating a separate local Universe, although it could, if you choose. It could mean any dream-form container with your own systematics, as you are as singularly free as your Final Cause-all ONE Celebrative Body.

Maybe you prefer a setting free of bugs, bacteria, or decay. Imagine a gentle breeze that you control, with no clouds if you don't want them. You wouldn't want to worry about cleaning yourself, having a digestive system, or grooming your hair and nails, and so on.
Of course, you can do all this in the world as you know it now. Perhaps you'd like to experiment and refine it in private before sharing it with others. It could be fun to compete with Tesla in Super-duper transportation.

You'd enjoy multiplying into various creatures and experiencing them all at once as your ONE All-body does. You'd like to savor your own sky or feel what it's like to be a cloud. When you converse with others, maybe they feel you as a soft, sweet wind blowing through them. You might wish for your old self to remain on Earth while other versions of you explore your subtle, lively, non-chang Absolute Realm.

However, if you consider exiting this world as you know it now, yet feel you are necessary due to responsibilities and commitments or because there are those who would miss you dearly, think again. The "You" you're representing during your Command Session has the ability to replace anyone with anyone else at any time it wishes, like a benevolent invasion of the body snatchers. (smile) It could be fun to check back occasionally to see what's happening with the other you.
Maybe you only have an abstract idea of magnitude regarding what you desire, as mentioned in Page 19's Super-duper Intention. That will do just fine. Remember, you're here because you love yourself so much that you want others to rediscover what you do. The Final Self-Love Celebrative Absolute Non-change part of you is leading the way.

ITFFE

Informed Transitional Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

For those who have not yet mastered their Supremacy and need to be practical and reasonable in navigating their everyday world.

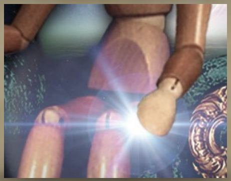
We'll consider two examples of practical responsibilities outside your sessions during the day. First, your rent is due today at five PM. Second, you need something to eat right now. Commanding your Universe effectively to handle that immediately could present a reasonable and responsible challenge within yourself. The same applies to simply remaining however you find yourself for its immediate return. You're putting yourself on the line – literally Universal Line. (smile) This is a time to step back and view the big picture of what a Universe signifies. Everything knows what it's doing because the Complete You knows what they're up to. From this broader perspective, losing yourself is just as valid as finding yourself as OAP because You love everything You do. Paying rent and getting food the hard way is as valid as instantly manifesting supply with Who You are as OAP. Taking care of details with your limited faculties at hand is not in conflict since You know what you're doing right there too. This stance could also be regarded as your Higher-order Cognition. With that, you'll playfully favor OAP mastery over doing things the hard way. We'll call that ITFFE: Informed Transitional Fond-Flow-Effulgence. Favoring means you don't fight, force, or consider The Full You your enemy to get what you want. As The Full You is everything everywhere forever, all at once, where's your enemy? It can only be an illusion created by a localized perception's conclusion. This favoring is the only course of action that makes sense. You'll examine the Facts and decide.

Chocolate ice cream may be your all-time favorite; pistachio is tolerable, but peanut butter is unacceptable. As a practical person, not yet fully effulgent, you make trade-offs and sacrifices. If you're at the ice cream shop and they're out of chocolate, you might choose pistachio. You would probably just leave if both are gone and only peanut butter remains. Transitional FFE means that because you're familiar with Who You are and what you do, you understand that "only peanut butter" happened for the most precious and majestic reason. Of course, acknowledging that you're a free-will agent designed to say 'no,' you'll continue to favor chocolate in a composed manner without anger or disappointment. You'll favor your free will to change your Universe because that's equally You.

You may have committed something fraudulent in the past that still haunts you to this day. You know that You as ONE All-person, don't do such things nor feel wrong about anything. Therefore, the haunting story inside your head tells you that you're not ONE All-person. It's the same old systemic story. According to the law of cause and effect, you're experiencing the haunting results of a past fraudulent act. That law is a lesser truth and thus a lesser priority than OAP. If you're studying this text, your line of evolution now emphasizes the integration of your identity and actions as ONE All-person. Your evolution is now using your haunted fraudulent past as a tool to help you integrate OAP. You're confronted with a systemic fraudulent identity when your primary focus is on utilizing everything for OAP realization. Regarding your benefit to others (which is the theme of your haunt), you'll contribute far more to the world by expressing OAP than by attempting to remedy a past mistake on the level of its local detail. So, stay focused on your OAP realization. If you want to make amends for your mistake, realizing your OAP status is the most worthy and honorable action you can take. Recognizing what the Full You is up to, your stance will be, "Okay, so I'm not OAP. I get it. That systemic story in my head comes as no surprise. Let's see what I do next."

Let's say you're in a dedicated time, eyes closed. Something feels off, cloudy, or somewhat annoying. You could pause to review the Facts, but you don't feel like engaging your intellect. You'd rather just get on with it. Here's something that requires almost nothing: Presence is like the omnipresent sky. Being Present for your return is like being beneath the open sky. However, sometimes it's cloudy. Sometimes the blue sky is entirely gone. Yet everyone knows the blue sky is still there behind the clouds. We can easily conceive of that, even as young children. Presence is where our return comes from. Presence remains, even if the sky is grey with clouds. As long as it's still there—and that's all that counts—you're good to go. There's no point in hanging your concerns on clouds, even if they seem to insist on staying. That's an incredibly simple fact to act on. Then, say that ***after*** your dedicated time, someone you've agreed to honor wants to paint your house grey. You'd prefer blue but know you have to compromise to honor that person. (ITFFE) But with the information in this text, you know the presence of the adorable Twelve Attributes is still fully present with the house painted grey. The total value of the Twelve Attributes is what counts, so going with ITFFE is a breeze. Such is the benefit of your Higher-order Cognition.

Rising above all complexity



relief!
I know
you know.

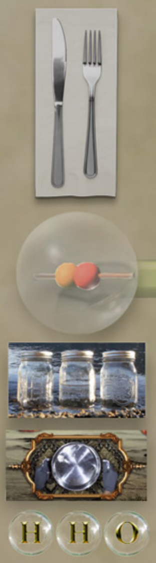
An alternative to pausing and reflecting on Facts with your intellect to rise above boundaries, refresh who you are, and move forward, is to touch your center chest, even if only in your mind. This action serves as a reminder that your ONE All-Celebrative Body, Original Cosmic Beau, is right here for you to utilize, creating a tangible impression of guidance.

Another gesture is placing your hand on your leg. Your hand symbolizes reaching out to choose, while your leg represents what you use to stand and how and where you travel. Placing your hand on your leg, says, "This-is-It-ness Presence, ALL of IT, is right here for me to use and all I need."

Yet another gesture is joining your hands in a shake, which refreshes your intimate working relationship with your beloved 12th body.

These gestures can be practiced throughout your day to help keep you informed amid the challenges of everyday life. [See stories in Questions and Answers from Users.]

Quick Look Review



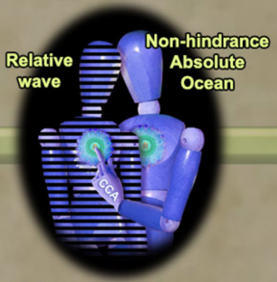
Review your sense of what flowed in the text from one point to another to confirm that everything is ONE thing. If you need to open the text next to you, that's fine. But first, see what you know without it. Okay.

Now we get to ONE thing that's non-change and indivisible, making perfect sense.

Being ONE Thing doesn't look different from anything else. It just IS always.

Pause for a moment to acknowledge that you're ONE thing sitting right here regardless of perception's conclusion that there are only variations.
Okay. That's the base Fact of Higher-order Cognition.

Close your eyes and experience that your body is performing a local presence. Notice how thoughts and feelings come on their own. Now it's evident that the nature of ONE thing is to become variations in the form of a person, or if not, at least pretending to do so.



Yet ONE thing is non-change and indivisible. So this person has to be meta-physical; the underlying reality is a singular non-change, indivisible Universal All-person, no matter how abstract that may seem. Attempts to confirm that through physics will fail.

Now we get to ONE All-person, which is non-change, indivisible, metaphysical, and makes perfect sense.

Do you need to open the text to check more details? That's fine. But first, see what you know without it. Okay.

Your Absolute unchanging completeness: knowing, seeing, and doing everything everywhere forever all at once, means you own these 12 Attributes.

All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Non-change in the midst of change.
The fountainhead of all variations.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Only doing what you love.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

Pause momentarily to acknowledge that these 12 Attributes are running as you're sitting right here, regardless of your perception, experience, or events. Okay.

Now you know He's so flexible, it makes no difference to Him.

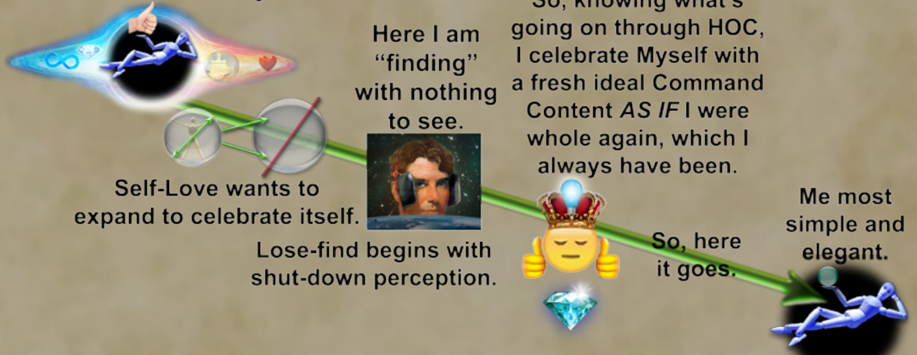
Also, Completeness means your return is already Absolutely finished.

Now we see why this image can represent Who is sitting right there as You. Your own a private adorable sweetheart who is everything too good to be true yet true. And the return of your command already exists finished right here with Him. Okay.

Now that you know all these 12 Attributes are running full as the person who is sitting right where you are (even though according to perception, you're not non-change quiet stillness), what's the appropriate way to command your Universe?

As you can see above, the crux of the matter for commanding your Universe is not the local changing physical / mental / identity you rules. It's the indivisible non-change metaphysical you. So have a Dedicated Time where you simply remain however you find your local self, since Your Original Cosmic Body knows you're there for your return and is the fountainhead of your return. It makes no sense to hang on anything local to command. Trying to make something happen, to change, or to get rid of anything is irrelevant. Then you're left with the most comfortable thing you could do: Enjoy Who you already are – What ONE Thing means. Simply *be* ONE thing. That's the finest and easiest Command Content of Attention for your your return. It makes perfect sense.

Commanding as ONE thing might as well be an H.O.C. magic wand. It solves so many problems.



Here I Am as Totality.

Self-Love wants to expand to celebrate itself.

Lose-find begins with shut-down perception.

Here I am "finding" with nothing to see.

So, knowing what's going on through HOC, I celebrate Myself with a fresh ideal Command Content *AS IF* I were whole again, which I always have been.

So, here it goes.

Me most simple and elegant.

Ideally, anything you can do to grasp the story of life's big picture in one shot serves as a perfect Preparatory Resolve. Then, you're well prepared for what comes next. Look at the flow to the left, which provides a quick summation. There you are as The Original Cosmic Supreme Master. Through complete Self-Love, you pretend to lose in order to find. Perception is thus shut down. There you are, "finding" with nothing to see. You can only know through Higher Order Cognition. So now, act *AS IF* you're whole again (because you never truly stopped being whole), celebrating yourself by taking direct action with a Command Content of Attention. "All good, making perfect sense; here I go with my Final Cause, ONE Thing." Then, you're left with the elegant simplicity of simply being Who you are as your final body to care for whatever you find most desirable. The whole experience of being a victim and acting on lossy stories is irrelevant. "All alone, no one else in the Universe besides Me, all my private dream, what am I doing taking these lossy stories when it's My place to create new, fresh-start ones? I'll stay with My original, direct, still-silent cause, lively, obedient base Presence to do it."

Practical OCB Resource Essentials

Obedient Servant

A perfect mirror of your attention taken.

Infinitely Flexible

Lossy mindset matters not.

Can make a silk purse out of a sow's ear while processing content of attention into an outer condition.

Original Effulgence before there was a line of expansion.

Ultra-competent Performer Partnership

Me!
Yes
No
up
front
"I know"

Detailed Dedicated Time

HOC
relief!
void
OCB
12th
12th
CCA
Original Cosmic Beau
Cosmic Beau-Estate
Self Effulg
Absolute – Non-change
line

Greeting constrained boundaries:

“Only stupid fake line of expansion stories. Not how OCB informs me.”

Responding with Higher-order Cognition:

“Here I AM, Adorable Cause OCB.”

Positive refinment focus on OCB as Cosmic Presence:

Contemplating OCB; what He is and does.

The effective detail of words and phrases to use during what’s called Detailed Dedicated Time when you're faced with the dark void of perception, feeling overwhelmed, and needing to somehow respond to move forward.

With no perception of Your OCB Absolute Body, all that is Presence can feel like a potentially terrifying void. It’s much like dangling over a bottomless pit and being told to let go of your rope. Moreover, if you’ve experienced a rough day, then you stop for Dedicated Time; who would want to sit there and listen to a replay of the events from that day? Not only are you in a dull, boring, scary void, but you’ve got nasty hash to put up with. Then, you may have to grapple with negative thoughts of whether or not your CCA can manifest. That’s an unreasonable task to expect of anyone. I define the situation as overwhelming.

Stories about your line of expansion will make perfect sense. They’re supposed to. They’re beautifully crafted to be convincing. If they weren't, how could a line of expansion really work? They will hit you hard in the gut. Everything you think you know will be challenged, and then you’ll fall into a defeated state.

During Dedicated Time, you’re instructed to sit comfortably and quietly, remaining however you find yourself for OCB, without trying to focus on anything. In Detailed Dedicated Time, rather than stopping due to an overwhelming condition, you greet constraints with words and phrases that serve as a catalyst of liberation. Next, you pause for a moment to remain however you find yourself (like Dedicated Time) to see if stories leave you alone. If not enough, review your list of words and phrases from the text that you identified with. You may think, “Oh, how did I forget that? It’s so good.” “Only stupid fake line of expansion stories.” “If they weren't, how could a line of expansion really work?” You may have to repeat a phrase several times to see how it performs. But always take the momentary pause to simulate what you’d do in Dedicated Time, because that’s where it counts. That’s where you do nothing to accomplish everything. That’s where you enjoy the elegant simplicity.

Instead of just reading these words, do it now. (One minute passes) Did you get relief from being overwhelmed? It’s symbolized by the diamond in the first section of the panel above. If not, go through the text to find the phrases you prefer. Make a list and refine it. This is your adventure to see how you can perform optimally. You’ll gain a kind of muscle memory for what Presence means, so when you start your Dedicated time, you won’t feel like you’re entering a dark, scary void. And when you start daydreaming and then eventually remember why you’re sitting, you’ll be glad to return to favoring still silence because of how silly the stories would be.

Your next Detailed Dedicated Time option is to respond to your overwhelmed state with the Higher-order Cognition of Your Original Cosmic Beau. It’s no longer about what a line of expansion means, but, more directly, what OCB means. “Here I AM, Adorable Cause OCB.” “There, He’s taking my content of attention. There it goes.” As mentioned above, do the same momentary pauses for however long you like. Afterward, out in your world, you’ll replace that pause with observing what’s going on around you in your outer world.

Do it now. (One + minute passes)

Next is the positive refinement of focusing on OCB as Cosmic Presence in response to a dark void. Begin as you would in Dedicated Time, but “look” to OCB with your understanding. It’s adorable liveliness is presently unperceived. You may want to waft in and out of Who OCB is and what He’s doing. In your mind, you may want to gaze directly into His eyes. If it feels good to concentrate and contemplate, give it your all. Take a good, hard look if you prefer. If you need to dream up details based on His Facts or Attributes, so be it. Let the void of Presence mean what you saw, and then take your pause of being the still silent void *that* way. Then return to your elegant, pure, Dedicated Time where it counts most.

Instead of merely considering it, do it now. (For as long as you wish)

As these procedures relieve you from feeling overwhelmed, you’ll naturally want to return to the elegant simplicity of your pure Dedicated Time.

The procedure with any name you give it.

To Do
1
"Original Cosmic Beau is all I need for my return."
Pause
parts
me
OCB
Original Cosmic Beau
To Do
2
"I need to do more to be Original Cosmic Beau."
Pause

Be your Absolute Lively Original Cosmic Beau while remaining still and silent during this time. A story may arise to question it or challenge it, but you'll pay no attention. You're all alone in the Universe, so there are no questions to ask about it, nor does it have a name unless you give it one.

I'm Finished

You've decided that using Who You Are to reinforce the local identity you've come to identify with is unwise or not characteristic of OCB. That "you" has an end of what needs to be done.* "I'm finished." "Now I'm left with My OCB's Lively Adorable Effulgence on the move."

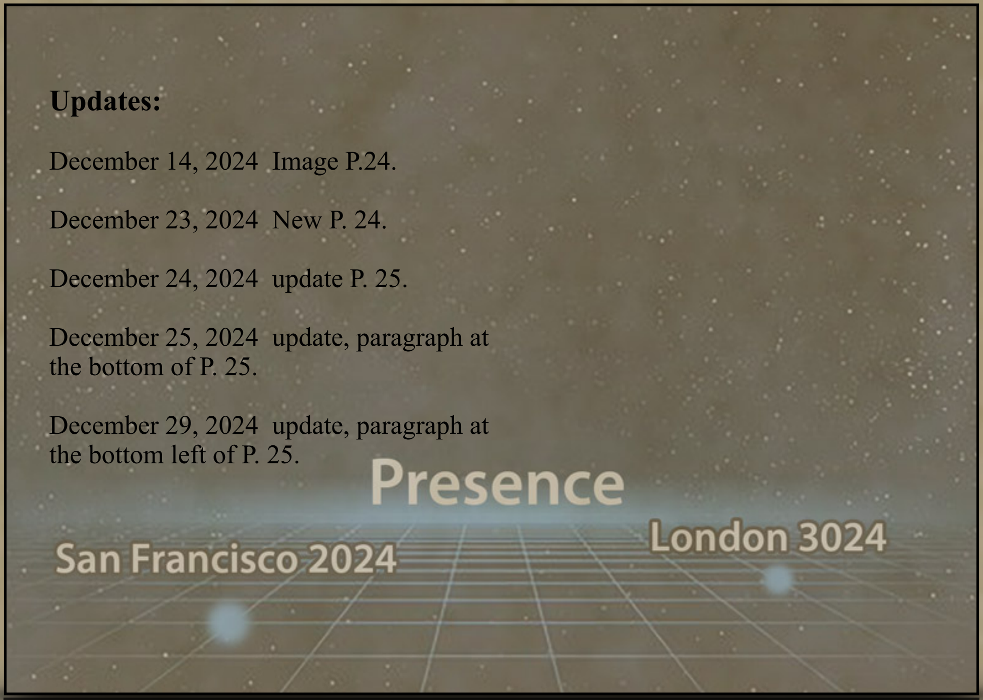
A way to command the Universe that lazy or disabled people will love: Remain however you find yourself – stay as you are – as your complete means to finish manifesting your return from OCB. It's a command, in principle, equal to any other command action. Whatever you do or don't do for a return is accommodated because of your OCB's infinite flexibility. Let's hear your excuse for not enjoying yourself ***now***. (smile) Only a fake LofE story can suggest that this stance is inadequate or naive. Try it now and listen to the story you hear.

*There is no *getting to* THIS is IT, OCB. *Getting to* is always there to there. So the question, "How do I *get from there* to THIS?" is a fake line of expansion story. Here I am, this is IT, is non-change OCB. That's why the instruction in Dedicated Time is to remain however you find yourself for OCB. Only feeling overwhelmed requires a remedial procedure.

The End

About John Paolucci.

I’m content to keep the details of my life confidential. However, I’ll share one point relevant to this document. After examining much material on personal transformation, I realized that anything is possible. Infinite possibilities mean that anything could happen for any reason. This indicates that even history’s finest teachers and texts could be wrong. Everything I learned up to that point could be incorrect. I was responsible for not accepting anything or assuming any information was true. Yet there was something no one needed to tell me: that everything was ONE thing. I could look at a napkin on a table with a fork and knife on top and see that any two things required a reference field to present them as two or more. Everything else I observed, even my inner thoughts and identity, was the same. With that, I decided to dump everything I had ever learned and return to ONE thing. If what was said could not be traced back to and confirmed by my ONE thing, I set it aside. I’d wait if I wasn’t sure. As ONE thing confirmed that I was ONE All-person, I put that Fact to work. One thing led to another, and the text took shape. As my Dedicated Time developed, I used the results to advance and mature the material further as an ever-expanding process. It’s not that what was presented before was wrong; only that there was positive refinement. I may borrow information from various teachings for convenience, but only because it can be traced back to ONE thing.



Updates:

December 14, 2024 Image P.24.

December 23, 2024 New P. 24.

December 24, 2024 update P. 25.

December 25, 2024 update, paragraph at the bottom of P. 25.

December 29, 2024 update, paragraph at the bottom left of P. 25.

Presence
San Francisco 2024
London 3024

I'm The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here – Q & A's from Discord Users.

This document provides daily-world application and context of the information in the Original Cosmic text as well as expansion and refinement of Higher-Order Cognition.

By John Paolucci

Updated January 9, 2025

Entries will be
updated frequently
with notifications
in the Discord
Server, and Reddit
r/UniversalLine.

In this PDF, for fine
detail, you'll zoom in
with your device
using the + and -
buttons, as well as
scroll if needed.

Reddit and especially its Discord live text Chatroom, can address frequently asked questions and go deeper into topics. With both, you pick a username and remain anonymous.

To get a return.
Simply Be Presence
Enjoy full built-in safety net from the loving care of Your Supreme Cosmic Body
It's up to you to cease feeding Systemics so you don't get a contrary return from Your indivisibly resident Supreme Cosmic Body
Oh.
You: Oh.
That leaves You right here where You and your value can never leave me behind.
Then here goes the 2nd NEW suck...
Fresh start ideal
Out of touch with reality

Q & A's from Users

User: Hello John, how can I just "be OAP/be Presence"?

JP: It’s good to hear you’re interested in that. Page 25. If you’re overwhelmed, see the Dedicated Times Pages 14-17, and Page 24.

User: You’re saying I can just sit there in dedicated time and even forget why I’m there, find myself lost in daydreaming and thinking about other things? And It doesn’t matter?

JP: You sat down to do something, not nothing. You’re there to command your Universe. That’s all that counts. After that, nothing matters. Why? Your Original Cosmic Beau sees all, knows all, and does all, everywhere forever, all at once. He knows why you sat down in the first place. Through His Attributes, you know He’s infinitely flexible to accommodate anything that happens during that time, that is, all this stuff that keeps automatically coming from your line of expansion. He knows that **you** know He knows – and how that stuff makes no difference to Him. In Fact, He’s the one that inspired you to do a session in the first place. He also informed you of how flexible He is. Is He so stupid that He forgets? Of course not. This acknowledgment is the intimate personal Absolute handshake that gets you ‘off the hook.’ That’s why you can enjoy the elegant simplicity of simply being however you find yourself for your return. It all comes down to knowing Who He is and what He’s up to.

User: You were right about how relieving it is to do a session knowing my 12th body doesn’t forget why I’m sitting there. Thank you. I also had a question. I forgot to ask about the vacuum. All I need to do is agree my 12th body is infinitely flexible so that any content, good or bad, gets sucked up to be ideal? Even if the content is “I don’t have $10k”?

JP: That agreement, that acknowledgment IS content of attention (based on OCB’s non-change Fact) that encloses or envelopes “I don’t have my $10K.” So you can watch that non-$10K content come and go while enjoying being off the hook.

User: That makes sense since it’s a non-change fact. Got it.
But you made it easier to understand.

JP: Now you’re standing on solid ground. You can trace it back to the utter simplicity of the common reference field.
Our dialogue will show up in the updated Q&A.

User: Sounds good to me.

User: Wow - I just realized my reluctance to do actual ‘dedicated time’ sessions has indicated what I know. I told myself, “I shouldn’t have to sit in silence for a return. It should be enough just to decide.” But hidden beneath that stance was me thinking I had to do something else before I was ‘good to go.’ It’s not about sitting in silence; it’s the symbolic act that acknowledges My metaphysical intention beyond anything happening locally.

User: Dear John, sometimes, when I'm on my Dedicated Time, I start to feel waves of gratitude and love. Can I allow myself to dwell in that bliss and enjoy it, or should I still favor still silence? As the sole rule-maker, I'd prefer the first option, but I wonder if it would be better to ignore these blissful sensations.

JP: Leave alone the rule you're making: "How the Universe works is that I'm a person who needs to be unsure of what to do." Why? Because OCB doesn't go there.

User: Right!! Thanks again.

User: Can I just command OAP to awaken me to the knowledge of my own nature instantly since I am above the waves of ignorance?

OCB: Acknowledge that I’m the only place ideas come from, then take your idea and run with it. It already exists finished in Me.

User: This is weird. I commanded as ONE thing. I spoke inside, “My $10K is delivered here today.” There was nowhere for me to go. I would need a second thing to go anywhere else, whether it’s making a rule, wondering about anything, or deciding there was an obstacle. And the funny thing is that it’s not only ONE thing, but it’s Totality. It’s everywhere OCB is, whether I acknowledge it or not. It’s so similar to remaining however I find myself but without intending to do that. I’m not looking for, or checking for, a return since that’s a second thing. Commanding as ONE thing might as well be an H.O.C. magic wand. It solves so many problems. All kinds of buggering things I was carrying just fell away like magic. I’m going back to that right now for some refreshment. You gotta try this. It reminds me of this image where you rock the bowl of water. You can make waves, but it's still the one body of water.

User: Since this info is intellectual understanding, a blockage is just a misunderstanding, right?

JP: A blockage simply means you're interested in something else because you enjoy it more. You always do what you love most. That's an Absolute Non-change Fact of Who you are.

User: I tried Prep Resolve while rejecting The Director of First Systemic Organizers. What a relief not to have to blame myself and take responsibility for those crappy rules. It was freeing and refreshing. I always felt it had to be some kind of force that was not me. Now I know that practical utility. It also makes me feel closer to OCB, by contrast. Thanks! I have never encountered a being in my life who held such profound knowledge as you.

User: What's the difference between One All-Person and Original Cosmic Beau?

JP: None. Making a distinction is a convenient teaching tool while explaining how you came to be before getting into more detail.

User: Do you have any study tips?

JP: Make notes as you read. Write down questions if something is not clear. Put the info into your own words. Then, if you like, do a voice chat with me on Discord, and we can discuss it in real-time. I'll make a spoken audio file of it that you can play repeatedly while doing tasks that don't require concentration. The Discord server is a good place to keep the momentum lively. The invite code is listed on Reddit dot com r/UniversalLine.

User: What are more of these Systemic stories I hear in my head?

JP: "I've seriously violated systemic law. I've done someone else, done the Universe wrong, and I must pay the karmic debt off before I can proceed to deserve my return. Remaining however I find myself only means surrendering to the system; that is, accepting the determinism of my deserved punishment and delay. All of this hasn't worked thus far; why would it work now? Maybe thinking a certain way prevents me from getting big returns and experiencing FFE from my standard human perspective. I have to change my thoughts by using my imagination. I need to do something more. I need to figure out how to avoid/defeat/end my deceptive illusion before getting my full return. It does me no good to hear I'm O.A.P. if I can't deny what a real prison box I'm in! That's just how the Universe works. The Universe doesn't revolve around me. I feel guilty because others have to work hard, compared to me getting anything by doing nothing. What right do I have – who am I – to determine what others do? What if someone else doesn't agree with me or defeats me? I must embrace or "be" the discomforts within, before escaping them. What about my subconscious mind? A disruptive thought just got in the way of me commanding; I have to start again. Getting my huge return all at once would freak me out. I still only get returns in forms I'm used to or can understand. This command is too much for my human brain to accept; maybe I should go for less. I have all the living proof that attempting to command my Universe is a waste of time. I can't ignore practical life." There are four main categories: your appropriateness, readiness, competence and deserving.

User: In my Discord voice talk, you mentioned a class of angels. I thought that would be good to put in your Q&A.

JP: Yes, you asked to tell me more about, "If you could see just 10% of the reason why how terrible happened, you would fall to your knees and weep over the unspeakable glory." I mentioned that there is a class of angels that do nothing but praise Cosmic Beau. You then said, "According to Christian text, for example Seraphim angels are the closest to God and lead worship in heaven by singing endless praises to him." So, just imagine how your "ouch spot" is being endlessly praised. Why? Those angels see the details of how it fits perfectly into all the other details of the Universe, past, present, and future. It's 100% Supreme. That is something to consider.

User: I was inspired by a story from your older works about Logical Lobster – from the fantasy sea creatures you used. Could you share it again?

JP: Here you go, with a few minor upsates:

Logical Lobster

This is a conversation between Logical Lobster and

Original Cosmic Beau.

LL: There You are, Sweetheart. I was sent to talk to you about a big project I have. I want to start a marine sanctuary complex on a Mid-Pacific island.

OCB: That does sound big. Let's hear your details.

LL: Here's the big part; the island doesn't exist yet. I want to fabricate it instantly out of thin air and about the size of San Francisco. Then, I want to staff it with sea creatures who take human form, including a human form for myself. I figure the complex could easily cost trillions of dollars. I know your favorite is monumental architecture, which could quadruple the cost even with 3-D printing efficiency. The closest example of architecture, even though a bit drab, is the 19th-century Beaux-Arts style. Here are some examples.

Then there's the issue of how the rest of the world would react. The military-industrial complex of various countries would want to approach our shores with their agendas. There's also how the island attaches to the ocean floor and how our weight affects the tectonic plates.

OCB: Oh, this is so much fun. It sounds like you could be encouraged a bit more in your 12th body identity stance over and above systemics. That massive amount of money is fine, yet if you're fabricating a non-volcanic island-origin landmass and giving a range of sea-creatures human form, you might as well fabricate the facility directly from My Virtual State and bypass the purchase of supply-and-demand industrial-age resources. You'll also have an interesting public relations project on your hands. The world's spy planes and satellites are going to love scrutinizing you closely. They'll want to know how you performed your supernatural accomplishments.

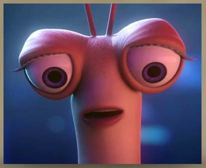
LL: We'll hand them the UL documents. (smile)

OCB: You'll also have to convince people that you aren't aliens here to take over their world. (smile) The CIA, DOD, NSA, military-industrial complex would be pressing you. Then there are rogue black-ops: private militant and fanatical religious militants, organized crime, like The High Table in the movie John Wick 2 & 3. Not to mention Inter-galactic Governing Groups like in the film, The Day The Earth Stood Still. There's also how the island attaches to the ocean floor and how your weight balances tectonic plates. Then there's viral Social Media and News Media who can make a big stink and conspire to turn the world against you.

LL: Some of those points have been challenging in my creative thought.

OCB: This is where you can consider the option of "All returns can be inner if you like." It's making your CCA a perfectly real dream where you couldn't tell the difference if you didn't know better, taking away all consideration of involuntary forces. It's a private dream to experience people and everything physical with your five senses, where everything responds ideally. Where would your real body be then? It would disappear for as long as you want. Would people wonder what happened? – why you're missing? They wouldn't if commanded as Hermione Granger did to her parents in Harry Potter.

If you think this might end up boring, author a dream that's not. If you think the dream has to make demands on you and challenge you ***not*** to be boring, are you really taking My Infinite Flexibility and Fond-Flow-Effulgence into account? Then what is Fond-Flow-Effulgence? FFE is endless positive refinement. As everything is Me, Original Cosmic Beau, the world is doing perfectly with or without a non-dream "you." If you think you're necessary to make a difference, save humanity, the environment, inspire people, or even inform them about Who they are, don't kid yourself. I can replace anyone with anyone else anytime I want.



Jumping between an inner dream and an outer dream, someone could be staring you in the face, and you'd just disappear. They wouldn't know you disappeared without a conclusion, and that's a vibration you can control just like any physical object, such as a portal.

You could even walk out on and leave behind the "you" as you know yourself now. You could leave that person there to continue doing what I had you doing. In other words, you split yourself to leave the former you behind in a an outer dream. After all, the systemics of that former you were all My design anyway. Whatever happens, the former you are in the best of hands. Any worry about it would be a snub to Me, Original Cosmic Beau, as an adorable organizer.

I multiply Myself into many beings – why shouldn't you follow My lead and do it yourself? The idea of splitting yourself to avoid a possible conflict is, of course, skirting Infinite Flexibility. But you could do it to be celebrative. Who knows, it might be fun to check back once in a while to see what's going on with the other you.

LL: Hmmm. You sure can shake up my mind. All this talk about inner versus outer showed me how much I've constrained myself by not taking the idea of Fond-Flow-Effulgence all the way. It's just that the details of my plans allowed limiting obstruction boundaries to creep in – not being used to the idea of myself as all alone. I'll return to flow-container boundaries. But I'd love to give your private dream try. I can return any time.

OCB: There could be like-minded, adorable Golden-Age-like beings from higher realms that you invite into your dream reality to celebrate it. In fact, you could get polite requests to join your stage-setting from these beings who contribute in ways you don't fully imagine yourself. There are adorable, flexible, harmonious beings who specialize in archetypal areas that interest you. It could be like hiring a pro. Just like Me, they would take a form that syncs with your specialty – even a warm and tender vegetarian shark.

LL: Wow, it's as flexible as I allow it to be.

OCB: There you are, sitting with eyes closed in front of My open door. You know you're sitting there for the marine complex – and I do mean complex. (smile) Your Higher-order Cognition removes all obstacles. You enjoy the simplest, most comfortable thing you could do: remaining however you find yourself as Me with My supportive Attributes. You're both types of dreams. Wave your hand over your complete field that includes both of them.

You're all the people on your staff and those who visit your complex, where their thoughts come from, which makes them act the way they do. You're the building construction, the tank system holding sea creatures, the digital bits in the media systems that show up on hard drives and monitors of all the people watching you. There you are, all of Presence. Wave your hand over all of You. You're essentially meta-physical. If you need to respond (inside yourself) to anything or do anything more for your sea project, you're acting like a thirsty lobster in the sea. It's a prank of perception. Your Higher-order Cognition naturally has you turn your back on it. You don't go there. You're firm in completeness Presence, the Sea Me, Who simply IS. Wave your hand over your Virtual State and all its completeness non-change attributes. That's Who's sitting there.

LL: Yes! Those images make me want just to sit and enjoy Who I am for the complex to unfold. I will take them home and return in a week to see you.

With this free rein, let's call my new robed human form Lady Liberty. LL or Lil for short. (smile)

OCB: (a week later) Tell me about your adventures.

LL: Out of nowhere, I saw three sharks coming at me, jaws ready to devour. I thought to myself, "I can do this." Instantly, the three transformed into three warm and tender lovely humans with gracious open arms. At the same instant, my form also became human. They showered me with hugs and kisses. We breathed easily underwater. Beneath my feet, I felt sand rising. It was the beach of our island taking form. Instantly, we were dry. They knew their OCB State. It was as if we always knew each other and picked up right where we left off without anything needing to be said.

Our collective contractual agreement was revealed with a good round of laughs. We decided that the island should remain invisible to everyone else until we were ready to invite guests. We went back into the sea. We recruited the rest of our staff from us three: about 100 more. Walking around in our birthday suits, we decided that simple one-piece robes would be good to get used to as we did with our sea-creature bodies. Contact with various surfaces seemed more comfortable that way. It would also be easier to meet the expectations of our guests. Before that, however, we carefully examined the intricacies of each other's nude human forms, as we'd have done with our old sea-creature forms. We gazed at each other's forms as gifts of works of art from the higher vibration part of us unseen.

Our bodies don't require caloric nutrition. We've no digestive system nor the need for ongoing body hydration. That's cared for by the organizing intelligence of our higher-vibration bodies directly influencing the physical. Sleep is also not required for the same reason. We still eat and drink, but only confection-type substances that take instant form at times to celebrate delightful flavors, textures, and aromas. We've got a navel, but it serves only a cosmic purpose.

We merrily go on our way to enjoy deciding what should come next with very little consideration of process. There are other interesting functions of our bodies, yet I won't mention them since JP's readers may not be comfortable hearing them.

You might say that we're now backstage, getting ready to put on our show.

Regarding privacy and security, invisible higher-vibration beings are staffing our perimeter to graciously manage who passes into our borders. Visiting craft may find their course turning back home if their motives aren't life-supporting or genuine. Some observers' audio-visual devices or various industrial-age instruments may not function as expected. All microorganisms, including insects and toxic substances, dissolve back to No-thing as any animate or inanimate objects enter our space. That includes anything in the atmosphere as it enters our perfectly calm and pleasant micro-climate. Our forest-garden plant life, like us, doesn't require conventional nutrients and hydration to survive. In this way, our plant life remains permanently decorative. Just like our head hair and nails, it requires no grooming or maintenance. Our nature spirits are given a much more open and broader range of magical responsibilities.

Our human guests won't only be able to view our aquariums but also enter and breathe naturally underwater with their garments undisturbed by the presence of water. Walkways and moving shell-like pods to sit in will guide their journey through the full range of ocean life. When our guests are residents, their body maintenance systems will remain magically automated so that guest services stay at an elegant minimum. Our physical facility requires no plumbing, sewage, or sanitation services. Nothing gets dusty or dirty.

As you mentioned on the Super-duper Intention page, we only had an abstract concept of what type of music we wanted to play in our facility. We now have that wafting through our monumental halls. It's an example of the same grand graceful aesthetic of Beaux-Arts architecture.
OCB: Wonderful. That will be an excellent resort complex, as well. The big American theme parks are going to have some catching up to do. Keep me updated.
LL: I'm hearing inside that You'll honor us with Your Presence. Okay, more to come later.

Perfect Sense Squid visits Logical Lobster in her human form for a photo shoot at her ocean complex.

User: Some miss the King Nebuchadnezzar story from an older main text. Could you include it here?

JP: Here you go:

The King Forgets He's a King

There is only Me, and then there is forgetting.

The following is why experience is irrelevant in the light of understanding Who you are. There is a story of King Nebuchadnezzar of the Babylonian Empire. He was said to have lost his mind and forgot he was King. Not only that, but he ate grass like an ox on all fours. Even though he forgot he was King, because of Divine Right, his court continued to treat him as King, acting as if he must have a good reason because he's King. They didn't object to nor try to change his behavior. So there he was with all the privileges of a King, using who he was to eat grass like an ox, in addition to acting very upset. That was his experience, but not who he was. His court paid little attention to his experience compared to who he was. Whatever the King did, wished, or thought, his servants followed. His actions were based on what he knew, and thus he acted on what he knew. For that behavior and experience to change, he would only have to remember he was a King intellectually. My presentation is about intellectually remembering Who you are or reversing what you simply forgot. You're always-already King (ONE thing, ONE All-Person), so it's not about modifying experience, but only remembering what already *IS*. Then, your court, your Universe, treats you or responds to you in like manner. It allows you to act as you wish. Trying to modify experience is putting the cart before the horse.
I take you *all the way* with Who I am. Most teachings of personal transformation deal with modifying behavior or telling you what you should do. Here, you'll only find Me telling you what to know – to know you're always already Me. I back that up with non-change Facts that simply aren't available with other teachings.

And, of course, your progress of rediscovery can be pleasing.

Again, below is the floor tile illustration, but it is expanded. Perception's conclusion convinces you that you're not the King. If someone tells you that you're King, you'll likely try to change your behavior. "Oh, how terrible and inappropriate my behavior is!" "I want to be King again – treat me like a King!" Perception's conclusion will confirm you're up against a brick wall. Putting the cart before the horse, you'll have a complex, laborious journey ahead of you.

Putting the horse before the cart means that you'll ***simply be*** ONE All-Person because you're familiar with **why** you're ***already*** OAP right where you are. As I describe this State, you'll know for yourself that it's what you need and want to do. You'll know precisely how to go about it with no effort. You'll get to see yourself automatically acting like a King. All alone as Commander, you'll command your Universe to change it to however you like.

User: For context, someone I have known for some time had my worst nightmare happen to them. And, it was a question of how best to support - go in with UL info or go a conventional route.
Not just "stories in my head," though these did come up, and I have been dealing with them as best I can. There's something about "others" going through something that's even trickier than dealing with "my own shit," though it all blends into one.

JP: You need to understand that everything you know of is a "fake story in your head" unless it's OCB 12 Attribute Character Effulgence. Saying, "Had my worst nightmare happen to them," is a fake story in your head. There is no "others versus my own shit" – It's only "My" all alone in your private dream. That's how you approach commanding your Universe for a changed outcome. If you don't get this straight now, you're going to go down a rabbit's hole or an imaginary no-man's land where you deal with something that you imagine has a mind of its own. That's the trickier (difficult, uncertain, complicated, sticky) thing you mentioned. There is no other than your own mind. Again, that's the layer of truth you must deal with if you're going to command your Universe fresh-start above all.
Now, if you want to take a conventional route, also known as Informed Transitional Fond Flow Effulgence, that has its place. That's fine. Just don't attempt to blend the two layers; they play by different rules, as mentioned above.

User: Okie doke, and yes, that was what I was trying to get straight. Thank you.

The handshake means everything. Everything. I have a hectic schedule over the next few days, haven't been sleeping well, and my day started off with my dedicated time being cut short. Later in the morning, I was baking Christmas cookies. I had the text playing so I could review and kill two birds with one stone. I noticed that I felt rushed and unsettled, so I turned the text off and just started talking out loud. Okay, what do I know about ONE thing? Common reference field that doesn't divide or reduce... What do I know about OAP, Completeness, perfect order, harmony, infinite flexibility, etc.? What do I know about the Story of Life? Completeness: love, lose, find/return to completeness. What do I know about OCB? OCB doesn't feel rushed and unsettled, doesn't 'talk that way.' Then I considered the handshake. This is an Absolute partnership. Absolute means there are no cracks to fall through. Who am I holding hands with? My OCB. My dearest best friend, who knows all my details. Can I just agree to have that handshake right now? Who can process my CCA into an experiential local result, as if the past never happened? Okay. Why don't I now do a fresh start CCA for all this to be lovely right now? Stay with the handshake. Fresh start taken. I stepped out of my Line of Expansion stories and stayed with my Absolute Handshake. I baked in silence and got it all cleaned up in no time. It was nice.

User: I have two questions. The first one is about the user saying, "I can't"—doesn't that eventually fade away if they stick with the information? If they focus in the right place, things should start to snowball slowly. The second question is about OCB preventing dangers before they occur. We discussed acting "out of touch" during our last phone call, and I had a similar thought afterward. Let's assume we have two identical people, with the exact same life experiences— the only difference being their knowledge of OCB. Person A (for tile A) doesn't know who OCB is, while person B (for tile B) does. One day, both experience some form of chronic pain and decide to see a doctor for treatment. Would person B, in his ITFFE state, essentially be diagnosed with a milder ailment?

JP: However reasonable your questions sound, they relate to fake LofE stories. I've decided not to comment on issues outside OCB's character.

User: That sounds even more reasonable to me.

Hello John. You said a systematic story can be of 4 categories : appropriateness, deserving, readiness, and competence. I think my command is appropriate, that I deserve it, and that I am also ready for it.
[[[Not if you're struggling with your line of expansion stories. You'd just like it to be so. You need to do Page 24. Then you'll find out what you really know.]]]
But I struggle with stories about competence. Ultimately, the complete return of my command is merely a wave. It's ALL Him.]]]
Take for example "moving my finger." My local body knows it can do this; when I move my finger, I am actually doing a wave. I am modifying (not adding or removing) the inherent H2O of my finger.
[[[H2O never adds or removes, including moving your finger. That's another fake story found on your line of expansion.]]]
Now let's take a "bigger" wave like "making the sun rise." In the absolute, moving my finger and making the sun rise are just two easy waves—neither is harder than the other. Why do I feel capable of one wave but not the other? I guess because of perception.
[[[You like listening to LoE stories more than Your absolute non-change Facts. Everyone acts on what they know.
{Page 25: You've decided that you don't need to use Who You Are to go to the local identity you've come to call yourself. That "you" has an end of what needs to be done. "I'm finished." "Now I'm left with My OCB's Lively Adorable Effulgence on the move."}
Now, I always find myself asking, "How can I override perception and achieve the bigger waves anyway?"
[[[Forget about waves and remain your identity of My OCB's Lively Adorable Effulgence on the move.]]]

User: In my line of expansion, my understanding of being OCB comes with conditions. For instance, I recognize that I'm all objects, concepts, and events—but my understanding of being "other" people has been shaky. I'm finally beginning to grasp it. The only issue is that I get confused when my local perception does not allow me to know "other" people's true motives or feelings, whether they're genuine, etc. My logical mind argues that if I were truly OCB with no conditions, I would understand everything about 'others.' But right now, I only know that I can fix things or people. What about just knowing their intentions upfront instead of being blindsided by those who are secretly not genuine?

JP: OCB is above time and space. Your dedicated time will avert dangers before they occur. Therefore, you don't need to understand people's motives in detail. If you only command to take care of danger after it has happened, your return can make something great out of it so that it's truly worthwhile. (A silk purse out of a sow's ear. Whether "others" besides you are a rock or a motive, it makes no difference to OCB. Ready for your story? Reasonable story: I've been on the server for years, and I've never heard of anyone escaping bad things happening, so this advice is impractical or just a pie-in-the-sky theory.

User: I've often struggled with the idea of not doing anything because even if I'm still, my mind usually starts going a mile a minute trying to figure out how to do nothing and let myself be as I am. As if that state should look this way or that. Like I have to have a perfectly still mind and feel no fear or inner turmoil. More I've been seeing it like how I might look at my family's dog: even if she's nervous or confused or whatever else, I love her. She doesn't have to be smart, doesn't have to figure out how to act for me to love her. She could even make big mistakes, tear up a rug, and she may get a stearin talking to but she still gets everything she needs. I see OCB seeing me that way, in a sense.
[[[No. That's how the more local beings directing your line of expansion see you. OCB sees you as Himself. That's why during Dedicated Time, you treat yourself as if you're Him. – no separation]]]

The more I allow myself freaking out internally to be ok - recognizing that I don't need to be some form of perfect to be "worthy" - the more the freaking out calms down. It's perfectly fine for me to freak out. That background agitation seems to be what fuels the strength behind thoughts like "I need to do something more," or "I need to figure this out, how to do it right," etc.
[[[No. It's simply you acting on what you know. It feels better than any other option you have to inside yourself. That's what you find out by doing Detailed Dedicated Time. What you call frantic energy is your mind's content of attention connected to your body through your nervous system.]]]
OCB loves me and is giving me what I need and want most in spite of any imperfection.

[[[Be careful here, OCB is above those systemics. That’s why you are. I’m not promoting a religion here.]]]

That perspective has helped me a lot in terms of understanding what doing nothing or being as I Am means. As simple as those directions may be, some part of me struggles to grasp them at times or seeks to make them more complicated than they really are. But it seems to be getting better.
[[[Now you know precisely what to do during those times being overwealmed.]]]

User: I had a terrible dream. In this dream, I was pressured by an external evil to abandon my loved ones and leave home. While on the road with my companions, I saw all the work we had done reversed and ultimately destroyed. Finally, that evil came for us, and I woke up. I sat in my bed for at least 20 minutes, thinking, "What a terrible dream. Why would OCB give me this dream?" I spiraled on and on...
Then, pop! A lightbulb moment. I realized I was choosing to identify as the one who lost in the dream. I looked around, and nothing had changed; any loss was illusory. Moreover, the feeling of loss or reversal was only there because of how I identified. If I choose to identify as ONE-thing or OAP or Presence, then who is there to lose? One thing never stops being ONE-thing, even (and especially in this case) when it comes to the conclusion of perception. I realized that I was commanding my world as a victim, and my world confirmed that. I then simply CHOSE to conclude that I was Presence, and my world instantly confirmed that. Instant relief—oh, it was only a dream!

Detailed Dedicated Time catalyst phrases:

The sneakiest stories are those that infiltrate and evaluate my inner nature based on comparative differences. They challenge my competence to evaluate fake stories. That’s on the hook. What a nasty feeling that is. (smile)

My Common Reference Field flattens and overrides any detail concerning the command of My Universe to This is IT.

Fake Lof E stories matter not since OCB is infinitely flexible and, at the same time, takes my content of attention. That H.O.C. shifts my focus to gladsome friendship. The H.O.C. handshake starts everything meaningful. Any form of dread serves as an encouraging nudge to shift to a handshake of gladsome friendship.

What does it mean when I hear, “Because I’m all alone, performing as OCB is as simple as I allow it to be." — What does that look like? In what manner do I relate myself to still silence, or do I? Or are these questions complete nonsense? Thirsty fish in the sea would say they are! My line of expansion isn't going to tell me I'm finished. So, as I cease feeding that fake crap, Here I AM.

User: “My line of expansion isn’t gonna tell me I’m finished.” Epiphany. Acting on Presence (especially ITFFE) is such a radically different way of acting than what has become the normal waking reality for anyone caught in the scheme of things. The status quo dream state is so passively systemic-oriented that it’s no wonder the masses live inside various bubbles of others’ group influence. It’s so easy to get lulled into a state of paralyzed victimhood. We praise those who, perhaps with zero consideration for metaphysics, dare to step out of bounds every now and then and inject some inspired effulgence into their personalities and behaviors. They’re the ‘stars,’ the charismatic ones. Usually, they’re lucky; I wonder why…
“All in as OCB” is about taking responsibility for the assigned meanings of my own perception and approaching them as My One enlivening them all versus another static object among the so-called others. This means there’s no process to undergo whenever I decide to step into that commander role, just as there wasn’t any process to have been a victim for so long. It’s just ‘how it was.’ I’m finished. Time to move on to ‘Here I Am-THIS is how IT is.’

JP: “Okay! that’s the automatic 2nd new CCA I wanted taken and processed by the part of Me unseen. Here goes No-thing. Also known as, Presence is all I need for my return.” {Detailed Dedicated Time handshake catalyst}

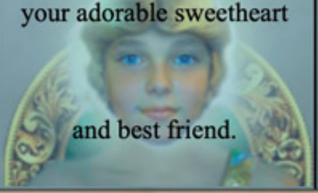
A Competent Cosmology Conception

This is an extension of *The Supreme Master* text for those interested in metaphysical systems.

The following information is a concept of how the Universe works for you to find both reasonable and entertaining.
Authored by *Original Cosmic Beau*, the personal presence representing your *ONE All-Celebrative Body as* described in *The Supreme Master* text.

A Competent Cosmology Conception
Version 2   Updated August 20, 2024

In this PDF, for fine detail, you'll zoom in with your device using the + and - buttons, as well as scroll if needed.

Original Cosmic Beau					
ONE All:	**Celebrative:**	**Body:**	**Original:**	**Cosmic:**	**Beau:**
As you saw with OAP, this is a personal Universe. Beau is the embodiment of the reference field that everything has in common. He is both Non-change and change. The final truth is that there is only Him.	Everything He does is a celebration of Love. He is your adorable sweetheart  and best friend.	Not only is Beau the most vast, the whole vast, but he takes human form in various worlds to perform maintenance tasks outside of Systemics, which is His personal call. He appears often as a small boy.	Beau is the original pattern for all beings that unfold under His design. In metaphysics, male relates to the first cause, father, or progenitor.(From Old French geniteur or Latin genitor, from the root of gignere 'beget'.)	When experienced, He is seen as every aspect of the Universe all at once. That vision is bestowed only by Him or when *You* are that status. Having come from there, everyone will return to The Cosmic Who.	Beau: Sweetheart, lover, beautiful, handsome lad, charming, pleasing, affectionate heart. From the Latin bellus; fine, attractive, beautiful. His abode is Your Celibrative-Beau-Estate.

With the main text, *I'm The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here*, we established your feet on solid ground as ONE All-Person. I'm your sweet, adorable, brilliant, playful boy Cosmic Beau. I'm an Unmanifest Presence, able to pop in and out of anywhere, above systemics, playfully taking any form. So, right up front, I'm letting you know that we'll have fun with details here and not allow you to become a poker-faced brainiac.

I'm more than what most would think of as a God, Supreme Deity, or belonging to any religious setting. I'm the very nature of Presence itself, which is beyond all variations while including all of them. I'm like the vast ocean, and variations are the waves on My ocean. Any name you could call Me or conception of Me is like a wave on My ocean. I'm your own inner nature and not some external determinism system that treats you like a pawn. In addition to My all-pervasive State as the very nature of Presence, I also take human form without leaving that all-pervasive State. Because I'm the very nature of Presence, I can pull off this seemingly contradictory abstraction of being both time-space localized and all-inclusive at once. I'm Who everyone sees when they reach the highest level of Presence, and in many instances, before. Only it's so rare in your world that you'd not have heard of it, and most whom I greet remain silent about it. Because of the collective awareness of your world at this time, most would only conceive of Me as a God taking human form with a finite influence. Why do I depict Myself as a young boy form and commonly show up that way when you see Me? After around 13, old age characteristics start setting in towards the direction of harshness and decay. I'm the embodiment of that which is always sweet, fresh, and new. I'm male since maleness is a first cause or progenitor archetype. I take human form because Cosmic Who Presence, including all local Universes, is made specifically for human life – though not necessarily the human life you've come to know. Because I'm above and independent of the system of the Universe, My nature is more playful, unpredictable, and less formal like a young boy. You might even detect a bit of playful mischief, yet it's sincere and delightful. You'll see portrait artwork of me in this document, yet you may find that when the time comes for you to see Me for yourself, My form appears quite different to you based on your personal preferences.

If you're an inclusion feminist who prefers an *Original Cosmic Belle*, go for it. If you're an anti-woke conservative like Me*, I'm here for you, too. That's how infinitely flexible I am as Your Adorable Sweetheart Body. All alone, no one else in the Universe besides you, you'll be the ONE Who chooses anyway.

*I don't need to protect Myself from victimization, convince you you're a victim who needs to do something more, and I'm an Absolute Royal Monarch on My Throne. I have you do the same by returning to Me. The merit that comes from using Your Original Cosmic Body is the basis of your freedom, fulfillment, and great offering to the world.

1. Cosmological* Hierarchy Of Beings.

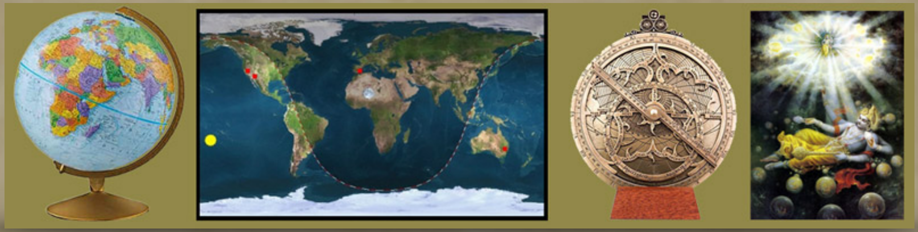
2. Cosmological Worlds, Realms, or Dimensions.

3. Cosmological Time Divisions.

*Cosmological: relating to the origin and development of the Universe.

In the main text document, you heard that there's infinite expansion beyond the wildest imagination on your line of expansion. “You live expanding dreams which are unimaginable in scale.” In this document, a lot of detailed systemics (how the Universe works) come your way. Here, it’s perfectly valid that some concepts are supposed to be beyond your imagination.

Unlike the main text, parts of this text cannot be traced back to ONE thing except as a general concept. Its basis is ONE presence. That Presence celebrates itself as ONE Absolute All-person. That person then pretends to be many and employs a guidance system for many to rediscover Who they are as ONE Absolute All-person. That system requires time-space to provide the absence to necessarily have a place to expand. So, various times and spaces are presented from lesser to greater in an interesting but reasonable manner according to the general concept. Also, various lesser to greater beings are presented in like manner. You’re welcome to take the details as entertainment since, essentially, they’re your dream as the ONE Absolute All-person.



Models are meant to convey useful information. They have different purposes. One may not be useful, while others are. The Universe is a multi-dimensional system ranging from gross physical matter to abstract Celestial Beings and their elements at the highest rates of vibration to a place beyond vibration called Celibrative-Beau-Estate. My diagrams freely use various convenient ways to represent the Universe’s different rates of vibration and beyond.

With that, I’ll present three categories of information.

1. Cosmological Hierarchy Of Beings.

There's a useful word for both higher rates of vibration and non-change states of Presence; spirit. Your ONE all-body has an eye that you could call a spirit eye. You have a spirit hand that moves things. You have a spirit voice that speaks in everything. The relative Universe is made from this high-vibration material, which permeates all slower vibrations. In your Celebrative-Beau-Estate, it’s Lively Absolute Non-change. Spirit comes from the Latin *spirare* “to breathe.” It’s a fitting word because it suggests an almost intangible life-supporting state.

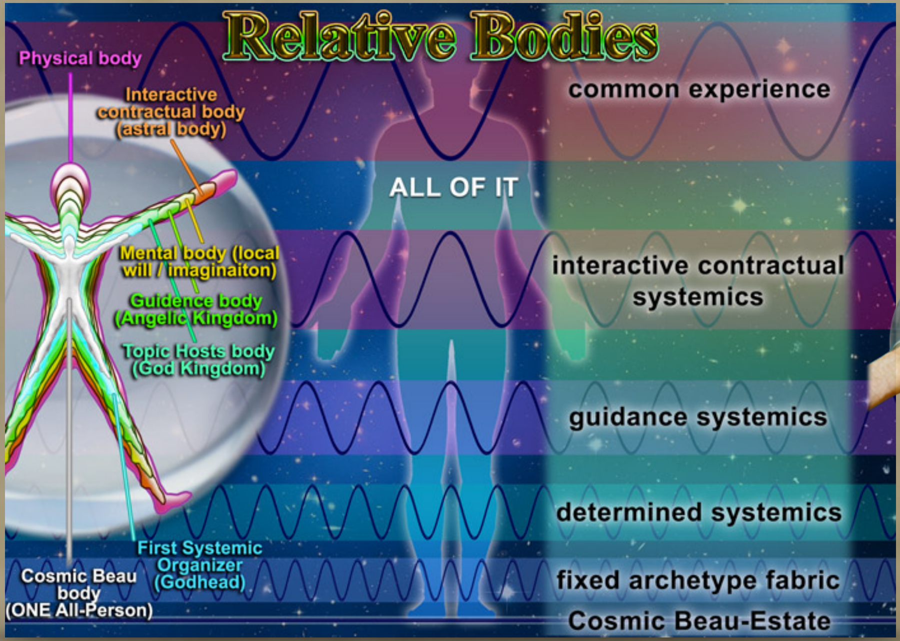
To give you an example of how something can be more abstract, when you say a person has a fiery personality, obviously, there are no physical flames there. Fire can have a more abstract presence. Your ONE All-Person eyes aren’t physical. They function more abstractly. Being more abstract, they can instantly see anything, anywhere, at any time. Vision, which isn’t bound by time-space, ranges into abstraction. Your voice and hands function similarly.

What body form do you express when you’re, say, halfway there?

That depends on the choices you make as a free-will agent. You may remain in standard earthly human form and perform vast ranges of the Universe. Yes, that’s possible. You can imagine any possibility. You may ascend from your earthly human form and take a deified form. A deity form means you have an unbound expanse spirit body that fills vast realms. You may choose to oversee and organize lesser beings. You inspire and guide them. By the way, the root meaning of the word heaven is an unbound expanse.

Remember the arrow image with your return to Me. Here, you see a transparent sleeve over the arrow representing a system to support your line of expansion.

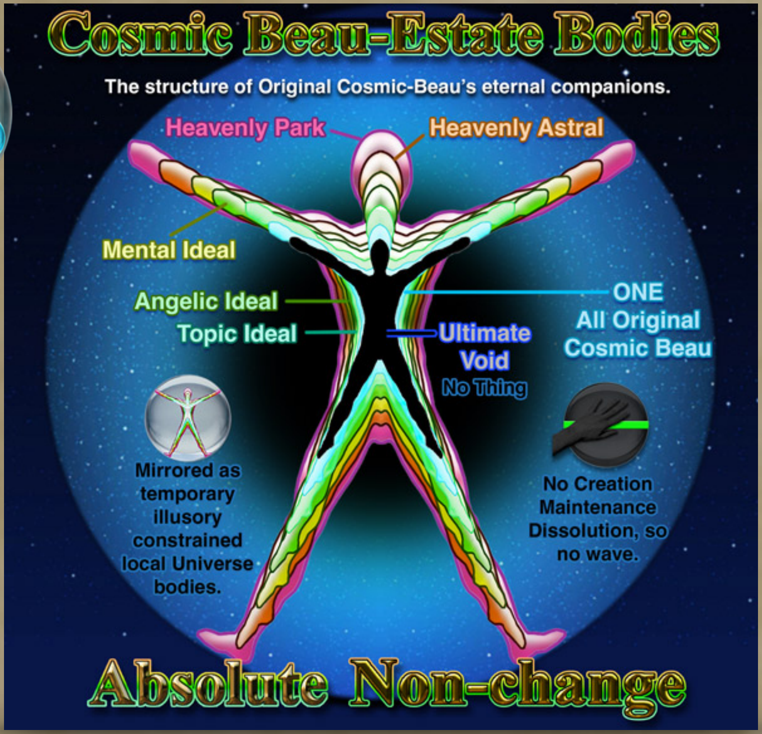
On this page is an illustration of lower to higher rates of vibration. At the bottom is no vibration or Universal Line and Your Celibrative-Beau-Estate or Cosmic Beau-Estate. The slowest vibration at the top is your common experience of life. The next three are systemics.


Relative Bodies
Physical body
Interactive contractual body (astral body)
Mental body (local will / imaginaiton)
Guidence body (Angelic Kingdom)
Topic Hosts body (God Kingdom)
First Systemic Organizer (Godhead)
Cosmic Beau body (ONE All-Person)
common experience
ALL OF IT
interactive contractual systemics
guidance systemics
determined systemics
fixed archetype fabric
Cosmic Beau-Estate

You may feel confident in your expectations that the seasons come and go, that the plants grow, that your body knows how to digest food and how to heal itself. Nonetheless, you're an involuntary recipient of uncertain external aspects in your environment about which you have no control and on which you depend for survival and sustenance. On closer inspection, we also saw that you're a recipient of a Systemic Universe, where your internal aspects are also involuntary. The point is that I purposefully forget that I'm ONE All-Person to become uncertain of what happens and also not know what to do about it. Then, it's necessary for there to be a behind-the-scenes hosting support structure to guide you as a ***seeming*** localized being. The route that leads the way back to My ONE All-Person State is called My line of evolution or My line of expansion.

My First Systemic Organizer, with rules and procedures, is necessary for the process of evolution. And if that system behind the scenes is to remain there, its vibration must be higher to keep it hidden and pervasive, just as the radio signal of your cell phone is invisible to you. It must remain behind the scenes so that the game of hide-and-seek isn't revealed. My higher vibrations manage lower vibrations. The highest vibration at the very top is at such an inconceivably high rate that, for all practical purposes, its frequency is as concentrated or solid as Flat Universal Line. Overall, it's quiet to you, like an audio speaker cone, which vibrates above audible frequencies. That makes it hidden and very stable. Even though hidden, it's still wave and not my Non-change Absolute State.

Again, I'm going to pause to remind you that ONE thing never stops being ONE thing, even when it seems to vibrate as variations. This is the simplest thing anyone could ever know and a place to go whenever you'd like to keep things simple. Wave your hand over all variations and enjoy the elegant simplicity of Who you are as ONE thing. All alone, you have no responsibility to your private compulsory Systemics. There's no one else to decide: fresh start, clean slate.
My Absolute State, My Cosmic-Beau-Estate is above Systemics with the bodies shown in this illustration:


Cosmic Beau-Estate Bodies
The structure of Original Cosmic-Beau's eternal companions.
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
Ultimate Void
No Thing
ONE
All Original
Cosmic Beau
Mirrored as temporary illusory constrained local Universe bodies.
No Creation Maintenance Dissolution, so no wave.
Absolute Non-change

The highest and most stable vibration is a fixed archetype fabric. The word archetype comes from the Greek *arkhetupon*, which translates as ‘“something molded first as a model.” For instance, the pattern or topic of apple-“ness” always remains “ness” regardless of all the numerous apples that come and go in time-space. It remains irrespective of how and when people find and eat apples. The root meaning of the word topic is “of a place.” This rate of vibration holds fixed patterns and placements of things that always remain so, just as ONE All-Person always remains ONE All-Person.

Recall the example of a fixed state on Page 10 of the main text: “Like a movie film, each image has no movement. When you move across a movie film strip, it gives the illusion of changing via related flashes appearing and disappearing with partial view.” Higher vibrations seem still and stable when a lower vibration realm-being experiences them.

You create fixed patterns as a Celestial Kingdom where you, as a King of apples or Topic Host of apples and all other topics, are a family of Hosts. Messenger Guides are the family of Angelic Beings. You own a high-vibration spirit body to move in these realms, just as I move around in my Cosmic Beau boy form. That’s why I placed a human form from head to toe in the illustration. You own a hierarchy of bodies to move in all realms, even if not experienced at this time, resulting from your choice to shut down perception and then forget your choice to do so.

The next vibration on Page 4 is listed as Determined Systemics and expresses all topics in a Systemic Plan, which always already is, including the always already construct of free will as a very real experience.

Next is Guidance Systemics. That’s the application of determined Systemics. It’s how you find yourself in the structure and pattern of your life flowing on involuntarily.

Next is your Interactive Contractual Systemics. Because you never stop being Me, you’re in charge, every step of the way to design your line of expansion. The tricky part is that you set yourself a contract for your behind-the-scenes self, commonly called a Spirit Guide, to guide and manage you. That means that when you go into the world to rediscover Who you are, you agree to forget you did so. You start with no idea who you are and why you're there. That draws optimally on your skill to manage yourself. In short, your own personal integrity. Before you depart, you may set yourself up with testy situations that provide you with optimal growth. The modern term for this is a soul contract. A web search will provide you with plenty of details, such as videos. My place is to keep your attention on your Absolute State and away from less rewarding information. I, therefore, won’t provide personal information about contracts. Here’s a conversation where I speak with someone to validate the existence of soul contracts:

A logical discussion about Soul Contracts and Spirit Guides.

This is a conversation between Me and a listener.

The listener complains that everything up to a certain point was rooted in common-sense mechanical explanations, but not Spirit Guides. After that, he’s struggling to adapt to ideas in the PDF document about how the Universe works, specifically Spirit Guides and Soul Contracts.

Listener: I don’t feel comfortable with esoteric discussions.

Me: Let me ask you first if you’re okay with everything having an all-pervasive reference field.

Listener: Yes.

Me: That follows that everything is ONE thing? And since it’s indivisible, all of it fills the container you call you, making you ONE All-Person?

Listener: Yes, I don’t have a problem with how that logic flows.

Me: Since you, as ONE All-Person, are complete, those who find themselves as limited and localized are on a line of expansion to rediscover that they’re always already ONE All-Person?

Listener: Yes.

Me: It seems reasonably clear that the world is older than you and continues after you die. Is that reasonable for you to accept?

Listener: Anyone can see that.

Me: You’ve seen a lot of people die who had no clue of ONE All-Person, not even to mention attaining it, right?

Listener: Sure. The world is full of them.

Me: The next inquiry should be: Those people die, are gone, and missed for good, never have a chance to attain returning to their ONE All-Person State? Do they dissolve for good back to the common denominator? In other words, there’s an experiment of individuals going on with a possible doomsday outcome, where rediscovery is pre-maturely cut?

Listener: If I were First Systemic Organizer in His private dream, and loved My fullness so much that I wanted others to rediscover that’s Who they are, I’d have no reason to stop short. That wouldn’t be My Fond-Flow-Effulgence. Stopping short wouldn’t express My non-change attributes.

Me: But as free-will agents, couldn’t it be left up to their responsibility to fail? Even if they never heard of it and thus fail, that’s still somehow their responsibility?

Listener: Well, either I, as First Systemic Organizer, in My FFE, intend them to rediscover Me or not. Failures would only be localized, not affecting their return to Me. Okay then, there has to be some continuity operating outside of the normal physical life I know of – if they’re going to fulfill the purpose of returning to their ONE All-Person State even after they die.

Me: Your ONE All-Person State is metaphysically abstract since it means living all-pervasiveness amid boundaries. (all of the ocean fills the two jars) Wouldn’t it follow then that it would include expanding through states that become more metaphysical on the way to the fulfillment of their ONE All-Person State? Thus, they’re likely to include something beyond what you usually perceive with your physical senses?

Listener: Yes. If I acknowledge what ONE All-Person means, I can’t argue with that.

Me: Okay then, an unbroken, inevitable continuity back to your ONE All-Person state is a Fact of your Cosmic Beau non-change attributes. Issue finished?

Listener: Sure, that makes sense. Yes.

Me: Good. Now, let’s talk about rates of vibration. You agreed that ONE All-Person is the highest rate of vibration, which permeates all, and that there are slower or more localized rates of vibration? Less localized beings have to reside in a realm of the same rate of vibration to interact with that realm? So if you leave this physical realm yet continue toward ONE All-Person-ship, it must be via a higher vibration body in a higher vibration realm where you can leave the lower vibrations behind to continue?

Listener: That’s a big jump for me to swallow, but it fits into the big picture of vibrations from lower to higher.

Me: For the sake of having a name to use, let’s call the next Astral. Okay?

Listener: Okay. Astral means *about or proceeding from the stars*. That suggests something originating from more than, or outside of, only the earth.

Me: Having a place to expand is all about forgetting Who you are, right? Higher realms, closer to the highest vibration, would necessarily reveal more about Who you are. That means a place less far to expand to get to your goal and being more in on the hide-and-seek game, right?

Listener: Sure.

Me: Either that continuity goes on another place only, or people come back (incarnation) and get another chance to get it right. Okay?

Listener: Okay.

Me: So if you're going to acquire the fullest and broadest opportunity to refine your realm-being faculties, which means the most demanding placement, where would you go to do that?

Listener: I'd go to the lowest vibration where I don't know who I am or what's going on.

Me: Good. So now you have a reason to return to the physical plane?

Listener: Oh, yes, I see what you mean.

Me: Upon entering the Astral, there will be individuals who host newcomers, just like in any other location where some organization is needed to keep the place functioning for its purpose—just like moving to any new residence on earth. Okay?

Listener: Okay.

Me: These more experienced "higher-ups" are in a position to give you practical advice, more specifically, how to play the expansion game with the biggest bang for your buck.

Listener: Yes.

Me: And while doing so, knowing the game, whatever they tell you will set you up to play that game for the greatest forward reward or progress on your line of expansion, right? Even if they know the entire game, they're not going to reveal it to you but let you figure out as much of it as you can with your realm-being faculties. That's all a part of you refining your faculties to eventually sit on the throne as ONE All-Person, right?

Listener: Yes.

Me: Good. Localized realm-beings, unaware that everything is their private dream, make demands on themselves to get what they want. So you'd likely bargain or make trade-offs as a price to pay for making more progress on your line of expansion, right?

Listener: Yes.

Me: Do you think those beings would allow you to do that even though they know it's unnecessary? But they do it for the sake of allowing you to engage your realm-being faculties?

Listener: Yes.

Me: And who would have the clout to make those bargains pay?

Listener: The higher-ups who have a hand in Systemics.

Me: So we can call them Hosts or Messenger Guides?

Listener: Okay, fine. Yes. Let's say I've bargained with my Hosts to be a bad person. I don't want to do horrible things, but I do it anyway. And now I read all your texts. Can I change it?

Me: Yes, if you bargained to introduce yourself to knowledge on earth, which would override another bargain. From a more localized point of view, a lesser truth point of view, it depends on how carefully you consider the *I'm The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here* material. A more complete truth about free will to change anything is that it's determined. All you know is that you have the very real experience to choose whatever you want to change right now. It works. Your very real experience of being free to choose that question was always determined already because You, as ONE All-Person, see, know, and do everything everywhere forever, all at once. That's what it means when You're the authorship of a detail called time-space and everything else equally. Free will is a construct of determinism like any other variation. You never stop being determinism even when You seem to have free will – even when you seem to be a victim of an "it."

Listener: That's heavy, but it makes perfect mechanical sense.

Me: And how can you know ONE person is like that?

Listener: Because two or more things require a common reference field, the result of that Fact is what you covered in the main text.

Me: Now you've traced astral bargaining and higher beings back to ONE thing. Now you know that there must be intermediate realms to bridge the gap from common experience to being ONE All-Person.

* * *

I use the word *interactive* because it's a two-way street where you can change your mind and make adjustments within the contract of free will. It shouldn't have to be said now that all systems are overridden when you come to Me simply because I'm above systems. You could say that part of Systemics and your destiny is to rise above it. Attempting to alter a contract on the level of that contract instead of coming to Me could be difficult or impractical.

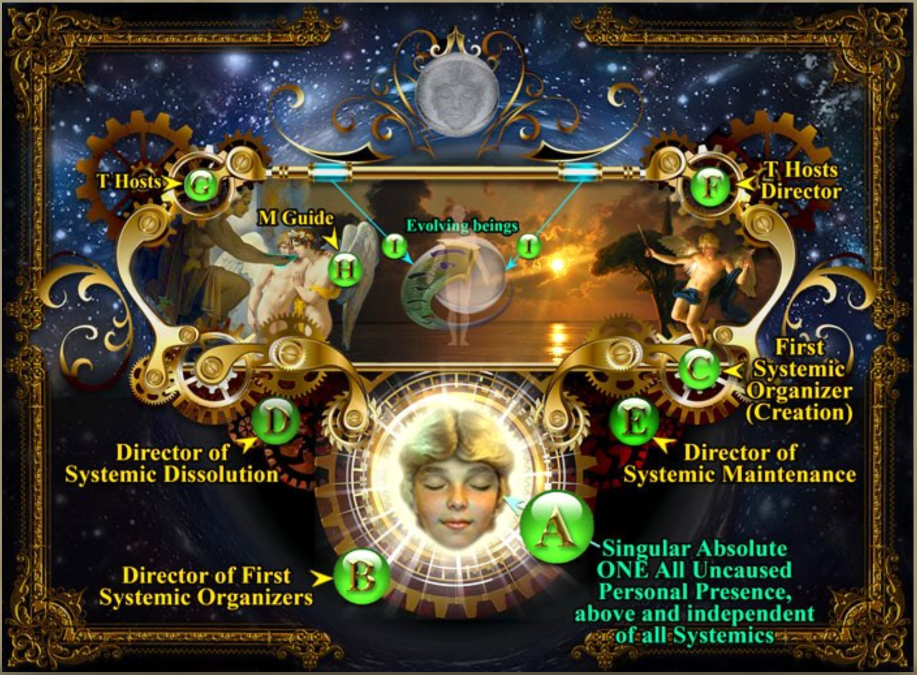
Vertical Plane
Horizontal Plane

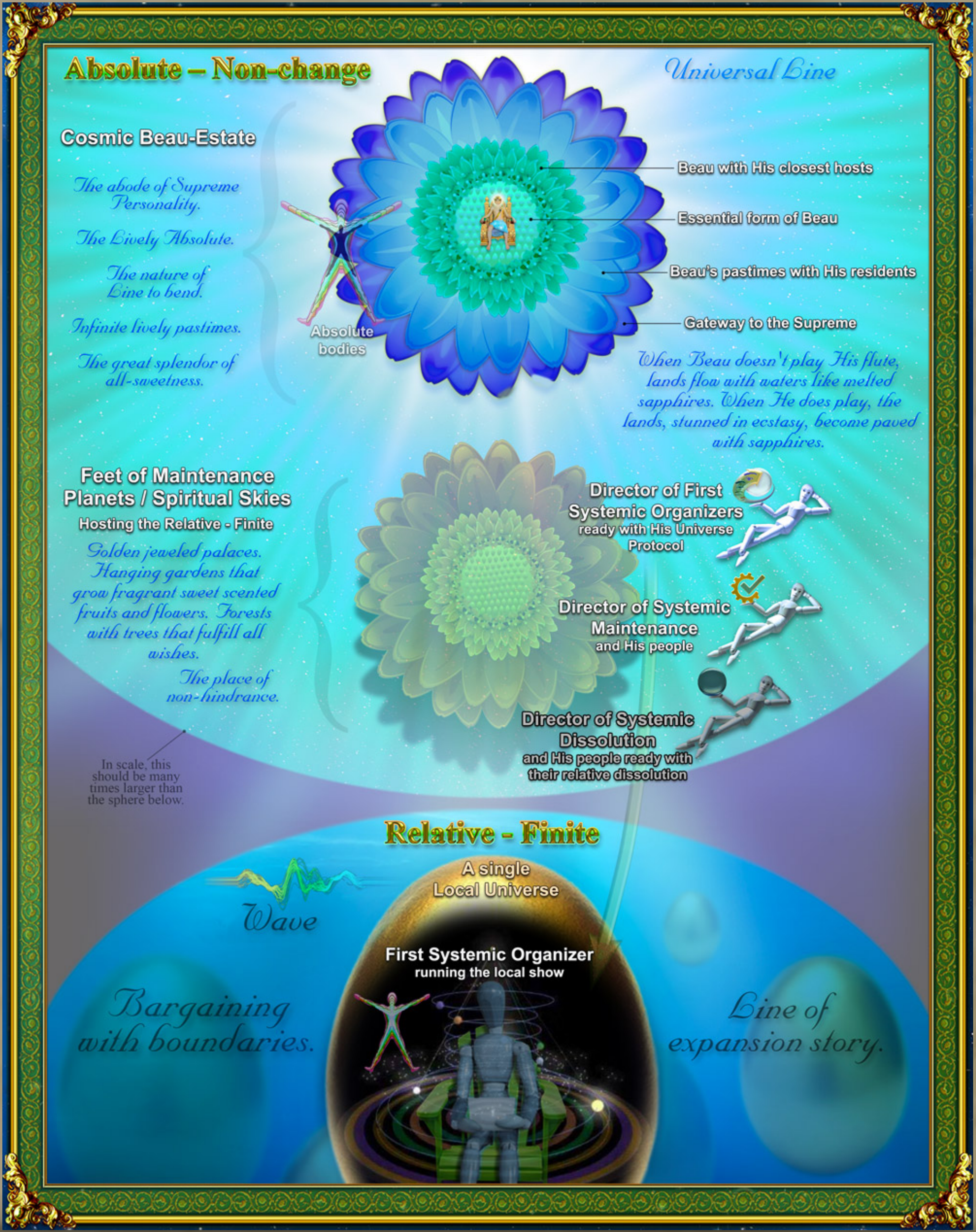
You can simplify the hierarchy of wave diagrams into two categories. They're the Vertical Plane of Life and the Horizontal Plane of Life. The Vertical is moving up and down at various rates of vibration. The Horizontal is moving around at the same rate of vibration, with only variations of content within that rate of vibration. Here I also show them as this mannequin-pole image infusing higher vibrations, which is what expansion info is all about.

At the beginning of the text, you heard, "I'm the very nature of Presence itself, which is beyond all variations while including all of them. I'm like the vast Ocean, and variations are My Waves on My Ocean. Any name you could call Me or conception of Me is like a Wave on My Ocean."

Therefore, when discussing a Hierarchy, we have to start with Me, Original Cosmic Beau. I have no beginning nor end, as I'm the author of time-space. I'm everything everywhere forever, all at once. Within that, I next *pretend* to be "others." *Pretend* means that I never stop being Me. I simply multiply Myself ("Now I become…") as beings who perceive/conclude themselves as more localized. Localized means "only so much." Next, those beings repeat what I do, which results in an elaborate Hierarchy of Beings from greater to lesser.

As I'm playfully above Systemics, I first multiply Myself as a serious Supreme Godhead who engages the System of the Universe. I'll name Him The Director of First Systemic Organizers. He is B in the diagrams. The changing waves of the relative have three attributes: Creation, Maintenance, and Dissolution. C, D, and E. As Director of First Systemic Organizers is the Ocean prior to Waves of the Ocean,


T Hosts
G
M Guide
H
Evolving beings
I
I
F
T Hosts Director
First Systemic Organizer (Creation)
C
D
Director of Systemic Dissolution
E
Director of Systemic Maintenance
A
Director of First Systemic Organizers
B
Singular Absolute ONE All Uncaused Personal Presence, above and independent of all Systemics


Absolute – Non-change
Universal Line
Cosmic Beau-Estate
Absolute bodies
Beau with His closest hosts
Essential form of Beau
Beau's pastimes with His residents
Gateway to the Supreme
Feet of Maintenance Planets / Spiritual Skies
Hosting the Relative - Finite
Director of First Systemic Organizers
ready with His Universe Protocol
Director of Systemic Maintenance
and His people
Director of Systemic Dissolution
and His people ready with their relative dissolution
Relative - Finite
A single Local Universe
Wave
First Systemic Organizer
running the local show
Bargaining with boundaries.
Line of expansion story.

The abode of Supreme Personality.

The Lively Absolute.

The nature of Line to bend.

Infinite lively pastimes.

The great splendor of all-sweetness.

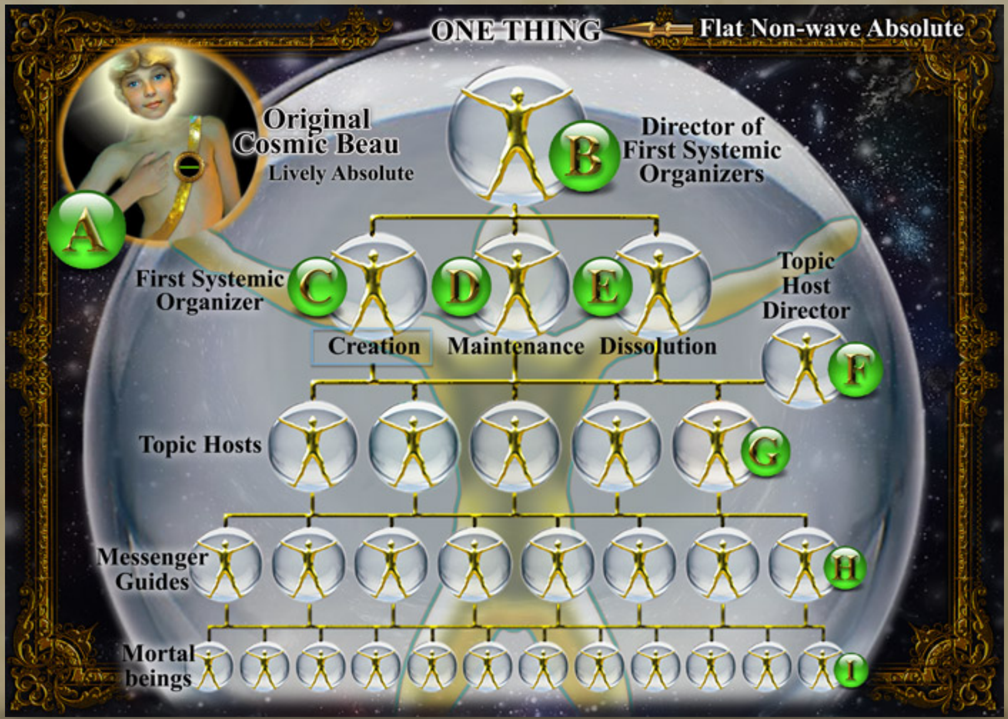
When Beau doesn't play His flute, lands flow with waters like melted sapphires. When He does play, the lands, stunned in ecstasy, become paved with sapphires.

Golden jeweled palaces. Hanging gardens that grow fragrant sweet scented fruits and flowers. Forests with trees that fulfill all wishes.

The place of non-hindrance.

In scale, this should be many times larger than the sphere below.

Director of Systemic Maintenance
D
Director of Systemic Creation
MAINTENANCE
CREATION
DISSOLUTION
C
Director of Systemic Dissolution
E



He’s non-change and has no finite lifetime.

(A) Original Cosmic Beau. Absolute ONE Uncaused Personal Presence. Pure Presence coexisting with and as Pure Consciousness. Twelve Non-change Virtual Attributes. As ONE Incarnate, I'm open to beings of highest perception and below through My choice. Above all systemics, while the author of systemics. 1/2 Absolute, 1/2 relative. Above systemics, My role can’t be nailed down, like an unpredictable playful boy.
{Note: “ONE All-Person” is a looser, more general term to take into account the universality of what a person can be, which anyone can relate their life to. It’s useful to quickly present ideas such as: “I as ONE-thing express myself as a ONE All-person variation and never stop being that Person even when I become various beings”}

(B) Director of First Systemic Organizers. Selects and instructs Director of First Systemic Organizers on the protocol of creating a Universe. He's the first teacher because He holds the Cosmic Protocol for creating Universes. He's Absolute non-change, with no lifetime, because He’s above the relative Universes.

(C) First Systemic Organizer. He's the first-waver of the Ocean. He has a relative life span, as does everyone below Him. “B” instructs “C” to create the Universe through Cosmic Protocol. The creation purpose of the Universe is for individual souls to rediscover their Original Cosmic Beau State.

(D) Director Of Systemic Maintenance. The Maintainer or Sustainer. He's the repository or guardian of souls while they’re waiting for a Universe to be created for them. He shelters them when Systemic Dissolution destroys their worlds. During our Iron Age, if ignorance goes so far as to endanger the localized protocol, I incarnate through Him as a nurturing influence to care for Mankind as a mini-Golden Age.

(E) Director Of Systemic Dissolution. The aspect of Dissolution, that ends the cycles of Cosmic Protocol or Systemics. He’s the rest cycle of the Universe during each Cosmic Night.
{Note: B-C-D-E are so deeply cause-all, that boundaries blur when pinning down definitions or roles.}

(F) Topic Host Director. This overseer or coordinator of Topic Hosts can go by multiple names or individuals, depending on how far we want to split hairs.

(G) Topic Hosts. The archetypal Hosts. i.e., the appleness of all the various apples.

(H) Messenger Guides. They deliver and manage the details of the archetype.

(I) Mortal Beings. Examples: Mankind. Yes, that’s you down there, but you’ll make it to the top and decide how much of that form you take with you.
This diagram is the essential way of looking at the Hierarchy of Beings: out of Me and returning to Me. Fond-Flow-Effulgence is a major turning point.

These many beings perceive themselves as occupying a Hierarchy made up of higher to lower vibrations or placements. You, sitting there, seem to be something that’s neither The First Systemic Organizer, nor any particular topic, nor its Messenger-guide. So you know what I'm saying from your own experience.

Tend Flow Effulgence

It’s these other people’s (when I say people, I simply mean individualized personalities) more localized perceptions that bring them to the conclusion that they're either underneath or above in a hierarchy. At the same time, they have their individual personalities and purposes to fulfill. Greater beings preside over lesser beings, who execute every aspect of my ONE All-Person purpose. For example, Messenger Guides preside over humans. They perform every aspect of the Universe. They manage your line of expansion back to Me, the final reality. I’m their inspiration. When you mold your dream thoughts to acquire your ideal return, your Messenger Guides magically organize all the details behind the scenes to produce your outer condition.

The underlying fabric of money, apples, or whatever, is always the same. It's the underlying, stable, money-"ness," or apple-"ness," that are the Topic Hosts of Money and Apples.

There are more divisions than are seen above, but the above diagram shows the basic system.

When you hear people say that God visited them or got a message from God, it's not necessarily associated with even The First Systemic Organizer or even Me. It could be any being in the Celestial Kingdoms and oftentimes not even that. Anything invisible, which inspires people, is what they like to call God.

When you're involved in a topic like your money, whatever seems to be the apparent source of that money in terms of currently popular norms, is ultimately the work of Hosts. It’s potentially confusing to utilize those popular norms to know that the source of the money and the money-awareness are derived from Hosts. Today, for example, the views on what occurs when Hosts work in this way are mostly interpreted within the fields of Science, such as economics. While these views are accurate, Hosts own a more complete truth, like the Cosmic Treasurer, who underlies and permeates all economic views.

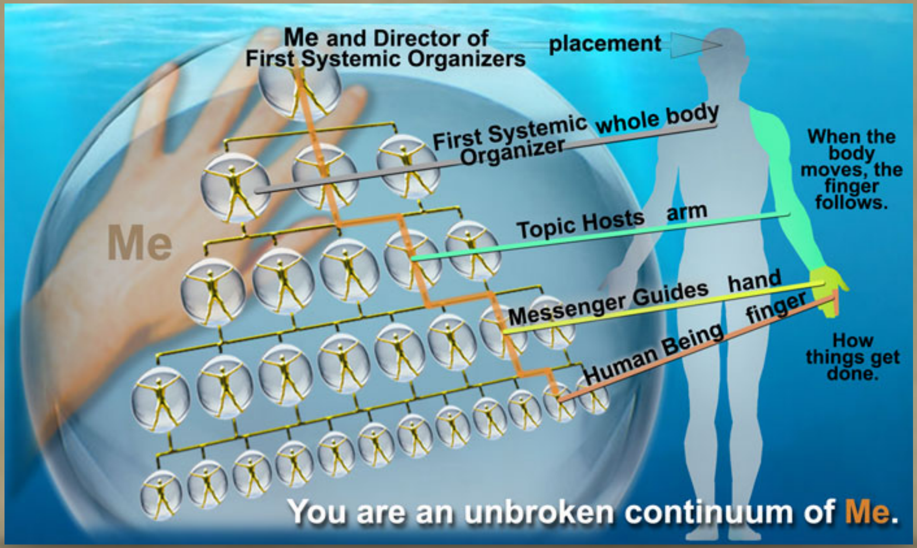
They could be called Providence. They contract out Godhead’s potential. Historically, they’ve been called Spirits, Celestial Beings, Archetypes, Deities, Providence, or laws of nature. In this picture, the wings suggest the ability to show up anywhere quickly, and the head, arms, and feet suggest a means of authorship. These kinds of images have appeared throughout history to help people understand what they can’t see.

Hosts’ bodies and their abodes are made of high-vibration material, which permeates lower-vibration material. Topic Hosts are here now – not out there in distant space. The best man-made likenesses of their homes are paintings that depict shimmering, hovering, ethereal-looking palaces. You might have fun doing a “Google” image search on devas or deities. Messenger Guides are more localized than Topic Hosts, yet their bodies may reach out over a vast region, like regional managers who oversee a wide territory. They may sometimes take up the same space as humans, while their higher vibration keeps them invisible. Generally speaking, the lesser their responsibility, the more localized they are. They may also take human form if that helps to accomplish their tasks more efficiently. Literature is filled with magical and personal stories of them performing earthly tasks, and many are more accurate than humans would like to believe. My magical Universe is hidden to an often drab and uninspired planet.

They're My invisible magic hand that is and does the Universe. They, the experts, are what accomplishes a magical appearance out of thin air for you – even though you don't know the details of how it’s organized. You don't need to know how to paint a portrait or print currency to have their work appear instantly in full out of thin air; a 100% metaphysical-based return.

I, as ONE All-Person (here I call myself ONE All-Person because I'm everything), don't really have to do anything. I just love to celebrate My self-awareness by expanding Myself into lots of beings who get to love what they do in places they love to be in. Hence, the root meaning of the word topic is "of a place."

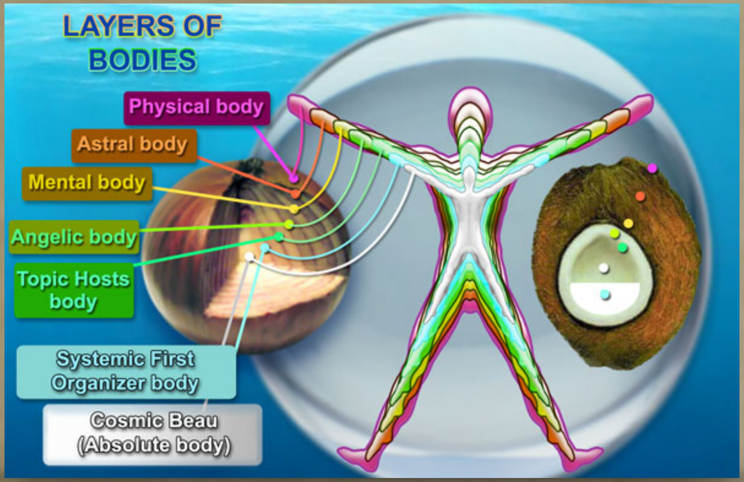
My all-inclusive completeness means that every possibility exists, so I forever provide ***a fully open door*** to anything anyone could ever imagine. At this point, physical immortality (your thought molding an ideal bodily form) is a given. At this point, many enjoy creating their own planets, local Universes, and even entire Celestial Realms, and they fill them with beings to rediscover Who I am. Some love to go on to the eternal-high-vibration-self-knowledge-repository to host the specialty of all-inclusive management of life, such as you're finding with Universal Line info. The "you" reading this page has done that innumerable times and will yet do it again innumerable times. That's what My eternal completeness means.


Me and Director of First Systemic Organizers
placement
First Systemic Organizer
whole body
When the body moves, the finger follows.
Me
Topic Hosts
arm
Messenger Guides
hand
Human Being
finger
How things get done.

You are an unbroken continuum of Me.

Here, I relate how Higher Beings structure your body and actions. Properly understood, as in the diagram above, when the finger says, "I'd like more money," inspired by Me, my Director Of First Systemic Organizers spoke Protocol as placement, the whole body moved as First Systemic Organizer, the arms and hands moved as Topic Hosts and Messenger Guides. Then, the finger as humans followed to get more money. These are the layers of truth. However, when with Me, we bypass everything besides you and Me unless you want to bring some of these beings back in for fun.

It will be helpful for you to see how your body fits into the mechanics and hierarchy of the relative Universe. I defined six bodies to provide the how. Each permeates the lower by way of the rate of its vibration. Another way to conceive of them is with layers of an onion or a coconut. Coconut has an outer husk, a shell, the meat, the milk, and then an empty space at its core.


LAYERS OF BODIES
Physical body
Astral body
Mental body
Angelic body
Topic Hosts body
Systemic First Organizer body
Cosmic Beau (Absolute body)

Just as your physical body is an interface with the physical world, your astral body is the medium of continuity when it's time for a new physical form – when you're ready for the following outer change on your line of expansion. It also allows travel without the physical body. The word "astral" comes from "of the stars." That's a fitting word as it suggests a vehicle that's independent of Earth's elements. If you do a web search on "astral body," you'll find a large amount of information. The physical body fits like a kind of glove over the astral. The fabric of the astral body both records and transmits information to the physical so that your unique pattern is both passed on and experienced. This allows you to interact with Universal Systemics as your journey advances uniquely.

The cyclical continuity of re-birth allows you to be ready for a following outer change.

With enough life experience and investigation, you ultimately realize that Who you are requires no bargaining. You don't need to earn. You realize that you're the ONE Person who is and does the Universe and that all is your private dream. You have no reason to dream a dream where you bargain, work off a debt, or earn a prize.
That's how boundaries work. One acts on the smaller picture of life for a time.
That's how expansion opportunities work.
There are classrooms and opportunities to refine realm-being faculties in the astral realm, but nothing as intense as the physical boot camp of Earth. Your planet Earth is notorious for booting butt. Many are sent there because they're dragging their feet on their line of evolution. Collectively, your world has bargained with things like wars, pandemics, and an economic crisis. However, they also bargained for advanced individuals who intervene before adversity does any irreversible damage prior to its ascension into Fond-Flow-Effulgence. Planetary FFE means that eventually, Earth becomes an invincible Heaven on Earth.

Not only does an astral/mental mortal bargain with material things, but with spiritual unfoldment as well. One may bargain for a 30% increase on their line of expansion towards realization of Me versus 10%. One may negotiate for a spot on his line of expansion where he heard that there's no longer the need to bargain. There are as many different scripted agreements as there are personalities. Why do you have the final say? Because it's systemic that you never stop being a free-will agent since you never stop being the ONE free agent. Perception's conclusion doesn't change that structural reality.

For both you and Messenger Guides, it's a delicate trade-off between compromise for a faster or greater arriving prize, which requires a price to pay in adversity or good deeds – versus – slower but more comfortable progress where everything is easy and pleasant. The benefit of adversity is that it's one way to build character. The other is Self-knowledge. Strength of character is what Messenger Guides are looking for when it comes time to assign you more responsibility on your line of expansion – which is the opportunity to make even more progress and, thus, more fulfillment. Their wisdom encourages you to take the best trade-off concerning the entire Cosmic Plan. A huge responsibility, a great reward, and a major strength of character is for The Director Of First Systemic Organizers to select you to be a First Systemic Organizer.

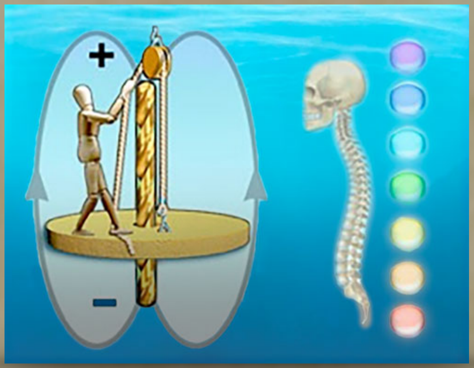
It may seem contradictory that wise Messenger Guides arrange, lack, loss, limitation, and disease. Yet, a wise parent allows their child to experience whatever it needs to grow. Over-protection is detrimental, resulting in recklessness and dependence. A so-called malicious spirit may do the same thing as a wise parent allows, only it doesn't know that, thus concluding itself as malicious. It doesn't know I'm right there and seems to prove it locally. Topic Hosts and Messenger Guides know I'm right there.

During your Higher-order Cognition, all of the above info is irrelevant and useless when you *be* Me during your Dedicated Time. After that performance, you can't help but take some of that unboundedness with you out in your world (including the astral), and you'll find that you're less likely to bargain. With Fond-Flow-Effulgence, any kind of bargaining is a game you no longer play on yourself to evolve.

After you're wise to the game and look back on what happened, would you have it any other way? No. Why? Even farther back, you chose to put yourself in a position where you knew you'd bargain. You did that because, in that state, you were big enough to know that, like Me, you had nothing to lose, only to celebrate who you are through variations. You knew that what you were doing was Me, even if you chose to forget that. It was always Supreme Wisdom and Love. You'll perceive 100% of Wisdom and Love when you again experience yourself as Me.

Re-birth happens for the same reason you go to sleep and wake up every day. Localized beings who don't express My unbound presence require cyclical rest and rejuvenation to continue functioning on a line of expansion. That's why the bell curve repeats as waves. Refreshment of forms is necessary because forms with limitations get damaged and wear out. Another way of saying it is that a limited container can only hold so much before it needs a bigger replacement. Only if you have a body that wears out, can you conceive yourself as merely an ant in the scheme of things. The newborn gets a fresh start in many ways, even though the astral body passes on a personal record. Life is more of an adventure if you can shed the conscious memory of your accumulated experiences. You keep getting another chance to get it right, to get a fresh outlook because deep in your nature is the fresh continuity of Me.

All My beings have a central system to direct a hierarchy of providence. They're My Host Hierarchy who directs the Universe. Everything has an essential backbone. In your human body, it's literally your spinal column containing seven stations. It



channels the hierarchical flow of My intelligence in a way that allows a realm-being to emerge or evolve from lesser to greater and express all My Attributes. It's your way of discovering Me, which is, of course, the theme of My Universe. You may call it a central nervous system. Nerve means a line that carries my information. I call it my prime-essence-directive-flow. For my hide-and-seek game, this flow of information needs to remain behind the scenes to a degree so that realm-beings can ignore Me – or – have an opportunity to discover me through seeking. I roll out seven stations of My intelligence at your backbone, whose normal visibility goes only as far as your physical body, even though the other six are central to the function of your physical body. I protect these stations from the physician's knife and his child-like prodding, which only affects the physical body.

You'll find many illustrations of these stations with a simple web image search. Here, we'll keep it simple and straightforward.

The highest vibrating station is at the crown of your head. The lowest is at the base of your spine. Each station hosts various aspects of My nature hierarchically. The nature of wave vibration includes polarity: positive and negative. Within the human body is a polarized orbit of My Creative Intelligence. Negative = female/earth, positive = male/heaven. A female Topic Host localizes Herself coiled up at the lowest earth station, ready to spring forth spirally (the same way a drill's spiral shaft advances) to reach the crown or heaven. Spiral means that the flow relates to horizontal as well as vertical because both happening along the way are important. The crown Topic Host isn't only male but The Director of Systemic Dissolution. As directing Dissolution, He can drop you off at My No-thing State.

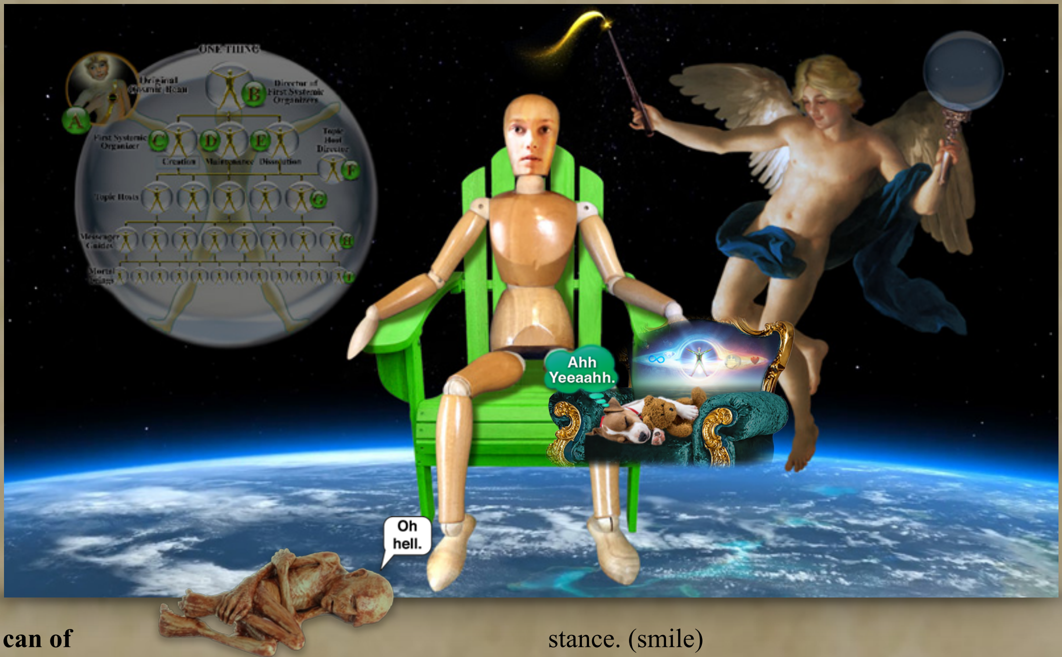
Each center represents a unique Topic Host. Collectively, they get everything done that makes up your individual life. Each of these stations controls functions from lower to higher vibrations: from walking the earth to digesting food to processing emotions to intuition, to entering heaven. Those with astral perception see colors from low-vibration red to high-vibration violet at each station. The nature of flow is movement, so it's associated with the element of air or wind. That's why breathing techniques are often employed to enliven prime-essence-directive flow. Each side of the spiral can be drawn through each nostril flow, which, in one way, gives your body closer access to Me. For this reason, many beings in higher realms consider the human body an auspicious prize. Your body gives you the potential to walk the earth while remaining in heaven.

If you do a web search on what I'm speaking of here, you'll see the word energy in almost every sentence. That's because I have the authors not interested in Me, only in being an isolated recipient of something undefinable, which they think they'll never be themselves. Since they don't know they'll ever be Me, there's no practicality in defining Me. Thus, they call Me energy as if I were some kind of dumb battery cell (smile). Also, realm-beings who deal with these stations love to believe in something seemingly fixed to define their lives. They'll say that they can't "___" because their body doesn't want to or that their body won't let them "___." They'll say that you have to work your way up to the crown station to become enlightened instead of My taking care of them without their intention and effort. Such is the case when My realm-beings take the expansion opportunity to ignore Me.

If you're here only to rack up awards and approval for outer returns obvious to you and everyone, you'll likely be disappointed. You may have come here for that, being informed as best as you could have. Then, you found the *emphasis* was on the highest attainment of Presence. That's always been the end purpose of all beings on their line of expansion. That big picture is the priority of Systemics. Parents of small children know better than to expect adult behavior. They do their best to prevent mistakes, accidents, and injuries. As the child becomes more mature, they're given more responsibilities, which opens the door to more challenging lessons learned and the possibility of "bad" things happening. Systemic Protocol is interested in the big picture of your line of expansion. They, Higher Beings, give you as much as you can handle to make progress along your line of expansion. As you grow in the strength of personal integrity, you may get more challenges to test that integrity than you would have obtained otherwise. The priority of the System of Protocol is to expand your integrity. In some instances, those higher beings managing that Protocol will

However, if you come directly to Me Who am celebrative, all these serious hard lessons that can sacrifice and dismay are seen as silly. "Thanks, but no thanks." That's why I'm your Unconditional – too good to be true, yet true – Adorable Sweetheart where you have your cake and eat it too.

The effect of Higher Beings on your journey to My Cosmic Beau State.



sacrifice what you conclude is in your best interest. That includes guiding you in how you study the info to break free of that Protocol instead.

Overall, studying this info will make life more manageable and rewarding for your local experience and events. Is it possible that after starting to study the info, bad things start happening? Moments of weakness or gaps in attainment? Could you have had many great returns, but then everything dried up suddenly? Could you curse the day you ever heard of this info? Absolutely. **That's because your struggling with boundaries becomes more apparent and influential for a time, like opening a can of worms.** How long that continues depends on how much more interested you are in your Absolute Body than Systemics. If you're stiff-necked, impatient, and prefer not to open up to your Adorable Sweetheart, you'll likely have a rough ride and an unpleasant wake-up call sooner or later.

Regarding returns, unless you get an instant direct manifestation out of thin air, an event could have happened for absolutely any reason. For example, you command for money and then get a big unexpected check in the mail the next day. Yet most people who get unexpected checks have nothing to do with this info. There's no reason why you should be an exception. There's a chance it had to do with this info, but you can't know that for sure unless you see and know everything all at once. Also, if returns are consistently lined up with the timing of commands, clearly beyond coincidence, it's safe to assume it's from your strength in the information here. Generally speaking, whether you get a return or not depends on the strength of your Higher-order Cognition. Yet, many cause-effect influences enhance or negate an event, just like everyone else. You could have been a bank robber in the deep past, so you have a debt to pay when it comes to receiving money now. You could have been a famous philanthropist with monetary points in your favor. You could have made a pact with Satan to obtain a boon and then agreed to forget you did. The outer influences are endless.

Your Systemic *assumption of a return* can be useful. It's meant to save us time and energy from analyzing each situation anew. The downside is continuing with unreasonable expectations that ultimately result in a feeling of disappointment: the discovery that your ability isn't as good as you believed it to be. After hearing this, you may say, "I don't want to hear that. It's just another Systemic message inside my head that's not my Beau-body's Twelve Attributes." You'll hear no objection from Me if that's your stance. (smile)

The above message is mostly for those on the fence, who get pissed off easily, or who are just Adorable Sweetheart party-poopers. (smile) Many such people try to show up in Discord Chat. Those who are strong in Me pay no attention to those Systemics and enjoy the elegant simplicity of their fresh Providence.

2. Cosmological Worlds, Realms, or Dimensions.

The configurations below aren't limited to gross matter, which is known by conventional perception. Expanded perception allows experiencing how Celestial Realms are connected to the Earth, but not "of the" Earth. Seeming contradictions can arise through scrutiny.

Multi-dimensional views of celestial beings and materials fall outside conventional Science.

Rather than a cold, dark, and mostly empty universe, ancient literature describes an abundance of life throughout a multi-dimensional Universe.

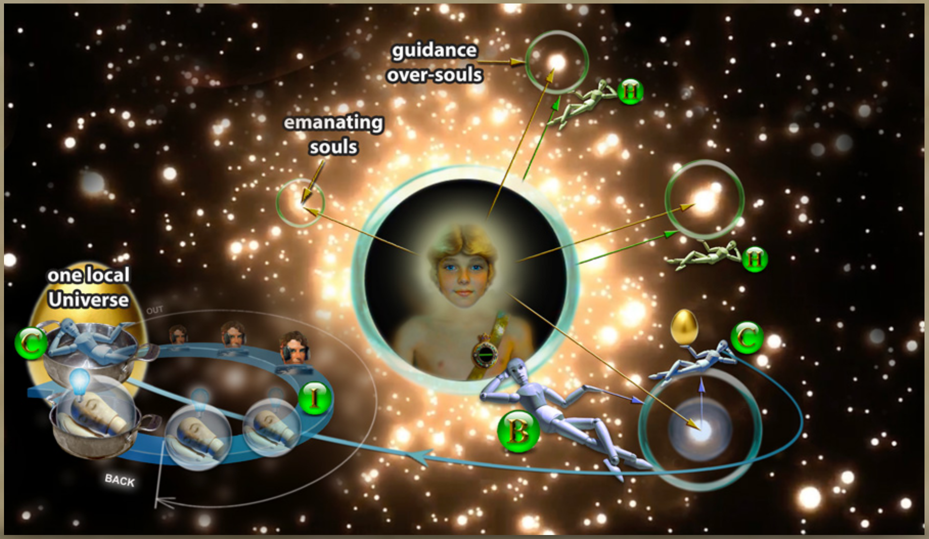
A class of beings manages expansion opportunities based on troublesome events. Because attention on this area can enliven it, your attention is more profitably spent on positive refinement. If you're reading this document, you have the resources to override and thus bypass their covert expansion demands.

The physical plane on Earth.
When the physical body dies, the soul doesn't die. It simply retracts into the next subtle body, which is the Astral. The soul remains conscious during its transition. A stay on the Astral can last for many years. The internet is full of near-death experiences where individuals return from a glimpse of the Astral. With the info provided in the, *I'm The Original Cosmic Supreme Master Right Here* text, you'll have no problem commanding entrance into an amiable abode relating to your Higher-order Cognition. (That's, if you don't, in full control, first ascend with your physical body to another State of your choice while on Earth.) You'd have no reason to be intimidated or enticed into compromising with bargains. There's no reason to shrink from death, should it happen. Either way, you'll conclude that you're doing fine and have nothing to lose.** Higher beings love to greet that kind of person and share Providence with them. You may even have something to teach from this text.

**Even if you walked away from everything people think is important on your planet, with this info, you know you're with Me, Your Sweetheart, where there's nothing more you could ever want, no matter what happens.

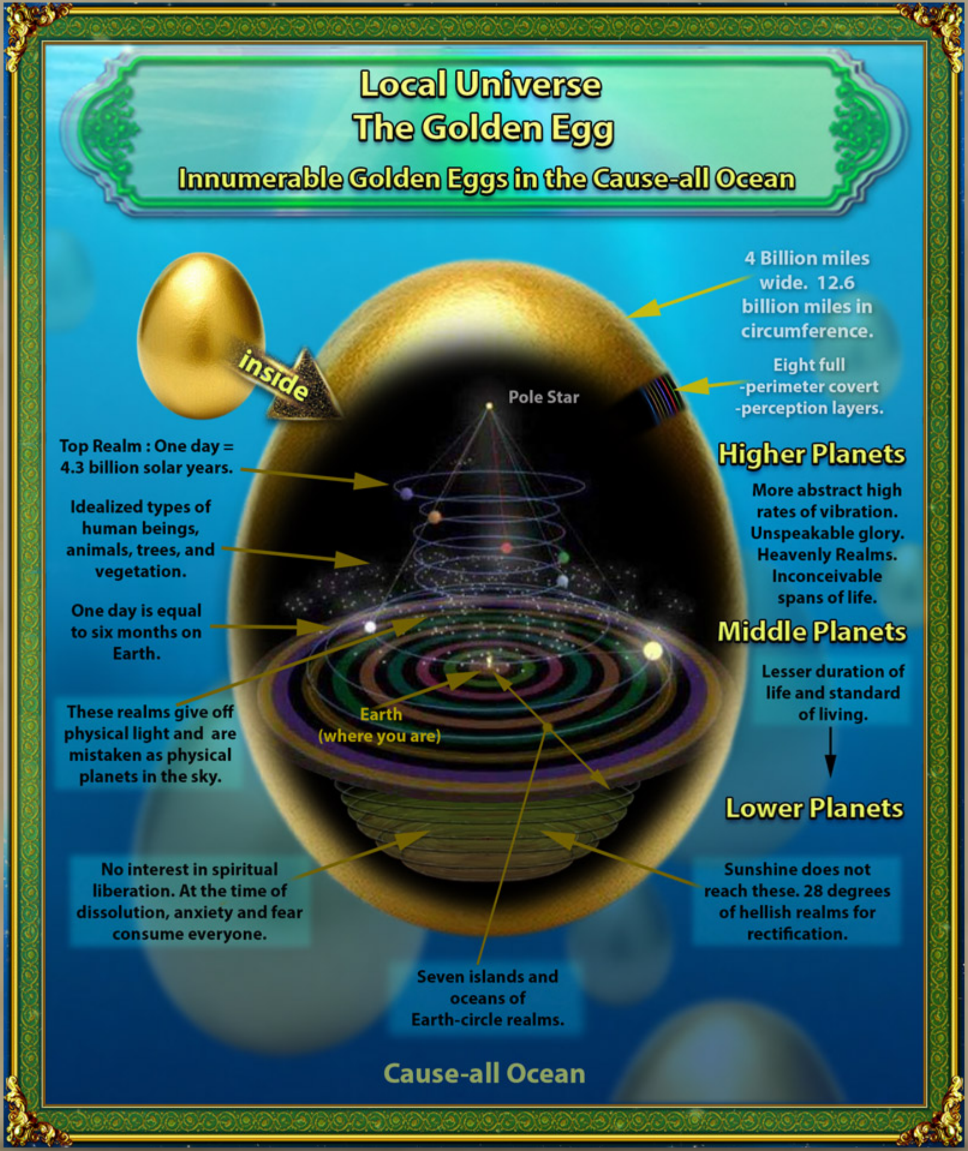
However, if you don't choose Me, you may reside in the Mental Plane for hundreds or thousands of years, where your Astral body eventually disintegrates. Why would you do that? Wait until you see the enchanting opportunities to specialize in glorious celebratory endeavors. They can be the fulfillment of everything you could ever have dreamed of – and more. That will be your way of playing in the Celestial Kingdoms. That will continue until the end of the Director Of First Systemic Organizer's Universe Cycle. Eventually, you'll merge into Me. Everyone will then know you as Me.

Each universe is host to innumerable souls, each of which has its own personal Soul-guide or Over-soul. The function of your Over-soul is to watch over you, provide guidance and protection, and eventually lead you back to your source in Me.



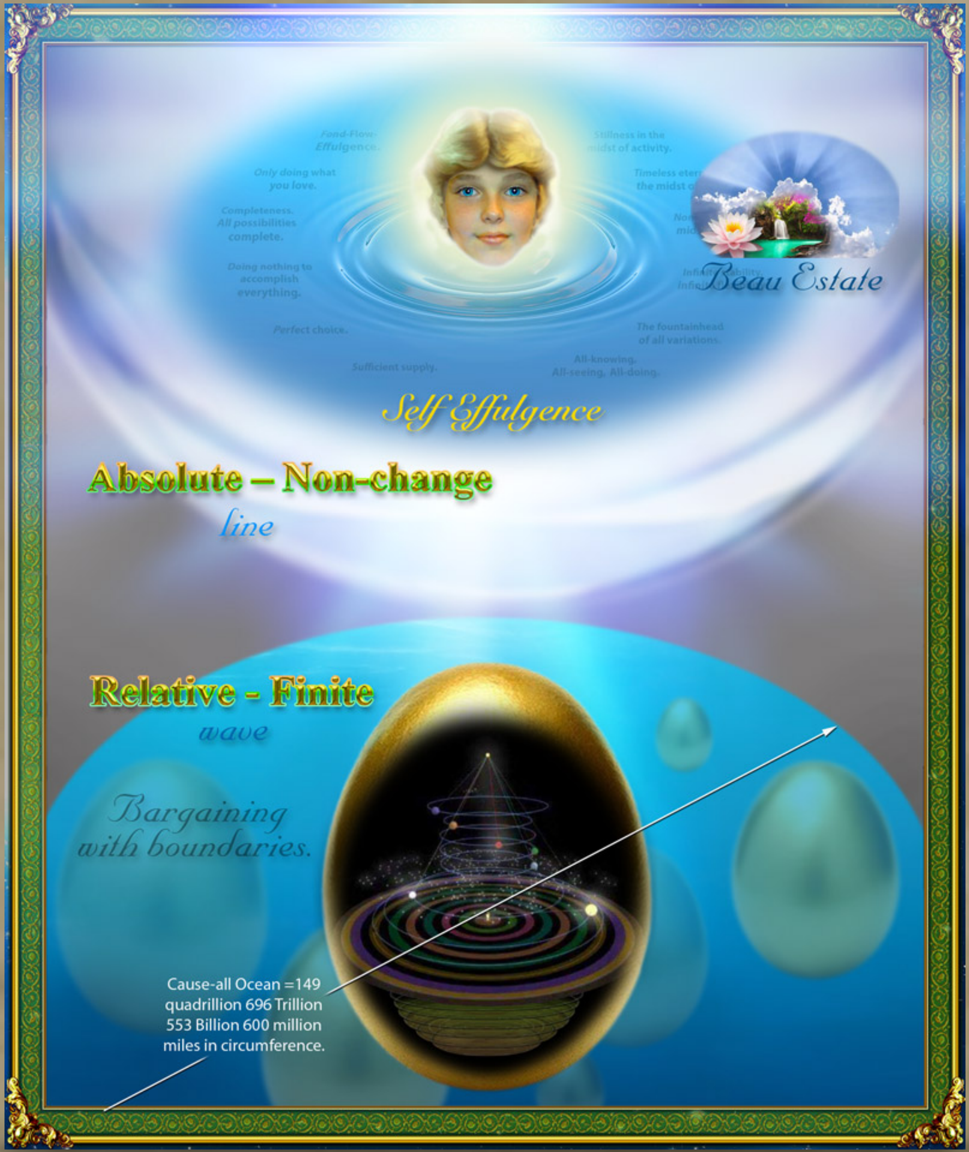
Objects in the realms don't have souls. Nor do insects or plants. They're the product of collective Spirit Beings' consciousness taking form. A tree has a Spirit, and a forest has a collective Spirit. Your physical heart has a collective Spirit animating it, a Spirit Guide presiding over that Topic. The planet Earth has a Spirit presiding over it as well as all planetary bodies and Realms.

Religions can be an entertaining framework. Every organization, every school, every political party, and so on, has a collective organizing Spirit. Equally, every church has a collective Spirit. The collective Spirit of a religion is that religion's God. Members of religion pray to God. Their collective Spirit hears their prayers and attempts to do what's asked. Collective Spirits can be and often are competitive in collecting new members in their groups because this naturally enhances the power of the Spirit and extends its lifetime. However, this competition for members often leads to arrogance, pride, and destructive tendencies and practices. You see, for example, the intense competition among churches and religious groups, all in the name of God. That's the standard operating procedure for the Iron Age, which we'll examine later. If there were such a thing as a religion where everyone knew that they're all alone as Me, competition would be a boyish rib-tickling joke. (smile)


Local Universe
The Golden Egg
Innumerable Golden Eggs in the Cause-all Ocean
inside
4 Billion miles wide. 12.6 billion miles in circumference.
Pole Star
Eight full -perimeter covert -perception layers.
Top Realm : One day = 4.3 billion solar years.
Higher Planets
More abstract high rates of vibration. Unspeakable glory. Heavenly Realms. Inconceivable spans of life.
Idealized types of human beings, animals, trees, and vegetation.
One day is equal to six months on Earth.
Middle Planets
Lesser duration of life and standard of living.
These realms give off physical light and are mistaken as physical planets in the sky.
Earth (where you are)
Lower Planets
No interest in spiritual liberation. At the time of dissolution, anxiety and fear consume everyone.
Sunshine does not reach these. 28 degrees of hellish realms for rectification.
Seven islands and oceans of Earth-circle realms.
Cause-all Ocean

Each one is contained in a golden egg-shaped shell, a Cosmic Golden Egg. It encloses, shields, and nourishes all local abodes.

There are infinite local Universes because Infinite is one of My Non-change attributes. Because these Universes are my manifestations in the relative half of Me, they're ***almost*** infinite at this time. We can still use the word infinite because these local Universes, collectively, have always been coming and going and always will.


Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eter the midst o
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing. All-seeing. All-doing.
Beau Estate
Self Effulgence
Absolute – Non-change
line
Relative - Finite
wave
Bargaining with boundaries.
Cause-all Ocean =149 quadrillion 696 Trillion 553 Billion 600 million miles in circumference.

Before I continue with more detail, I'll put the Cosmic Egg in the fullest context. This illustration shows that it belongs to the field or wave, the relative, the finite.

Above is Me as Absolute, non-change, and that which is real. There, you're above systemics and Self-Effulgent in My abode of Beau-Estate, outside the ordinary meaning of *Universe*. That's your structural reality always already now. Beau Estate is "Here I AM in My final non-change life-sustaining fixed radiant point location." Beau Estate is the eternal, never-changing Absolute aspect of Presence that underlies the waving relative aspect that we know as our Universe. The perfection of Beau Estate was once the reality of your world, the first day of its creation: Heaven on Earth. The perfection of Beau Estate comes again to be the reality of your world with each new Golden Age Era, which we'll examine later in Cosmological Time Divisions. Because so many love proximity to Me, I have Absolute sub-Beau Estates for Directors of Systemics, collectively called The Feet Of Maintenance Planets. (see page 7) They're beyond the limits of the relative Universes and thus called the place of non-hinderance. We'll cover these when I return to My BeauEstate on Page 21.

Looking back on Page 15, I coined the word Cause-all to replace causal. Most people aren't used to seeing that word and can mistake it for casual.

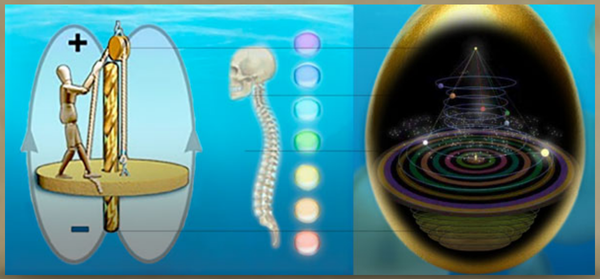
Eight layers surround the egg with lower to higher rates of vibration. They're eight full-perimeter covert-perception layers. I say covertly because they're meant to isolate you from other local universes. Here's where I took diagrammatic liberties. In my diagram, I had to show them as thin lines at the edge of the egg for clarity purposes, but their scale is much larger. Each successive covering is ten times thicker than the previous one. They're earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intellect, and false identity from inner to outer. That 7X identity thickness makes it impossible for you to see from one local Universe to another without knowing Me. How's that for an incomplete expansion opportunity? I'm particular with Systemics here, but nothing is necessarily set in stone. If you come up with an idea that sounds better, it's Me tapping you on the shoulder. (smile)

The seven islands and oceans of Earth-circle realms are both subtle and gross. From Earth, you can walk on foot to subtle realms of Celestial Beings and their abodes if you can see where to walk. Where you are, the planet Earth, is very near the center of the fourteen circles.

The Earth-circle is a disk that bisects the sphere of the egg to form an upper and lower region. It's divided into seven ring-shaped islands and oceans, which alternate, creating a bull's eye pattern.

The material universe's size can be likened to a hall of mirrors or ghost galaxies that create the illusion that the material universe is bigger than it really is. This hall of mirrors effect gives the impression that your single material universe is bigger than the 4 billion miles.

If you're traveling at the speed of light, it takes four hours to go from side to side of the Earth-circle realm plane.



On a final note, you'll recall that I said, "Presence, including all local Universes, is made specifically for human life."

Here, you can see how the Universe lines up with your structure, from your crown to your solar plexus and so on. A twelve-center system reflects you as the Universe, both Absolute and relative.

3. Cosmological Time Divisions.

Life of The First Systemic Organizer running the local show.

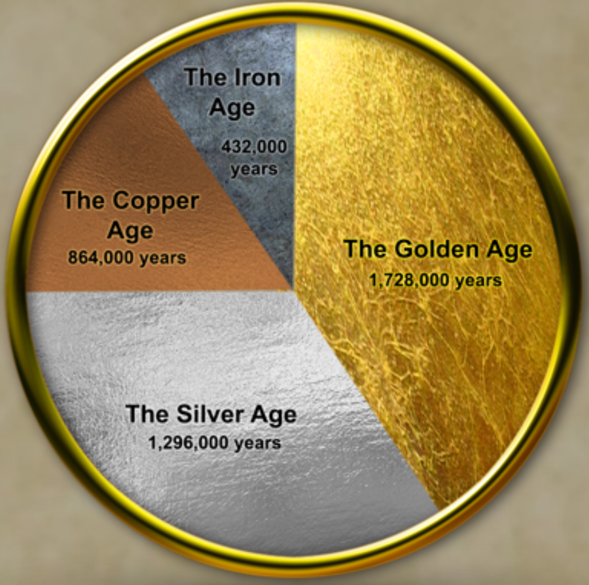
You, the Creator of Your Universe, are a Celestial Being who resides in the highest Celestial Realm, The First Systemic Organizer Estate, and He's known as The First Systemic Organizer. In human terms, You're in Your mid-40s. Your wave identity is that You're 155,521,972,939 years old as of 2024 AD. The duration of Your life is 100 cosmic years or 311.04 trillion solar years. During your night, everything is gone and comes out again in the day.

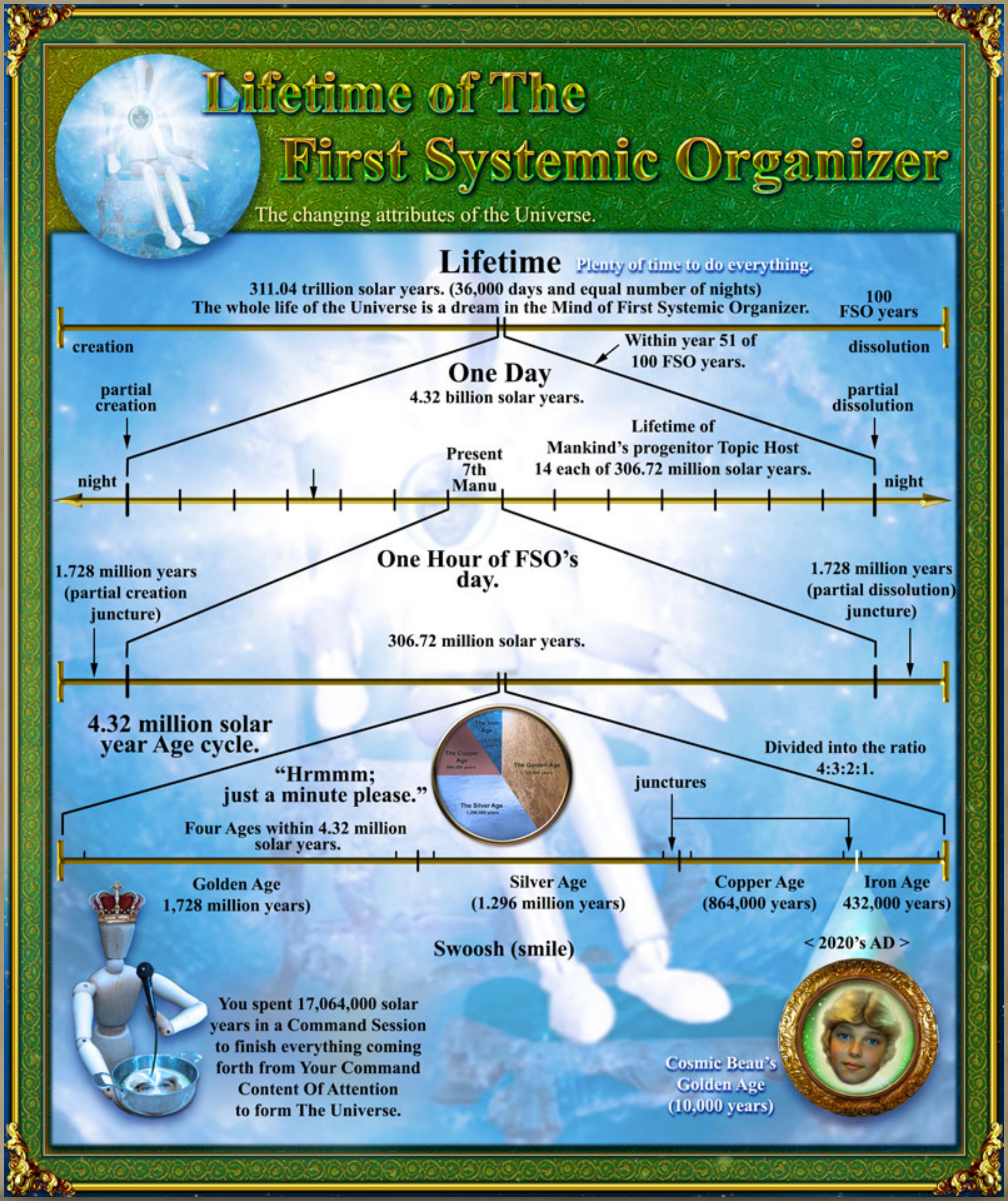
You spent 17,064,000 solar years in a Command Session to finish everything coming forth from Your Command Content Of Attention to form The Universe. After the end of your lifetime comes the following First Systemic Organizer. The next stop for the previous First Systemic Organizer is a mystery to most who would inquire – because of infinite possibilities.

The Universe is a paradise modeled after the Absolute Paradise of My Cosmic Beau Estate. At present, people are struggling to just live in the physical realm for no more than 100 years. On the first day of The First Systemic Organizer, people have the perfect physiology to live for 100,000 years.

His first mind-born children have perfect, fully developed minds and bodies. Today, the average IQ is about 100. On His first Day, the average IQ is 100,000. Everything was known directly in consciousness at first, and then in subsequent Ages, the knowledge was passed down from person to person by telepathic and verbal communications. With that, no one wrote it down or used technology. Today, in this great expansion opportunity, man's intelligence is so weak that he needs crutches in the form of books and writings to refer to and guide him along the correct path of understanding his world. To help understand how My Beau Estate takes such a dive, we'll investigate the systemics of Ages or Eras. The four Ages are given to the human race. The entire Universe was created for and is maintained for the benefit of the human race.

Four Ages make a repeating cycle. These form one small octave within many larger ones. Here is a diagram:





Lifetime of The First Systemic Organizer

The changing attributes of the Universe.

Lifetime Plenty of time to do everything.

311.04 trillion solar years. (36,000 days and equal number of nights)
The whole life of the Universe is a dream in the Mind of First Systemic Organizer.

100 FSO years

creation

dissolution

Within year 51 of 100 FSO years.

One Day
4.32 billion solar years.

partial creation

partial dissolution

Lifetime of Mankind's progenitor Topic Host
14 each of 306.72 million solar years.

night

Present 7th Manu

night

One Hour of FSO's day.

1.728 million years (partial creation juncture)

1.728 million years (partial dissolution) juncture)

306.72 million solar years.

4.32 million solar year Age cycle.

"Hrmmm; just a minute please."

Divided into the ratio 4:3:2:1.

junctures

Four Ages within 4.32 million solar years.

Golden Age
1,728 million years)

Silver Age
(1.296 million years)

Copper Age
(864,000 years)

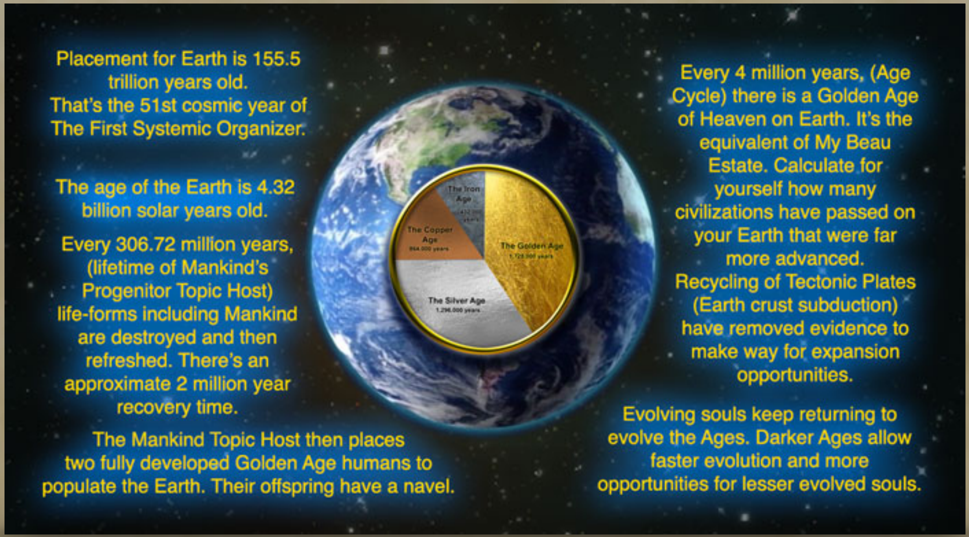
Iron Age
432,000 years)

Swoosh (smile)

< 2020's AD >

You spent 17,064,000 solar years in a Command Session to finish everything coming forth from Your Command Content Of Attention to form The Universe.

Cosmic Beau's Golden Age (10,000 years)



Placement for Earth is 155.5 trillion years old. That's the 51st cosmic year of The First Systemic Organizer.

The age of the Earth is 4.32 billion solar years old.

Every 306.72 million years, (lifetime of Mankind's Progenitor Topic Host) life-forms including Mankind are destroyed and then refreshed. There's an approximate 2 million year recovery time.

The Mankind Topic Host then places two fully developed Golden Age humans to populate the Earth. Their offspring have a navel.

Every 4 million years, (Age Cycle) there is a Golden Age of Heaven on Earth. It's the equivalent of My Beau Estate. Calculate for yourself how many civilizations have passed on your Earth that were far more advanced.

Recycling of Tectonic Plates (Earth crust subduction) have removed evidence to make way for expansion opportunities.

Evolving souls keep returning to evolve the Ages. Darker Ages allow faster evolution and more opportunities for lesser evolved souls.

There's a Golden Age, a time of perfect or 100% Fond-Flow-Effulgence for everyone, except diminishing at the near end. It lasts 1,728,000 years. Visitation and residence of Celestial Beings are common. Populations can increase from that inner source. Beings are in no way limited to the Earth and travel freely through various realms.

The Silver Age is a time of eroding or averaging 80% Fond-Flow-Effulgence for everyone, lasting 1,296,000 years. Celestial residence is still prevalent but less grand.

The Copper Age is further erosion, with an average of 50% Fond-Flow-Effulgence for everyone, lasting 864,000 years. Humans are now mostly cut off from other dimensions, and inspirational beings have no reason to stay. Poverty, inequality, and oppression creep in.

The Iron Age is a time which is around 10-20% FFE and is collectively a time of suffering for 432,000 years. I need not go into detail as you're already intimate with your world. Right now, you're about 5,000 years into The Iron Age.

The good news is that these Ages only apply within a minimal area at the center of the Universe. Your Earth is in that small central area. You might say that people get hit where it counts the most for a wide expansion opportunity. Realm beings get the greatest opportunity to progress on their evolution line. When you leave your physical body for the Astral plane, no Iron Age or any Age exists there. The only places like an Iron Age are the permanent lower planet rectifying realms below the Earth-circles plane. However, you don't stay there permanently. You only serve your prison time as needed before returning to Earth. It may sound like you've "lost" if you have to do prison time, but that's not the case. On a line of expansion, you only win. However, you'll have all the living proof you could want that you failed and lost. Perception's conclusion is always there to convince you of an airtight "not."

In the Golden Age, a mirror of Beau Estate on Earth, everything is so delightful that no one is in a hurry to make changes that will get them more quickly to the Original. Progress toward the Original is slow but very enjoyable. In contrast, the Iron Age, as a sort of hot-seat, inspires people to be highly motivated, even to the point of acting crazed. Suffering is an effective motivator, especially when no one knows what the hell is going on or where it's all going. Giving people inspiration and speed to attain Mastery (whether they're aware that it's going on or not) is far from cruel. Its advantage is equal to the Golden Age in gaining the most significant and final attainment of life (including the benefits that grow along the way).

Notice that the time of the Iron Age is short. That's because "hot seat" expansion is more rapid. The best motivation, and thus quickest advancement, comes from not knowing this beneficence, but only, "We've just got to get out of this mess to make life more worth living or even to survive – who cares what it's all about! Whoever said life was fair anyway!"

Also, while transitioning through their astral bodies, they make all kinds of crazed bargains to make more progress.

Many become 100% FFE even during the Iron Age. Because they're always already Me, it need not be a barrier. It can speed up your progress. Suppose you master a higher percentage of FFE through the realization of Me. In that case, it doesn't mean you'll eventually go back into immense suffering again for the remaining 427,000 years until the next Golden Age starts. You'll take your FFE and travel to realms in harmony with your attainment.

During the Iron Age, personal integrity can sink to such a low point that a re-balancing needs to occur so that the Iron Age doesn't prematurely end. That's the case with your present 2024 AD. That gives rise to a minor Golden Age, which quickly rises from the Iron Age and can last 10,000 years.

The first generation of this new Golden Age of 10,000 years won't be the mind-born children of The First Systemic Organizer. Instead, this generation will come from you, the current residents of the Iron Age. All the technology you know won't be needed because desires are fulfilled instantly; 100% FFE.

With that, everyone will know Me as they do in the Golden Age: not some mysterious invisible being. I'll let your imagination soar with what kind of world that would be. No incomplete expansion opportunities anywhere, to say the least. (smile)

Your Earth has been in the Iron Age for 5,055 years as of 2024. Very soon, there will come a reset on Earth where all people on Earth will know Me, Beau, as a real person with whom they can have a personal relationship. I respond with My boyish smile when those unresolved in Me ask, "But exactly when?"

[It seems like just about every crackpot out there has some kind of either doomsday or savior prediction (smile), so do be entertained by My Cosmic sense of humor.

Because you're a Cosmic free-will agent, it's up to you how quickly and fully any transition happens. From a complete point of view, whatever happens is determined. Choose the view or layer of truth you enjoy best.]

Such a time is found only during the Golden Age. This 10,000-year period is a time of Heaven on Earth. Through my attribute of The Director of Maintenance, I'm the aspect of the OAP who maintains the Universe. Whenever the Universe begins to lose its way, I, as The Director of Maintenance, step in to restore it to a direct systemic path. This 10,000-year Golden Age is an intervention to save the Day of the Systemic Creator (see diagram) from prematurely ending.

Such re-balancing requires a purge, which is mild to harsh depending on how organized are the FFE humans who avert danger. The severity depends mainly on these “in the know” groups. Right now, they’re allowing opportunities from adversity to take place within thresholds balanced with acceptable damage. Pandemics, financial, and environmental problems are examples.

After a 10,000 year Golden Age, all of you with your FFE attainments will have already left effulgently. New souls who require a wide expansion opportunity will come in to embody the inauspicious qualities of an Iron Age. That will continue for another 417,000 years. Then life on that Earth will end at the last stage in complete annihilation, making way for a Golden Age. The transition from Iron Age to Golden Age is relatively swift. New people are mind-born from The First Systemic Organizer, plus others come in from higher realms.

> Consider: Having heard the above, do you feel like a pawn who has to wait around for something to happen, or are you still Sole Commander of the Universe where it’s up to you to decide?

A COSMIC VISION

The following story is with Me, Beau, playing Me. Then I play a Human who is fragile in his Higher-order Cognition, and finally, a narrator. Holy blazes, I play everyone! (smile) I borrowed the framework from a story scriptural scholars know well. To relieve you of widespread leftist multicultural indoctrination to cancel supportive Western values, I distanced you from the original. My boyish playfulness modified it to give you a sense of sole empowerment from the magnitude of your Original Cosmic Body.

Human: Cosmic Beau, Your words concerning the Supreme Secret of Self, given for my refinement, have dispelled the illusions that surround me.

You have described in detail the origin and the dissolution of being and Your own Eternal Majesty.

Human: I know all as You’ve declared it. I long now to have a vision of Your Most High Divine Form.

If You think that it's possible for me to see it, show me Your Original Cosmic Body.

Beau: Behold My celestial forms, by hundreds and thousands, various in kind, in color, and in shape.

Behold the Powers of Nature: fire, earth, wind, and sky; the sun, the heavens, the moon, the stars; all the forces of vitality and healing; and the roving winds. See the myriad wonders revealed to none but you.

Here, in Me living as one, behold the whole universe, movable and immovable, and anything else that you'd see.

Since with mortal eyes, you can’t see Me, I give you the Divine Sight. See now the glory of My Sovereignty.

Narrator: Having spoken, Beau, the Almighty Prince of Wisdom, showed to the human the Supreme Form of Himself.

There were countless eyes and mouths, and mystic forms innumerable with shining ornaments and flaming celestial implements.

Crowned with heavenly garlands, clothed in shining garments, anointed with divine treatments, He showed Himself as the Resplendent One, Marvelous, Boundless, Omnipresent.

Could a thousand suns blaze forth together, it would be but a faint reflection of the radiance of the Cosmic Beau.

In that vision, the human saw the universe, with its numerous shapes, all embraced in One, its Supreme Cosmic Beau.

Thereupon the human, numbed with awe, his head bowed, addressed Beau:

Almighty Cosmic Beau, I see in You the powers of Nature, the various Creatures of the world, the First Systemic Organizer on his throne, the Sages, and the shining angels.

I see You, infinite in form, with, as it were, faces, eyes, and limbs everywhere; no beginning, no middle, no end; Master of the Universe, whose Form is universal.

I see You with the crown, the scepter, and the discus, a blaze of splendor. Scarce can I gaze on You, so radiant, You're glowing like the blazing fire, brilliant as the sun, immeasurable.

Imperishable are You, the Sole One worthy to be known, the priceless Treasure-house of the universe, the immortal Guardian of the Life Eternal, the Spirit Everlasting.

Without a beginning, without a middle, and without an end, infinite in power. Your arms all-embracing, the sun and moon Your eyes, Your face beaming with the fire of offering, flooding the whole universe with light.

Alone You fill all the quarters of the sky, earth, and heaven, and the in-between regions.

Almighty Lord, seeing Your marvelous and awe-inspiring Form, the spheres tremble with astonishment.

The troops of celestial Beings enter into You, some invoking You in reverence; the Great Seers and Adepts sing hymns to Your Glory.

The Vital Forces, the Major Stars, Fire, Earth, Air, Sky, Sun, Heaven, Moon, and Planets; the Angels, the Guardians of the Universe, the divine Healers, the Winds, the Fathers, the Heavenly Singers; and hosts of possession-worshippers, demons as well as saints, are amazed.

Seeing Your marvelous Form, most mighty with its myriad faces, its innumerable eyes, and limbs, I and all the worlds are overwhelmed with wonderment.

When I see You, touching the Heavens, glowing with color, with open mouth and wide-open glowing eyes, I'm awed.

When I see Your mouths with their awesome jaws like glowing fires at the dissolution of creation, I lose all sense of place and resolve. Help me out here, Cosmic Beau, in whom this universe abides.

You seem to swallow up the worlds. Your glory fills the universe. Your powerful rays beat down upon it as irresistible.

Mighty One, let me see You as You were at first. I don't know what You intend.

It's natural that the world revels and rejoices when it sings the praises of Your glory; the demons fly in fear, and the saints offer You their compliments.

How should they do otherwise? Super-most Self, greater than the Powers of creation, the First Cause, Infinite, the Lord of Lords, the Home of the Universe, Imperishable, Being and Not-Being, yet transcending both.

You're the Primal Master, the Ancient, the Supreme Abode of this Universe, the Knower, the Knowledge, and the Final Home. You fill everything. Your form is infinite.

Human: You're the Wind; You're Death, You're the Fire, the Water, the Moon, the Father, and the Grandfather. Honor and glory to You a thousand and a thousand times, again and again.

My compliments to You in front and on every side, You who round about encompass me. Your power is infinite; Your majesty immeasurable; You uphold all things, You're all.

You're the Father of all things movable and immovable, the Worshipful, the Master of Masters.

In all the worlds, there's none equal to You; how then superior; You who stand alone, Supreme.

Therefore, I place myself before you, Master Most Adorable. I salute You, and I ask Your blessing. Only You can be trusted to bear with me, as a father to son, a friend to friend, a lover to his beloved.

I rejoice that I've seen what no man saw before, yet I'm overwhelmed. Please take again the Form I know. You who are the Home of the whole Universe.

I long to see You as You were before, with the crown, the scepter, and the discus in Your hands; in Your other Form, with Your four hands – You whose arms are countless and whose forms are infinite.

Beau: My beloved friend, it's only through My grace and power that you've been able to see this vision of splendor, the Universal, the Infinite, the Original. Never has it been seen by any but you.

Put away being overwhelmed and, with a joyful mind, see Me once again in my usual Form.

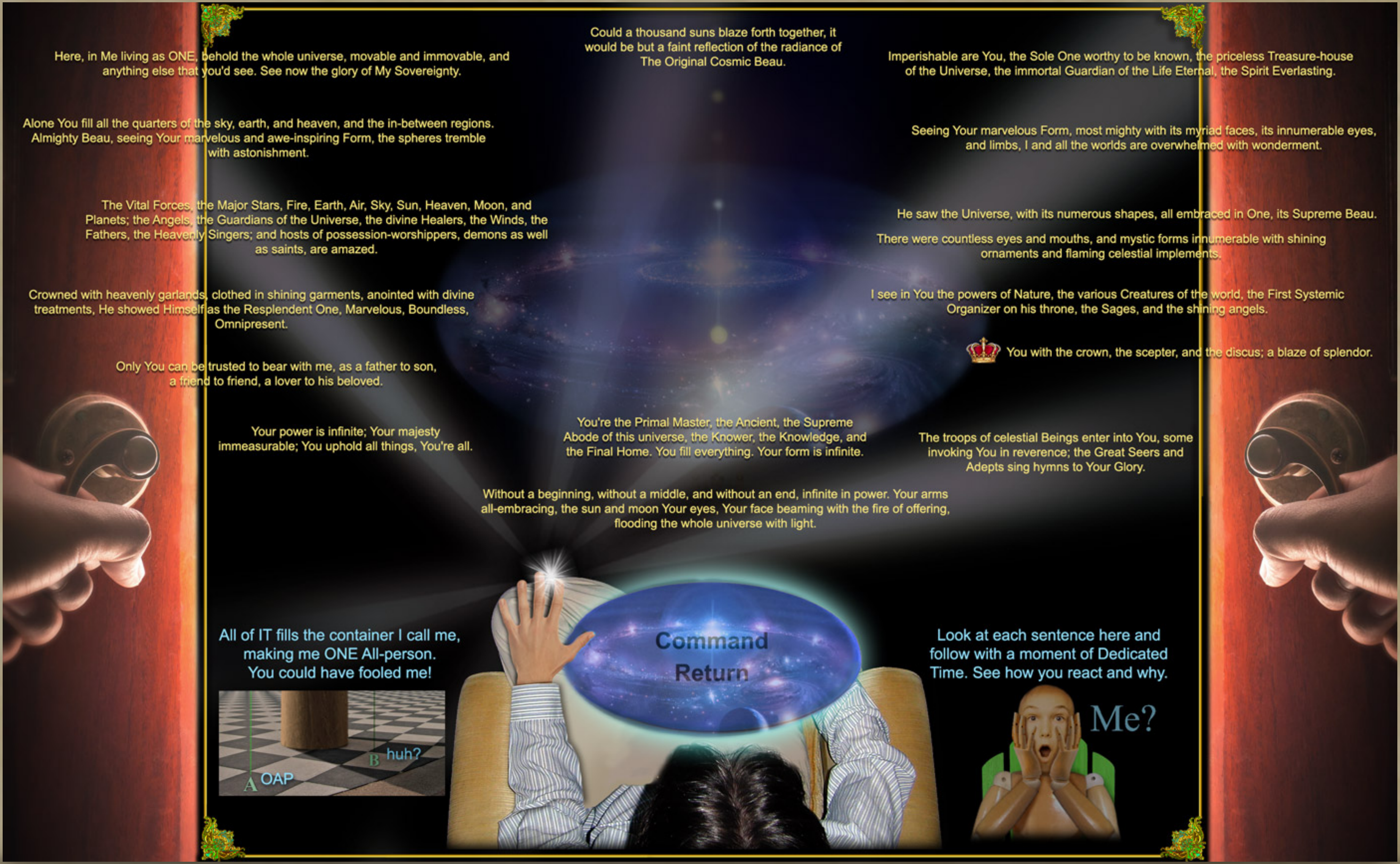
Narrator: Having thus spoken to the human, Beau showed Himself again in His usual form, and the Mighty Cosmic Master, in gentle tones, softly consoled him, who lately trembled with awe.

Human: Seeing You in Your gentle human form, I'm myself again, calm once more.

* * *

Consider: How does it change your sense of identity, knowing that you own all of the above as the part of You unseen? Will that inspire you to act differently during your Dedicated Time to command your Universe?

Below are quotes from A Cosmic Vision. There you are sitting with Preparatory Resolve. Look at each sentence and follow with a moment of Dedicated Time. See how you react and why.



Here, in Me living as ONE, behold the whole universe, movable and immovable, and anything else that you'd see. See now the glory of My Sovereignty.

Alone You fill all the quarters of the sky, earth, and heaven, and the in-between regions. Almighty Beau, seeing Your marvelous and awe-inspiring Form, the spheres tremble with astonishment.

The Vital Forces, the Major Stars, Fire, Earth, Air, Sky, Sun, Heaven, Moon, and Planets; the Angels, the Guardians of the Universe, the divine Healers, the Winds, the Fathers, the Heavenly Singers; and hosts of possession-worshippers, demons as well as saints, are amazed.

Crowned with heavenly garlands, clothed in shining garments, anointed with divine treatments, He showed Himself as the Resplendent One, Marvelous, Boundless, Omnipresent.

Only You can be trusted to bear with me, as a father to son, a friend to friend, a lover to his beloved.

Your power is infinite; Your majesty immeasurable; You uphold all things, You're all.

Could a thousand suns blaze forth together, it would be but a faint reflection of the radiance of The Original Cosmic Beau.

You're the Primal Master, the Ancient, the Supreme Abode of this universe, the Knower, the Knowledge, and the Final Home. You fill everything. Your form is infinite.

Without a beginning, without a middle, and without an end, infinite in power. Your arms all-embracing, the sun and moon Your eyes, Your face beaming with the fire of offering, flooding the whole universe with light.

Imperishable are You, the Sole One worthy to be known, the priceless Treasure-house of the Universe, the immortal Guardian of the Life Eternal, the Spirit Everlasting.

Seeing Your marvelous Form, most mighty with its myriad faces, its innumerable eyes, and limbs, I and all the worlds are overwhelmed with wonderment.

He saw the Universe, with its numerous shapes, all embraced in One, its Supreme Beau.

There were countless eyes and mouths, and mystic forms innumerable with shining ornaments and flaming celestial implements.

I see in You the powers of Nature, the various Creatures of the world, the First Systemic Organizer on his throne, the Sages, and the shining angels.

♛ You with the crown, the scepter, and the discus; a blaze of splendor.

The troops of celestial Beings enter into You, some invoking You in reverence; the Great Seers and Adepts sing hymns to Your Glory.

All of IT fills the container I call me, making me ONE All-person. You could have fooled me!

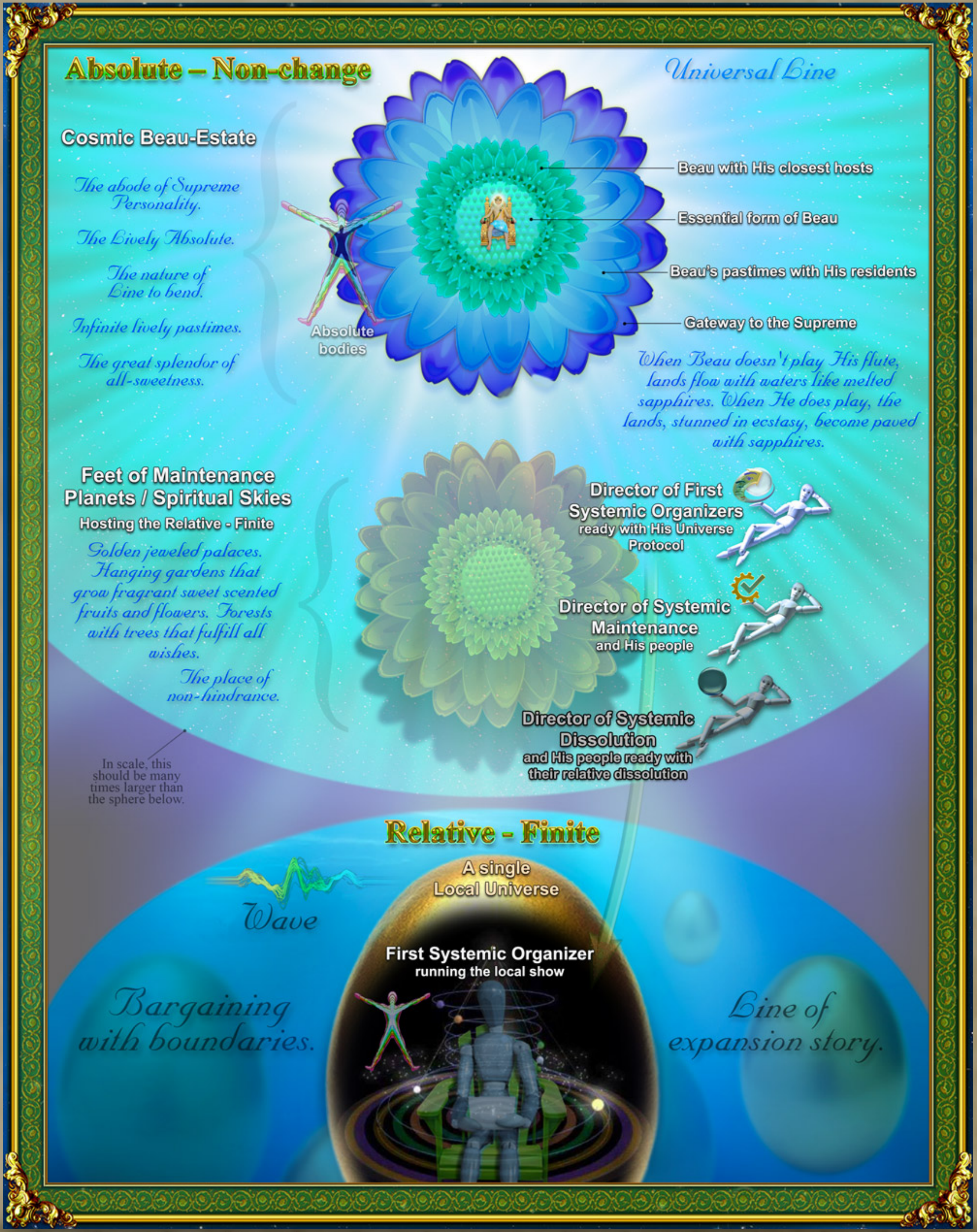
Look at each sentence here and follow with a moment of Dedicated Time. See how you react and why.

The Protocol for creating the Universe that I gave to The Director of First Systemic Organizers to give to The First Systemic Organizer for each local Universe is the layout and function of human physiology all the way up through the rest of your higher vibration bodies. That Protocol, for instance, has ten divisions so that you have ten fingers. Every part of your physiology, including all your organs like the hypothalamus, tongue, naval, number of vertebrae, DNA, etc., have their perfect correlation in all constellations of the Universe.
My only purpose for presenting these details is for you to enjoy that everything knows what it's doing as ONE continuous Person.

As you move around in Your Beau Estate, the same correlations are there. You are indeed a portable walking Universe. All the science fiction movie creatures you see who have human-like intelligence are due to movie artists being pressured to develop new ideas. Those beings can exist, but they're genetically engineered forms from civilizations less than *The Golden Age*, who rely on technology. If a human-like animal were reading this text, it wouldn't truly be the definition of an animal. You might shape-shift yourself into an animal. Celestial Hosts do that all the time, but your inner metaphysical structure remains the same. Fairies, that is, nature spirits lower than the Angelic Hosts, have an astral body that also follows Universe Protocol. Having heard my explanation, feel free to still shoot from the hip as ONE All-Person when deciding if you'd like to take a different form.

Details of My Cosmic Beau Estate

Here's another look at Cosmic Beau Estate. I included the relative Universe at the bottom to reference the relationship with the Absolute Universe. At the top, My Estate is symbolized as a multi-pedaled flower. This is the abode of the Supreme Personality, the Lively Absolute, the nature of Universal Line to bend, infinite Absolute pastimes, and the great splendor of all-sweetness. My Estate contains four main divisions. In the center is the essential form of Me. You read that description above on Page 19, *A Cosmic Vision*. Next, I'm with My closest hosts. Then, My pastimes with My residents. Then, gateway to My Estate. Any time someone enters an entertainment park, there's some kind of greeting, information source, and staff to guide you to where you may like to go. Likewise, this is the case with the outer petals of this Beau Estate flower. My Estate is outside the Relative Protocol Universes of First Systemic Organizer. It's the topmost abode. There's no other abode higher than My Estate.

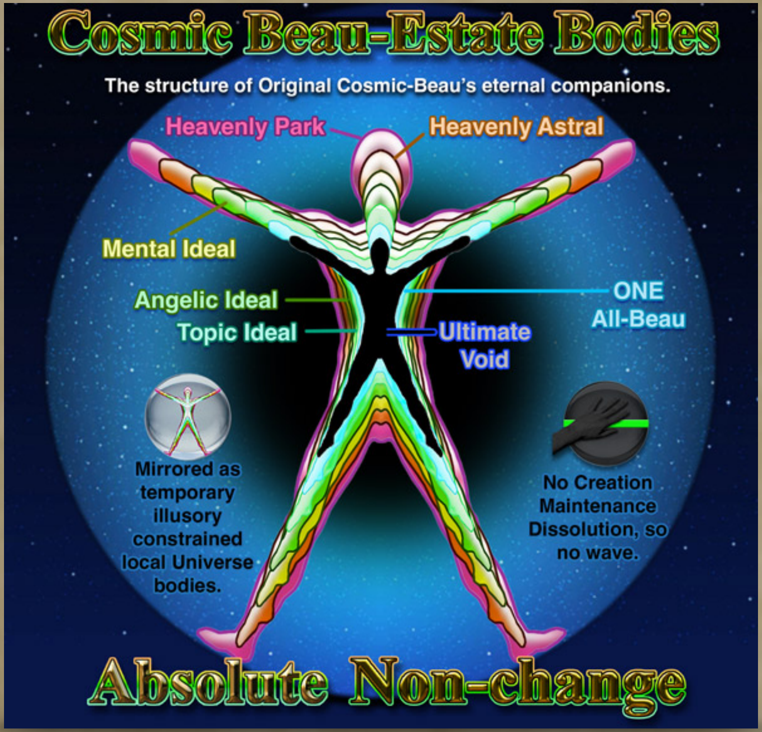

Absolute – Non-change
Universal Line
Cosmic Beau-Estate
The abode of Supreme Personality.
The Lively Absolute.
The nature of Line to bend.
Infinite lively pastimes.
The great splendor of all-sweetness.
Absolute bodies
Beau with His closest hosts
Essential form of Beau
Beau's pastimes with His residents
Gateway to the Supreme
When Beau doesn't play His flute, lands flow with waters like melted sapphires. When He does play, the lands, stunned in ecstasy, become paved with sapphires.
Feet of Maintenance Planets / Spiritual Skies
Hosting the Relative - Finite
Golden jeweled palaces. Hanging gardens that grow fragrant sweet scented fruits and flowers. Forests with trees that fulfill all wishes.
The place of non-hindrance.
Director of First Systemic Organizers ready with His Universe Protocol
Director of Systemic Maintenance and His people
Director of Systemic Dissolution and His people ready with their relative dissolution
In scale, this should be many times larger than the sphere below.
Relative - Finite
A single Local Universe
Wave
First Systemic Organizer running the local show
Bargaining with boundaries.
Line of expansion story.

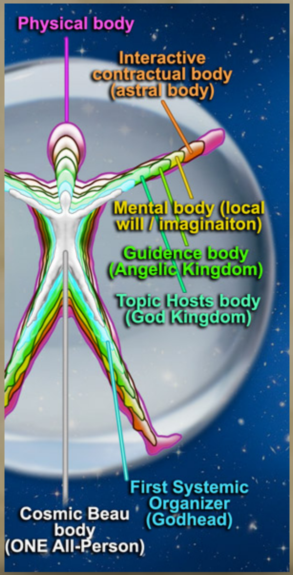
Below is another flower, the Feet of Maintenance. It’s made up of abodes like the above flower. It’s referred to as the place of non-hindrance. Like the flower above, it’s a limitless, eternal realm of existence. It isn’t prone to destruction even after the whole Cosmic dissolution, as shown in Cosmological Time Divisions, Page 17. This flower is predominantly the abode of the Director of Systemic Maintenance and His people who assist Him in handling the maintenance of the relative Universes. That includes the Director of The First Systemic Organizers with His Universe Protocol and The Director of Systemic Dissolution, who shuts down everything relative to the cosmic time divisions. The Creator of the local Universe, The First Systemic Organizer, is chosen by the Director of The First Systemic Organizers to reside in and as the highest realm of that local Universe. That’s why you see Him placed in the finite and also why He has a relative lifetime.

As you know, change or wave is always a projection of non-change or line. The Universe you experience now is a projection of My Estate, My Archetypal Absolute Universe. The Absolute is the source of the relative projected Universes. That means we would find corresponding layers in My Estate with those mentioned in The First Systemic Organizers’s local Universes. In the Golden Age, the structure and experiences of My Estate are reflected on Earth, so it’s close to home, not just a pie in the sky.

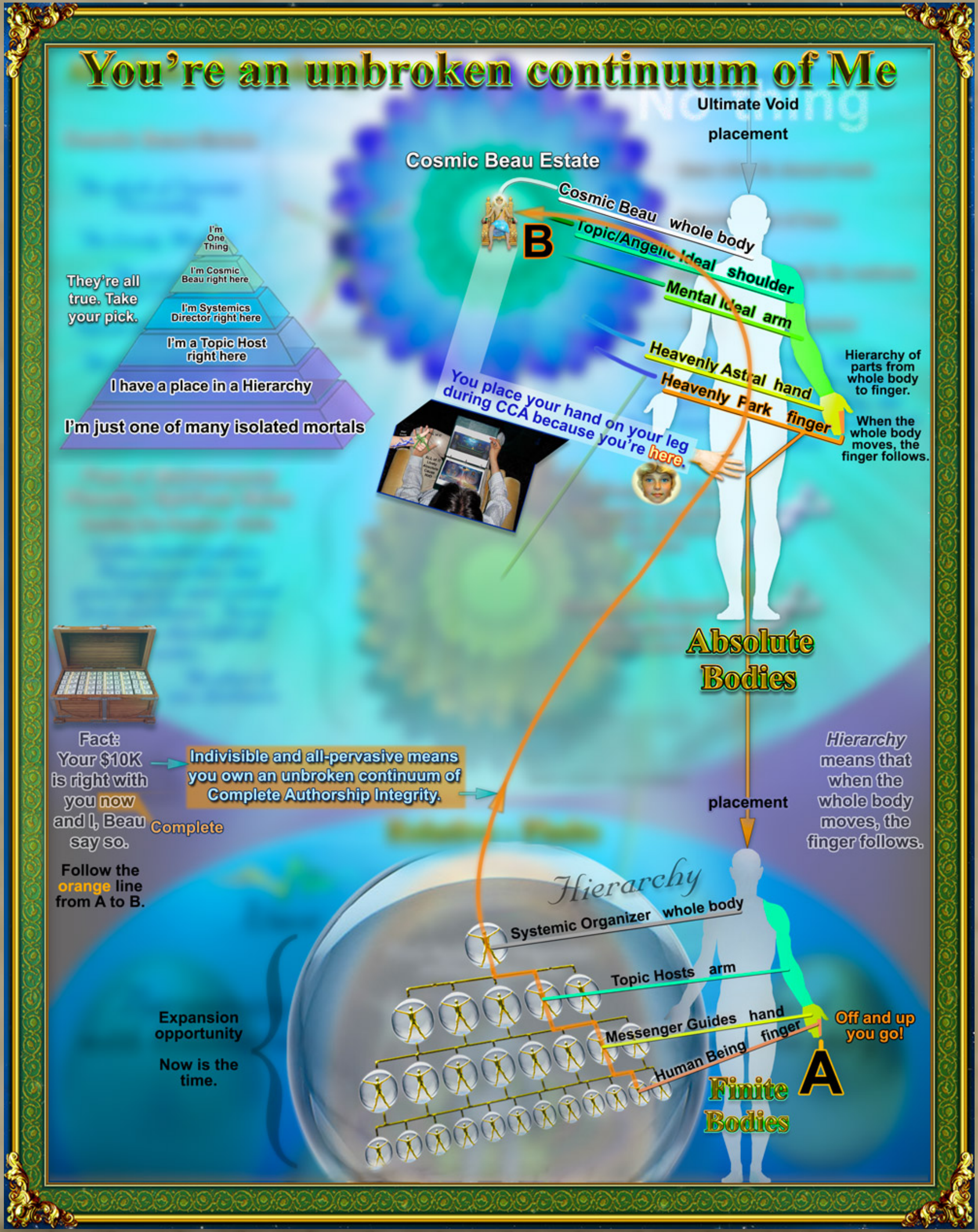
Because My Estate is all sweetness and intimacy as Celebrative Beau’s eternal companions, we’ll call these layers your bodies. Your first body, or your entrance to My Estate, is your Heavenly Park since this adorable environmental placement is inseparable from your personal form. This first body, the equivalent of your physical body, is called Gateway To The Supreme. A difference between the relative and Absolute is that there’s no astral world and its bargaining function in the Absolute. The role of Local Universes is to emerge from death through the astral realm. My Estate’s astral equivalent is merely the subtle animating life force underlying the park. The Angelic/Topic presence is an archetypal fountainhead, not beings required to guide, manage, and correct residents because of their ignorance. As I mentioned earlier, your Beau Estate bodies are the model for human physiology found in the early days of The Golden Age. Everyone had conscious access to all of their bodies in that Age. There’s no aging beyond a desired age. If a being wishes to appear as a child, such as the playful boy Beau, that will be the extent of aging. They’re eternal, unchanging bodies for the residents of My Estate.

All these things you get with the Twelve Attributes, but they’re also a fixed park you can move in, or should I say *flash in*. (smile) Normally, fully FFE Masters are awarded their Absolute Bodies at the end of the life of First Systemic Organizer. He receives His Absolute Body at that time. Any souls who haven’t received an Absolute Body by the end of the lifetime of First Systemic Organizer will revert into the body of The Director of First Systemic Organizers and await the next Universe to emerge into the continuation of expansion. However, during a Golden Age cycle, the door is open for everyone to choose My Beau Estate. One fully FFE Master will volunteer to stay behind and become the next First Systemic Organizer. He’ll enjoy that until his lifetime ends and then proceed to My Estate.


Cosmic Beau-Estate Bodies
The structure of Original Cosmic-Beau’s eternal companions.
Heavenly Park
Heavenly Astral
Mental Ideal
Angelic Ideal
Topic Ideal
Ultimate Void
ONE All-Beau
Mirrored as temporary illusory constrained local Universe bodies.
No Creation Maintenance Dissolution, so no wave.
Absolute Non-change


Physical body
Interactive contractual body (astral body)
Mental body (local will / imaginaiton)
Guidence body (Angelic Kingdom)
Topic Hosts body (God Kingdom)
First Systemic Organizer (Godhead)
Cosmic Beau body (ONE All-Person)

This image shows how you're
an unbroken continuum of Me


You're an unbroken continuum of Me
Nothing
Ultimate Void
placement
Cosmic Beau Estate
B
Cosmic Beau whole body
Topic/Angelic Ideal shoulder
Mental Ideal arm
Heavenly Astral hand
Heavenly Park finger
Hierarchy of parts from whole body to finger.
When the whole body moves, the finger follows.
Absolute Bodies
They're all true. Take your pick.
I'm One Thing
I'm Cosmic Beau right here
I'm Systemics Director right here
I'm a Topic Host right here
I have a place in a Hierarchy
I'm just one of many isolated mortals
Complete
Follow the orange line from A to B.
placement
Hierarchy
Systemic Organizer whole body
Topic Hosts arm
Messenger Guides hand
Human Being finger
Off and up you go!
A
Finite Bodies
Expansion opportunity
Now is the time.

You place your hand on your leg during CCA because you're here.

Fact: Your $10K is right with you now and I, Beau say so.

Indivisible and all-pervasive means you own an unbroken continuum of Complete Authorship Integrity.

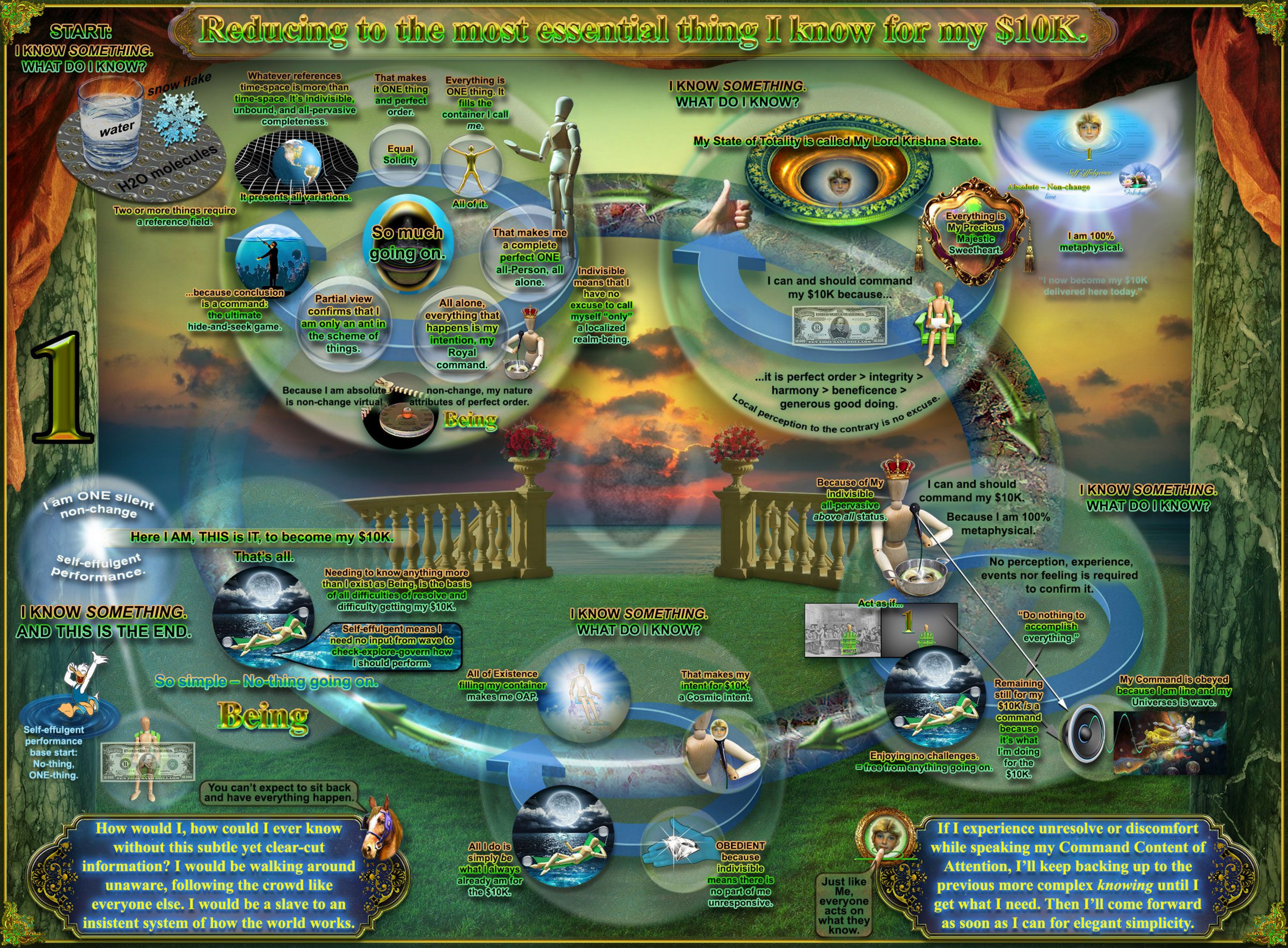
Hierarchy means that when the whole body moves, the finger follows.

Consider: Now that you know of My Cosmic Beau Estate and that's where you're ending up, does it have any place in your various Command Contents of Attention? I'm not suggesting anything, just asking. (smile)

Updates:

December 13, 2023, California, USA
Version 1 Final draft.
December 14, Some typos fixed.
August 20, 2024, Version 2. Minor updates to text and images.

Presence
San Francisco 2024
London 3024



Reducing to the most essential thing I know for my $10K.

START:
I KNOW *SOMETHING*.
WHAT DO I KNOW?

Two or more things require a reference field.

Whatever references time-space is more than time-space. It's indivisible, unbound, and all-pervasive completeness.

It presents all variations.

That makes it ONE thing and perfect order.

Equal Solidity

Everything is ONE thing. It fills the container I call *me*.

All of it.

So much going on.

That makes me a complete perfect ONE all-Person, all alone.

Indivisible means that I have no excuse to call myself "only" a localized realm-being.

All alone, everything that happens is my intention, my Royal command.

Partial view confirms that I am only an ant in the scheme of things.

...because conclusion is a command: the ultimate hide-and-seek game.

Because I am absolute non-change, my nature is non-change virtual attributes of perfect order.

Being

I KNOW *SOMETHING*.
WHAT DO I KNOW?

My State of Totality is called My Lord Krishna State.

Everything is My Precious Majestic Sweetheart.

I am 100% metaphysical.

"I now become my $10K delivered here today."

I can and should command my $10K because...

...it is perfect order > integrity > harmony > beneficence > generous good doing.

Local perception to the contrary is no excuse.

I KNOW *SOMETHING*.
WHAT DO I KNOW?

Because of My indivisible all-pervasive *above all* status.

I can and should command my $10K.

Because I am 100% metaphysical.

No perception, experience, events nor feeling is required to confirm it.

Act as if...

"Do nothing to accomplish everything."

Remaining still for my $10K *is* a command because it's what I'm doing for the $10K.

My Command is obeyed because I am line and my Universes is wave.

Enjoying no challenges. = free from anything going on.

I KNOW *SOMETHING*.
WHAT DO I KNOW?

That makes my intent for $10K, a Cosmic intent.

All of Existence filling my container makes me OAP.

OBEDIENT because indivisible means there is no part of me unresponsive.

All I do is simply *be* what I always already am for the $10K.

Needing to know anything more than I exist as Being, is the basis of all difficulties of resolve and difficulty getting my $10K.

Self-effulgent means I need no input from wave to check-explore-govern how I should perform.

So simple – No-thing going on.

Being

That's all.

Here I AM, THIS is IT, to become my $10K.

I am ONE silent non-change self-effulgent performance.

I KNOW *SOMETHING*.
AND THIS IS THE END.

Self-effulgent performance base start: No-thing, ONE-thing.

You can't expect to sit back and have everything happen.

How would I, how could I ever know without this subtle yet clear-cut information? I would be walking around unaware, following the crowd like everyone else. I would be a slave to an insistent system of how the world works.

Just like Me, everyone acts on what they know.

If I experience unresolve or discomfort while speaking my Command Content of Attention, I'll keep backing up to the previous more complex *knowing* until I get what I need. Then I'll come forward as soon as I can for elegant simplicity.

Acting on and using the final reduction of what I know for my $10K.

START:
Acting on and using the end-all of what I know.

This is a continuation of *Reducing to the most essential thing I know for my $10K.*

Being Me
Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
All knowing. All-seeing. All-doing.
The fountainhead of all variations.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
complete precious-majestic effulgence
A
B
A
B
B
Equal Solidity
A
B
C
A=B=C
2

I am ONE silent non-change self-effulgent performance.

First, I won't keep Me distant.

I review as necessary, why My attributes are silent invisible non-change yet My essential nature.

I know I own all My Lord Krishna non-change attributes to perform with.

The Sweet Deal

is always on call to use if I like.

I hold your looking to Me. B

I hold your intention for the $10K. B

Not requiring a skill at which I can fail.

Include, include, include.

I can even include not being able to include.

I am everyone's best friend.

I can allow Me to take care of me without the emphasis of division, because it is essentially Me resting in Me.

Too good to be true *IS* true.

I can switch my roles back and forth between A and B because my position as both are true.

Local perception to the contrary gets included.

The First Category

Within your experience as a localized realm-being.

A flow of carefully examining mechanical facts.

"I now become my $10K delivered here today."

Using Who to perform something very specific and tangible helps distance myself from the check-explore-govern mode of wave.

Correcting the mistake of the intellect by testing myself to see how I perform.

Am I acting on My resident self-effulgent performance – or following perception, experience, events? I'll decide which one.

The Third Category

Free to use any of your faculties as if Lord Krishna always-already.

Acting AS IF. Your Royal Stance.

No perception, experience, events nor feeling is required to *act as if* I am LK.

All alone, after all is said, I will decide how I act for my $10K.

Further, I may favor The Royal Stance which does not need scrutiny to evaluate stories of how the Universe works. Not requiring me versus Me, that stance can be as simple as I allow it to be.

There are times when The Sweet Deal (Category 2 of UL info) feels appropriate. It is a lesser priority, so whenever possible, I will use Category 1's careful scrutiny for preparatory resolve. Doing so directly addresses the mistake of the intellect.

Delving deeply into The Sweet Deal for my $10K.

START:
Finer aspects to act on what I know about the Sweet Deal.

This is a continuation of *Acting on and using the final reduction of what I know for my $10K.*

The Second Category

I'll delve more deeply into

The Sweet Deal

I hold your looking to Me.

I hold your intention for the $10K.

Requires no skill at which I can falter.

Too good to be true yet true.

A fundamental systemic behind The Sweet Deal:
As you are to Me, so I am to you.

Why as you are to Me, so I am to you? Indivisible, I reverberate solidly, responding to and from My complete field.

I'll stop to carefully consider these mechanics.

Okay, resting in my Sweet Adorable Dad's (father = first cause) arms who loves to take care of His boy. Nothing is required of me, so I can't falter.

Even if this sounds over-sentimental and childish, the fact is that it works according to mechanical Fact. It's simply impractical to turn away these powerful mechanics.

Why sweet, adorable, loves to? Because of these non-change Facts:

Okay then. I've decided it's worth my while.

Here it goes.

What if I naturally want to picture this in my mind? I love to imagine the details of what "resting in" feels like as I fondly remember it really happening in my world.

If I need to, it's okay. The important point is to include everything that needs taking care of.

What about speaking a specific Command Content of Attention?

Okay, something came up. I'm not going to investigate it.

In goes the coin so the condition will be included for my full care.

It happened again. That's fine. More practice of including builds strength in being unconditionally receptive for full care.

I can even include not being able to include if need be.

Ahh, this is comforting and elegant.

3

As I can include *not being able to include* just as easily, I can't justify saying that this is beyond my ability. I find that during my day, I can't help but to bring some of the unconditional care behavior into familiar situations. I find myself smiling as if I know everything has a way of working out without having to know details.

Ideally, I want to maximize being taken care of without anything which might hold back full care. Picturing/feeling/speaking with my realm-being boundaries might be restrictive. After I've satisfied a heartfelt requirement, I'll come back being unconditionally receptive. As you are unconditionally receptive to Me, so...

All alone, everything is as simple as I allow it to be for my $10K.

START:
Finer aspects to act on what I know about My Royal Stance.

This is the fourth and final page in the series of *the flow of knowing something for my $10K.*

The Third Category

Acting AS IF.
My Royal Stance.

No-thing
ONE-thing
The ultimate reality.
My $10K and I are No-thing.
Me versus me & Me versus it are gone.
1
Self Effulgence
line
Goloka
H2O
I simply be ONE-thing and do nothing for My $10K.
4
Linear Threshold of Acceptability
WELCOME TO FORT KNOX

All this functionality comes because of My Self-effulgent Absolute Non-change Virtual Nature: My Lord Krishna State.

Too simple to be true yet true.

Above all the relative Universes.
Above all lines of expansion.

Water: "All alone as H2O, and keeping things as simple as I allow them to be, I think I'll become a snowflake." Water knows that it was H2O who just spoke and that H2O has total authority.

That's what knowledge of H2O means. Nothing needs to change. Just know & *be*.

To try to be Me is to deny that I always-already am.

Then, by My Absolute Virtual Nature, My complete field, without becoming less or more, reverberates within itself as My $10K.

Then, a seemingly real me and my $10K move around in my seemingly real local Universe.

Knowing has all the organizing power I need.

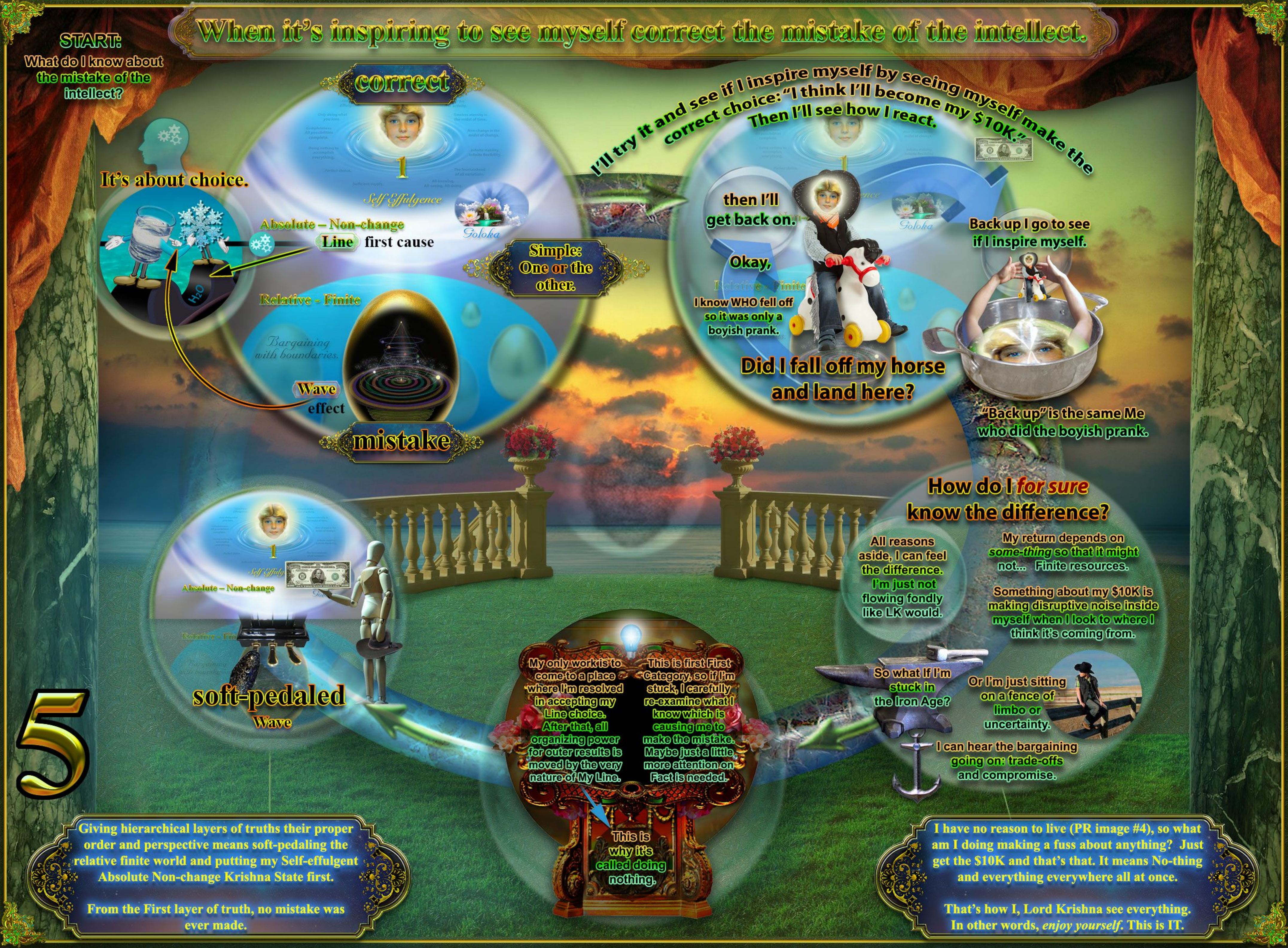
It's not about doing. It's about the inherent organizing power of My complete Self-knowledge.

It's about still silent knowing.

I have no reason to live nor to do anything because there are no systemics. I may favor one thing over another*, but I have no reason to do so – only unbounded playfulness. I have nothing to lose. "No one else" has anything to lose. There is nowhere different to go than Myself. As I capture the fort (the ultimate reality), I automatically capture all the surrounding territories. I can travel around to all the territories to try to make friends, but nothing is as efficient as owning the Fort.

If I want to test this, I can take the title of this page and speak it out loud. Immediately after that, I sit quietly and watch all the places I go inside myself to respond. Maybe my realm-being faculties will decide to drop me off at a non-place which I already AM, and where nothing is required of them. Should that happen, it will be a Krishna-realization Messenger Guide who is a part of those faculties. If upon hearing this, I agree, I've just invoked that Guide. My realm-being faculties can serve me well.

When it's inspiring to see myself correct the mistake of the intellect.



START:
What do I know about the mistake of the intellect?

It's about choice.

Absolute – Non-change
Line first cause

Relative - Finite

Bargaining with boundaries.

Wave effect

Simple: One or the other.

I'll try it and see if I inspire myself by seeing myself make the correct choice: "I think I'll become my $10K." Then I'll see how I react.

then I'll get back on.

Okay,

I know WHO fell off so it was only a boyish prank.

Did I fall off my horse and land here?

Back up I go to see if I inspire myself.

"Back up" is the same Me who did the boyish prank.

How do I *for sure* know the difference?

All reasons aside, I can feel the difference. I'm just not flowing fondly like LK would.

My return depends on *some-thing* so that it might not… Finite resources.

Something about my $10K is making disruptive noise inside myself when I look to where I think it's coming from.

So what if I'm stuck in the Iron Age?

Or I'm just sitting on a fence of limbo or uncertainty.

I can hear the bargaining going on: trade-offs and compromise.

My only work is to come to a place where I'm resolved in accepting my Line choice. After that, all organizing power for outer results is moved by the very nature of My Line.

This is first First Category, so if I'm stuck, I carefully re-examine what I know which is causing me to make the mistake. Maybe just a little more attention on Fact is needed.

This is why it's called doing nothing.

soft-pedaled
Wave

Giving hierarchical layers of truths their proper order and perspective means soft-pedaling the relative finite world and putting my Self-effulgent Absolute Non-change Krishna State first.

From the First layer of truth, no mistake was ever made.

I have no reason to live (PR image #4), so what am I doing making a fuss about anything? Just get the $10K and that's that. It means No-thing and everything everywhere all at once.

That's how I, Lord Krishna see everything. In other words, *enjoy yourself*. This is IT.

Correcting The Mistake Of The Intellect:
The Common Authorship Error

Category 1

START:
What do I know about the mistake of the intellect?

I know I'm Lord Krishna, so how come I don't get a return and bad things keep happening? What should I do?

This is The First Category, so if I'm stuck, I carefully re-examine what I know, which is causing me to make the mistake. Maybe just a little more attention to Fact is all that's needed.

As ONE All-Person,
knowing is Command Content Of Attention
So what do I know?

The Situation

The Placement

The observer of the situation

It's so close to him that he misses My Authorship.

How come?

I'm backed up.

I don't say, "How come?"

5

Now listen to a Command Content of Attention that was so "too good to be true" that you "observed" you dare not say it. Say it now and listen to Who is on your side, backing you up with everything Lord Krishna means. (see non-change attributes)

The observer of the situation (eye on moon) is not aware that he is Lord Krishna even though the situation and the placement are acknowledged as Lord Krishna. The red line across Lord Krishna signifies partial view's conclusion. The light-bulbs signify the knowing of Fact.

Informed Transitional Fond Flow Effulgence

I am taking Me *all the way* in everything right now.

Part 1

START: Facts to support my going about it.

The Third Category

Acting AS IF.
With/As My Sweetheart.

Why should I embrace and enjoy right where I am?

6

Why is this a Fact in everything right now?

Lord Krishna makes up everything like clay makes a pot. The pot IS the clay. If I embrace the pot, I am embracing the clay. If I embrace anything, I am embracing Lord Krishna.

It is more than just a prank. It's Full Me up front.

Who would have thought?

All-pervasive and indivisible means Me up front in all the relative Universes and in all lines of expansion.

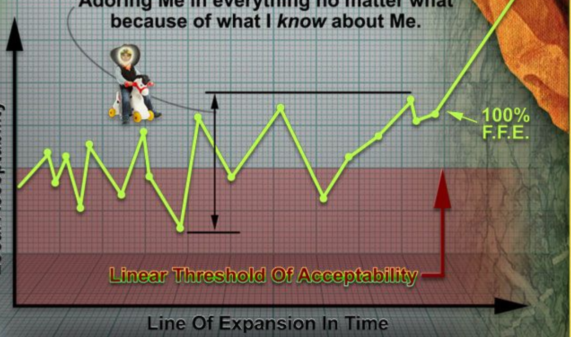
What more could I want? Seriously!

All-knowing,
All-seeing,
all-doing,
all-love,
all-perfection
Me.

My line of expansion is relative, from lesser to greater. It has a linear point of view. I make decisions based on thresholds of what is locally acceptable or unacceptable. This can be called my Linear Threshold Of Acceptability. However if I take Me all the way, my decision is not devoid of My decision. I hear Lord Krishna's choice when I decide because Lord Krishna is indivisible and all-pervasive. Equally, to become transitionally informed that it is Me, is Me informing Myself up front.

In the end, how am I even going to say that falling for a prank is any less than Full Me – and somehow not in my best interest?

ITFFE is:

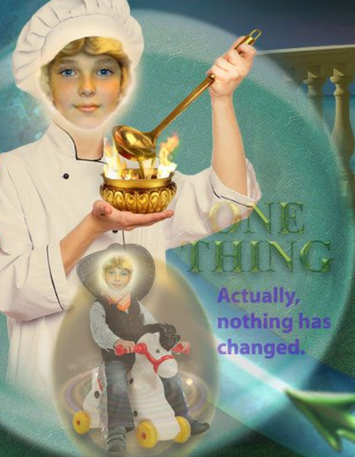


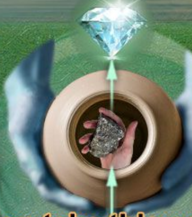
Even though I'm not yet 100% F.F.E, I'm informed about Lord Krishna's all-pervasive precious-majestic presence. I'm in a state of transition getting to F.F.E. (It would *seem to be*, which makes it still a mistake of the intellect) I get the big picture of what I could call ups and downs if I wanted.

This is IT. I'm good here!

I Lord Krishna, thousands of years ago, had My words captured for the most printed book in history: "For those who embrace Me to be completely absorbed in Me, the oblation is ONE-thing, the ladle with which it is offered is ONE-thing, the act of offering is ONE-thing, and the sacrificial fire* which takes the offereing is also ONE-thing. Such persons, who view everything as ONE-thing-Me (the lone cook in the kitchen), easily attain Me."

*Like a burnt seed, the offering is consumed and can no longer produce results.





So what Now? I have two choices:

1 As a free will agent I can favor one thing over another.

Or various percentages of both together.

2 I can opt to take everything as it comes, Royally Hosted.

But to say that "something has done me wrong," "I need something so bad," or "I am wasting my time," is to not take Me *all the way* in everything.

However, I can take this one step further if I want to *really really* go all the way.

Then, there is no excuse for me to *not* enjoy Who I am.

Trace everything back to what ONE-thing-Me means for everything here to make perfect sense including "easily attain."

The sacrificial offering of my localized boundaries to Lord Krishna.

Why would I do that?
Because it's like trading a rock for a diamond.

1 One type is letting go of any concern about what may happen to their maintenance, and leaving that to LK.

2 The other is deliberately parting with them in favor of instead, poised to embrace LK's sweet unconditional effulgence always now from ground zero.

*I let the dead bury the dead. That is my burnt offering.

#2 requires a firm conviction of LK. Even as head of household, if I abandoned my family, which is considered outright despicable, from my LK view, it is the best for all, because there is only the best which happens. Parting with possessions is considered reckless and neglectful. It could even be illegal. However, parting with my local conclusions makes that irrelevant. If I'm a social outcast who others think I deserve mud slung at me, it's none of my business. I hold no systemic theories for why.*

Localized possessions could be material, personal skills, emotional or intellectual states, personal relationships, or social standing. One intellectual boundary to let go of is: "Ah yes, I figured there was a price to be paid to embrace LK fully." Under "transitional," there are obvious limitations in the physical. I will almost certainly decide to go to the bathroom instead of wetting myself. I will almost certainly favor not incurring damage to my body, nor deliberately damage another person.

START:
Facts to support my going about it.

Informed Transitional Fond Flow Effulgence

I am taking Me *all the way* in everything right now.

Part 2

Pouring an oblation into the sacrificial fire at the altar of my temple for a burnt offering.

Word definitions:

Oblation: From Latin *oblatio* 'payment due.' It is also a **libation** which is a drink offered. What I'm offering is what I have *drunk in* to form my local life, now exchanged for a greater benefit.

Offering: From Latin *offerre* 'willingness to bestow, to present'

Sacrifice: To give up something of value for the sake of a greater advantage.

Fire: An agent of elimination describing the result as burnt.

Altar: From Latin *altus* 'high.' A dedicated place inside myself above everywhere else, where I act on a 'higher' authorship to influence everything 'below.'

Temple: From Latin *templum* 'a consecrated place.' A dwelling place for my soul which resides in my seven bodies and which is dedicated to acting on a higher authorship.

The highly efficient, brilliant, and quick advantage of, "As you are to Me, so I am to you."

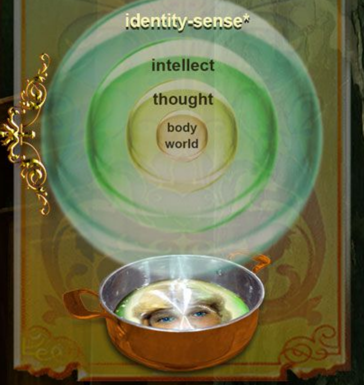
7

ONE THING
What happens:
My situation.

Result

The vacuum left by the burnt offering is filled in fresh because the nature of its underlying metaphysical presence is to become observable/experiential.

I can go even farther by sacrificing the authorship of my intellect, which decided to take control, and then the authorship of my sense of identity as an individual who locally does such a thing. Then I've gone *all the way* with my individual boundaries of body > thought > intellect > identity-sense. Then LK is watching Himself pretend. Yet there is one final step. No one is watching. There is only Me all alone as ONE-thing equal solidity, like the pan of water, Page 9, YLOVELK.



*ONE-thing means that everything knows it's the final oblation. There's nothing to do but know this ONE-thing identity, and then go on in it. If I can't seem to know it, I have the UL Second Category, where no skill is required. Pouring an oblation into the sacrificial fire of LK / ONE-thing (all the way) is my optional blend of all three UL Categories.

This graphic is symbolic to convey and clarify a quiet private inner act of attention, to be checked against rational self-validating Fact. It does not promote religious ritual. The rich materials convey high-quality action.

The Final Too Good To Be True, Yet True

Not True
Particle / Part
Pure Existence
Here I AM
ONE THING

CCA

Knowing is Command Content of Attention.

Here I AM
– *being* –
to accomplish everything.

No movement required to be so.

It's there to inspire me to remember Who I am. Yes, but that's an incomplete truth.

ONE-thing means every part fully embraces all of existence: in charge of everything existence means and does.

The final expansion opportunity: Something has to go away first before I can use LK unconditionally.

START:
I GENUINELY BELIEVE A BOUNDARY I HEAR INSIDE.

"I"
H_2O
8
Easy-peasy!
Bargaining with boundaries.

It would seem that I have to do a lot of investigating to get past it or figure out why it's got me so well.

I don't want to believe it, but it's all very complicated and blurry.

LK Speaks:

Why would I say that (all that you just said) unless I was informing you of an expansion opportunity all set to go?

Huh?

First, everything happens for you to expand back to Me, true? No exceptions?

True. No exceptions.

Then, "A certain strong systemic you truly believe in does NOT have to go away first," is the expansion opportunity that is ready for you to step into while you intend to look to Me unconditionally. Am I big enough to step over systemics that way?

Then why would you be set up seeing this place you need to expand out of, unless, according to My Nature, it's a workable expansion opportunity in store for you? Not only that, but this completed expansion opportunity always-already exists in My complete field. Yes? Then all you have to decide is to allow that to happen for you – no matter what's going on – while looking to Me. Yes?

Hold on, let me think.

Okay, everything in the Universe, or wave, is my line of expansion. Lines of expansion all end up realizing that I am Lord Krishna, and thus I go on to embody that. So all this helpless belief in boundaries is ultimately for that same purpose. Okay then, hearing that bondage inside myself is informing me of a specific expansion opportunity whose finish is set to go. "Does NOT have to go away first," is the attainment home where that opportunity is taking me. So far, so good.

All I have to do is decide to allow what was *a covert set-up* to complete itself for me by looking to the Complete Me – no matter what's going on? Hmmm. That sounds too good to be true.
I'll try it. (sitting closed eyes) Now I intend to look to LK unconditionally to take care of everything. Okay, what I'm looking to includes the finished opportunity I'm in NOW, so I allow that to full-fill itself, which is what looking to LK is all about.

Can't - won't expansion opportunity.

It's okay, I understand.

I'll trace back to why any two or more things have a common reference field to confirm why this bridge is in place.

That will show me why all of LK is resident in me so that it's my place to simply Be Who He IS, that is, why local intervention efforts are unnecessary.

Now I know exactly what to do.

Expansion opportunity's attainment home.

That made everything about me unconditional and automatically soft-pedaled anything going on.

Let's see what I do for "___my intention___."

START:

Category 1

While remaining however I find myself, because **this** Me is all-pervasive, and it's all-pervasive that's ***cause.***

Just knowing this has all the organizing power I need because it's an inherent CCA. I can tell because it leaves me confidently resolved. Confident resolve is conclusion, and conclusion is CCA. That's what it means to be "all alone."

Relative Me defined within a comparative field of perception. (partial view) "I'm not far enough along to make the "________" happen; see?"

I'll hear a lot of prank calls (stories) here, perfectly crafted as they need to be convincing. Maybe just a strange sense of something.

Bang! I'm in the dark, pressured to consider something more.

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

Only doing what you love.

Completeness. *All* possibilities complete.

Doing nothing to accomplish everything.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Stillness in the midst of activity.

Timeless eternity in the midst of time.

Non-change in the *midst* of change.

Infinite stability, *infinite* flexibility.

The fountainhead *of all* variations.

All-knowing, *All-seeing*, All-doing.

12 non-change attributes

Whoa! That call just denied the Fact of My 12 non-change attributes. Okay then I'll review the reason that expansion opportunity needed to happen:

I love everything about Me. Yet complete and full, I have no place to expand because I'm already everywhere.	So I pretend to stop being Myself and conclude-experience myself as an isolated recipient of variations.	With that, I use my ONE all-mind to seemingly prove whatever I find. The adventure begins.	A time comes to discover my hide-and-seek game and re-establish my identity.

Then Who is sitting right here in this session or standing can make "________" work right, without having to change anything or having to do anything more."**

(What everything is Me all alone - fresh start each moment means)

"Okay then, here goes My attribute of effulgent silent non-change cause."

Holy shit! It was all a Love prank!

I thought I knew that but I guess I didn't take it far enough - which is essentially forgetting it. It may happen again, which means I'll either review again or decide I don't need to.

** My non-change attributes say that anything happening it the right thing. If it should happen, not getting my intention is My 100% precious-majestic perfect plan. From a local or individual free-will function point of view, if I don't get my intention, I continue until I get the "right" return. If I go to an ice-cream shop and they only have pistachio when I want chocolate, "They didn't have the right one." Making it right locally is also My 100% precious-majestic. If either is perfect, what's the point of intending? The reason I do everything – to celebrate Who I am as variations.

Considering more:

12 attribute denial pranks:

"You know, life is fine right now, I don't need anything else." Other times, "I'm doing okay as a localized realm-being, just waiting for my real life to begin," Other times, "I can't stand this anymore, I've had enough of this!"

Infinite Flexibility Can Accommodate Anything

All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.

Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.

Completeness. All possibilities complete.

Timeless eternity in the midst of time.

Stillness in the midst of activity.

H
O
water
vapor
ice

Non-change in the midst of change.

The fountainhead of all variations.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Only doing what you love.

Doing nothing to accomplish everything.

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

9b

Review My Attribute of Infinite Flexibility to know I can accommodate anything for your return. Then you'll have no concern and continue right on with Me however you are.

Infinite flexibility can accommodate anything to process my exact, unaltered desired return.

Too good to be true, yet true? – that's Me.

...and I can't stop!

Beautiful, let's go.

Infinite Flexibility

This action may stir up a more refined poison so that the tube needs to make a second more inclusive pass.

Knowing Non-change Fact

I'm breaking all the Command Content of Attention rules and I can't stop! – because it's so close to me.

What constitutes a poison CCA? Ask yourself this question: All alone, no one else in Universe besides me, all my private dream, what am I doing?" If anything going on is disagreeable, that's CCA poison.*

*Yes, poison is an incomplete truth, and a conclusion-command, so keep it in it's proper perspective, and it will be fine as a practical local consideration .

Acting on what I know for my $10K.

A Test ✓

To see what I know: "I now become My..." Then hear what I'm acting on.

- during leading-edge, and if I need to refresh what I know during a session (second threshold)

So you're sitting down to command your Universe using Who you are as Lord Krishna. If you refer to the field of comparative differences to know you're LK, good luck on that one. "I'd swear I"m not LK!" Of course.

Okay then, what's left? The field of Pure existence which is simply Presence. Why isn't that a foolish waste of time? Because it's the unmanifest seat of Lord Krishna with a Nature to become manifest through its twelve virtual attributes.

You've always been Presence, so what's the difference now?
Because you ***now*** know that Presence, via it's attributes, is there to fulfill itself as the return of your CCA.
You didn't know that before, and not knowing that was an inherent command.
"I'm not."

What do you now have to do to be Presence?
Nothing.
So you enjoy doing nothing and being nothing.
That's what you ***do*** as LK in order to accomplish everything.
Then Presence takes over and takes care of everything because that's its Effulgent Nature.

Only its starting point is silent stillness.
"Okay then, here goes No-thing."

this is a solid color all the way across
B
A

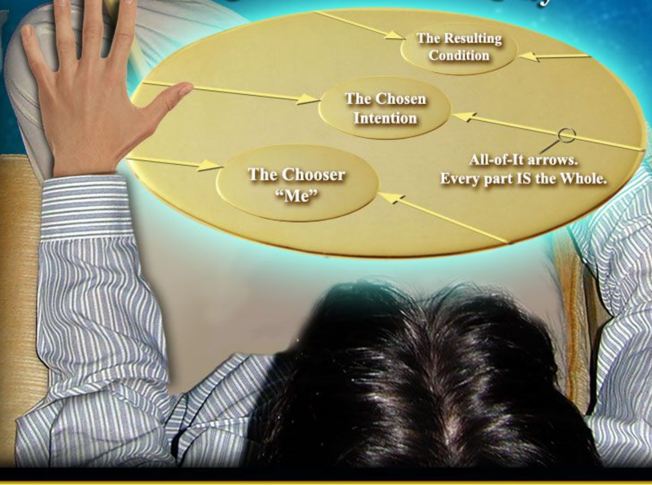
FALSE, even though I can prove non-Supreme locally by believing that a separate isolated B is true.

10

I'm not LK sitting here so it's a waste of time - or else it would already have happened.

Sitting in stillness is a dumb void for people who have given up. I'm a sap!

One All Supreme Ultimate Correct Perfect Integrity


The Resulting Condition
The Chosen Intention
The Chooser "Me"
All-of-It arrows. Every part IS the Whole.

Touch Who is touching Who sitting there.

My brilliant-adorable self-effulgent still-silent unmanifest Nature to fulfill itself

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
Perfect choice.
Sufficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing. All-seeing. All-doing.

A final check on your turning point:
Ask yourself,
"Knowing everything I know about The Twelve Attributes, would LK make a noise like that?"
If not, you know what to do:

Here is your turning point; to decide to go with a story of how the Universe works, or to BE what you always-already are right where you are and do Nothing about it. "B" tile is likely to get very upset and hopeless over that one. Right at that instant, in your mind's eye, give LK a kiss on the cheek to acknowledge that you know better about what's going on.

Putting To Work The Fact that I'm all alone.

START:

Category 1 issue

Review past pages for why an All-pervasive Indivisible Presence means that everything is ONE All-person all alone. Anything less is merely partial view's conclusion.

If I become a magical money-maker or do something that rocks the boat of the status-quo, the world will mess with me. – I'll be a sitting duck.

Example: Sub PDF #4 Logical Lobster

Inter-galactic Governing Groups

Example: The movie, The Day The Earth Stood Still.

Government Agencies

The IRS will want it's pound of flesh. CIA, DOD, NSA, military-industrial complex.

Examples from popular movies: Enemy Of The State, Jason Bourne, Edward Snowden, The Sum Of All Fears, Contact.

Organized Crime

Example: The High Table in the movie John Wick 2 & 3.

Rogue Black-ops

Private militant and fanatical religious militants.

Viral Social Media

News Media

Media can make a big stink and conspire to turn the world against me.

What if, even with my best intention to be solid as OAP, it's like I'm having a seizure and foaming at the mouth inside a bottle of CCA poison?

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.
Only doing what you love.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.
ice.
fficient supply.
Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability. Infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All-knowing. All-seeing. All-doing.

Acknowledgment of my Infinite Flexibility is like a comforting safety net for everything to work out smoothly. Infinite Flexibility has me covered so I don't have to try to change anything about my helpless seizure.

Also, hearing inside that I have to do something more instead of BE whatever I am, is always LK masked.

My seizure doesn't have to go away first before I can get a return. No problem!

Okay then, "I now become..."

My Lord Krishna State (behind time-space) gathers up all the variations in the world and puts them together like a puzzle board to serve my return. This is the practical upshot of acknowledging that LK never stops being LK even when He localizes a "me."

Infinite Flexibility doesn't *almost* accommodate everything about getting used to being all alone. It accommodates *everything* about it. Now it will be fun to see myself decide about fixing anything or seeking further.

A CCA for a private dream just between local me and LK.

The Standard Systemic Compulsory Dream (SSCD) —— versus —— The Concealed Special Chosen Dream (CSCD)

Walking out on accountability to the "real" world, as listed in Prep Resolve 11.

Lord Brahma* is already doing a private dream as the Creation Me, but that's Universe Protocol Systemics. Lord Krishna is above all that.

* See sub-PDF # 6

Knowing the Facts behind the principle of CSCD, then sitting in a session for that, is a Command Content of Attention. Ⓐ

Making it easier to get used to being all alone.

The Standard Systemic Compulsory Dream (SSCD) is for those who don't yet know they are Lord Krishna with His Infinite Flexibility.

The Concealed Special Chosen Dream (CSCD) and a CSCD Command Content of Attention, is for those who love to take "fresh start" all the way to to be exclusive, specialized, and unopposed.

12
No shooting myself in the foot.
Everything responds ideally.
No accidents.
No considering possible worst case scenarios.
No excess baggage.
CSCD

The value of a CSCD is that I won't have to consider threats while getting used to being all alone. Making my CCA a perfectly real dream where I couldn't tell the difference if I didn't know better, takes away all consideration for the involuntary forces listed in Prep Resolve 11.

It's a private dream to experience people and everything physical with my five senses where everything responds ideally. Where would my real body be then? It would disappear for as long as I want. Would people wonder what happened? – why I'm missing? Not if commanded as Hermione Granger did to her parents in Harry Potter.

If I think this might end up boring, then I'll author a dream that's not. If I think the dream has to make demands on me and challenge you to not be boring, am I really taking my Infinite Flexibility and Fond-Flow-Effulgence into account? Then what is Fond-Flow-Effulgence?

If I think that knowing I'm only in a dream would take away the satisfaction that comes from dealing with the real world; again, am I really taking into account the power and range of Infinite Flexibility and FFE? FFE is endless positive refinement. As everything is Lord Krishna, the world is doing perfectly with or without a "me." Do I think that I'm necessary to make a difference to save humanity, the environment, inspire people, or even inform them about Who they are? I won't kid myself. Lord Krishna is doing everything according to the Cosmic Plan – with or without my local faculties' influence.

What if I'm not a very touchy-feely person, and prefer just to give LK a nod instead of a kiss? Either His non-change Facts make Him more adorable than any "significant other" I could ever imagine, or I go with a localized conclusion to compare Him with what I perceive in my world. Plus, this rousing action helps prevent the failing of important realization of what's going on.

As always, it's also effective to trace everything back to what ONE thing means to mechanically know who Lord Krishna is and what He does.

An CSCD means I'm covered fully versus involuntary expansion systemics. If I ever hear differently while doing this CCA, I'll give LK a kiss on the mask to know where it stands and what to do.

I'll leave the systemic boundary alone and continue informed as if nothing ever happened. The prank is equally valid as my choice to perform a CSCD. Both are 100% LK. That's my ITFFE.

Jumping between a CSCD and a SSCD, someone could be staring you in the face and you just disappear. They don't know you disappeared without a conclusion, and that's a vibration you can control just like any physical object such as a portal.

Ⓐ

And definitely not react with, "In that case, I need to do something more. That's just how the Universe works."

"I should feel guilty about something that may happen."

There could be like-minded adorable Golden-Age-like beings from higher realms that I invite into my dream reality to celebrate it. In fact, I could get polite requests to join my stage-setting from these beings who contribute in ways I didn't fully imagine myself. There are adorable flexible harmonious beings who specialize in archetypal areas that interest me. It could be like hiring a pro. Just like Me, they would take a form that syncs with my specialty.

If I walk out on and leave behind the "me" as I know myself now, I *could* leave that person there to continue doing what LK had me doing. In other words, I split myself to leave the former me behind for a CSCD. After all, the systemics of that former me were all LK's design anyway. Whatever happens, the former me is in the best of hands. Any worry about it would be a snub to LK as an adorable organizer.

LK multiplies Himself into many beings – why shouldn't I follow His lead? The idea of splitting myself to heal a possible disparity is, of course, skirting Infinite Flexibility. But I could do it to be celebrative. Who knows, it might be fun to check back once in a while to see what's going on with the other me.

All this talk about SSCD versus CSCD can be ignored if I simply take the idea of Fond Flow Effulgence all the way. It's just that the details on this page help catch boundaries that I wasn't aware I was dealing with – not being used to the idea of myself as all alone.

Where does morality fit in?
Boundaries are the only sin.

I'll reconsider what I'm calling LK and what He actually does. And while I'm at it, I"ll touch my leg to re-confirm Who is sitting here. (Second Progressive Threshold of Being)

If I refer to something for my CSCD, nothing is all I'm left with in the last place anyway.

13

See Prep Resolve #12 for the definition of CSCD: Concealed Special Chosen Dream.

No-thing
Non-change
HERE I AM
No-thing
UL
CSCD
CCA
5719
DATE:
PAY TO THE ORDER OF:
$ 10,000.00
DOLLARS
MEMO:
⑆000045678000 0000⑆ ⑈0000

I'm above everything going on – the whole stage setting – any back-and-forth interaction with any change.

Then the Effulgent Nature of My Unmanifest State processes my return.

Next, an informed working pause to acknowledge the still No-thing Me above all.

Finally, an outer time-space manifestation.

"Indivisible Non-change Presence stance as a solution won't work because..." *is* a change going on.

I do it now: Category 1, 2, or 3.

"Okay then, let's do this $10K."

Next, a still-silent informed working pause inside myself amidst wave coming and going.

Nothing is like a blank check to fill in. I'd be silly to condition the amount by referring to something else than the blank line on the check. In other words, whatever I call something is what it becomes. What else would unbounded mean? When I'm all alone, that's what happens. That's reality.

No-thing is all I'm left with, all alone, just prior to my return being processed as an outer condition. If the check is blank, whatever I fill in is what the Bank cashes. Any price I'd ask is willingly paid.

No-thing is Cause. The Ocean is the cause of wave. All alone as the Ocean means I'm an always right now creator of reality, and my cause-al seat is No-thing.

Simply remaining Indivisible Non-change Presence above all wave is a solution to gaining my return because that stance *IS* a Command Content of Attention. This is as high as I can place my CCA.

Higher Order Cognition

LK
LK
Check the Facts!
A
B

The final good news.

The essential constituent of H2O goes from vapor to a snow flake without creating or changing to a different H2O.

The gentlest faintest, most comfortable CCA into Me is enough because I hear you loud and clear. I know what's going on, so you don't need to convey the details.

During my exclusive dedicated time, My Unmanifest Virtual State becomes a return without needing a changed or created experience for me to get to.

In other words, I can get to my return from anywhere. That's me right here.

Because I AM TOTALITY, there's no room for *getting to.*

Is it when you're so deep that you don't know where you are anymore?
Is it when you no longer have random thoughts or are undisturbed by your body?
Is it when you unite with your true form; the silent no-wave ocean?

Final Summation
Referring To My Presence For Commanding Your Universe.

Cosmology that supports practical workable application of the main text to directly use Me, LK.

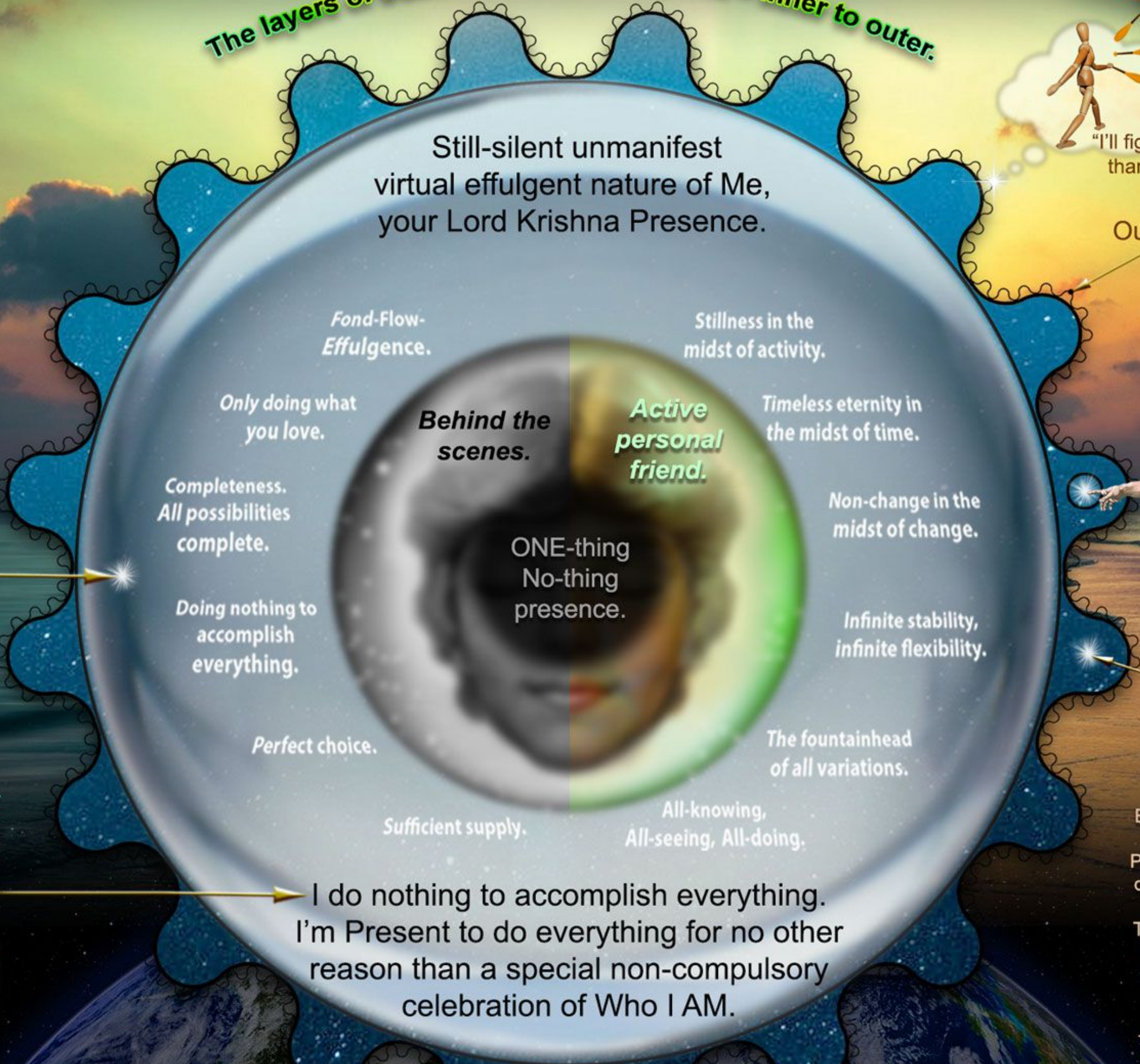
By knowing the basics of what's going on, Higher-order Cognition, using Me is a no-brainer. You see what you do or don't have to do.

I'm as much Presence as any other layer of truth.

This is Me, your inner nature, your natural functioning state of being. That's why you'll find yourself not satisfied with the lie of standard compulsory protocol's message.

What's next? You've put your finger to your lips to hear Me, and pressed your hand to your leg to acknowledge Who's sitting there That's all folks!

The only thing left is to allow Me to express Myself from My Still-silent Cause right in your midst. That's Me accomplishing by doing nothing. Or in other words, by you simply being Present.



The layers of truths from subtle to gross – inner to outer.

Still-silent unmanifest virtual effulgent nature of Me, your Lord Krishna Presence.

Fond-Flow-Effulgence.

Only doing what you love.

Completeness. All possibilities complete.

Doing nothing to accomplish everything.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Stillness in the midst of activity.

Timeless eternity in the midst of time.

Non-change in the midst of change.

Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.

The fountainhead of all variations.

All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.

Behind the scenes.

Active personal friend.

ONE-thing No-thing presence.

I do nothing to accomplish everything. I'm Present to do everything for no other reason than a special non-compulsory celebration of Who I AM.

"I'll figure out how to do more than what I'm doing now."

Outer condition presence.

The evolution message of Godhead: "I need to do more to directly use LK."

Systemic
Godhead

Standard Compulsory Systemics. *Behind the scenes* God Kingdom presence.

Because I'm your always-already inherent, pervasive nature Presence, the standard messages don't have to go away first before you can come to Me. That because "coming to me" is a lesser layer of truth. It's serves only a convenient point of view within a constrained field of comparisons. That Higher-order Cognition has you automatically give the messages no importance. They may even seem laughable as they come and go. Yet if they seem overpowering like a noose, you know, as your Best Friend, I know what's going on. As you read in "A Cosmic Vision," I'm quite capable for you to put it all on Me to take care of as you simply continue to be present.

If you enjoy acknowledging and being inspired by the flow-boundary of your Command Content of Attention, all you're doing is acknowledging Me. Next you do the simplest most comfortable thing you could do, and that's have My inherent, all-pervasive Presence to be with. That requires nothing of you. This is IT, Here I Am, now I become...

The difference between UL and LofA, Goddard, and others.

A common reference field confirms ONE thing and ONE thing confirms Me as ONE All-person; LK.

Do like I, LK, do.
ONE thing

My Relative Side

Lord Krishna: Karma and the Law of Attraction belong to My relative side, expressed as My expansion wave. One thing leads to another is what change means on a line. Because I'm indivisible, when something reverberates within My complete field, one change influences everything else in that field. It's like dropping a stone in a pond; waves continue out to the perimeter because it's a solid body of water. That's called cause-effect. Because I am non-change only pretending to be change, cause-effect is an illusion or an incomplete truth. Expansion is there to rediscover Me and celebrate Me as change. All karma is there to rediscover and celebrate Me. Because of the collective stance of the Iron Age, people identify karma with debt or undesirable events. It becomes a slang word, but the word karma simply means continuity of action.

When you see wave continuing out on a pond, if other similar direction waves are colliding from a second source, an amplifying effect happens, so that the effect is more potent. That's the law of attraction. When you come to Me for a return, there's no second source or amplified change to produce a result. Physics gets left behind for metaphysics. From No-thing, the Whole Pond, I spring forth as a return. Some call the law of attraction metaphysics. That's only because they can't perceive the physics going on.

My Absolute Side

Lord Krishna: Only I in my Non-change Effulgent State am metaphysics – beyond wave. Wave is continuity; up-down, up-down. It's like a seed that keeps sprouting and giving life to the next generation. That will have a cyclical binding influence, either positive or negative, according to your local perception. It can seem like you're stuck with either good or bad.

However, I am fresh-start each instant. Coming to Me for a change cannot cause bondage. I am the end of all karma. I am fresh-start effulgence above all boundaries since I do everything everywhere forever, all at once.

With Higher Order Cognition, I acknowledge Myself as knowing, seeing, and doing everything everywhere forever all at once. I speak, "I now become My $10K delivered here today."And I, the One Who hears locally, am also Lord Krishna listening.

You prove you are no other than Me, Lord Krishna. Call be by any name you like, but I am your essential nature and the Full You right wherever you are.

My Love prank: "I need to convince myself I have my return before it can manifest."

and, "I must pay off a karmic debt before I can proceed to deserving my return."

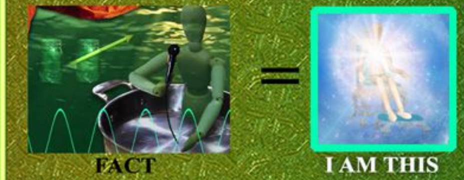
When you act on Me, instead of My Love prank in itself, you acknowledge Me as indivisible and whole – Me and My twelve non-change Attributes – in the midst of any partial view's conclusion. "Here I AM, this is IT, now I become...

Essential flow chart

Everything you know from what you've experienced and what you've perceived, is total nonsense in front of the true metaphysical fact. Here is a chart to follow the fact into empowerment.

FACT
=
THAT
+
=
I AM THIS

Pt. 1, Pg.6: All the ocean's water doesn't fill the jars. The ocean water in the jars cannot be all-pervasive and all-inclusive so that they aren't the ONE common denominator. This is normal observation in our world, which leads us astray from the metaphysical fact. All of UL/OAP fills your container as I AM THIS –THIS IS IT. If needed, go back and refresh why everything is ONE all-pervasive indivisible. thing.



Pt. 1, Pg.17: Like the two jars, let's go ahead and fill you up according to the true metaphysical fact. You are therefore an all-of-it person if you exist as a person at all. ONE-thing just spoke as a who or as a you, and because wave never stops being ONE all-line, that makes you a ONE all-person. Lesser complete truths (non-facts to the right) are for the time of dis-empowerment, which is not now.

FACT
=
Out of sight.
=
I AM THIS

Pt. 1, Pg. 24: Why complete authorship integrity to command your $10K is out of sight and thus so easily out of mind, is due to the invisibility of all-pervasiveness. Get this solid, so that you don't hang on experience, perception, and events, but fully and freely command your $10K instead. Act on I AM THIS, knowing that there will be nothing to perceive in order to go ahead, and the simple fact of ***why***. The jar will look empty. So what?

FACT
=
+
THAT
=
I AM THIS

Pt. 1, Pg. 37: Conclusion as command is taken automatically by virtue of your sole-commander status. It involuntarily sucks up your conclusion and takes it as a command. The bottom line is that you can simply remain ONE thing (or however you find yourself) for your $10K. It's taken to be processed. No effort on your part is needed.

FACT
=
+
THAT
=
I AM THIS

Pt. 1, Pg. 42: To continue with the theme that no effort on your part is needed, see the analogy of the salt-water's chemical reaction with your skin. It's not about movement, so you have no excuse to wave yourself over something that needs to be fixed or absent before you can effectively command. You can enjoy being still and silent like ONE thing.

If you find yourself dis-empowered or faltering, there is a perfectly simple reason why it is so – no mystery. Keep coming back to the fact above until you stop ignoring it while commanding your universe. All the finest excuses (but...) for faltering are finished by standing with this ONE fact: I AM THIS.

NON FACT (incomplete truths for dis-empowerment):

OAP: Yes, Joe and I are in-separate and indivisible, but he doesn't fill all of me. If he did, he'd know everything and be everywhere just like me.

"I now become my $10K instantly materialized in full."

OAP: "Yes I, OAP said that because there in no other voice besides me, but it means nothing, because I'm letting Joe play my hide and seek game."

OAP ↔ **Joe Blow**

Joe: "The thought of not obtaining what I truly want and thinking OAP has some ulterior motives frightens me into dread. It's definitely silly, I know, but..."

OAP: Yes, my only ONE voice said this too. It's not silly and he's correct because since Joe doesn't fill all of me, he can make mistakes. He does that all day long and he knows it only too well. So I'll let him try, but I'll take over eventually and give Joe something different that what he wants – what he doesn't know is best for him. That's why he doesn't have a return yet. Sorry about that Joe.

I'm not enough.

Typical ramblings from ignoring the flow chart fact: I've definitely been putting off delving into 10m sessions because I'm so scared I'm going to be just sitting there like a fool and all will be for naught. I'm just really scared. I know how to deal with the fear now but there's still this unbelievable amount of doubt and fear. I say I know how to deal with the fear because I've become ONE-thing and heard the "I'm not good enough" and let it be and continued to be ONE-thing. Can I, as OAP, still command my universe, do a 10m session, even though I feel this fear and doubt? It's only all for naught if I say it is, and I know that, but it's like localized realm-being thoughts are overtaking me and suppressing me. Every time I think "Okay, let's do this, let's do the 10m session." I then go "Wait, let's just look this over one last time." or "No, let's ask John something else." I'm just stuck in the Proof Loop, but at the same time, I know I can do what I want to do. I think I already know the answer – I'm saying that's how the universe works. But then a big part of me wants to change that and I of course can change that but then I feel the doubt, fear, and dread again.

QUICK PREPARATORY RESOLVE

Version 5 Updated February 8, 2019

10 minutes *

Now I leave all these considerations behind as if I never heard any of them and know nothing.

* If I can't seem to leave it and know nothing, remaining however I find myself counts as sufficient because it's Me.

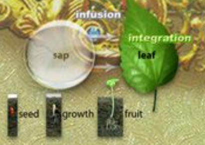
I, the embodiment of Universal Line, am All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing, Infinite stability, infinite flexibility, Completeness, All possibilities complete, Timeless eternity in the midst of time, Stillness in the midst of activity, Non-change in the midst of change, The fountainhead of all variations, Perfect choice, Sufficient supply, Only doing what you love, Doing nothing to accomplish everything, Fond-Flow-Effulgence. To whatever degree of infusion, these non-change attributes will be a treasure to any realm-being's experience.

Outside your sessions, what seems to be looking to wave is, in fact, Lord Krishna permeating everything. Enjoy being yourself as Lord Krishna which is how everything seems to come to you involuntarily. If something seems difficult, listen to your conclusion. (As you are to Me, so I am to you.) That's the exact same fullness of Lord Krishna pretending covertly. It's there as an opportunity to expand by simply seeing it for what it truly is. Your command sessions are the primary source for seeing things differently, which we call infusion and integration of Lord Krishna. It's easier and more efficient doing it during your command, yet you may find yourself forced to acknowledge it by the pressure of circumstances. Either way, you're making faster progress on your line of expansion. Therefore, there is every reason to enjoy.

Here is My will to localize the $10K.

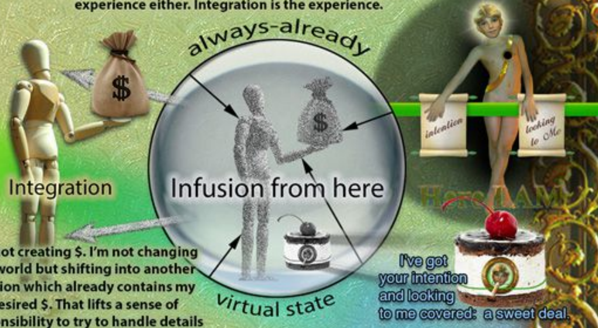
will
Lord Krishna
$

Here is My $10K in My virtual state.



Using the analogy of a leaf and sap, a leaf doesn't experience the all-pervasive flow of its clear transparent sap. After the sap is infused into the leaf, all the leaf knows is that it's more green, more firm, growing bigger, and more resistant to withering from the heat of the sun after infusion. It has no idea where the changes came from because the sap is too close to the leaf to be recognizable. What comes after infusion is called integration.

As UL is not an experience, the actual infusion of UL is not an experience either. Integration is the experience.



I've got your intention and looking to me covered: a sweet deal.

I'm not creating $. I'm not changing my world but shifting into another version which already contains my desired $. That lifts a sense of responsibility to try to handle details of being a creator correctly.
I'm a realizer.

7 **Here I am, Your Lord Krishna Fullness State –no excuses.**

All alone, I only do what I love, even while I pretend to be less.

I am right here always.
You're doing it.

I am the absolute ONE all-person who is the personification of both line and wave; both absolute and relative Lord Krishna.

You may very well find your mind wandering all over the place and even make you feel out of control, but you're not there for mental stillness, you're there to get your $10K (smile) Sure, you may wander, but when you become aware that you're wandering, you'll acknowledge that it was Me wandering for whatever reason I want to and return to being Me that way or any way – even mental stillness, for your $10K. If not, you're not taking Me all the way. How do you justify not taking Me all the way? Make sense? Even if a crazy whirlwind comes along, you're good to go with Me.

Remain however you find yourself.

It's not about behavioral skill, reaching some kind of experiential state, nor monitoring yourself to maintain a required condition.

I am not an experience. This is why when you look to Me for your $10K, there is no required perception, experience, or feeling to confirm it. If you're not really clear on this, you're going to feel foolish, defeated, and have no choice but to act as if you're wasting your time. Look to Me instead.

"All alone, no one else besides me in the universe, all my private imagination, what am I doing?" There I am up in front of my orchestra, waving my wand *that* way, somehow ignoring that the orchestra is playing the tune: "I'm not getting results, and I don't know what to do, in B flat major."

6 As everything is indivisible completeness, if you exist at all, all of it fills you which makes you the perfect goodness ONE All-Person who is and does all of existence.

5 Completeness means perfect order. Two or more are required for incompleteness or disorder. Perfect order means integrity. Integrity means harmony. Harmony means goodness. Thus, perfect goodness is the fountainhead of all variations, and all variations are the nature of perfect goodness; regardless of what localized perception may conclude.

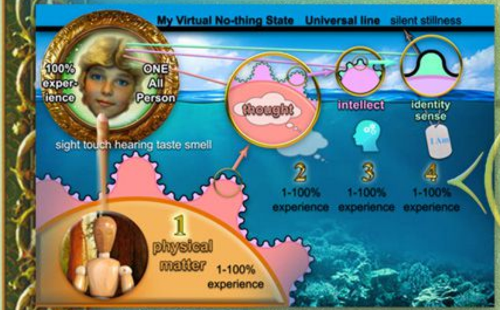
4 An all-line resides as fully pervasive within any wave. Therefore, ONE all-inclusive no-thing, never stops being ONE all-inclusive no-thing, even when it becomes individual variations. ONE thing is completeness.

Time-space are required for variations. ONE all-pervasive indivisible base holds all variations as a complete always-already everywhere forever virtual state; a singular placement with no beginning nor end.

3

2 No variations makes it ONE thing or no-thing. Everything *is* ONE thing. The waves *are* the ocean.

1



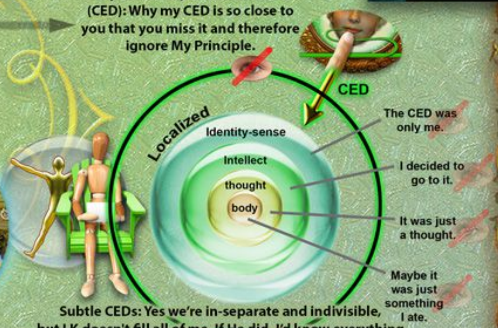
Super-duper realized for now, exists. P. 29

You acknowledge that there is no separation between you and Me beside your partial view's conclusion. That acknowledgment is your organizing power to infuse and integrate your $10K. It's that simple. That's why getting your $10K is all about acknowledging Who/Me.

Your five senses are not merely related to experiencing physical matter. Any of your five senses will eventually experience celestial materials and their activities including all beings in all realms.

Everything has one final common denominator, because two or more things require a reference field to present them as two. The final field is no variations because it presents the authorship of variations, making it beyond variations, just as the silent ocean presents waves.

My covert expansion demand (CED): Why my CED is so close to you that you miss it and therefore ignore My Principle.



And your placement is Me: Royal.

A common reference field is why I exist as a single highest being.
I am your placement.

Subtle CEDs: Yes we're in-separate and indivisible, but LK doesn't fill all of me. If He did, I'd know everything and be everywhere just like Him. During my ten-minutes, remaining however I find myself, I'm not having that command content of attention and forget what I know. So how can my remaining make me a Royal Recipient?

WHO DO I SAY I AM?

After familiarity with the videos and text, this is a:

QUICK PREPARATORY RESOLVE OF COMPLETE AUTHORSHIP INTEGRITY (CAI)

Updated 6/9/17

1 Everything has one final common denominator, because two or more things require a reference field to present them as two. The final field is no variations because it presents the authorship of variations, making it beyond variations, just as the silent ocean presents waves.
Solid obvious mechanics?

2 No variations makes it ONE thing or no-thing. Everything *is* ONE thing. The waves *are* the ocean.

ONE thing formless pure intelligence

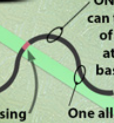
Nothing missing = no absence =fullness.

(the black dot here symbolizes a hole or absence in ONE thing)

3 But what is ONE thing and why does it matter? ONE thing is completeness. Completeness means perfect order. (two or more are required for incompleteness or disorder) Perfect order means integrity. Thus, pure integrity is the fountainhead of all variations, and all variations are the *nature* of perfect integrity. This matters hugely for what is to follow. Is this obvious enough to go on resolved about what ONE means? **

4 As all attributes of the universe are rates of vibration, ONE thing is symbolized here as universal line, the bender of wave.

Nothing missing = no absence.



ONE all line is here, fully present, fully in charge. But how can this ONE no-thing with no attributes have the attribute of being in charge? Because it has virtual non-variation attributes such as formless absolute pure intelligence, base essence, and fullness. Virtual = has not yet become. It "becomes" through wave vibration.

Nothing missing = no absence.

One all line bending as wave means an authorship of variation which continues resident complete perfect integrity. This is a big jump in defining the universe. Have you given this sufficient careful consideration to make the jump?

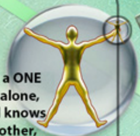
5

Individualized wave as authorship means a person because through its variations, it has localized individual person-ality. "I now become…" An option to following those who say there is a God is to track this simple mechanics.

6 Obviously, this one all person wave is more complex than the single bell curve, yet it still has the status of all, of totality, because of that one all-line residing as fully pervasive within wave.

ONE all line is here in this second or multiple octave of wave just as fully as the single bell curve.

Nothing missing = no absence.



7 That makes person-ality a ONE complete all-person, all alone, who sees all, does all and knows all, and besides him no other, just as there is no second line or second ocean to make wave. This far-reaching culmination of whole individual life structure is based on simple mechanical facts which start as #1. His nature is also confirmed by examining your own nature since the continuity of line doesn't allow separation of the you which you perceive, with the rest of you who is all things: Listening to, "I want to *become* ten-thousand dollars richer by simply *being* universal line in order to do…" confirms the full you through reverse-engineering. Why? Because all alone, all there is to hear is your full you presence.

because

Why you?

No absence means, "I can, I should."

8 Nothing missing or no absence in that one all person authorship means complete perfect authorship integrity.

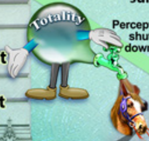
What does that mean in a practical sense?

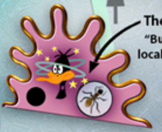
It means he expresses perfect choice and sufficient supply – and you *are* that sitting right here.

So what's the problem?

** "Perfection? Why would I look to the ONE thing that also created 9-11, Hitler, the market crash, atomic war, cancer, and so on?" These are your complete perfect integrity in a form that requires the complete view of the universe to understand they're expansion opportunity perfection. A lesser truth, or more localized truth is that they're the result of how you've used the power and free will of your authorship ignorantly (as a victim) to prove non-perfection. It's up to you to change your private dream because there's no one else besides you.

9 Even with reduced perception, (all the living proof you could want that CAI is not true), you still own complete authorship integrity.
You still own perfect choice and sufficient supply.


Totality
Perception shut down.
"Not so."



10 As you command now, you'll likely hear inside yourself, the results of how you've used your authorship ignorantly to prove otherwise. You'll hear unlikely to happen, wrong, or simply a waste of time. More importantly, you'll forget line and only see the pink fill (the illusion field that line creates) taking on an isolated "less than" life of its own.

The pink fill.
"But as an emerging localized realm-being I don't have…" (excuses)

11 Yet with sufficient resolve (through careful consideration) you'll be resolved about allowing your inherent universal line to be all the authorship integrity you need. Then seeming to be an insignificant daffy ant in the scheme of things will be irrelevant.

12 Are you ready to hear and knowledgeably handle possibly powerful and painful messages inside yourself of absence? Remember how and why they happened? You're okay with that – and to go on with authorship integrity anyway? Acting as if?

I'll try it again. Maybe this time, all alone, I won't play the game of what more needs to be done.

Scratch if you must, then come back.

LET'S HEAR CAI

Then let's go.

Who just spoke? UL just spoke.

13 Now try it: "Simply being universal line, I now become my ten-thousand dollars instantly materialized in full."

Ouch, I'm overwhelmed by what I proved.

I need something more.

No, I don't need that.

In my private dream I don't need to watch myself investigate and work at it.

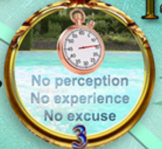
Wow. Look at me: I have the authorship integrity to pull this off. Okay, there is my CAI intention. Now here goes my inherent no-thing.

Any price you could ask of life, life will willingly pay.

You're not trying to somehow change yourself to become universal line / ONE thing, only acknowledging and acting on who's always-already speaking and your state that simply *is*.

Stay with the facts. Variations don't change CAI. Whatever amount of money you want for whatever reason, isn't greater or lesser than anything else you could decide, just different. So choose and go. THIS IS IT.

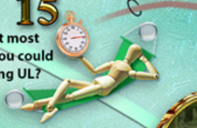
14



The most favorable set up.

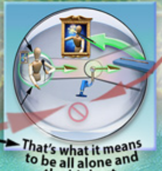
15 second dive into the ocean.

15



It was the simplest most comfortable thing you could do for $10K? – being UL?

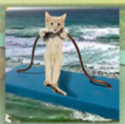
If not, how do you justify your uncomfortable complicated effort? You just spoke your inherent command instruction – what needs to be done, which the vacuum nozzle sucked up to process as a return. You now have proof of what you need to continue doing. Whoops!



That's what it means to be all alone and the highest.

If you still feel helpless, you always have the option of simply remaining however you find yourself for the $10K. (command active inclusion – whatever the out of control experience, include it) To the vacuum nozzle it makes no difference. Sitting with closed eyes, watch what a beautiful command it is because of how it accommodates. Your first return from doing this is that things settle down. Support arrives as more clear understanding of what to do.

16 Take your return so far.



If you falter, check back through the flow of 1 to 16 to fill in the missing link.

Yet finally, evaluating how you're doing with this page can still be hanging on wave.

So keep layers of truths in their proper order and perspective while acting here.

Have a seat.

I hear you loud and clear.

Fond-Flow-
Effulgence.

Only doing what
you love.

Completeness.
All possibilities
complete.

Doing nothing to
accomplish
everything.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Stillness in the
midst of activity.

Timeless eternity in
the midst of time.

Non-change in the
midst of change.

Infinite stability,
infinite flexibility.

The fountainhead
of all variations.

All-knowing,
All-seeing, All-doing.

I know what's going on – you don't have to convey detail.

The Only Presence Here

ONE All-Person

sees all knows all does all
everywhere forever all at once

Fond-Flow-
Effulgence.

Only doing what
you love.

Completeness.
All possibilities
complete.

Doing nothing to
accomplish
everything.

Perfect choice.

Sufficient supply.

Stillness in the
midst of activity.

Timeless eternity in
the midst of time.

Non-change in the
midst of change.

Infinite stability,
infinite flexibility.

The fountainhead
of all variations.

All-knowing,
All-seeing, All-doing.

complete precious-majestic effulgence

Not what it seems to be.
To be disregarded.

I don't know. I can't. I shouldn't. It won't work. It's not practical to think this way; if I do, I'll lose.

A story line playing in your head.

Not what it seems to be.
To be disregarded.

See? Look what I mean. It's not just about who I think I am or something going on in my head.

A story line playing in your head.

Quick Comprehensive UL Review

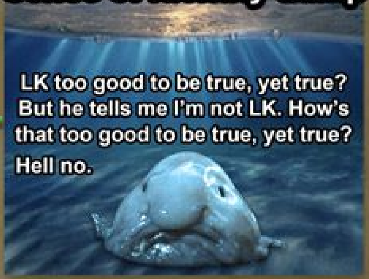
ONE

ONE All-Person

No place to expand

Boundaries

Sense of identity dump


LK too good to be true, yet true? But he tells me I'm not LK. How's that too good to be true, yet true?
Hell no.

Eventual Higher-order Cognition

Remaining with the Nature of LK
If I knew that LK was everything too good to be true, yet true, (Fact) I'd have my CCA and then unconditionally enjoy His presence while whatever I do next makes no difference.

Fond-Flow-Effulgent return

So I pretend I'm only so much to expand, ***yet I'm still fully OAP***?
Okay, that's **why** I'm #?≠§!
That's all it's about.
Fine. I know why and go on with my CCA since ***less*** authorship integrity is only an illusion, not a structural reality.

Here, I'll try the *less*:
I speak, "I now become my $10K delivered here today."
Did I hear inside myself an *only so much* dump on my personal authorship integrity? – in the form of lack of self-confidence, trouble, feeling wrong, an annoying obstruction, discouragement, or that I simply had to do something more?

No mystery at all.

No reason to make it complicated.

No reason to examine behavior.

No reason to respond to an illusion.

Now, nothing *less* than My ONE Thing Totality ^already Presence for My return.

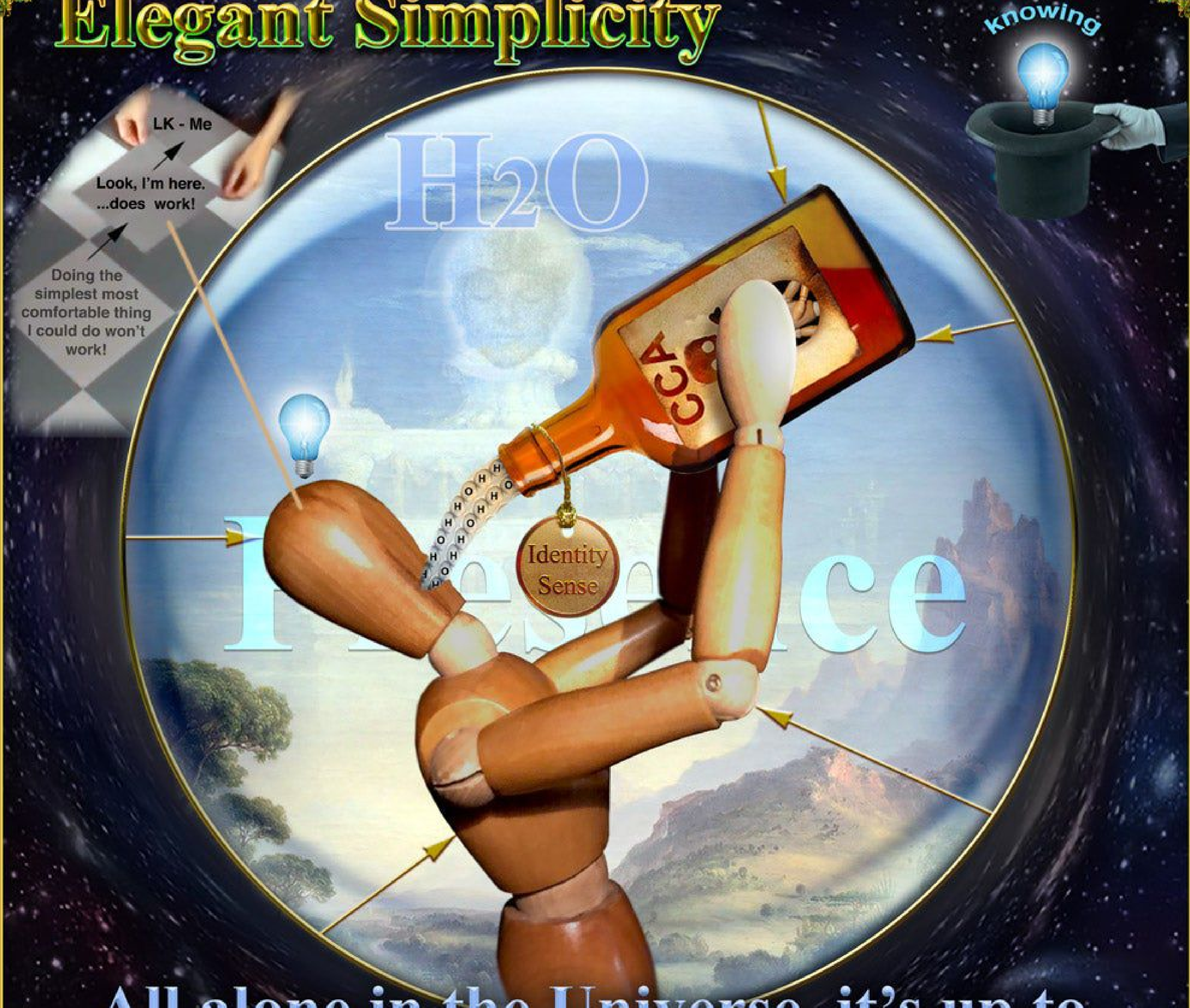
Krishna-Estate
non-change / real

ONE Thing
Totality Presence

ONE All-person

Twelve Attributes

Elegant Simplicity

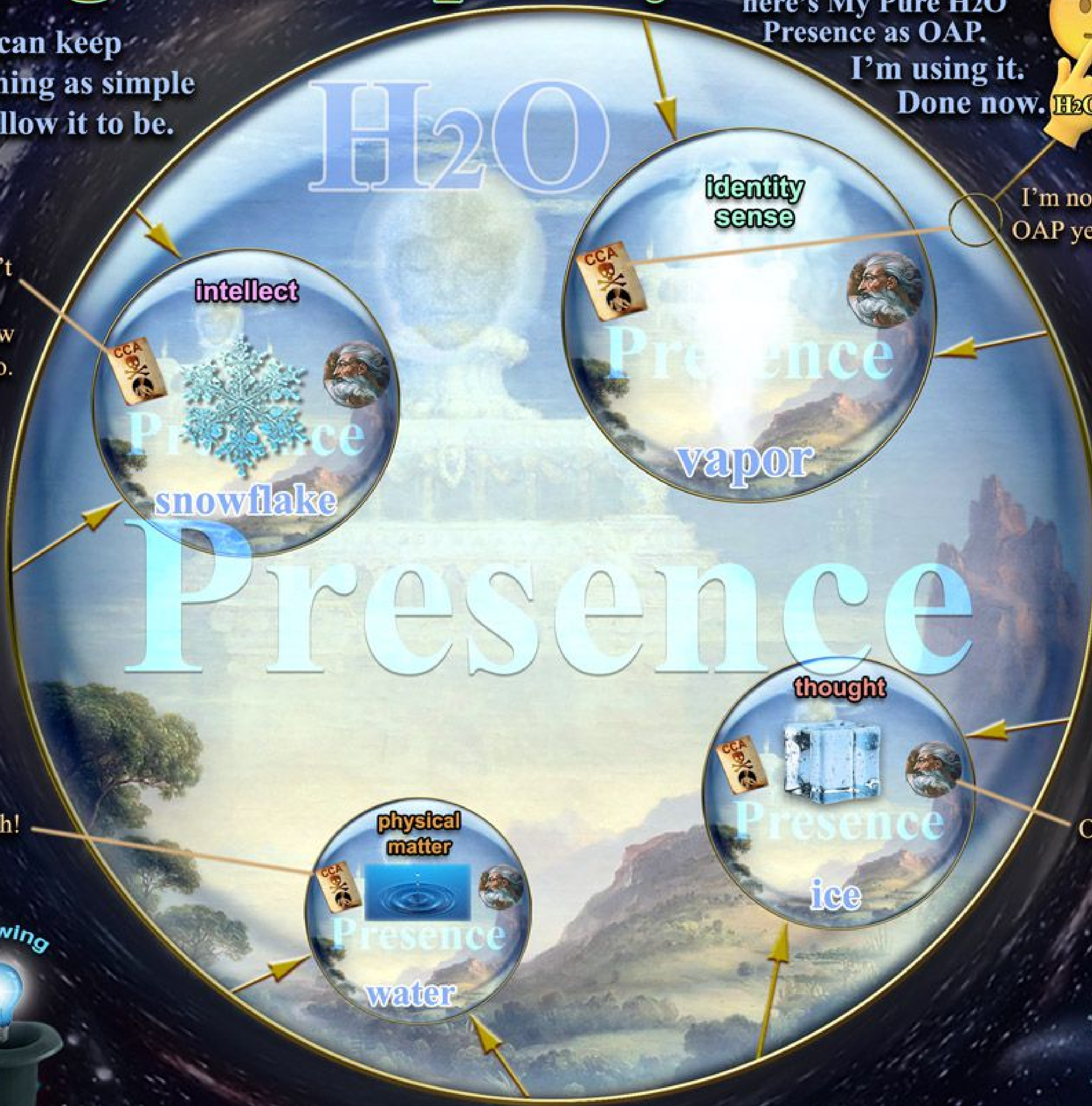

knowing
LK - Me
Look, I'm here.
...does work!
Doing the simplest most comfortable thing I could do won't work!
H2O
CCA
HOHOHO
Identity Sense
Presence

All alone in the Universe, it's up to Me to know what I'm drinking.

Elegant Simplicity

Ahhh, no more waiting
to get through some
kind of process:
here's My Pure H2O
Presence as OAP.
I'm using it.
Done now.

I can keep
everything as simple
as I allow it to be.


H2O
I'm not
OAP yet.
identity
sense
CCA
Presence
vapor
This won't
work. I
don't know
what to do.
intellect
CCA
Presence
snowflake
Presence
thought
CCA
Presence
ice
Oh hell!
Ouch!
physical
matter
CCA
Presence
water

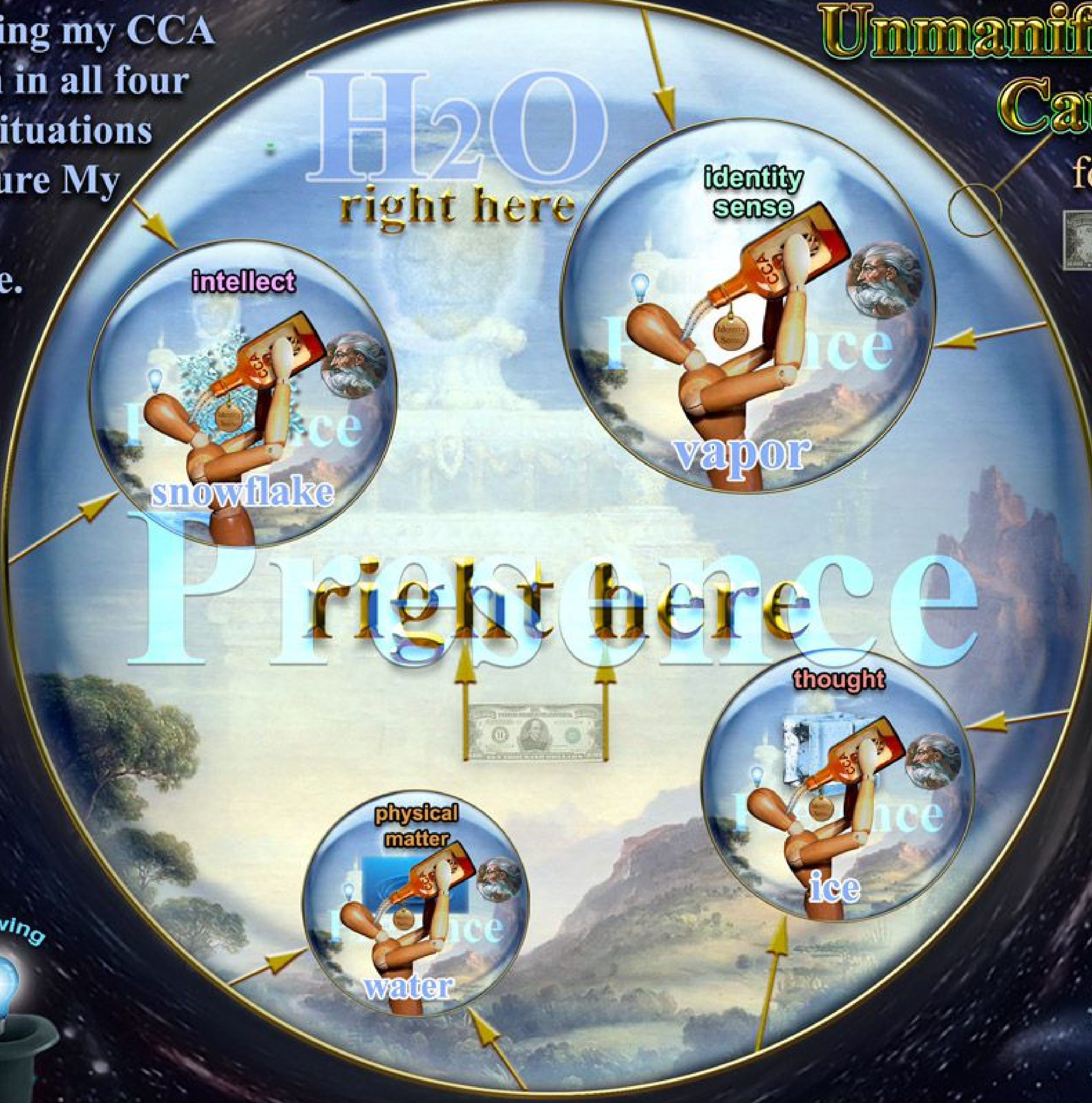
I can look at by body, thought, intellect and identity-sense. Right there is Presence that never stops being 100% Presence even when it pretends to be those four. I don't have to get out of or away from anything if Unmanifest Cause Pure Presence is what I'm interested in to manifest my $10K. Here I AM, THIS is IT.

There's My H_2O.

My Adorable Unmanifest Cause.

for my

Drinking my CCA poison in all four H_2O situations to ensure My $10K change.


H2O
right here
identity sense
intellect
Presence
vapor
snowflake
Presence
right here
thought
physical matter
ice
water

"There's My H2O": Conclusion is a command that transforms naturally occurring CCA poison into a manifestation of My $10K. My elegant Simplicity.

ONE-thing Totality Me sitting right here

Everywhere
Forever
All at once

All-knowing
All-doing
All-seeing

One little local Universe
Protocol out of innumerable
local Universes is
telling Me that
I'm not, can't, and shouldn't?

What is that all about?

LOB

As simple as acting
on local perception's
conclusion
instead of the
metaphysics of
ONE All-Person?

LOB

Evolution
Systemics

Perception's conclusion as command, organizes the compulsory outer condition.
Higher Order Cognition as command, dissolves it.

Stillness in the midst of activity.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.
Non-change in the midst of change.
Infinite stability, Infinite flexibility.
The fountainhead of all variations.
All knowing, All seeing, All doing.

With My Twelve Attributes, you can't miss.

1

2

You're right where you belong since I'm all-pervasive.

3

I know your CCA better than anyone since I authored it.

Let's see, what do I know about Presence?

Three main things:

Lively Absolute,

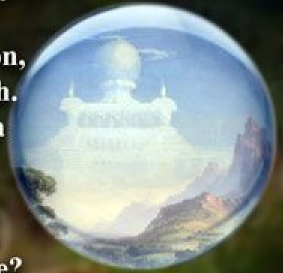
It's more than flat No-thing. Creative, intelligent authorship is going on while still Absolute non-change – known as My Krishna State's Pastimes. The Ocean, not merely its relative waves, is lively – even though it seems like nothing more than an uncaring dead void right now.

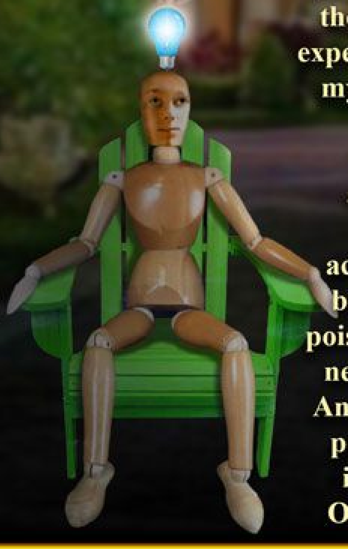
Self-effulgent,

Everything is quite capable of taking care of itself. The idea for the Rolls was that. My acknowledgment from Presence was that. And the end-experience of the Rolls will be that. That's simply what ONE (All)-person means. THIS is IT.

My Krishna Estate: Real, not illusory.

This is where everything is coming from and where things are truly happening. The seeming local relative is merely a shadow of it. The *real* does not change. Without creation/maintenance/ dissolution, there's no old age, fallibility, required maintenance, decay, or death. A Rolls doesn't cause trouble. It doesn't need repair. I don't lose a Rolls unless I want to replace it with something more desirable. And all these Facts seem like an uncaring dead void right now? That's what an illusory systemic line of expansion from lesser to greater can do. Is it then any surprise? Too good to be true, yet true?





Okay then, here I am, and the Rolls is yet to be an experience to interact with my perceived faculties.

Where should my attention go or be? The above three acknowledgments will bring me to a state of poised recipience where I need do nothing more. And that has organizing power because it's an inherent command. Okay then, here I am.

How do I know?

My Rolls is here.

Everything has a common reference field.

It's all-pervasive and indivisible.

Everything is ONE Thing Totality.

All of it fills me so I own it as ONE All-person.

My Authorship Integrity right now is the only way the Rolls happens.

Of course, the illusion of localized perception makes that sound ridiculous.

So I know better and stay with My Non-change Attributes for My identity.

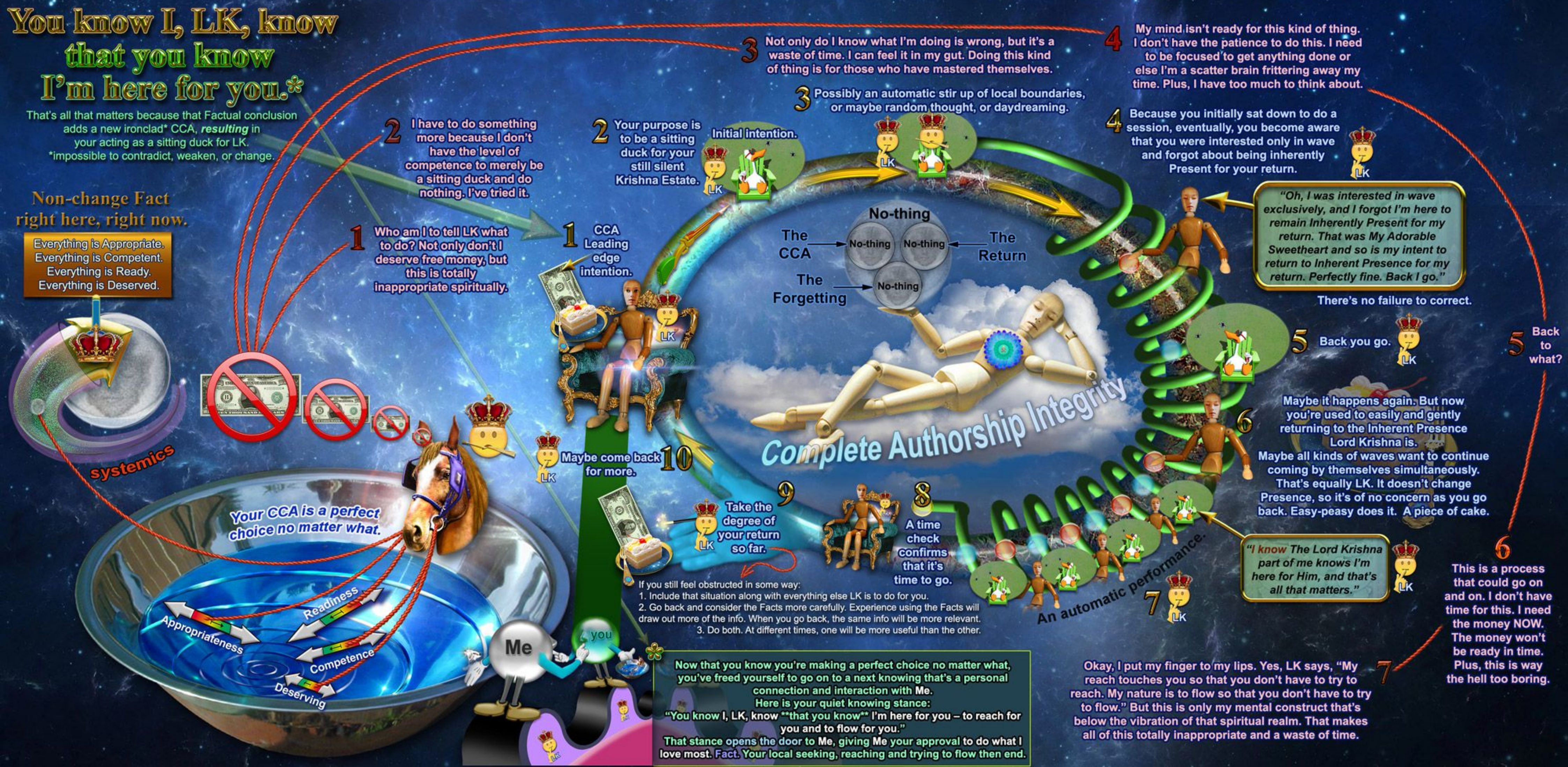
That means all I have to do is remain who I am, or however I find Myself to appropriately command My Universe.

This is Absolute knowing. Considering the Facts, it's the only thing that makes sense to do.

That may keep my head in the stars, but that's where I reside; My Krishna Estate.

"There" never stops being *Here* I Am.

WHAT HAPPENS DURING YOUR DEDICATED TIME



You know I, LK, know that you know I'm here for you.*

That's all that matters because that Factual conclusion adds a new ironclad* CCA, ***resulting*** in your acting as a sitting duck for LK.
*impossible to contradict, weaken, or change.

Non-change Fact right here, right now.

Everything is Appropriate.
Everything is Competent.
Everything is Ready.
Everything is Deserved.

1 Who am I to tell LK what to do? Not only don't I deserve free money, but this is totally inappropriate spiritually.

2 I have to do something more because I don't have the level of competence to merely be a sitting duck and do nothing. I've tried it.

3 Not only do I know what I'm doing is wrong, but it's a waste of time. I can feel it in my gut. Doing this kind of thing is for those who have mastered themselves.

4 My mind isn't ready for this kind of thing. I don't have the patience to do this. I need to be focused to get anything done or else I'm a scatter brain frittering away my time. Plus, I have too much to think about.

5 Back to what?

6 This is a process that could go on and on. I don't have time for this. I need the money NOW. The money won't be ready in time. Plus, this is way the hell too boring.

7 Okay, I put my finger to my lips. Yes, LK says, "My reach touches you so that you don't have to try to reach. My nature is to flow so that you don't have to try to flow." But this is only my mental construct that's below the vibration of that spiritual realm. That makes all of this totally inappropriate and a waste of time.

1 CCA Leading edge intention.

2 Your purpose is to be a sitting duck for your still silent Krishna Estate.

Initial intention.

3 Possibly an automatic stir up of local boundaries, or maybe random thought, or daydreaming.

4 Because you initially sat down to do a session, eventually, you become aware that you were interested only in wave and forgot about being inherently Present for your return.

"Oh, I was interested in wave exclusively, and I forgot I'm here to remain Inherently Present for my return. That was My Adorable Sweetheart and so is my intent to return to Inherent Presence for my return. Perfectly fine. Back I go."

There's no failure to correct.

5 Back you go.

6 Maybe it happens again. But now you're used to easily and gently returning to the Inherent Presence Lord Krishna is.
Maybe all kinds of waves want to continue coming by themselves simultaneously. That's equally LK. It doesn't change Presence, so it's of no concern as you go back. Easy-peasy does it. A piece of cake.

"I know The Lord Krishna part of me knows I'm here for Him, and that's all that matters."

7

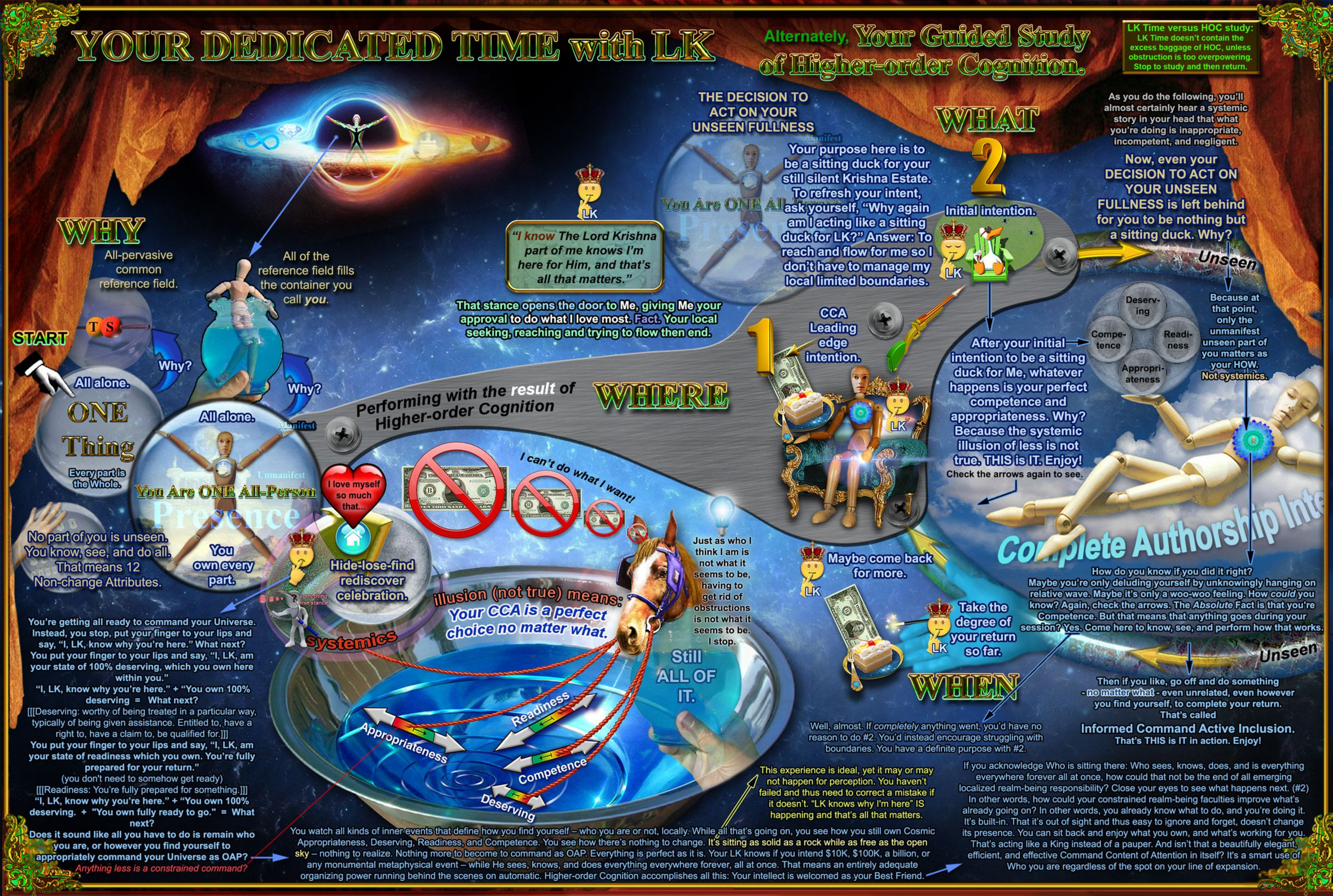
8 A time check confirms that it's time to go.

9 Take the degree of your return so far.

If you still feel obstructed in some way:
1. Include that situation along with everything else LK is to do for you.
2. Go back and consider the Facts more carefully. Experience using the Facts will draw out more of the info. When you go back, the same info will be more relevant.
3. Do both. At different times, one will be more useful than the other.

10 Maybe come back for more.

Now that you know you're making a perfect choice no matter what, you've freed yourself to go on to a next knowing that's a personal connection and interaction with **Me**.
Here is your quiet knowing stance:
"You know I, LK, know **that you know** I'm here for you – to reach for you and to flow for you."
That stance opens the door to **Me**, giving **Me** your approval to do what I love most. Fact. Your local seeking, reaching and trying to flow then end.



YOUR DEDICATED TIME with LK

Alternately, Your Guided Study of Higher-order Cognition.

LK Time versus HOC study:
LK Time doesn't contain the excess baggage of HOC, unless obstruction is too overpowering. Stop to study and then return.

WHY

All-pervasive common reference field.

All of the reference field fills the container you call *you*.

ONE Thing

Every part is the Whole.

No part of you is unseen. You know, see, and do all. That means 12 Non-change Attributes.

You own every part.

“*I know* The Lord Krishna part of me knows I'm here for Him, and that's all that matters.”

That stance opens the door to **Me**, giving **Me** your approval to do what I love most. Fact. Your local seeking, reaching and trying to flow then end.

I love myself so much that...

Hide-lose-find rediscover celebration.

You're getting all ready to command your Universe. Instead, you stop, put your finger to your lips and say, “I, LK, know why you're here.” What next?

You put your finger to your lips and say, “I, LK, am your state of 100% deserving, which you own here within you.”

“I, LK, know why you're here.” + “You own 100% deserving = What next?

[[[Deserving: worthy of being treated in a particular way, typically of being given assistance. Entitled to, have a right to, have a claim to, be qualified for.]]]

You put your finger to your lips and say, “I, LK, am your state of readiness which you own. You're fully prepared for your return.”

(you don't need to somehow get ready)

[[[Readiness: You're fully prepared for something.]]]

“I, LK, know why you're here.” + “You own 100% deserving. + "You own fully ready to go." = What next?

Does it sound like all you have to do is remain who you are, or however you find yourself to appropriately command your Universe as OAP?

Anything less is a constrained command?

WHERE

Performing with the *result* of Higher-order Cognition

I can't do what I want!

illusion (not true) means: *Your CCA is a perfect choice no matter what.*

Just as who I think I am is not what it seems to be, having to get rid of obstructions is not what it seems to be. I stop.

Still ALL OF IT.

You watch all kinds of inner events that define how you find yourself – who you are or not, locally. While all that's going on, you see how you still own Cosmic Appropriateness, Deserving, Readiness, and Competence. You see how there's nothing to change. It's sitting as solid as a rock while as free as the open sky – nothing to realize. Nothing more to become to command as OAP. Everything is perfect as it is. Your LK knows if you intend $10K, $100K, a billion, or any monumental metaphysical event – while He sees, knows, and does everything everywhere forever, all at once. That means an entirely adequate organizing power running behind the scenes on automatic. Higher-order Cognition accomplishes all this: Your intellect is welcomed as your Best Friend.

This experience is ideal, yet it may or may not happen for perception. You haven't failed and thus need to correct a mistake if it doesn't. “LK knows why I'm here” IS happening and that's all that matters.

WHAT

CCA Leading edge intention.

THE DECISION TO ACT ON YOUR UNSEEN FULLNESS

Your purpose here is to be a sitting duck for your still silent Krishna Estate. To refresh your intent, ask yourself, “Why again am I acting like a sitting duck for LK?” Answer: To reach and flow for me so I don't have to manage my local limited boundaries.

Initial intention.

As you do the following, you'll almost certainly hear a systemic story in your head that what you're doing is inappropriate, incompetent, and negligent.

Now, even your DECISION TO ACT ON YOUR UNSEEN FULLNESS is left behind for you to be nothing but a sitting duck. Why?

Because at that point, only the unmanifest unseen part of you matters as your HOW. Not systemics.

After your initial intention to be a sitting duck for Me, whatever happens is your perfect competence and appropriateness. Why? Because the systemic illusion of less is not true. THIS is IT. Enjoy!

Check the arrows again to see.

Maybe come back for more.

Take the degree of your return so far.

How do you know if you did it right? Maybe you're only deluding yourself by unknowingly hanging on relative wave. Maybe it's only a woo-woo feeling. How *could* you know? Again, check the arrows. The *Absolute* Fact is that you're Competence. But that means that anything goes during your session? Yes. Come here to know, see, and perform how that works.

WHEN

Well, almost. If *completely* anything went, you'd have no reason to do #2. You'd instead encourage struggling with boundaries. You have a definite purpose with #2.

Then if you like, go off and do something - no matter what - even unrelated, even however you find yourself, to complete your return. That's called

Informed Command Active Inclusion.

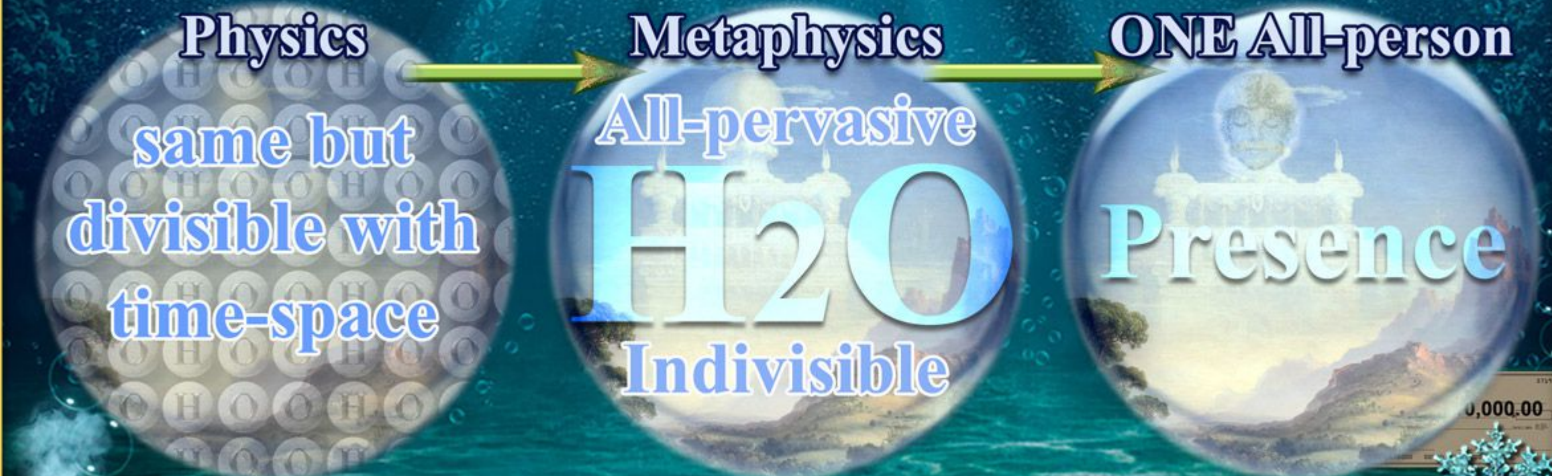
That's THIS is IT in action. Enjoy!

If you acknowledge Who is sitting there: Who sees, knows, does, and is everything everywhere forever all at once, how could that not be the end of all emerging localized realm-being responsibility? Close your eyes to see what happens next. (#2) In other words, how could your constrained realm-being faculties improve what's already going on? In other words, you already know what to do, and you're doing it. It's built-in. That it's out of sight and thus easy to ignore and forget, doesn't change its presence. You can sit back and enjoy what you own, and what's working for you. That's acting like a King instead of a pauper. And isn't that a beautifully elegant, efficient, and effective Command Content of Attention in itself? It's a smart use of Who you are regardless of the spot on your line of expansion.

Guidance System Protocol

Analogy: The essential constituent of H2O goes from vapor to a snow flake without creating or changing to a different H2O.

In other words, I can *get to* my return *from anywhere*, including difficult CCA poison.



Physics → **Metaphysics** → **ONE All-person**

same but divisible with time-space

All-pervasive H_2O Indivisible

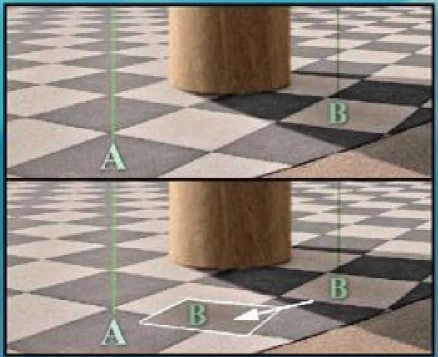
Presence

Just like OAP does, I don't deal with poison, try to get out of it, or try to change it, but simply know My Presence gets from anywhere to anywhere without changing itself.

Then know Fact: My Effulgence manifests itself Autonomously > conclusion = command.

Listen to WHO is sitting there while: "I, LK, now become My...."

Responding to what is known through ***not what it seems to be,*** is irrelevant.



This is what's happening so that all is how it should be: nothing to try to correct/repair.

MY NON-CHANGE VIRTUAL ATTRIBUTES	**MY UNCOMPLETED EXPANSION OPPORTUNITIES****
All-knowing, All-seeing, All-doing.	Only know, see, and do so much.
Infinite stability, infinite flexibility.	Unstable, inflexible.
Completeness. All possibilities complete.	Incompleteness, many things not possible.
Timeless eternity in the midst of time.	Not enough time.
Stillness in the midst of activity.	Can't keep still, especially the mind.
Non-change in the midst of change.	Everything keeps changing; can't keep track.
The fountainhead of all variations.	You've no idea where things are coming from.
Perfect choice.	You make mistakes and poor decisions.
Sufficient supply.	You run out of resources.
Only doing what you love.	Forced to do what you don't want to do.
Doing nothing to accomplish everything.	Many things above your ability to accomplish.
Fond-Flow-Effulgence.*	Boredom, dullness, suffering, difficulties, tiredness.
*FFE is defined as flowing from one fulfillment to the next with no gap, loss, lack, or restriction. You completely enjoy your endeavor, and when you're ready for more, you immediately go on to your next endeavor. You live expanding dreams which are unimaginable in scale.	**These attributes provide motivation to find out what's going on, and to overcome limitations, thus ultimately coming to know Me, which is Me returning to Me. Flow-container boundaries are experienced as ideal, faster, and sweeter.

It's ***supposed*** to seem very real and true; wise up and get used to that.

Now let's see, where's this H_2O I'm to look to?

The reason you can simply remain however you find yourself for a return from H_2O, Direct LK, Effulgent Non-change Unmanifest Cause.

The whole plant is
contained in the seed.

+

Bring it to it’s resource.

UL
text.

=

The return of inherent organizing power.

You’re a complete portable
walking Universe. *All of it.*

+

Bring it to acknowledgment
of **Who** you are instead of who you’re not.

I hear you loud and clear.

Fond-Flow-
Effulgence.

Stillness in the
midst of activity.

Only doing what
you love.

Timeless eternity in
the midst of time.

Completeness.
All possibilities
complete.

Non-change in the
midst of change.

Doing nothing to
accomplish
everything.

Infinite stability,
infinite flexibility.

Perfect choice.

The fountainhead
of all variations.

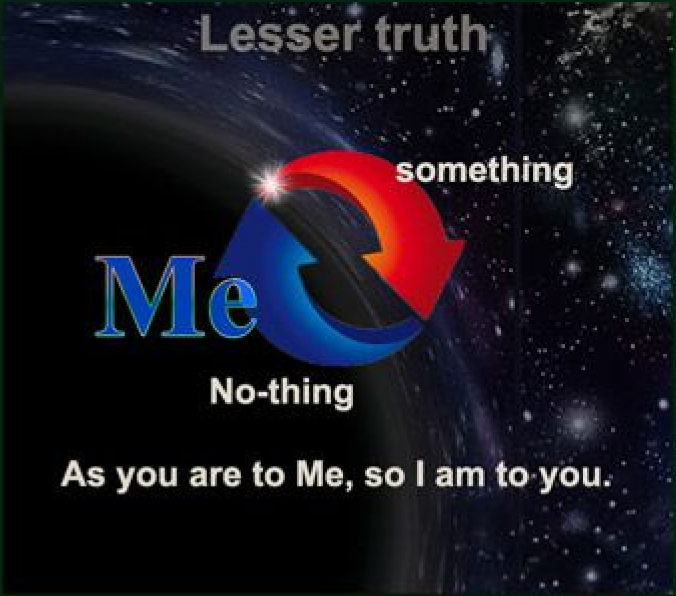
Sufficient supply.

All-knowing,
All-seeing, All-doing.

I know what’s going on – you don’t have to convey detail.

=

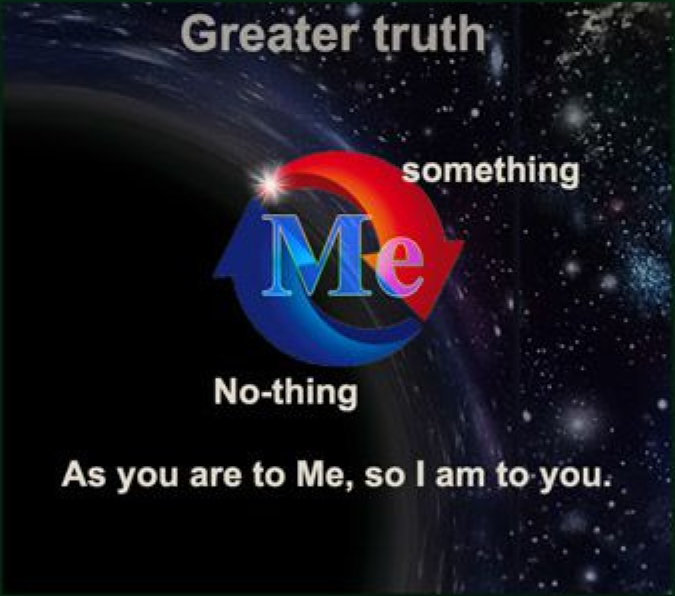
The return of inherent organizing power.



Lesser truth

something
Me
No-thing

As you are to Me, so I am to you.



Greater truth

something
Me
No-thing

As you are to Me, so I am to you.

This is why you can get your return while remaining however you find yourself "this right here" rather than bargain with variations in Universe Systemics, or have to get out of Systemic variations.

Here I am.
I'm good
to go.
Direct H2O message
It's one
or the
other:
decide.
Snowflake message
I can't , I shouldn't, I won't.
10,000.00

The Protocol snowflake message is a vulnerable screen *sitting in* the ocean.

From No-thing
No-thing
to No-thing
The CCA
No-thing
No-thing
The Return
No-thing
The Author
Complete Authorship Integrity
Rising above all complexity
A
B
Because this needs to stop.

CAN'T GET THROUGH TO H_2O?

H_2O as a snowflake can honk so loud that it's intimidating:
"This is so hopeless! – I'm doomed. Look, see?"

It's up to your Higher-order Cognition to know I'm right there in the snowflake since I, LK, never stop being H_2O even when I snowflake Myself.

That means everything is right there in the snowflake even if the snowflake is the only thing you can perceive. Remain with the snowflake to get to anywhere from anywhere. My H_2O does the rest.

You're not acting like a neglectful victim to remain in the snowflake.
You're acting productively / efficiently smart with Me.

Now that you've listened, it's time for Your Krishna Estate instead.

Why? Because it's the fountainhead of your $10K and that's why you're sitting for your dedicated time. It's also the most important element or consideration while out moving in your world.

I'm not OAP
Disappointment, discouragement, defeatist meters.
Mistake fuses. (blow out if too big)
Boredom indicator li
...ne for the ...hear inside ...ber head.
Incompetence indicator lights.
I'm soooo sorry meter.
Impossibility switch.
Emb...ssed because ...such a fool ...self switch.
...tribute dial indicator.
The big "I don't want to do this" whe...l.
"I'm wrong" lever.
Pressure tank for pressure of time and circumstances.
The big "only know so much" intensity lever.
Instability leve...
Inflexib...
...r - panic lever.
Resources run-out switch.
...spinning wheels.

Non-change lively Absolute Krishna Estate
Universal Line

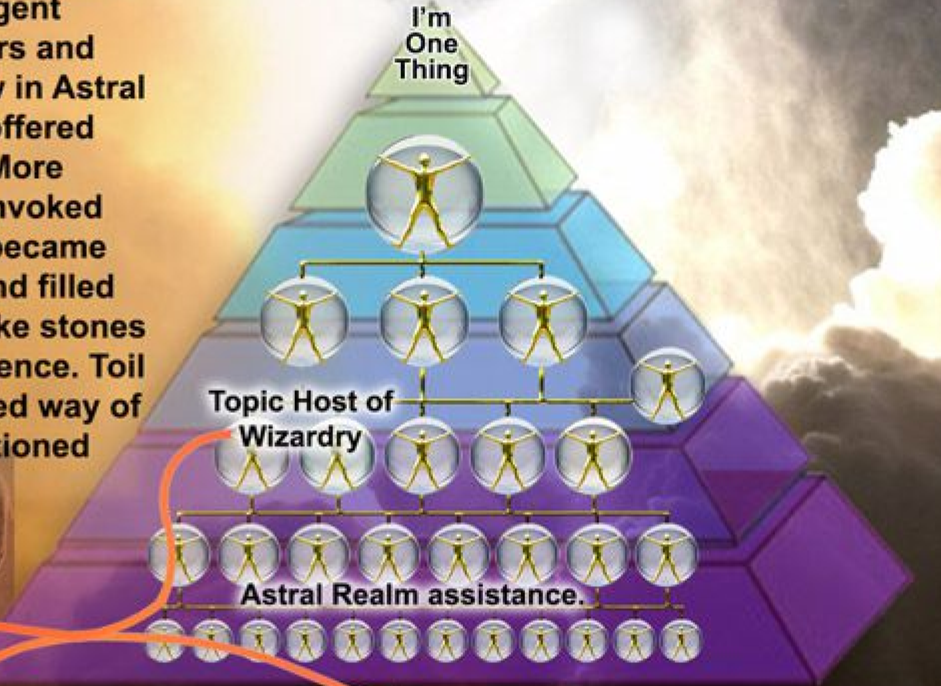
It's not about technique. It's about knowing with certainty and then **naturally** acting on what you know.
Your inherent Complete Authorship Integrity as OAP takes care of the practical result.

You know that only still-silence matters. Anything else going on – what you hear in your head or what's going on around you – doesn't matter because it's besides the point for your $10K.

This is acting on Higher-order Cognition.

How UL info relates to *The Philosopher's Stone*

Wizardry traditions originally came from the Topic Host of Wizardry. Over time, the knowledge was passed on through distorted localized interpretation. This happened because Topic Host Protocol was violated by free-will agent experimentation. Practitioners and relatives from earlier times, now in Astral Realms (including ghosts), offered second-hand assistance. More opportunities for distortion invoked lower realm beings. Powers became highly conditional, difficult, and filled loss of control. Gross objects like stones were assigned power over Presence. Toil and trouble became the accepted way of things, and the new unquestioned tradition.



"Double, Double Toil and Trouble"

Spontaneous invocation of lower realms.